Chapter 4401

Once he heard that Charlie was outside,

Douglas's apprehensive heart was instantly relieved.

If Charlie was there, he had nothing to worry about.

After all, he knew very well what this person was capable of.

His own eldest son, must not be Charlie's opponent.

The other side of Stella, hearing that Charlie was waiting for them outside,

She was suddenly nervous, and anxiously thought:

"Oh, I really didn't expect that Mr. Wade had arrived in New York,"

"And I didn't expect to meet with Mr. Wade in New York. ..."

"This time they have been floating at sea, all day having this dry face,"

"And I do not know if Mr. Wade will be disappointed to see ....."

Ruoli, who knows what Stella is thinking, seeing her expression a bit anxious,

Went forward and comforted,

"Stella, you do not need to worry too much, since Mr. Wade is in New York, no one will do anything to you."

Stella knew that Ruoli had misunderstood her,

But she didn’t want to explain too much so that Ruoli wouldn’t see the shy girl’s heart deep inside.

So, she nodded gently and said seriously, “It’s okay, I’m not afraid at all.”

Ruoli smiled heartily and said, “Then let’s go down!”

A group of people got off the plane and went directly to the customs clearance of the business aircraft building,

At this time Charlie was already standing at the exit waiting for them.

Stella saw Charlie before she passed through customs,

And when she saw him smiling slightly at her, she also waved back shyly at him.

Afterward, the four of them lined up at different windows to cross the border.

Douglas, Stella, and Karl were all American nationals,

And Ruoli had also gotten an American green card before to facilitate the protection of Zynn,

So they could directly swipe their passports to enter through the self-service customs entrance, which was very efficient.

After the four people passed through customs, they came to Charlie.

Although Stella was a little unsure of her face,

She could not hide her jubilation and said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, what brings you to New York?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I came to do some business.”

At the side, Douglas also hurriedly bowed to Charlie and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, we meet again!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said with a smile, “Mr. Fei, how does it feel to be back in New York?”

Douglas could not help but let out a long sigh and said,

“I’m not going to hide it from you, Mr. Wade, I’m still a little apprehensive,”

“I don’t know why you suddenly asked us to return to New York.”

Charlie laughed: “I asked you two to come back because there is a big event for you two to witness on the spot.”

Saying that he looked at the time and spoke,

“Let’s just hurry up and leave, I guess it will not take a long time for the Fei family,”

“To know that you have returned, let’s go before they receive the news.”

“Okay!” Douglas hastily agreed because he was worried that his son would send people after him.

He knew very well that the Fei family had the ability to monitor the customs entry and exit information of the whole United States,

The moment he and his granddaughter entered the airport and finished clearing customs,

The information would be immediately fed into the immigration system, and soon his son would receive the news.

So, he hurriedly followed Charlie out of the airport’s business jet building.

At this time outside the business jet building, a helicopter was already waiting on the ground tarmac,

Charlie took the four people on the helicopter, and it immediately pulled up and flew towards Long Island.

As early as when Douglas and Stella cleared customs,

The Fei family’s informant planted in customs had also received a warning in the system.

Chapter 4402

This person had long received Dawson's instructions to report to him as soon as Stella and Douglas returned to China,

So he immediately sent a text message to Dawson, which read,

"Mr. Douglas and Stella, have entered customs from New York JFK Airport two minutes ago!"

It was a pity that Dawson was currently lying in a hospital bed in his own medical department,

Due to acute alcohol poisoning, and was in a state of confusion.

He and his son had been poured a lot of liquor by Charlie during the day,

And were directly drunk to the point of unconsciousness.

Later, the butler brought them here, and after a brief check of the situation,

The doctor found that both of them already had symptoms of severe alcohol poisoning, and immediately began resuscitation.

Resuscitation of such alcoholic patients is very troublesome,

Not only do they have to be given gastric lavage and fluids,

But they even have to be given hemodialysis so as to quickly reduce the alcohol content in their blood.

Father and son are not young,

After such a round of tossing and turning though did not die, but have lost much life vigor.

Although Adam is a lot younger than Dawson,

So could not help but drink more than Dawson,

So for the two, the symptoms are basically the same.

Therefore, until this moment, the father and son woke up.

Although the two people have woken up but without exception,

All over the body are extremely weak, not to mention getting out of bed, even the arm can not lift up.

And now around them, in addition to Dawson's wife, there are also Adam's wife and several younger siblings.

When the old lady saw that the two finally opened their eyes,

She immediately cried and complained: "You say you two are not young, how can you be so clueless in your hearts?"

"The doctor said that if you two had come a little late, both of your lives would have been lost!"

"How can you be so careless? Don't you know that my precious grandson hasn't been found yet?"

Dawson felt dizzy, dry mouth, the whole person is as uncomfortable as possible.

Originally he was in such a situation, the his heart is not ready yet,

But hearing his wife complain, he can not help but say with a face aggrieved:

“Do you think I want to drink so much? It’s that son of a b!tch named Wade who forced it!”

“Ah?!” The old lady exclaimed, “Which one is Wade?”

Adam said resentfully, “We invited Sara Gu to be our guest at noon, and that guy surnamed Wade came with her.”

The old lady was even more puzzled and said out of the blue,

“You drank when he told you to drink,”

“And you drank to death one by one, are you two people lacking heart?”

Dawson was getting from the old lady in front of his children a round of criticism,

The heart is extremely uncomfortable, resentful so he said:

“You think we want to drink? At that time, Wade’s attitude was very clear,”

“If we didn’t drink the wine, we would be killed, what could we do?”

The old lady said angrily: “How dare he!”

“Nobody dares to be so arrogant in the Fei family! Where is he?”

“Gone long ago,” Adam said with a depressed expression,

“That Wade is so strong that even Parker is no match for him. Tell us what could we do at that time ah ……”

The old lady was shocked and asked, “What do you say? Randal is kidnapped by him?!”

“Yes ……” Adam sighed: “He admitted it himself,”

“I wanted to ask Parker to take him down, but I never thought that Parker was worse than a dog in front of that Wade.”

“A few slaps of the surnamed Wade, he knelt down and begged for mercy like a dog.”

Adam’s brother David Fei could not help but say:

“No wonder …… that Parker has been kneeling in the restaurant, someone went to call him he did not rise,”

“I thought this guy because you two drink too much,”

“So in his heart with fear that we chastise him, he was kneeling there to repent … … …”

“Bullsh!t!” Adam said angrily: “He’s just afraid of that Wade!”

“It seems that the person named Wade has ruined his cultivation,”

“That’s why he kneels there and doesn’t dare to move! This son of a b!tch, I’ll fcuking kill him!”

Chapter 4403

David remembered something and said, “Right, big brother,”

“Parker told me that the man surnamed Wade has given word that he will come again tonight!”

Dawson and Adam simultaneously shivered and said in terror, “What did you say?

For the father and son of the Fei family,

Although they had only met Charlie once or twice, they were already extremely afraid of him.

This was also the fundamental reason why they did not dare to seek revenge on him.

Even after they had suffered both mental and physical humiliation and knew that he had kidnapped their grandson.

But they never thought that just because they didn’t dare to go to Charlie,

It didn’t mean that he won’t dare to come to them.

Dawson was frightened and afraid, and said in a hurry,

“Quick! Quickly get all the bodyguards together!”

“Make sure they are armed with live ammunition!”

“If that person named Wade dares to come, shoot him to death!!!”

David didn’t dare to delay and said, “Yes dad, I’ll go arrange it now!”

Dawson said, “Quick! Take me to the emergency shelter first!”

For a large family like the Fei family, all kinds of safety hazards had to be considered,”

“So they had an emergency shelter built a hundred meters deep underground inside the manor.

This emergency shelter can withstand a nuclear bomb attack, and the White House emergency shelter is basically on the same level.

As long as you can hide inside the emergency shelter, and the passage is completely closed,

Even the great golden immortal can not touch the people inside.

And it is equipped with a very powerful life support system and a large number of supplies,

For a dozen people living in it for a year is not a problem.

Only, this emergency shelter, from its construction until now,

Has never really been put into use, but only as backup facility maintenance.

The Fei family also believes that as long as there is no World War 3, this place basically will not be used.

But no one expected, because of a young man, today this emergency shelter will come in handy.

The old lady was still a bit confused and said,

“Dawson, why do you have to make such a fuss?”

“Even if the kid named Wade is stronger than Parker,”

“We have so many armed bodyguards in the Fei family, can’t we stop him alone?”

Dawson said nervously, “I don’t know if so many bodyguards can help him,”

“But I don’t dare to take any risks! You are not the one who was held down to pour a few pounds of white wine,”

“If you were me, you would also be afraid!”

Saying that he said without question,

“You all stop talking so much and take me to the emergency shelter! Immediately! Now!”

The old lady had no choice, so she said to her third son, Daniel,

“Daniel, hurry up and have someone arrange to take your father to the emergency shelter.”

Adam hurriedly said, “I want to go!”

The old lady glared at him and said with hatred, “Look at you, you’re so useless!”

“That Wade kidnapped your son and cut off his ear!”

“Instead of daring to take revenge for your son, you have become a shrinking turtle!”

Hearing this, Dawson’s expression became extremely ugly.

When his wife called his son a shrunken-headed turtle, wasn't that the same as calling him a turtle?

At this time, Adam's face was even more embarrassed,

And for a while, it was also a bit difficult to ride the tiger.

At this time, Dawson's housekeeper came over in a panic,

Without knocking on the door, and rushed in directly, saying offhandedly, "Master, it's not good!"

Chapter 4404

Dawson shivered with fear and subconsciously asked,

“What’s going on? Is the surname Wade back?”

The butler hurriedly shook his head and said,

“It’s the Grand Master and Miss Stella who have returned!”

As soon as Dawson heard this, he was stunned and asked,

“How did they come back? When did they come back? Where is everyone?”

The butler hurriedly said, “They entered the customs at JFK about 10 minutes ago, I don’t know where they are now.”

Dawson was furious and blurted out,

“Didn’t I say that as long as they dare to come back,”

“They must tell me the first time, why did it take 10 minutes to report to me?

The butler said helplessly: “The informant on the immigration side is in direct contact with you,”

“He sent you a message you did not reply to, that’s why he found me ……”

Dawson exclaimed, “Where is my phone?!”

The old lady subconsciously said, “You were in first aid and your clothes had to be taken off,”

“So the phone I put away for you along with your clothes ……”

“Idiot!” Dawson cursed angrily, “Do you know how much you delayed me for ten minutes?!”

“I arranged several killers near the airport at 24 hours standby,”

“As long as they dare to return to New York, the first time to kill them both,”

“And now it has been ten minutes! The people have long since disappeared!”

The old lady said aggrievedly, “How did I know this would happen ……”

Dawson glared at her in anger and said angrily: “I’ll settle the score with you later!”

Saying that, he muttered, “The old man dares to come back at this time,”

“Maybe he knows we’re in trouble and wants to take advantage of this opportunity to flip the tables!”

“This old fox is really extraordinary, he’s over ninety years old,”

“And he can still find an opportunity to attack back at such a time!”

Adam hurriedly asked, “Dad, so what do we do now?”

Dawson thought about it and said to his third son, Daniel,

“Daniel, immediately release the secret flower to the public,”

“No matter who can kill them both, I will give one billion dollars!”

“Hurry up! Be quick! I want all those who dare to kill and those who dare not to kill,”

“In the whole New York to bring their guns to the streets to find their whereabouts!”

At this moment, Dawson had already thrown his deepest fear of Charlie to the clouds.

He knew very well that his father’s return at this time was definitely not a good thing,

And it was probably to regain the position of family head.

Dawson had waited for so many years before finally waiting for an opportunity to force,

Douglas to abdicate using apparently legal means, coupled with the threat of death.

However, once Douglas returned, he could still take back the vast majority of the Fei family’s assets in name only.

The reason is, he only squeezed out his chairman position,

But the entire Fei family assets, legally speaking, the vast majority of them belong to Douglas,

Although Douglas lost his chairman position, but he can ask to divide the Fei family assets,

Divesting his part of the assets from the Fei Group.

Once he gets his way, 90 percent of the Fei family’s assets will be under Douglas’s name.

At that time, even if he could still sit in the position of the Fei family head,

The Fei family is never going to be the current Fei family, the size shrinking at least ten times.

Therefore, Dawson immediately regarded the elimination of his father and niece as the most urgent task at hand.

The old lady asked him at this time, “So are you still going to the emergency shelter?”

“No.” Dawson shook his head and said,

“Now go to the emergency shelter, in case the old man kills back,”

“I am not present, the others may just fall back!”

“At this time, I have to sit here no matter what I face!”

After saying that, he was ruthless and gritted his teeth,

“At a time like this, we must not let the old man take advantage of the opportunity,”

“To turn the tide no matter what! If he doesn’t come, we’ll find a way to take him out of hiding!”

Chapter 4405

In Dawson's opinion, the position of the Fei family head is his lifelong pursuit,

And he has waited for so many years to finally get what he wanted,

So now he is naturally unwilling to let go of it even in death.

When Adam saw his father's look of determination to fight to the death, he quickly said:

"Dad! How about we contact Duncan directly!"

"Let's tell him the clue about Randal's kidnapping and ask him to deal with that Wade!"

Hearing this, Dawson could not help but stifle his sigh,

"If we had told Duncan directly at noon and let him deal with him, we could indeed rest easy ……"

Speaking of this, Dawson angry incomparable angry rebuke:

"But …… That son of a b!tch surnamed Wade, has already calculated all this!"

Adam was a bit surprised and asked, "Dad, isn't that Wade afraid that we will call the police?"

"Even if he is powerful, he can't possibly go against the entire American police, right?"

Dawson said decadently, "Of course, he doesn't want to go against the police,"

"So he doesn't want us to go to the police, because of this, he got us both drunk at noon,"

“So as to buy time for himself, dragged until now, the old man also came back,”

“How can we still call the police? If the police come, and so does the old man at the same time,”

“We can still deal with the old man in front of the police?”

“Wouldn’t the old man enter the Fei family in a dignified manner at that time?”

When Adam heard this, he couldn’t help but exclaim,

“Dad! You mean …… That person surnamed Wade knew at noon that the old man was coming back?”

“Mm!” Dawson said with certainty: “I think he didn’t just know that simple,”

“It is likely that the old master has been in his hands all this time!”

“He also let the old man come back at this time!”

Adam’s heart stuttered and said offhandedly, “Then ……”

“Then doesn’t that mean that the surname Wade has been eyeing us for a long time?!”

“Yes!” Dawson said in a stern voice: “This must be the case!”

As he was speaking, his second son, David, ran back with great strides and said,

“Dad, elder brother, the family’s bodyguards have all gathered,”

“A total of one hundred and thirty-six people, fully armed!”

“Good!” Dawson suddenly felt much more confident and said,

“Gather more than half of the men to my place,”

“And order them to kill that Wade as soon as he dares to come!”

“Okay, Dad!” David immediately nodded and said, “I’ll give the order now!”

“Don’t rush yet!” Dawson called out to him and said,

“Also, no matter who that Wade has with him later, kill them altogether,”

“Kill them all! If you kill Wade, everyone will get an equal share of one billion dollars,”

“In addition to that, for each additional person you kill, you will get an additional 100 million dollars!”

What Dawson was thinking was that it would be best if his father and niece could come with Wade tonight.

In that case, when the bodyguards see Wade, for the money,

They will definitely open fire and kill him and the people around him regardless.

In that case, his own heart’s biggest problem will be completely eliminated.

David immediately sent down orders, one hundred and thirty-six bodyguards heard of the huge reward,

Immediately they are excited beyond measure!

As expected by Dawson, the bounty of hundreds of millions of dollars immediately,

Made these bodyguards start to shake their fists,

And they all waited for the opportunity to kill as soon as it came!

At that moment, the entire Fei family suddenly went dark, all the lights went out in an instant,

And all the electrical equipment was also instantly shut down due to power failure.

The entire Fei family manor was in chaos, and Dawson was trembling with fear in the ICU,

Chapter 4406

Looking at the darkness around him, Dawson immediately asked nervously:

“What’s going on? Why did the power go out when it was fine?”

“Don’t we have multiple power sources to protect us?”

Adam also nervous, said: “Dad, our family estate has three power lines,”

“And we spent a lot of money, to find the electricity talent to do a foolproof power supply system,”

“The three lines belong to different power companies,”

“If anyone or even the two companies’ power supply has problems,”

“It should not affect our normal electricity …… ”

Said, Adam added: “And …… And grandfather also let those professionals,”

“In the manor underground to do a large-capacity backup battery and generator set,”

“So that in extreme circumstances, once the three power lines are out of order,”

“Our battery set can seamlessly switch, continue to provide us with power security,”

“While buried in the underground diesel generator set will also immediately start,”

“With our diesel reserves, even if the power outage is for a year it can fully cope,”

“Not in any sense it should be this complete power outage ……”

Dawson said in a panic: “The situation that shouldn’t occur has appeared,”

“That means you are saying that all the backup measures have gone wrong!”

“That can’t be right!” Adam said offhandedly,

“We have a team of more than 30 engineers who are specifically responsible for the daily maintenance,”

“And upkeep of these devices, how could all of them go wrong at once?”

Dawson blurted out, “How can we ask this? It must be the man named Wade who started it! He must have done this!”

“This is also impossible ……” Adam said:

“You want to say he cut our power lines from the outside,”

“It is possible, but our batteries and generators and emergency shelters are built underground,”

“Without our design blueprints, they may not be able to dig three feet to find,”

“And even if they can find the location of the batteries and generators,”

“I’m afraid they can not afford to go in ……”

This just finished, and all the lights suddenly came back on.

Adam breathed a sigh of relief and said offhandedly,

“There’s electricity again, I guess the system was malfunctioning somehow.”

Dawson still frowned and said,

“With such a complete power supply system, how can there be such a malfunction?”

As soon as the words left his mouth, he heard someone outside suddenly shouting in panic:

“Everyone be careful, I feel like someone is intruding!”

The Fei family suddenly became nervous, and then someone else outside shouted,

“Oh no! The brothers outside have all lost contact!”

“Quick! Quickly turn on the safety and shoot if you see anyone!”

Adam said in a panic: “Did someone really sneak in? It’s not the one named Wade, is it?”

After that, he looked at Dawson and blurted out,

“Dad! That Wade is a martial arts master, in case he bypasses the others,”

“And gives us a direct capture, it will be a problem!”

When Dawson heard this, his heart was equally frightened and afraid, and he hurriedly said,

“Quick! Quickly let the bodyguards in! Protect me closely!”

As he was saying that, he heard a very thick voice from outside:

“I am Joseph Wan, the commander of the Cataclysmic Front!”

“If you bodyguards don’t want to die, put down your guns,”

“And come out with your hands up and surrender immediately!”

“If you surrender, I guarantee on my character that I will not make things difficult for you!”

“But if any of you dare to fight against the Cataclysmic Front,”

“I will not only make his head fall to the ground,”

“But after today, I will also make his family’s life worse than a nightmare!”

Chapter 4407

Joseph's shout immediately caused the entire Fei family to explode into a frenzy!

Originally, they hadn't figured out why the Fei family manor,

Which hadn't lost power for more than ten years, would suddenly suffer a power outage.

Only when they heard Joseph's shouting did they understand,

That the Fei Family had been targeted by the Cataclysmic Front!

Moreover, what they didn't expect was that this time,

Even the famous Cataclysmic Front's Supreme Commander, Joseph Wan, had personally come.

This felt as if the Cataclysmic Front was going to fight the Fei family to death.

What they didn't expect was that Joseph, this time, was really not martial,

Not only wanted to deal with their bodyguards,

But even let out the word that even their families would not be spared,

Which completely disintegrated all their fighting spirit!

When Dawson heard this, he was also trembling with fear, he said in a panic:

"Cataclysmic Front? When did we offend the Cataclysmic Front?!"

Adam said with a face full of panic:

“Dad …… could the Cataclysmic Front be hired by grandpa?!”

“How is it possible!” Dawson shook his head: “First of all, not to mention that this old thing has no money,”

“Even if he has money, it is impossible to hire this Joseph, even if it is a big customer,”

“But also the rest of the Cataclysmic Front to accept the employment,

Joseph has long stopped personally working for others ……”

Adam panicked to death, asked: “According to you,”

“Is it that we have offended the Cataclysmic Front somewhere?

Dawson said with a trembling voice: “I’m not sure ……”

Adam asked, “Dad, should we go to the emergency shelter?”

“In case Joseph brings his people in, we can’t even run away!”

Dawson said with a bitter face, “What is the point of hiding in the emergency shelter?”

“If Joseph leads people to block the top, then we will become a rat in a hole?”

“Are we going to stay there until our supplies run out and we finally die of thirst and hunger?”

When Adam heard this, he fell into deep despair.

At this time, someone shouted, “Oh no! People from the Cataclysmic Front are coming in!”

Adam, who had recovered a little, rolled and crawled towards the window,

But fortunately, his wife and housekeeper came forward and helped him to hold him.

At this time, Adam, who stood up, also saw the situation outside from the window.

A middle-aged man in a black suit, with a group of people dressed in the same way as him,

Aggressively surrounded from all sides.

This villa building, which covered the largest area, was the center of the entire Fei family,

And the fact that Joseph could bring people here was proof that the people outside had already been subdued by his men.

The bodyguards of the Fei family are all top special forces,

But in front of the martial arts experts, they are not much different from a three-year-old child.

Therefore, these martial arts experts can silently neutralize all these bodyguards.

The reason why he did not directly touch in to put Dawson under control was entirely Charlie’s personal preference.

Compared to having Joseph appear directly next to Dawson and give him a surprise,

He preferred this kind of play method of forcing the other party into a desperate situation little by little.

In other words, to make a move on Dawson directly, the process was too short and uninteresting,

So this step-by-step approach was a more delicate way to play.

At this time, the bodyguards inside the villa, are already scared and do not know what to do.

Although Joseph and others were exposed to their shooting range,

But at this time, no one dared to fight with the Cataclysmic Front for the sake of the Fei family.

Chapter 4408

The reason for this was the shout from Joseph just now.

Charlie had long guessed that Dawson would definitely stimulate his bodyguards to resist through heavy rewards.

Therefore, he explained in advance to Joseph that the bodyguards of the Fei family must be given fierce medicine!

In his opinion, all bodyguards sell their lives for their employers, just to make money.

And the money they earn is either for their own enjoyment or use,

Or to keep their families clothed and fed.

If they were to be deterred by their own lives,

They would probably go out of their way to give their families a huge pension.

If that were the case, it would inspire their fighting spirit instead.

Although what Cataclysmic Front has brought this time to New York, are the topline experts,

To pay the family's bodyguards is absolutely easy, but Charlie still hopes, that they would not fight and give up easily.

Therefore, he directly asked Joseph to pose as a serial sitter,

Just to make these bodyguards understand that even if they donate their lives for the Fei family today,

They still won't be able to give their family members a worry-free life for the rest of their lives.

On the contrary, it will also bring his family members, leading to the disaster of killing themselves.

In this way, the bodyguards naturally lost the courage to fight to the death.

Moreover, the deterrent power of the Cataclysmic Front naturally goes without saying,

Not to mention these bodyguards, even the Fei family, absolutely do not dare to oppose the Cataclysmic Front.

Therefore, at this time, the bodyguards had already given up the idea of resistance.

And at this time, Joseph gradually approached and stood just less than fifty meters,

Away from the main gate of the main villa of the Fei family manor.

He looked up at the magnificent, massive villa, the corners of his mouth wiped a cold smile and he said aloud:

"All bodyguards with guns listen up, I give you a minute, after a minute,"

"All bodyguards who do not come out to surrender will be killed!"

With that, he looked at his wristwatch and said in a cold voice, "Start the clock!"

Those bodyguards who were already in a state of confusion heard these words,

And almost without thinking, they raised their weapons with both hands,

And ran out of the villa to surrender to the Cataclysmic Front.

And a part of the bodyguards who had already come to the hall also left the hall quickly,

And flew downstairs to surrender without a second thought.

After all, no one wanted to be the enemy of the Cataclysmic Front.

When the Fei family saw that all the bodyguards had run away,

Their hearts were even more desperate, and they all looked at Dawson,

Hoping that he, the family head, could save the day.

Although Dawson had already panicked into a dog, but he also understood in his heart that,

Since the Cataclysmic Front was coming aggressively, he could not escape even if he wanted to,

So he could force himself to pretend to be calm and said,

“You guys don’t need to panic first! In this situation, it is useless to panic!”

Adam said with a crying face: “Dad, with them downstairs, how can we stay calm ah ……”

“Or go upstairs to take the helicopter to withdraw first!”

“Withdraw? Dawson raised his eyebrows and scolded: “I am the head of the Fei family,”

“Where do you want me to withdraw now?! If I withdraw,”

“Wouldn’t it mean handing over the Fei family to your grandfather?!”

Adam blurted out, “Dad …… it’s important to stay alive now!”

Dawson’s face was pale, and he didn’t know what to do for a while.

Just at this time, Joseph said in a loud voice downstairs,

“Who is the head of the Fei family? The one who is in charge comes to meet me on the first floor!”

After saying that, he stepped into the Fei family villa and sat down on the sofa in the hall on the first floor.

Dawson’s mind kept flying and opened his mouth, “If that Joseph really wanted our lives,”

“We might have been killed by him silently when the power went out just now,”

“Since he is now coming downstairs openly and asking me to go down to meet him, he must want to talk to us about the terms.”

Chapter 4409

Dawson knew very well that it was a blessing, not a curse,

But a curse that could not be avoided, right now there was no other solution,

Then to go face Joseph and try to meet his demands.

So, in his heart, he also gave up, thinking that he would spend a lot of money to buy peace,

As long as he could take care of Joseph, he was still the head of the Fei family!

Thinking of this, he said to his second and third sons by his side,

“You guys help me up, I want to go down to see Joseph!”

The Fei family had no other choice but to follow Dawson down the stairs by elevator to the first-floor lobby.

The few remaining martial arts experts of the Fei family could only silently follow behind them, not daring to move.

They knew very well that after Karl left, the strongest of them, Parker,

Had already spent the afternoon kneeling in the restaurant and under such circumstances,

How could several of them be the opponents of the Cataclysmic Front?

It’s just that, just now Joseph only told the bodyguards with guns to go out and surrender,

Didn’t say that they, the martial arts experts, should also go out,

So the only thing they can do now is to play along.

And when the Fei family arrived downstairs, they realized that only Joseph was sitting alone.

Dawson was assisted to the front of Joseph, bowed respectfully, and said with some apprehension:

“Master Wan …… I am Dawson, the head of the Fei family …… do not know…”

“I don’t know what has angered and offended Master Wan,”

“That has caused you to come to the door to give us a punishment ……”

Joseph glanced at him and sneered, “It seems that you, the Fei family head,”

“Do not have any self-awareness, of what your Fei family has done to harm heaven and earth,”

“Do you not have a number in your own heart?”

Dawson said in a panic: “Master Wan …… I …… I really do not understand what you mean,”

“Although I am not a perfect man, but I have never done anything harmful to heaven and reason Things ……”

He suddenly remembered something and hurriedly explained:

“By the way, Master Wan …… there were some minor problems with the alternation of power within our Fei family before,”

“But I personally think that those are the family affairs of our Fei family,”

“Even if there are some inappropriate places in it, but it is far from harming God, right?”

At this Joseph spoke, “Before I came here, my boss explained to me that I would give you a chance to repent yourself,”

“And if you could tell us all your sins, he would give you some leniency when he comes. So speak what’s wrong with you?”

Dawson was horrified, he did not expect that Joseph, who was the master of the Cataclysmic Front, had a boss.

Then who would be the boss of Joseph?

As he was thinking, the roar of a helicopter suddenly came from outside.

A heavy helicopter slowly landed on the lawn outside.

The hatch opened, and Charlie jumped out of the plane alone and stepped into the first-floor hall.

The moment he just saw Charlie, Dawson’s whole person was struck by lightning.

“Surprisingly …… surprisingly it’s him?!”

Dawson had never dreamed that the boss that Joseph,

The Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front was talking about would be this guy named Wade!

The other Fei family members were also dumbfounded, especially Adam, who was so scared that his legs went weak.

He couldn’t help but recall the scene of his first meeting with Charlie.

At that time, he still thought that this man was just a jumping clown.

But unexpectedly, he was the mastermind behind all this!

Joseph just stood up from the sofa at this moment and respectfully said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie nodded slightly in greeting, then looked at the shocked Dawson and said in a cold voice:

“What? Are you surprised to see me?”

Dawson hurriedly said respectfully, “Mr. Wade …… before it was my blind eyes and stupid me did not recognize the pearl,”

“Repeatedly offended you, but please can you see my old age, give me a chance to change …… ”

Chapter 4410

Charlie laughed: “Oh? Want to reform, then you know where you are wrong?”

“This ……” Dawson arched his hand and said: “My mistake is that I should not see the leaf blind,”

“Do not see the mountain, neglected you Mr. Wade …… please forgive me! I am just a little man!”

Charlie said in a cold voice: “Dawson, you have at least five sins,”

“arrogance is only one of them, the other four, do you know?”

Dawson said fearfully: “Mr. Wade …… under the …… I am a person, down-to-earth working man,”

“Because of the high position, indeed some arrogance is there, but what are the other sins……”

Charlie coldly said: “You think highly of yourself, no one is enough in your eyes, this is arrogance!”

Dawson hurriedly nodded his head like garlic and said, “Yes, yes, yes …… Mr. Wade, you are right!”

Charlie raised the volume a few points and said in a stern voice:

“You seek power and profit, unscrupulous, this is greed!”

Once Charlie’s words came out, Dawson’s heart suddenly thumped,

He did not expect that Charlie would mention his own power and profit-seeking,

His heart could not help but think:

“Could it be that this Charlie …… came to my door because I took my father’s family head’s position?!”

Just when he was panicking in his heart, Charlie continued,

“You are disloyal as a minister, below offending your superiors!”

“As a son, you forced down your biological father, this is unfilial!”

By the time Charlie said this, Dawson had already turned pale.

At this moment, he was already sure in his heart that Charlie must have come for his father,

And this is to settle accounts with him after the autumn ……

And at this moment, Charlie looked at him and asked coldly:

“Dawson Fei, I tell you the truth, I came to the United States this time,”

“Not for your four sins, but for your fifth sin!”

“I’ll give you one last chance, do you know what your fifth sin is?”

Dawson’s heart panicked, subconsciously shook his head and said:

“Wade …… Mr. Wade …… you just said that the three sins, I admit ……”

“Not to hide as you say I do not dare to deny, but in addition to this matter,”

“I really have not done anything to harm the gods ……”

Charlie sternly scolded: “Your grandson Randal repeatedly committed heinous crimes!”

“You as a grandfather did not even notice, did not stop him,”

“This is the ancient saying of the fault of not teaching!”

“Randal?” Dawson’s heart thumped, never dreamed that the real highlight was related to his grandson ……

At this moment his brain could not help but speed up, secretly thinking:

“This surnamed Wade at noon admitted to the kidnapping of Randal,”

“So that this idiot must have angered him because of certain things,”

“To me also brought such a big disaster …… could not be because Randal plotted against that Sara?”

Thinking of this, Dawson hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade …… about that grandson ……”

“Since childhood is indeed some naughty, maybe sometimes will do some out of the ordinary things… …”

Speaking here, Dawson sighed and continued, “After he was kidnapped,”

“We had also analyzed the reason why he was kidnapped and also guessed that it was probably,”

“Because he had evil thoughts about that Miss Gu, thus angering you, Mr. Wade ……”

“However, you cut off his ear without mercy, I believe that he has already paid for his stupid idea,”

“And I also believe that he must have suffered a lot in the past two days under you ……”

“So …… so why do you need to hold on to him because of an attempt on his part ……”

“And not let him go …… if you are willing to let him back,”

“I am willing to take out ten billion dollars as compensation to Miss Gu ……”

Hearing this, Charlie sneered and said, “I hear you,”

“What you mean in these words is nothing but that he did not do any substantial harm to Miss Gu,”

“You think he is not guilty to death, right?”

Dawson nodded: “I …… do feel that …… even if we are angry,”

“We should always give young people a chance to reform… …”

Charlie’s expression gradually turned cold and he sternly asked:

“I ask you if I give him a chance, what about those innocent girls who were killed by your grandson?”

“Don’t they deserve someone to do them justice?!”

Chapter 4411

Charlie's words made Dawson and Adam's faces pale.

They have long vaguely guessed that Randal is likely to run into a big trouble,

But their knowledge is limited, in a short time they did not find out,

What did Randal do that actually made the gods outraged?

And listening to Charlie's angry rebuke, it seems that Randal still has a lot of life cases on his hands,

Which instantly made the two people terrified.

Dawson hurriedly spoke: "Mr. Wade …… Randal's affairs, I really know very little,"

"The things you say, I have never heard of …… And …… And ……"

Dawson said, subconsciously glanced at his son Adam beside him, torn for a moment,

Then decide to pour the pot, said seriously: "And …… This Randal grew up not under my discipline,"

"I have not been much involved in his growth and training, it is my son Adam's education and training ……"

Adam heard these words, his scared body shivered, he was dreaming,

The old man is still remembering the noon meal revenge,

Until now he did not forget to dump the pot on him.

So, he could only say with trepidation: “Mr. Wade, I’m not going to lie to you,”

“I’ve been lacking sufficient concern for Randal’s growth, the boy grew up in an aristocratic school,”

“And has been boarding at school since he was 12 or 13 years old,”

“He has rarely come home, and his mother has always been arrogant towards him, lacking discipline ……”

Wife of Adam also panicked at this point and said offhandedly,

“Adam! At this time you still want to drag me down with you?”

Adam hurriedly said, “No, no, I didn’t mean that, what I meant was ……”

“We both …… We are really negligent in disciplining our children ……”

Charlie saw this family dumping the burden on each other, sneered:

“Since your family generations like to shirk responsibility,”

“Then I will find another person over,”

“To see if he is also like you guys and have no responsibility!”

After saying that, he looked at Joseph and spoke, “Joseph, bring the person in.”

“As you command!” Joseph turned around and went out,

And soon, he came with three people in stride.

When the Fei family saw the three people,

Each of their expressions was extremely shocked.

Especially Dawson, his legs were weak and trembling in fear,

As if he was a mouse that had seen a cat.

These three people were Douglas, the old man of the Fei family,

Stella, the eldest lady of the Fei family,

nd Karl Yuan, the personal bodyguard of the old man!

Although Douglas had been sitting in the helicopter,

His mood had already been a bit excited to press on.

He finally realized why he and his granddaughter had been called back to New York urgently from the Indian Ocean.

It turned out that it was his own son and grandson,

Who had caused big trouble and offended Charlie here!

And this is simply a heavenly opportunity for him.

Previously, he thought that he had no chance to turn over a new leaf in his life,

And he had no chance to get revenge for being driven out of office,

By his own son and landed in a foreign country.

Therefore, at this moment, his heart was incomparably excited.

And when he saw Dawson, his excitement was replaced by monstrous anger!

He stared at Dawson with his eyes firmly fixed on him and angrily rebuked out of his mouth,

“You beast! I have given you life and let you enjoy all the glory and wealth in your life!”

“How dare you usurp my power and want my life!”

Dawson was shivering with fear and stammered, “Dad …… Dad, you misunderstood Dad ……”

“I don’t want to usurp your power, nor do I want your life,”

“I just want the Fei family to develop steadily, you had to spend 200 billion dollars on medicine at once,”

“This was really a huge burden for the Fei family ……”

Chapter 4412

“Burden?!” Douglas pointed at him angrily and questioned,

“The whole Fei family is what it is because of me,”

“And the assets of the Fei family, I earned them all!”

“Now that I’m old, I need to spend some of my earned money to renew my life,”

“And you, as a son, are not happy about it?”

Dawson explained in a panic: “Dad …… I’m not unhappy …… I just ……”

“I just don’t want you to be cheated …… You said you wanted to buy some kind of rejuvenation pills,”

“That stuff sounds like a scam, how can it be worth so much money ……”

“You idiot sgum!” Douglas gritted his teeth and cursed,

“Dawson, do you know who the owner of the Rejuvenation Pill is? It’s Mr. Wade!”

When Dawson heard this, he was scared out of his wits!

Never thought that the Rejuvenation Pill would be Charlie’s!

Wasn’t this the same as scolding Charlie?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly knelt down on the ground and slapped himself while saying to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, I’m sorry, I didn’t know that the Rejuvenation Pill was yours ……”

“If I had known it was yours, I would have let my father pay for it without saying a word ……”

Charlie looked at him with cold eyes: “Don’t talk, keep smoking!”

Dawson how dare continue his nonsense can only keep slapping himself.

The side of the Douglas sneered, secretly thinking:

“This ba5tard unfilial son this time offended Charlie too much,”

“So it seems, the Fei family is getting back to my hands!”

By this time, Dawson had already swollen his cheeks, blackened and purple,

But Charlie still had no intention to let him stop, he could only look at Douglas, begging:

“Dad …… You plead with Mr. Wade, Dad ……”

Douglas saw his son in such a state, not only did not have half a heartache,

But instead, the anger and hatred in his heart surged to the extreme,

He pointed at Dawson and said in a cold voice:

“You still have the face to call me dad? I tell you, Dawson,”

“After this matter, you and I are not related anymore!”

Charlie said coldly at this time: “Old man, don’t rush to say harsh words first,”

“Your Fei family’s children and grandchildren, one by one have gotten vile and nasty,”

“You as the old man, also have the sin of not teaching!”

Douglas was stunned by Charlie’s tone and asked respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, I don’t know where these ba5tards of my family have offended you,”

“Please explain! I will definitely deal with it impartially and never condone it!”

Stella, who has not spoken, heard this, the deep inside could not help but sigh:

“Grandpa ah …… You are too eager to behave ……”

“Mr. Wade has not yet asked you to become the head of the Fei family again,”

“You are now in front of Mr. Wade, playing this kind of word games,”

“It will certainly not have a positive effect ……”

As expected by Stella, Charlie heard this, frowned, and asked Douglas back,

“You handle it impartially? Did I say to give you this right?”

“Don’t forget, you are no longer the head of the Fei family!”

After saying that, Charlie raised his finger and pointed at Dawson, and said indifferently,

“You should know that the current head of the Fei family is him!”

Douglas’s heart stuttered.

He originally thought that Charlie would definitely help him restore the Fei family’s headship for him today,

But he did not expect that he would accidentally turn a coincidence into a botch,

And instead, he had lifted a stone and smashed his own feet.

So, he hurriedly said with fear and trepidation,

“Mr. Wade, you are right, I have been abrupt.”

After that, he hurriedly added: “Mr. Wade, if the son or a grandson of the Fei family has done something wrong,”

“Or has offended you, you can punish him! If my son made a mistake,”

“I, as a father, am guilty of not teaching, if my grandson made a mistake, his father and I, as a grandfather,”

“Are guilty of not teaching, the entire Fei family, anyone who did something wrong,”

“I have an unshirkable responsibility! I am willing to accept all your punishment!”

Chapter 4413

Hearing this, Charlie nodded in satisfaction and spoke,

“Good! Since you said so, then I will show you something, and after you finish reading it,”

“I would like to hear your advice and see how you plan to handle it!”

At this moment, Douglas hurriedly bowed and bowed with both hands closed and said,

“Mr. Wade has orders, I dare not disobey!”

Charlie took out his phone, unlocked the screen, and opened one of the video albums,

Which were all videos related to Randal and downloaded in advance.

Then, he threw the phone to Douglas and said in a cold voice:

“You can click on it and see for yourself!”

After that, he pointed to the children and grandchildren of the Fei family behind him and said in a cold voice:

“All those who are over eighteen years old, come forward and watch together;”

“Those who are under eighteen years old, evade immediately!”

Douglas agreed, and most of the children and grandchildren of the Fei family also hurriedly gathered around,

They are now also eager to know what led this man Charlie to invade the Fei family after all.

Although those under 18 years old also want to find out,

But at this time dare not come forward, can only honestly retreat to the end of the hall.

On the phone, each video is just a thumbnail the size of a fingernail,

Plus there is a play button in the middle, so they can not see what these videos are all about.

Douglas then did not think much about it, directly clicked on the first video.

The moment the video popped up, immediately from the phone came a girl screaming like in crazy pain,

In addition to the sound of Randal's perverted laughter.

Fei family saw the video on the phone, one by one, the face out of shock got pale,

A few young people can not even control dry vomiting up.

Douglas is also scared out of his mind at this time, the phone, he almost failed to hold,

Stella immediately turned her face away, her eyes also instantly became red.

Dawson, Adam, as well as a group of middle-aged,

And elderly members of the Fei family, each of them were terrified.

Dawson's wife, also Randal's grandmother, only looked for a few seconds,

Immediately fell down with weak legs, thanks to the daughter to who gave a helping,

Otherwise she could have fell back, her head hitting the ground.

Adam's wife, that is, Randal's mother, only looked for a while to cover her eyes and cried:

"This …… This is not true …… That person is not Randal ……"

"Randal could not have done such a devilish thing ……"

Adam also broke down, and while shedding tears, he muttered,

"Why …… This is why …… Why did this son of a b!tch do such a tragic and inhumane thing ……"

Dawson's blood pressure spiked wildly and he mumbled, "Ba5tard …… What a beast ……"

After saying that, no longer dare to continue watching, can only turn his faces to the side.

The video ran on the screen for less than thirty seconds,

These middle-aged people also turned their faces away from watching.

Douglas has been staring at the phone screen,

Only to feel the heartbeat speed all the way wildly, shocked the entire chest cavity followed by pain.

Less than a minute, he could not hold on any longer,

Could only lock the phone screen, choked:

“Mr. Wade …… I really can’t look at it anymore ……”

Charlie said in a cold voice: “There are many more videos like this,”

“At least dozens of them, each with a different girl as the victim.”

Douglas muttered under his breath, “Family misfortune! Family misfortune!”

“Mr. Wade, I really didn’t expect that such a sgum would come out of my Fei family!”

“What an outrage to the gods and the people!”

Charlie looked at him and gave a cold laugh, then turned to Dawson and asked indifferently,

“Come, the current Fei family head, tell me, as the family head, how do you plan to handle this matter?”

Dawson was a little hesitant all of a sudden.

He didn’t know what to say.

If he goes heavily, that this sgum should be broken into pieces,

It was his own grandson after all, how could he do such things?

Chapter 4414

But if he goes light, and this beast's actions do not match,

Then Charlie will certainly blame them again ……

And he did not dare to say that all this to the law to get a fair trial,

A fair trial although certainly to protect Randal's dog's life,

But along with it, is bound to be all his doings completely exposed.

At that time, the Fei family's reputation is bound to fall,

Becoming the object of everyone's shouting in the whole country

Therefore, for Dawson, no matter how to choose, there is an unbearable price ……

Charlie saw him hesitate and said in a cold voice: "Since you can't say it, then don't say it."

Then, he looked at Douglas and coldly asked, "You are the last Fei family head,"

"Also considered experienced, I ask you, do you think this matter, how should be disposed of?"

Douglas was also in a dilemma at this time.

He and Dawson's thoughts were basically the same.

Randal could not be killed, nor could he be forgiven lightly, and at the same time, he could not make it public.

For the reputation of the Fei family, he valued it more than anyone else,

After all, this family is his single-handedly raised, he gave all his heart and soul.

So, after thinking about it, he could only say:

“Mr. Wade, such a beast came out of my Fei family,”

“It is indeed the family’s misfortune ……”

“I would like to take out ten billion dollars to compensate the families of all the victims,”

“As for that beast, I will let Master Yuan personally break his legs and hands,”

“And lock him up at home for the rest of his life, so that he can be raised as a dog,”

“So that he can never leave the Fei family half a step in his life ……”

Charlie sneered: “What, you still want to keep him alive?”

When Douglas saw Charlie’s playful face, his heart suddenly panicked!

He suddenly realized that he had made an extremely serious mistake.

He couldn’t help but sigh inwardly with remorse, “I’m really stupid ……”

“The fact that Charlie made such a fuss over Randal is proof enough that,”

“He will never let Randal have a chance to live,”

“He will definitely kill him and eliminate the harm for the people,”

“But I actually wanted to save that beast’s life just now, how stupid!”

“Charlie just deliberately asked me how to dispose it of,”

“It is certainly to give me a chance, to see how I state,”

“But my answer just now, must have made him extremely dissatisfied ……”

Thinking of this, he suddenly panicked inside, and immediately said:

“Mr. Wade, I have carefully considered, Randal this beast has done too much evil, heaven forbid!”

“If he does not die, sorry for those innocent girls who died in his hands!”

“Therefore, I think that he should be allowed to die to thank for his crime!”

When Douglas said this, Adam immediately became anxious and yelled,

“What are you talking about, you old man? Randal is your great-grandson!”

“And is the eldest son of your eldest graandson in lineage!”

“When you die in the future, he will be the one to beat the streamers for you!”

“How dare you ask him to die as an atonement for his sins… What are your intentions?”

Naturally, Adam was most concerned about Randal’s life and death,

Because that was his son after all. Hearing these words from Elder Fei,

He was so irritated in his heart that he had already lost his senses.

But his father, Dawson, did not think so.

Dawson also figured out Charlie's intention in doing so.

He knew that Charlie would not let go of Randal, had already made up his mind to kill him,

The reason why he asked the Fei family, is only to kill to kill the heart!

At this time, the safety of the Fei family is in question,

If still want to protect Randal, it is too naive!

So, he hurriedly and respectfully said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, I think ....."

"You don't need to think!" Charlie did not wait for him to finish,

Directly interrupted him and said in a cold voice:

"One person has a chance to express his opinion, and your opinion has already been expressed."

After saying that, he looked at Stella and asked indifferently, "Miss Fei, what do you think?"

Chapter 4415

“Me?”

How could Stella expect that Charlie would let her express her opinion at such a time?

She was very clear about her position in the Fei family,

Not to mention that she was no match for Dawson and Adam, even Randal was no match for her.

Don’t look at her grandfather’s favor, but when it comes to seniority,

She can only silently stand back and retreat.

Moreover, she was here tonight and did not see her parents,

From which she could also guess that her eldest uncle might have expelled her parents,

Long ago from the Fei family, and at such a time, she would have even less courage here.

Charlie saw that she was a little weak, so he said:

“Miss Fei, if you have ideas, just say, say it and do not be afraid to offend people,”

“I will give you a chance to make a decision!”

Stella pursed her lips, and her heart suddenly became a lot more solid.

With Charlie to make her decision, she immediately plucked up courage and said aloud:

“Mr. Wade, I think the best solution now, on the one hand, is to make Randal pay for what he has done!”

When Adam and his wife heard this, they exploded, and his wife pointed at her and cursed angrily,

“Stella, you heartless little cousin, our Randal is your nephew, you can’t bear to let him die?”

Adam also gritted his teeth and cursed, “Stella, Stella, you really have a snake’s heart!”

“Do you think that since we drove your parents away,”

“You are looking for this opportunity to take personal revenge?”

Charlie frowned slightly at this time, and said to Joseph:

“Joseph, these two people chattering is very annoying, slap your mouth!”

Without saying a word, Joseph quickly stepped forward and slapped Adam, and sent him flying backward,

Followed by a slap on his wife’s face, directly spinning her around several times and fainting on the spot.

At this time, Charlie looked at Stella and said, “You continue.”

Stella nodded and continued, “On the other hand,”

“We should immediately make what he did public, we must not conceal it for him!”

When Stella said this, everyone was dumbfounded!

Dawson was shocked, and Douglas was even more shocked!

They all knew very well that if this matter was made public,

It would be a crushing blow to the entire Fei family.

This could become the biggest scandal of the century, not anything less.

Therefore, both of them stared at Stella with extremely incredible eyes,

Wondering why she would come up with such a solution that would push the entire Fei family into the abyss.

However, neither Dawson nor Douglas dared to open their mouths to refute Stella's words at this time,

And they could only look at Charlie with trepidation, wondering how he would react.

Charlie opened his mouth at this time and looked at Douglas, coldly saying,

"Elder Fei, now you know the gap between you and Miss Fei, right?"

When Douglas heard this, his heart was dead.

He thought that Stella was deliberately playing a strong hand to break his wrist as a way to get Charlie's goodwill.

He even felt that she probably wanted to take this opportunity to take over the position of the Fei family's head.

This made him feel a little angrier at her in his heart all of a sudden.

Originally, he still wanted to take this opportunity to regain the power,

But did not expect that his most trusted granddaughter, at this time, jumped out to copy his bottom!

He couldn’t help but look at Stella, his eyes were full of anger and questioning.

The first time Stella saw her grandfather looking at herself with such a look,

Chapter 4416

She was first shocked, and then she understood the reason for her grandfather's look.

"It seems that …… grandfather must have misunderstood me ……"

"The first time I saw this, I was shocked and then I understood the reason for this look."

"To exchange forgiveness for the people ……"

Adam, who had been slapped by Joseph, shouted,

"If we want to make it public, then we should hand over Randal to the judiciary,"

"And let the federal court try him for his crimes!"

Dawson also came back to his senses and blurted out, "That's right! Stella! Your heart is really poisonous!"

"Not only do you want my grandson's life, you want to drag the Fei family into the abyss!"

"If it's as public as you say, why do you want my grandson, to pay for his life?"

"If we hand him over to the law, he will be sentenced to life imprisonment without parole!"

Stella questioned, "Have you not thought about why Mr. Wade didn't just hand over the videos,"

"To the police if this plan was really feasible?"

“Why did he make the extra effort to come to the Fei family and let us talk about the solution ourselves?”

The crowd was stunned by her question.

Especially Douglas, the whole person was instantly enlightened.

Stella’s words made him finally realize the crux of the problem.

He couldn’t help but sigh in his heart, “Why didn’t I think of this layer ……”

“This Charlie namely came to the door, he is definitely not satisfied with the unusual means to solve the problem ……”

“This kind of time, if still thinking of relying on the judicial system to save Randal this beast’s dog life,”

“Can only say that the rest of us, have not thought about the key to this matter!”

“Charlie that can come to the door, it means he must be planning to use his means to solve this matter,”

“And with his style of action, whether it is Randal’s life or the reputation of the Fei family,”

“It is impossible to save! He asked everyone to express their views, and it’s just a test!”

“Randal committed such a great sin, how can it satisfy Charlie just by paying for his life?”

“It is ridiculous that I just thought of using money to suppress everything,”

“Which in itself a provocation to Charlie, how could he allow ……”

Thinking of this, he could not help but look at Stella, thinking in his heart,

“It seems that it is her who sees things more clearly ……”

Stella continued: “Gentlemen …… this matter, although the direct fault is Randal alone,”

“But you have not thought, why he can commit so many inhumane crimes, but still get away with it?”

“Relying on, not on the Fei family’s powerful resources, funds, contacts for him to do the backing?”

“Otherwise, if he was just an ordinary person, by his own ability,”

“He would have no chance to do so much evil!”

“Maybe even long ago he would have been revealed or arrested for things!”

“It was the Fei family’s strength and aura that helped him cover up the evil in his body,”

“Which allowed him to commit felonies time and time again while getting away with it!”

“So, from this point of view, the Fei family has an unshirkable responsibility for this!”

“Each and every one of us in the Fei family also has an unshirkable responsibility!”

“That’s why, at this moment, what we really need to do is to face up to our mistakes!”

“And take the initiative to disclose all of this to all the people!”

“Moreover, we have to sincerely apologize and actively compensate!”

“If we can get the public to understand us, we are lucky;”

“If the public is not willing to understand, we can only bear all the consequences ourselves!”

Chapter 4417

Stella's words made each and every member of the Fei family ashamed beyond measure.

These words made them truly realize that they were not innocent, and neither was the Fei family!

They had previously thought of sacrificing Randal alone to save the reputation of the entire family,

Which was equivalent to shirking their responsibilities in front of Charlie.

Dawson was the first to come back to his senses at this time,

He looked at Charlie and said in horror,

"Mr. Wade …… the reason why you pushed the kidnapping of Randal into a global attention hotspot, is ……"

"It is just to make the remainder of the Fei family a defeat?!"

Charlie sneered and spoke, "I just want to make Randal, as well as the Fei family,"

"Pay the price of coping for this matter!"

"Randal has done so many heartless things, these things, deserve to be completely exposed."

After saying that, Charlie looked at Stella and said with satisfaction,

"Miss Fei, so many people and so many mouths in the Fei family,"

"Only you are the only one who spoke a solution that is truly sincere,"

“What others are thinking in their heads is just how to suppress the matter,”

“And frankly speaking, they just want to shirk their responsibilities.”

Then, he looked around for a long time, staring at the Fei family members, said in a cold voice:

“From the bottom of your bones, you do not have a guilty heart about this matter!”

How dare you want to rely on money to solve it? I ask you, is money all-powerful?”

None of the Fei family members dared to respond at this moment.

Charlie looked at Douglas and asked in a cold voice,

“Elder Fei, if I remember correctly, you are already over ninety years old this year, right?”

Douglas hastily replied with fear and trepidation,

“Yes Mr. Wade, I am ninety-six this year ……”

Charlie nodded and looked at him and asked,

“Ninety-six is already a long life, but you still want to buy the Rejuvenation Pill at such an old age,”

“So you still haven’t lived long enough, right?”

Douglas said awkwardly, “Yes …… you are right …… who does not want to live a long life ……”

“I also really feel that I have not lived long enough ……”

Charlie asked him rhetorically, “Then let me ask you, since you, an old man who is almost 100 years old,”

“Have not lived long enough, then do you think those girls who were killed by Randal,”

“Who were in their teens and twenties, have they lived long enough?”

Douglas did not expect that Charlie had actually returned to the topic of those innocent girls,

At this point, he could only stiffen his head and sweat,

“They …… they certainly did not live long enough ……”

Charlie’s voice raised a few points, and he coldly questioned:

“Then since they did not live enough, you pay the money to bring them back from the dead?”

Douglas could only say incomparably embarrassed: “Mr. Wade …… more money can not bring people back to life, but ……”

“If the compensation is enough money, it will definitely give their families a satisfactory solution,”

“And can make their family clothed and fed for life ……”

Charlie snorted and nodded, “Yes, you’re right! This is the inherent thinking of you rich people,”

“Killing a person on a whim, or accidentally running over a person,”

“Or killing a person by inadvertent mistake,”

“In the eyes of you rich people, it can all be solved with money.”

“Even you can use an excessive, huge amount of money so that the families of the victims,”

“Not only do not hate you in their hearts but also can not help but appreciate you,”

“Even if they go to court, they will also show their understanding of you in front of the judge ……”

Chapter 4418

Speaking here, Charlie emotionally got excited all of a sudden and loudly questioned:

“But! Even if you can use the money to make the victims’ families thankful to you,”

“Those victims who died in your hands, it is no longer possible to come back from the dead!”

“They can no longer feel the beauty of the world and live the rest of their lives in a natural way!”

“So, who told you that if you give a sum of money and compensate the families of the victims,”

“The matter will be solved perfectly? Who gave you this blind confidence?”

Douglas was dumbfounded, and fine beads of sweat had covered his entire forehead by now.

He knew that his reaction just now had inadvertently touched Charlie’s scales of rebellion.

So, he hurriedly said respectfully and incomparably, “Sorry Mr. Wade, it was my poor consideration ……”

Charlie looked at him and said slightly mockingly,

“Old man, your son’s usurpation of your power is not his fault alone,”

“Your selfish and self-interested character accounts for at least half of it.”

Douglas cold sweat but did not dare to wipe, could only humbly bow and said,

“Mr. Wade is right in his criticism ……” Charlie said coldly:

“Later I will make all the videos public, at that time, the Fei family had better hold a press conference first,”

“And sincerely apologize to the world, if you handle it well, then I can no longer pursue it after that,”

“But if you do not handle it well, I will definitely kill the head of your Fei family first,”

“And then let the next head continue to handle it.”

“If the next family head does not satisfy me, I will kill him and find the next one,”

“This will continue until this matter is properly resolved!”

When the Fei family heard these words, they all shuddered.

And Charlie didn’t pay any more attention to them at this time,

But turned to Joseph and said, “Joseph, bring the people here.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade!” Joseph immediately took out his cell phone and issued an order to his men.

A few minutes later a helicopter landed directly outside the door of the first-floor hall.

A few soldiers from Front escorted Randal, who was wearing only a pair of pants, and Jesse in.

At this moment, the two people had already been tortured to the point of being unrecognizable.

The ears were gone, the body was covered with bruises,

And the spirit was incomparably decrepit, almost half of their lives had been lost.

Randal was escorted in, as soon as he saw Adam and Dawson,

He immediately howled and cried: “Dad, grandfather, save me ah …… I’m being tortured to death ……”

Before being beaten to the ground Adam looked at his son’s this miserable state,

In the heart, it is naturally an unconscious surge of heartache.

He subconsciously opened his mouth and called out, “Randal …… my son ……”

The words just fell, from the side Dawson slapped him in the face and angrily cursed:

“Ba5tard thing! Still call this beast a son?!”

Adam instantly had a jolt, his expression became frightened and afraid.

Randal looked at Dawson and said with a shocked face,

“Grandpa …… you don’t recognize me anymore Grandpa ……”

Dawson roared in anger: “Shut the fcuk up! I do not have a grandson like you!”

“You beastly thing! You have disgraced the entire Fei family!”

Randal was violently shocked, looked at Charlie, and then at Dawson, muttered,

“Grandpa …… you …… you know all about it?!”

Dawson gritted his teeth and cursed, “How did my Fei family produce such a sgum like you!”

Randal panicked, and saw that Douglas was also here,

And did not care about the shock, and hurriedly cried,

“Grandpa …… please help me …… I’m really being tortured to death by them… …please ……”

Douglas was even more furious, pointing at his nose and cursing,

“Son of a b!tch, you even don’t deserve to die!”

Randal this time completely panicked, he did not expect that the formerly doting relatives of his own,

Now so indifferent to him, if they are not willing to save him, then will not he only have only one way to die!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly turned around and kneeled down in front of Charlie with a poof,

Crying and saying, “Mr. Wade …… I know I’m wrong ……”

“I really know I’m wrong… …Please spare me this time Mr. Wade ……”

Charlie ignored him and instead extended his hand to Joseph.

Joseph understands, immediately from the back waist of a soldier pulled out a pistol,

Handed it respectfully handed to Charlie.

Charlie took the gun, put the muzzle against Randal's head, looked at Adam,

And questioned in a loud voice: "Adam, today I kill your son to remove the harm for the people,"

"And do justice for heaven! Are you convinced about this act being right?"

Chapter 4419

Charlie's words sounded like thunder to every member of the Fei family, deafening them!

Everyone could see that Charlie's face was full of solemnity,

Not at all in a test, much less a joke!

Adam's face was pale and full of tears.

He knew very well that no matter what he said,

It would be impossible to save his son's life.

If he says the wrong thing now, then when his son dies,

His fate will also be too pathetic.

So, he could only touch his head down, not daring to look at Charlie, not to mention not daring to answer.

Charlie did not let him muddle through, but asked in a stern voice:

"Adam Fei! I ask you once again! I am killing your son, are you satisfied?"

Adam was so frightened by Charlie's words that his body was instantly paralyzed,

He was forced to retreat by Charlie's aggressive stance, and his heart collapsed,

So he could only kneel on the ground, folded his hands, and kept bowing,

While shouting loudly in despair under his breath, “I submit! I submit!!! I submit!!!”

As soon as Randal heard this, his whole eyes went black and he almost fainted.

Strong desire to live drove him to stare hard at his father, hissing, and shouting:

“Dad! You have to save me, Dad! You can’t just stand by and watch him kill me, Dad!

Adam turned his face aside and said through clenched teeth,

“All this …… is what you asked for …… and I can’t save you …… ”

Randal shouted out of his mouth: “You can not be so heartless ah Dad!”

“I am the seed of the Fei family, if you guys are watching me get killed,”

“With your own eyes, can you live the rest of your lives in peace?!”

Charlie kicked him in the chest and said in a cold voice:

“If you talk any more nonsense, I guarantee that your life will be worse than death!”

When Randal heard this, even though his whole body was in severe pain, he didn’t dare to say a word,

The inhuman torture in the past two days was much more horrible than hell to him,

And he had already been terrified to the extreme.

At this time, Charlie asked Adam: “Adam, I ask you again, your son Randal, should he not die?

Adam closed his eyes and shouted in despair, “D*mn! D*mn it!!!”

Charlie nodded, again. Looked at Randal’s grandfather, Dawson,

Looked at him and asked in a cold voice: “Dawson! I kill your grandson, are you satisfied?”

Dawson immediately bowed down, not daring to raise his head,

And said in a loud voice: “Mr. Wade, I …… am satisfied!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Are you really satisfied?”

Dawson said repeatedly, “I am really satisfied! I am really satisfied!!!”

Charlie added: “You are the head of the Fei family, ruthless even to your own father,”

“So you say you are satisfied, I do not believe it in my heart for ten thousand times.”

Dawson hurriedly shook his head and said, “Mr. Wade, I swear to God, I am indeed satisfied,”

“If I have the intention to seek revenge on you in the future, I will die without a burial place!”

Dawson was indeed unconvinced, but he also did not dare to seek revenge on Charlie.

His biggest wish now was to continue to sit firmly as the Fei family head,

As for Randal's lousy life, he really didn't care about it at all anymore.

Therefore, he felt that as long as he could keep his position as the family head,

He would definitely not move any revenge against Charlie.

Of course, if he was no longer the Fei family head after tonight,

He would have even less ability to seek revenge on Charlie.

Charlie did not think about Dawson's oath and continued to ask:

"Then, do you think that your grandson, Randal, should die?"

"D*mn!" Dawson blurted out without thinking.

Charlie sneered and said indifferently, "I'm not going to look into whether what you said is true or not,"

"After today, if you want to seek revenge on me, I, Charlie, am always ready to accompany you."

Dawson said with trepidation, "Mr. Wade, I don't dare! I wouldn't dare!"

Chapter 4420

Charlie ignored him and turned to look at Douglas and asked in a loud voice:

“Douglas! I kill your great-grandson, are you satisfied?”

Douglas said with fear and trepidation: “Mr. Wade …… you do justice to the gods,”

“I am not only satisfied but also thank you for removing such a sgum for our Fei family!”

Charlie asked again, “Should Randal die?”

Douglas arched his hand and said, “Back to Mr. Wade,”

“This kind of beast, not only deserves to die, simply deserves to be broken into pieces!”

“Good!” Charlie nodded, looked around the week, and said in a cold voice:

“Since you all have no opinion, then I will send Randal on his way!”

When Randal heard this, he suddenly went crazy and shouted,

“You ba5tards who won’t save me from death! If I die, I won’t spare you in the afterlife!”

Adam, Dawson, Douglas, all of them did not dare to look at him.

They were all more or less superstitious, afraid that Randal would really come looking for them for revenge after his death.

At this time, Charlie looked at Randal and said in a cold voice:

“Randal, if there are really ghosts in this world, then at this moment,”

“I don’t know how many badly treated spirits are waiting for you over there! It’s time to send you to meet them!”

Randal heard this, instantly full of horror, open wide mouth to say something, but not a word could come out.

Because at this moment, Charlie had already pulled the tr!gger!

Bang, Randal back head gradually smoked a line, instantly his body fell to the ground, not moving!

In the middle of his forehead, a thumb-thin bullet hole was gushing out red and white stuff!

The Fei family members were all pale and instantly turned their heads away, not daring to look at Randal even once more.

Adam, Dawson two instant tears, Douglas also can not help but shed old tears.

After all, it is the son, grandson, great-grandson who has been raised for more than 20 years,

And deep down there is a deep feeling of licking the calf.

Adam rushed to Randal, held him up with a hand, crying to Charlie said,

“Mr. Wade, can I have someone send Randal to the funeral home first ……”

“No!” Charlie said in a cold voice:

“Those girls who were killed by him are dead without a body, and he is not qualified to be buried in the ground.”

After saying that, he looked at Joseph and ordered, “Joseph, have someone take this body away,”

“Find a place to cremate it, and dump the ashes directly into the sea.”

Joseph immediately said, “Yes, Mr. Wade, your subordinates follow orders!”

Adam was desperate, he wanted to bury Randal and let him rest in peace,

But he didn’t expect that Charlie would not even give him this chance.

However, he also understood that what Charlie said was not false.

The girls who died at the hands of his son had already died without a body,

And at this time, how could he expect his son to be treated better than those innocent girls?

At this time, Charlie looked at Jesse, who was already scared silly, and said in a cold voice:

“And you Jesse Qiao, Randal is already on his way, you also hurry up, run faster on the road to yellow spring,”

“Be a companion to your good brother, and by the way, see if you can catch up with your brother.”

Jesse broke down and howled: “Mr. Wade …… I was instructed by them all ah …… beg you to spare …… “

“Bang!”

Charlie did not wait for Jesse to finish his words, directly sh0t him in the head!

Immediately after that, Jesse also planted on the ground, not moving, completely dead.

These two sgums of the earth finally paid the price with their lives for what they had done!

Charlie expressionlessly handed the gun back to the soldier, then said to Stella:

“Miss Fei, just now so many people in the Fei family said so many options,”

“Only your option could satisfy me, the back of the matter, you will be the one to preside over the operation.”

Stella nodded gently and said, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will definitely do what I say and handle it properly.”

Charlie pointed at Jesse’s corpse and coldly said, “Don’t forget to publish all the matters of the Qiao family thoroughly as well,”

“I have asked the Joseph to prepare a list,”

“All the people involved in these nasty acts of theirs are basically listed out, you publish them together.”

Stella said without a second thought, “Okay Mr. Wade, please send me the list, I won’t leave any of them behind.”

Charlie turned to look at Joseph and spoke, “Joseph, give the list to Miss Fei.”

Joseph immediately stepped forward and respectfully said,

“Okay Mr. Wade, your subordinate follows orders!”

Charlie said again, “Right, I have another task for you.”

Joseph busily said, “Please speak!”

Charlie said in a cold voice: “Before dawn, k!ll all the people on the list and leave no one behind!”

Chapter 4421

In Charlie's opinion, all sgum of the same kind as Randal must be killed quickly

Otherwise, if they are really handed over to the judiciary to deal with,

Then none of these people will pay the price with their life.

Moreover, with the weaknesses in the judiciary's law enforcement as well as the underhanded operation,

This group of rich and powerful people, even if they are sentenced to life imprisonment,

They can live in prison with great style.

Therefore, Charlie intends to, let Cataclysmic Front in one breath kill all these people, and no one left behind!

Naturally, Joseph understood Charlie's intention and said respectfully,

"Don't worry, Mr. Wade, I've got all the information about these people,

They are basically in New York, I'll arrange the manpower and start hunting these beasts tonight!"

On the side, Stella hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade ……"

"Then when do you plan to disclose this matter, as well as those video materials?"

Charlie looked out of the window and said, "When the moon is dark and the wind is high and the fire is set,"

"I will have someone upload the video to the Internet later,"

“With the public opinion of Randal’s previous kidnapping, this matter will definitely cause a huge uproar,”

“By then those involved in order to avoid the law will definitely find a way to escape the United States,”

“Just so we can take advantage of this wind to scare them out first,”

“The first thing you can do is to take advantage of this wind to scare them out of the country,”

“And then kill them all.” After saying that, he looked at Stella and instructed,

“The Fei family must come out and make a statement after the matter is exposed,”

“So that people know that you are doing crisis PR only after seeing the matter come to light,”

“Don’t let people see that you are prepared in advance,”

“In that case, it is likely to cause you unnecessary trouble.”

Stella nodded solemnly and spoke, “Okay Mr. Wade, I understand!”

Charlie nodded slightly, turned to look at Joseph, and spoke, “Okay Joseph, you don’t need to worry about this place,”

“Hurry up and bring people to lay control down, remember not to let any of the beasts escape.”

Joseph said, “Please don’t worry, Mr. Wade! I will definitely do this matter without fail!”

After saying that, Joseph immediately turned around and walked out quickly.

Tonight, a large group of demons was not destined to see the sun tomorrow morning.

After Joseph left, Charlie looked at the Fei family and asked in a cold voice:

“I’ll let Miss Fei handle this matter fully, do you have any opinions?”

The crowd shook their heads to state their position, no one had any objections.

At this kind of time, they really have no opinion, after all,”

“Whoever comes forward in this matter will become a target, no one wants to take such a thankless task.

However, Douglas and Dawson, the two people have been constantly speculating about Charlie’s meaning in their hearts.

Up until now, he had not said anything about making Stella the head of the Fei family.

So far, Dawson was still the rightful Fei family head.

And he himself also wants to hold on to this hard-won position as much as possible,

Because he knows very well that only if he continues to sit down in the position of the family head,

His son Adam will have the opportunity to take over.

And for now, the most worried is the old man Douglas.

Although he can not directly take back the position of the family head,

But he is after all the owner of most of the assets of the Fei family,

Once he wants to divide the property, then the gold content of his family head will shrink extremely fast.

However, shrinkage is better than no water,

Dawson does not want to end up with a basket of water that is empty.

Therefore, what he fears most is that Charlie suddenly cross fork one,

Otherwise, once he lost the family head position, it is the same as having nothing.

And at this time, Douglas's heart is also very apprehensive.

He naturally hopes to regain the position of the family head, stag an absolute reversal.

However, if Charlie does not open his mouth, he really does not have the courage to say this.

Chapter 4422

Therefore, Douglas has been waiting for Charlie to make a statement,

Otherwise, he is a widowed old man, relying only on the support of his granddaughter,

It is impossible to regain the family head status.

Just when the two of them were having their own thoughts,

Charlie suddenly opened his mouth and said to the two of them,

“You two, one is the current head of the Fei family, and the other is the previous head of the family,”

“Randal is the one who did so many inhuman and animalistic acts under the eyes of you two,”

“You two heads of the family, also have the responsibility of mismanagement,”

“So I want to know, do you two have now words to say?”

Dawson was startled, hmm. He hurriedly said,

“Mr. Wade, I have become the head of the Fei family for less than half a month,”

“This responsibility, no matter what should not fall on my head, please be clear!”

After that, he looked at Douglas and said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, for the twenty years that Randal has been alive, ninety-nine percent of the time,”

“My father has been the head of the Fei family, so I cannot be blamed for this matter!”

When Douglas heard these words, his expression was ugly to the extreme.

His son dumped the pot on him, which of course annoyed him,

And he was also very clear about the meaning of Charlie’s words,

The matter of Randal has not been once or twice but for many years in a row,

For so many years, he has been sitting in the position of the family head,

But did not have a half-awareness of what his great-grandson did, he naturally had an unshirkable responsibility.

So, he could only walk up and said with an arching hand,

“Mr. Wade, Dawson is right, I really can’t stop but blame myself for this matter, so please punish me, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie waved his hand: “I will not punish you, after all,”

“You are at this age, even if you killed someone, the court will not sentence you.”

Douglas felt like a great pardon being granted, quickly bowed: “Thank you Mr. Wade for being generous!”

Charlie turned to look at Dawson again and said indifferently,

“Dawson, even if you have only been the head of the family for half a month,”

“You still have to bear the responsibility for half a month,”

“At times like this, it is not a case of dumping the pot,”

“On your old man and you can get out of it smoothly by yourself.”

Dawson hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade is right …… I do have responsibilities ……”

“Please I ask for my chastisement ……”

Charlie said blandly: “Like just said, the responsibility of mismanagement,”

“Your family’s old man accounted for ninety-nine percent, you accounted for one percent,”

“Ninety-nine percent I do not want to pursue,”

“In your case, one percent, naturally there is nothing to pursue.”

When Dawson heard this, he said with gratitude,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade, thank you! Your great kindness, I will never forget it!”

Charlie said with a nod, “Although I can not pursue the responsibility of the two of you,”

“But in my opinion, the two of you have a stain on the management of the Fei family,”

“After the exposure of this matter, the Fei family badly needs a clean person to come forward,”

“And lead the Fei family out of the gloom, so, from now on,”

“You two, are not suitable to be the Fei family head.”

Hearing these words, the hearts of the two people suddenly thumped.

Who would have thought that one second they would be grateful for Charlie,

And this second, Charlie came straight with such a sentence.

Dawson couldn't help but say offhandedly: "Mr. Wade …… You just said,"

"My responsibility is only one percent, almost negligible, this should not be considered a stain, right?"

Chapter 4423

Charlie frowned and asked in return, “What? One hundred percent is not a stain?”

“Besides, do you think you only have this one stain?”

“Dawson, don’t forget that it was you who took your father’s position as the head of the family,”

“And sent people to hunt him down everywhere.”

“Why don’t we just expose this matter as well and ask the general public in America what they think?”

“This …… this ……”

Dawson was speechless for a moment.

If people talk about how he won the family headship,

He can confidently and proudly say that he obtained it through legal means.

In the past and present, all the big things, all pay attention to a division out of the fame,

Even the ten evil invaders, will make up a set of crowning lies, not to mention Dawson.

However, if people know that he hunted his own father all over the world, this is not a masterpiece.

Once this kind of scandal is exposed, it is impossible for him…

To continue sticking to the position of the family head, there is no other choice but to resign.

Thinking of this, he could only make his last effort and said,

“Mr. Wade, however, both my father and I are tainted,”

“And are no longer suitable to be the family head, then why not let my son Adam take over!”

To Dawson, if he had to give up his position as a last resort,

It would definitely be to give it to his son.

However, Charlie refused him without hesitation and said in a cold voice,

“What? The matter of Randal is just about to be exposed,”

“And you want Randal’s father to be the head of the family?”

“Do you think that whoever has the biggest stain is suitable to be the head of the family?”

“I …… this ……” Dawson was speechless.

Only then did he realize that when Charlie threw out this taint theory,

Not only himself and the old man were rejected, but even his oldest son Adam was also rejected.

He just wanted to propose to his second son along the way,

But at this time, his mind suddenly came back to him:

“Charlie has been going around for half a day, just wanting Stella to be the head of the Fei family, right?”

“The reason why not explicitly say it, certainly want to engage in a smooth invasion,”

“So that others have nothing to say, if I continue to be hard-headed at this time against,”

“Once this Charlie is pi55ed off, absolutely no good end for me ……”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade …… In that case,”

“Then I have a more suitable candidate to suggest ……”

At this time, Dawson’s second son, David, was already excited and unbearably happy.

He felt that he was not tainted in any way,

And since his elder brother could not inherit the family headship,

He just happened to take over and pick up a ready-made one.

And, he also feels that his father will definitely propose himself to Charlie at this time.

Charlie looked at Dawson with interest and asked, “What suitable candidate, tell us.”

No one expected, Dawson at this time hands clasped fist, respectfully said:

“Mr. Wade, I think, at this time the most suitable to take over the family head, is my niece, Stella ……”

Once these words came out, David's entire body collapsed and shouted,

"Dad! How can a girl be the head of the Fei family? You're just old and confused!"

Dawson glared at David and said angrily, "Shut up!"

David was scared by his glare and winced, so he could only shut his mouth with good sense.

Douglas also did not expect that Dawson would change so quickly,

And directly propose to make his granddaughter Stella the head of the family.

In his heart, he could not help but think:

"Dawson has seen Charlie's intention and has started to use the slope to curry favor with him and Stella ……"

At this time, Charlie looked at Douglas and asked,

"Elder Fei, what do you think about Dawson's proposal?"

Douglas was helpless to the core,

He knew that his wish to take back the family head position today was a complete lost cause.

It seemed that under Charlie's influence, there was no way for his son Dawson,

To continue to sit on the family head's seat as well.

This also means that although he didn't take back the family head position,

Chapter 4424

At least he won't have to hide from the east and hide from the chase in the future.

Thinking of this, he could only say respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, I also feel that letting Stella be the family head is the best choice right now."

Charlie nodded slightly, looked at Stella, and spoke, "Miss Fei, what do you think?"

Stella was a little nervous all of a sudden.

She had never actually thought about taking the position of the Fei family's family head.

After all, the Fei family had never had a woman as the head of the family.

Moreover, her previous thoughts were simple: before her grandfather's death,

She wanted to fight for her parents and the rest of her own family as much as possible,

So that her family would not suffer ostracism and expulsion after her grandfather left.

In other words, she originally wanted to have a position in the Fei family through her own efforts,

But never wanted to be the top person in the family.

Therefore, she was a bit indecisive for a while, not knowing what to do.

Charlie knew that Stella was different from Warnia and Helena.

Warnia has no father or mother, and has a deep affection for Elder Song,

While she herself has little ambition, only thinking that she can run the little business of Antique Hall well,

And in the future, when her eldest uncle and cousin succeed to the head of the family,

They will not be interested in this little mess of hers so that she can also have a peaceful life.

The reason why things have changed so drastically is that Charlie's…

Rejuvenation Pill was so tempting to Elder Song that his son and grandson saw Warnia as a thorn in their side.

It could be said that Warnia was pushed all the way by Charlie to the position of the Song family head.

As for Helena, she has always had ambitions and aspirations,

But for a long time, she did not have the opportunity to realize them,

And was even suppressed to the extreme by her sister Olivia,

And it was Charlie who gave her a chance to reverse the trend,

And only then did she rise to the top and turn the tide smoothly.

Stella, on the other hand, seems to be in between the two of them.

She is not like Warnia, who has no ambition at all,

Nor does she want to be like Helena, who has a strong ambition built up inside her from hatred.

She would prefer the intermediate of both, ambitious but not so big that she wants...

To control the entire Fei family in her own hands.

Douglas saw that Stella was a little hesitant, and his heart was not without some tension.

After all, he is experienced and quickly saw the current situation,

Since Charlie does not allow himself to become the head of the Fei family,

Then the best situation is to let Stella succeed.

Otherwise, for any other person to succeed, he is worried that he will be on his own.

Therefore, he hurriedly said to Stella:

"Stella, Mr. Wade is asking you something! Hurry up and answer!"

Stella came back to her senses and said apprehensively,

"Mr. Wade …… I …… am afraid I won't be able to take on such an important role …… "

Charlie pointed at Dawson and said indifferently,

"He didn't even think he couldn't handle it, what else do you have to worry about?"

Dawson's expression instantly became bitter.

He also knew that although he was dozens of years older than Stella,

He really couldn't compare to the young Stella in terms of management ability.

But, being so directly taken up by Charlie to bury, his face was a bit embarrassed.

Charlie saw Stella still not sure, then opened his mouth and said:

"Miss Fei, with the current situation of the Fei family, only you as the head of the family,"

"You can coordinate everything internally, think about the old man, and then think about your parents and relatives,"

"If you do not sit in the position of the head of the family,"

"What other option do you have to ensure their future life and safety?"

Speaking here, Charlie added:

"If I'm not wrong, your parents are not among the Fei family present tonight, right?"

Chapter 4425

Charlie's words caused Stella's entire body to be slightly stunned.

She had been at sea all this time and hadn't had the chance to have any contact with her parents at all.

And this time when she came back, she also did not see her parents,

Including as well her brother and sister in the family.

Therefore, she could basically conclude that Eldest Uncle had already kicked,

Her family out of the family after he had taken away Grandpa's power.

In the big family, the first thing the new head of the family will do after taking office is,

Definitely to suppress the brothers who are a threat to them, or who have been coincidentally disagreeable to them,

And also to leave a few loyal brothers around as their right-hand men,

And then after the kingdom is firmly established, then this group of loyal brothers will also be driven out,

In this way, basically, even if all threats are cut off,

And these brothers who are driven out of the family become foreign relatives.

If Stella does not become the head of the family, no matter who is present to succeed,

Her family will not be able to return to the Fei family.

They can only take a small amount of assets and set up their own business outside,

From then on they are just reduced to the Fei family's foreign relatives.

Thinking of this, she immediately clenched her teeth and said to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade, I am willing to be the head of the Fei family!"

Stella knew very well that this Fei family headship was not a good job.

With her own age, experience, and network resources,

She is afraid it would be difficult to sit firmly in this position.

But she is also very clear, she now has no other way, and can only meet the difficulties.

The things that follow are unknown but in her opinion,

It's just a matter of opening a road on every mountain and building a bridge in case it's water.

Although the difficulty is great, but there is still hope.

Charlie saw Stella finally take a stand, nodded in satisfaction, looked at Dawson, and spoke:

"The current Fei family head is still you, so it will be hard for you to do the formalities,"

"For the transfer of office in a while, you know this kind of thing, it has to be legal."

"Okay Mr. Wade, I will definitely cooperate fully!"

Even though Dawson's heart was reluctant, at this moment, he did not dare to say more, and could only promise.

He knew very well in his heart that he had no choice and no right to refuse,

Because of this person Charlie did not play by the usual rules,

He directly brought Cataclysmic Front to his door, and even shot his precious grandson in front of him,

If he angered him in this situation, he might even pick up a gun and put a bullet in his head.

In this case, even if he is still the head of the Fei family, there is no chance of turning the tide.

The most important thing is to make the most of the time to step aside,

And win a good impression in front of Charlie, so that he can get some benefits for himself in the future.

Subsequently, Charlie looked at Douglas and said lightly,

"Elder Fei, although the head of the Fei family is Dawson,"

"The majority of the Fei family's assets should still be under your name, right?"

Dawson hurriedly stepped forward and said respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, most of the Fei family's assets are indeed under my name ……"

Charlie nodded and said, "To be honest, you are not young, if you really want to live a long life,"

“You still need to put away your utilitarianism, I suggest that you might as well,”

“Give all the assets under your name to Miss Fei, since she is the head of the family,”

“You have to give her all the rivers and mountains, just give her the position of head of the family,”

“But the assets are in your hands, it will be a great constraint for her.”

“It would be better to let her unify and centralize the power,”

“Which would also allow the Fei family’s resources to be most effective, what do you think?”

Chapter 4426

Douglas dared not obey.

Although he was still somewhat uncomfortable and unwilling in his heart just now, but now he has really thought about it.

He thought: “I can live to this day, can get back to the United States,”

“I am what I did not dare to hope before, this kind of time,”

“If the flow of the dominance of the assets does not have any meaning,”

“Rather than giving it to Stella, it is considered to help her get on the horse ……”

With this thought, he immediately said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade do not worry, I will have my lawyer prepare the documents later,”

“All my assets will be given under Stella’s domination.”

After that, he said with some emotion, “I don’t have a year or two left to live,”

“And I’ve experienced so many things, I’ve already looked away from money.”

Charlie satisfied with a slight nod, spoke:

“I know, until now you have not had had an easy fight in this life,”

“Now that you are also old, and so much money earned, normally speaking,”

“There is no longer much meaning for you, and because of the matter of money,”

“Even let your own son have moved to kill you, to say the least, I feel sad for you.”

Douglas sighed and said with a melancholy face, “Mr. Wade you are right ……”

“After reaching my age, there is no longer any positive meaning ……”

Charlie smiled faintly and said lightly,

“Normally it is indeed true, however, I can give you a chance to spend money.”

Douglas was stunned and quickly asked, “Mr. Wade, what do you mean?”

Charlie smiled blandly: “Haven’t you always wanted to buy the Rejuvenation Pill?”

“If I remember correctly, at the auction in Aurous Hill,”

“You were bidding two hundred and ten billion at that time.”

When Douglas heard this, although he was still unsure of what Charlie meant,

He was already excited beyond control and said in a loud voice,

“Yes …… Yes …… Mr. Wade …… At that time I ……”

“It is true that I asked for two hundred and ten billion ……”

“You …… How did you remember to ask this?”

Charlie smiled playfully and didn’t answer his question, but looked at Stella and spoke,

“Miss Fei, after you successfully succeeded as the head of the Fei family,”

“And succeeded to the domination of all of Elder Fei’s assets,”

“In order to express my congratulations, I can make an exception,”

“And give you an opportunity to purchase the Rejuvenation Pill!”

Hearing these words, Douglas’s entire body instantly fell into ecstasy!

“Rejuvenation Pill!”

“Mr. Charlie is actually willing to sell Stella the Rejuvenation Pill!”

“If I can get this rejuvenation pill, I can live at least another ten or twenty years ……”

“This …… Could this be the case of a stuffed horse, not knowing what is not a blessing?!”

Thinking about this, deep inside Douglas’s heart suddenly began to worry again.

Because what Charlie just said was very clear,

This opportunity to make an exception to buy the Rejuvenation Pill was not for himself,

But for his granddaughter, Stella.

Moreover, it must wait until after the granddaughter becomes the head of the Fei family,

And inherits the right to dominate the assets.

This will test the character and temperament of granddaughter Stella.

If she really takes herself as a grandfather seriously,

She will certainly be willing to pay for the Rejuvenation Pill.

However, if she is also the same as her eldest son Dawson,

Not willing to pay this money for him, then he will be empty again.

So, he subconsciously looked at Stella, his eyes full of eager expectation.

Stella did not let Douglas down.

She was also very excited at this moment and said:

“Mr. Wade, is what you said true? Can you really make an exception,”

“And give me a chance to buy the Rejuvenation Pill?”

Chapter 4427

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, “I, have always been true to my word.”

Saying that he looked at Douglas and added:

“That day at the auction, you asked for two hundred and ten billion dollars,”

“Today, for the sake of you, I will give you the change wiped off, two hundred billion dollars a piece.”

Without thinking, Stella said offhandedly, “Good! I’ll buy!”

When Douglas heard Stella’s unwavering decision, he was so excited that he could not attach it.

However, he also kept an extra eye on it.

Because, Stella only said that she would buy this rejuvenation pill, but to whom she buys it for,

She has not yet stated her position.

Douglas had experienced several ups and downs during this period of time,

So he naturally had a few more concerns in his heart about such matters.

At this time, Stella looked at him and said very seriously,

“Grandpa, later on, I will pay the payment to Mr. Wade,”

“And this rejuvenation pill will be left for you to take!”

Only when he heard this did Douglas finally put his heart down,

And was so excited that he burst into tears.

He was too eager to get a rejuvenation pill.

Originally, he thought that he might not have a chance with the Rejuvenation Pill in this life.

But unexpectedly, it was Charlie and his granddaughter who had given him such a huge surprise!

At this time, he was so excited that he choked a little and said to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade …… Thank you …… Thank you!”

“Your kindness, I will definitely remember it in my heart forever!”

Charlie waved his hand and said very seriously, “Master Fei, there is one thing I have to say first,”

“Although I am willing to make an exception to sell Miss Fei a rejuvenation pill,”

“And Miss Fei is also willing to give you this rejuvenation pill to take,”

“But this pill I will deliver to Miss Fei in four installments.”

Douglas subconsciously asked, “In four installments?”

“Right.” Charlie said blandly, “From now on, I will cash out a quarter of the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“To Miss Fei, every three years, until a whole Rejuvenation Pill is fully cashed out.”

Charlie knew very well in his heart that if Elder Fei would not live long,

Then Stella's position as the family head would not be secure no matter what.

And after all, he still has his own business to do, can not always escort for Stella,

So the best way is to let the old man continue to live.

And not only to let him live but also to ensure that when he lives,

He will definitely stand behind Stella and support her with all his might.

If he let Fei, the old man get a whole rejuvenation pill at once,

Then after he completely solves the problem of survival for the next ten years or so,

His deep-seated desire for power will probably make a comeback.

If that were the case, he would no longer be Stella's biggest supporter,

But would instead become Stella's biggest enemy.

That's why Charlie came up with such a strategy of delaying the delivery in batches.

First, give Stella a quarter of the Rejuvenation Pills,

Let Douglas in the next three to five years do not have to worry about survival.

However, this would also give Douglas a strong sense of crisis.

Because he still has three-quarters of the Rejuvenation Pills that he had not gotten.

And as Charlie is the seller, he only recognizes Stella as the buyer,

So Douglas must keep his full support for Stella unchanged,

As long as he still wanted to get the remaining Rejuvenation Pills.

Only then would he be able to obtain the remaining Rejuvenation Pills,

In the remaining three key nodes, thus realizing his wish to extend his life by a decade or two.

Douglas had lived for more than ninety years and was a full human being,

He instantly understood that the reason why Charlie was doing this was to pinch him.

However, at the moment, how dare he have any dissatisfaction with Charlie's pinching?

In his heart, he could not help but sigh:

"If Charlie pinches me, I can at least live;"

"If he does not pinch me, what other way do I have to go but to die?"

Chapter 4428

Therefore, without thinking, Douglas said,

“Mr. Wade, everything will be according to your wishes! I have no opinion!”

Charlie nodded, looked at Stella, and asked her,

“Miss Fei, you don’t have an opinion, right?”

Stella said: “I …… I have no opinion …… All listen to Mr. Wade’s arrangement!”

Stella at this time also understands the purpose of Charlie to do so,

Knows that Charlie’s purpose is for his own escort,

Her heart is naturally grateful beyond measure, a moment, she even asked herself:

“Mr. Wade is so good to me, his kindness so heavy,”

“What can I do in this life to return his kindness, even a millionth of it ……”

Charlie said smilingly: “I am actually thinking about your family,”

“A one-time out of two hundred billion dollars, there must still be pressure on you,”

“The family will soon face a huge reputation crisis, in addition, to pay huge compensation to the families of the victims,”

“If another two hundred billion are paid to me, the cash flow must be stretched to the limit,”

“Then, after this reputation crisis passed If you want the family,”

“To overcome the difficulties and re-emerge, you will not have enough liquidity on hand.”

Speaking of this, Charlie added: “However, if you deliver the Rejuvenation Pill in batches,”

“You can also pay in batches, each time you only need to pay me fifty billion dollars,”

“From two hundred billion down to fifty billion, for your Fei family, naturally there is no pressure.”

Stella hurriedly said, “What Mr. Wade said is extremely considerate ……”

“Thank you Mr. Wade for thinking of the Fei family in every way ……”

Douglas also immediately said gratefully,

“Mr. Wade, you are really the savior of the Fei family …… Thank you!”

Although he said so, but in his heart, he could not help but sigh:

“This Charlie is really good at putting gold on his face ……”

“In two or three sentences, he twisted the fact that he deliberately pinched me,”

“Into helping the Fei family to tide over the difficult times,”

“And I don’t know how he can be so thick-skinned at such a young age ……”

At this time, Charlie also looked at Dawson and Adam and spoke:

“You two, from today, you have to fully cooperate with all the requirements of Miss Fei,”

“Must shine in the development of the Fei family, if I come to know that you two have any other thoughts,”

“I will definitely let the people of the Cataclysmic Front come over,”

“And take you to Syria to experience the local customs and traditions properly.”

“When the time comes, I will give you a five-year and eight-year in-depth tour,”

“So that Syria will become your second homeland.”

Dawson’s body trembled with fear.

In his heart, he said: “D*mn, I’d rather stay with the family and serve as a dog for Stella,”

“But definitely not willing to run to Syria to experience the so-called local customs,”

“This surnamed Wade’s words are really fcuking detrimental, the prisoner just say prisoner,”

“But also what to experience the local customs, what is there to experience in that place?”

“What five or eight years of in-depth travel, that is not five or eight years of imprisonment?

Frightened, he hurriedly bowed ninety degrees and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, please don’t worry, I, swear to God that I will do my best,”

“To help Stella govern the Fei family, and will never do anything that infringes on the interests of the Fei family!”

Adam also followed and bowed to state, “Please rest assured, Mr. Wade, I will never let you down ……”

“Good.” Charlie very satisfied with a slight nod spoke: “Since you guys are so up to date,”

“I believe that Miss Fei will also arrange a relatively comfortable job for you in the Fei family in the future.”

Saying that he looked around for a while, and said:

“But I want to remind you all, from now on, do not engage in anymore, hook, line and sinker!”

“What’s more, don’t follow the example of that Randal to do any wrong!”

The crowd nodded in obedience, no one dared to say a word more.

Charlie looked at Stella again and explained, “Miss Fei, in the future,”

“The family must have an internal review team,”

“Regularly conduct strict investigations on every member of the Fei family every once in a while,”

“And if any problems are found, I will cut them off quickly, won’t give them a chance to develop!”

Chapter 4429

In Charlie's opinion, the primary condition for a family to prosper and flourish must be internal unity.

The biggest advantage of unity is that it can avoid internal conflict to the maximum extent possible,

And all the energy of this family will be used to do useful work.

In this way, even if the family is facing unsteady waters,

The family will certainly maintain an upward trend.

But if there is a split and confrontation within the family,

The vast majority of energy will be consumed in the internal struggle.

In this way, the family not only does not have enough energy to do useful work,

But also because of the constant internal depletion, the fall into the quagmire of regression is unavoidable.

If it keeps consuming a lot internally, even if it is trillions of family assets, there will be a day when it is exhausted.

That's why Charlie reminded Stella that she must keep a complete eye on the Fei family members to ensure,

That they all keep up with her, and once she finds a problem,

She must not be merciful and must kill the issue it early in the cradle.

Stella naturally understood Charlie's meaning, nodded repeatedly, and said,

“Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I will definitely pay more attention.”

Charlie saw that she seemed to be more or less apprehensive,

So he gave her an encouraging look and said seriously,

“After you finish dealing with the matter of Randal,”

“The Fei family will definitely fall into an unprecedented low because of this incident,”

“But I believe in your ability and you will definitely be able to lead the Fei family out of the low.”

Stella said gratefully, “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your encouragement,”

“I will do my best to get the Fei family through the trough as soon as possible.”

Saying that she gave a slight pause, her hot eyes fixed on Charlie,

And said offhandedly, “In the future, if Mr. Wade has anything for the Fei family,”

“Just ask, no one in the Fei family dares to disobey!”

Charlie nodded and said, “If there is a need, I will not be polite with you.”

After saying that, he looked at Karl Yuan beside the old man and said,

“Among these martial arts experts of the Fei family, you are the strongest,”

“So you will be ensuring Miss Fei’s safety from now on.”

Karl was busy saying respectfully, “Mr. Wade …… I should have returned to my division to return to my orders,”

“In the future, my senior brother Parker Zhang will be responsible for the safety of the Fei family.”

Charlie frowned and said, “Parker Zhang? It can’t be that five-star martial artist, right?”

Karl asked, “Mr. Wade has met senior brother Zhang?”

Charlie sneered, “No surprise, he should still be kneeling in the restaurant.”

After saying that, he looked at Adam and said in a cold voice, “Go and call Parker over.”

Adam dared not disobey and hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade wait a moment, I will go and call ……”

Soon, Adam came over with Parker, whose legs were constantly swinging.

At this time, between the crotch of the legs of Paker, there has been a large white stain,

Accompanied by a burst of foul odor, so that people can immediately guess…

That is the urine alkali formed after urinating his pants.

As soon as Parker saw Charlie, he couldn’t help but kneel on the ground and choked:

“Mr. Wade …… I have been listening to your instructions kneeling in the dining room,”

“Even for a moment, I did not get up, please,”

“For the sake of my loyalty, my cultivation restored it ……”

Saying that he can not control the wailing.

Decades of cultivation, in an instant turned into nothing,

This kind of blow to Parker can be called a disaster of extinction.

So, as long as he can get back his cultivation, let him do anything he is willing to do.

Karl didn’t expect that, after only half a month of not seeing him,

His spirited senior brother had fallen to this state.

He was then surprised to find that Parker, at this time, had no trace of cultivation on his body,

And had just become an ordinary person, which made him startled and said offhandedly,

“Senior brother Zhang, what’s wrong with you?

Parker had focused all the attention on Charlie, suddenly heard Karl speak,

Then realized that his senior brother had actually returned,

Chapter 4430

So Parker immediately acted like an aggrieved child after seeing his parents,

Crying and said, “Senior Brother Yuan …… You are finally back senior brother Yuan ……”

Karl hurriedly went forward, while supporting him, while painfully said,

“Senior brother Zhang, how did your cultivation lost?!”

Parker said with remorse, “Brother, you do not know, today noon, Mr. Wade came to the house for a banquet,”

“I had no eyes, did not know his stature, in front of Mr. Wade I was reckless,”

“Mr. Wade then abolished my cultivation, let me have been kneeling in the restaurant until now ……”

After saying that, he suddenly remembered something and said offhandedly,

“Brother, Mr. Wade said that someone will come back to teach me a lesson for him,”

“And he should be talking about you, right ……”

Karl was shocked.

He knew that Charlie was very strong, so strong that he was unpredictable,

But he did not expect that he had directly nullified all of Parker’s cultivation.

What he couldn’t believe was that although Parker had lost his cultivation,

His meridians were intact, and there was no sign of fracture and ruin,

Which meant that Parker's cultivation had not been violently destroyed.

This point alone made Karl's expression awe-inspiring.

Violently destroying a person's cultivation is actually not that difficult,

As long as he is not your opponent, you can violently destroy all his meridians while knocking him down.

This is the same as picking off a person's tendons and hamstrings, simple and crude.

However, Charlie can do it this way, it comes out even more bizarre.

The meridians were intact, but the cultivation was completely ruined,

Which gave Karl a feeling as if Charlie had used some kind of power to completely seal Parker's cultivation.

If Charlie really had this kind of strength,

Then he would no longer be on the same level as the martial artists in the world.

Thinking of this, he was extremely shocked in his heart.

At the same time, he also subconsciously wanted to plead for mercy for his poor brother.

However, as soon as he thought of what Parker had just said,

He immediately realized that since Charlie had asked him to teach Senior Brother Zhang a lesson for him,

He could not directly ask Charlie for mercy.

So, he looked at Parker and slapped him across the face, and shouted angrily,

“Parker, how dare you! How dare you even offend Mr. Wade! Do you really not know how much you weigh?!”

Parker was frozen by the slap of his brother, but he also quickly understood,

That he had livened up Charlie, it was impossible to pull out safely,

Now he could only think of every way to make Charlie satisfied.

And brother slapped him, it is to give Charlie an explanation.

Thinking of this, he also hurriedly said with remorse:

“Brother, I know I’m wrong …… It was my eyes that offended Mr. Wade, please punish senior brother ……”

Karl slapped again and said coldly, “Of course, I have to chastise you!”

“Otherwise, with a character like you, do you still want Mr. Wade to personally take action?”

After saying that, the remaining light quietly glanced at Charlie,

And saw that Charlie’s expression was cold and unmoved,

So he could not help but grit his teeth and rushed forward,

Kicking Parker to the ground and cursing angrily,

“Today, I will teach you a good lesson for Mr. Wade, you blind ba5tard!”

After saying that, he grabbed Parker and slapped him on the face one after another,

And for a while, he slapped Parker's nose and face.

Parker was slapped one after another, but did not dare to have any anger,

But with a humble face choked: "Brother is right, a thousand mistakes,"

"It is my eyes without pearls that caused the disaster, I am a ba5tard, I deserve to die ……"

Charlie who can see these two people's bitter plan coldly spoke:

"All right! You brothers do not have to act in front of me! You Mr. Karl seven-star martial artist,"

"Beat a cripple with so many slaps, but not even a tooth came out,"

"You really think I am stupid, so you are here to trick me?"

Chapter 4431

Charlie's questioning, made Karl immediately panic,

He could not hide nervousness and spoke: "Mr. Wade please do not get angry ……"

"If you do not feel relieved, I will now knock out a few of his teeth ……"

"Not enough, not enough I will break his dog legs! In short, I will make you satisfied!"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently:

"No need, he just bumped into me at noon, I let him kneel in the restaurant until now,"

"I think he must have known his mistake."

When Parker heard this, he hurriedly kneeled on the ground and said with great devotion,

"Mr. Wade, I do know that I was wrong! Please I ask you to raise your hand ……"

Charlie nodded and blandly said, "I can no longer pursue your faults."

Hearing this, Parker's whole body was immediately excited,

And he hurriedly knelt on the ground and kept kowtowing, shouting,

"Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your generosity! Thank you!"

Charlie said indifferently, "You don't need to thank me so anxiously,"

“I really won’t pursue you any further, but I won’t help you restore your cultivation either,”

“Because this is the price you have to pay for the mistake you made.”

Parker’s originally incomparably excited expression suddenly turned to miserable white.

He even pleaded with a few tears, “Mr. Wade, I have been training hard in the martial arts,”

“Since I was a child, and I have trained hard for dozens of years,”

“To achieve this insignificant achievement today,”

“If you cannot restore my cultivation, I might as well die ……”

Karl on the other side also hurriedly bowed and said,

“Mr. Wade, although Zhang’s character is a bit hot, but he is indeed a loyal person,”

“And it’s not easy for him to cultivate for so many years,”

“I hope you can give him a chance to reform for the sake that he has not made any big mistakes.”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “If it’s not easy, it’s not easy for everyone,”

“Do you think it’s easy for Randal to live so much?”

“He was more than 20 years and did not bite rice? Can this also be a reason to forgive him?”

Karl was speechless.

Parker's whole body almost collapsed, for him,

If his cultivation could not be restored, this life was basically equal to living in vain.

However, Karl no longer dared to plead with Charlie on his behalf,

After all, Karl himself did not have much friendship with Charlie,

And his words were insignificant in front of him.

At this time, Charlie suddenly remembered something, looked at Karl, and asked,

"There was a guy surnamed Luo earlier, he should also be from your division, right?"

Karl was instantly excited and said offhandedly,

"Is it Tony Luo's senior brother? He disappeared in Aurous Hill earlier,"

"Could he be in your hands, Mr. Wade?!"

On the side, Stella's expression did not change because she had guessed long ago,

That Tony must be in Charlie's hands, the reason why,

She did not mention this matter to Charlie because she could not find a suitable opportunity to speak.

At this moment, Charlie said with a frank face,

"He is indeed in my hands if I remember correctly,"

“His strength seems to be a little bit worse than yours, but a little bit stronger than that Parker.”

Karl nodded his head with difficulty hiding his shock and spoke,

“That’s right …… Senior Luo has broken through to a six-star martial artist,”

“Originally he was to replace me to continue serving the Fei family,”

“I wonder where he has offended Mr. Wade?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s not about offending me,”

“It’s just that at that time Miss Fei was racking her brains to investigate me in Aurous Hill,”

“And I saw that the bodyguard beside her was rather obtrusive,”

“So I invited him to stay a few days at the dog farm under me.”

Karl’s expression at this time was extraordinarily sad.

Although there were many disciples in his division,

There were not many masters who could really show their skills.

One is himself, one Tony, plus one Parker,

They makeup half of the division’s experts, or even more than half of them.

However, this half of the mountain, in hands of Charlie lost two,

Which is a great weakening of the overall strength of the division.

Chapter 4432

Thinking of this, Karl could only harden his head and said,

“Mr. Wade, my two brothers are the mainstay of the division,”

“Please forgive them and spare them both ……”

“If Mr. Wade has any orders in the future, I will not dare not obey!”

Charlie to Karl’s statement was indifferent, waved his hand, and said,

“This kind of talk is useless if you really want me to let the two of them,”

“It is not impossible, but have to accept my conditions.”

When Karl heard that there was a way out of this, he immediately said,

“Please speak, Mr. Wade! No matter what the condition is, we will try to fulfill it!”

Charlie said indifferently, “It’s also simple, let them both serve in the Cataclysmic Front for three years,”

“And after three years, I will give them freedom!”

When Parker, who was kneeling on the ground, heard this,

He immediately said without thinking, “I do! I am willing!”

“As long as Mr. Wade can restore my cultivation,”

“I am willing to serve the Cataclysmic Front for three years!”

Charlie smiled and spoke, “In that case, you are given one night to clean up,”

“And tomorrow let Joseph arrange for you to go to Syria.”

Parker hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, then my cultivation …… will you help me recover first,”

“Or will I recover after I have served the Cataclysmic Front for three years?”

Charlie couldn’t help but ask rhetorically, “If you don’t have cultivation,”

“What will you take to serve the Cataclysmic Front?”

Parker immediately understood the meaning of Charlie’s words and hurriedly kowtowed,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade …… Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

“Please rest assured, Mr. Wade, I will do my best to serve the Cataclysmic Front,”

“And will never fail to meet Mr. Wade’s expectations!”

Charlie nodded, reached out to him with a slight wave of his hand, and spoke,

“Remember, I can restore your cultivation today, in the future if you commit another crime in my hands,”

“I can still destroy your cultivation again, next time, I won’t leave you with any chance.”

Parker said without thinking, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will definitely not offend again ……”

Speaking of this, his entire body suddenly froze, followed by looking at his hand,

And then closed his eyes to experience a moment, and said offhandedly,

“My cultivation …… my cultivation is restored?!”

“How is it …… how is it suddenly restored?!”

After saying that, he looked up at Charlie and said gratefully,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade! Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Karl was shocked to hear this, and when he took a closer look,

He really found traces of cultivation on Parker’s body again.

At this moment, his heart was already flooded with shocking waves:

“Charlie just now did not touch Parker at all,”

“He just waved his hand, and Parker’s cultivation was restored just like that?”

“What kind of strength is this that can do this kind of out of thin air?!”

Charlie is also too lazy to hide his strength in front of the Fei family,

As well as Karl’s brothers and sisters, so he spoke with full pressure:

“After I return to Aurous Hill, I will restore Tony’s consciousness and cultivation,”

“Let him go to Syria to report to the Cataclysmic Front,”

“After the expiration of three years, the Cataclysmic Front will let them go,”

“But if the two of them intend to escape during these three years,”

“I will definitely take their lives.”

Parker nodded repeatedly and promised, even Karl at the side also kept assuring,

“Mr. Wade doesn’t worry, the two of them will definitely do their best…”

“To serve the Cataclysmic Front and will never escape halfway!”

Charlie nodded slightly, then added: “One more thing, from now on,”

“Whether it is the Fei family or these martial arts experts related to the Fei family,”

“Without my order, they are never allowed to enter China without permission,”

“Otherwise, no matter who it is, I will not be polite with them!”

Charlie knew that behind Karl and the others was a martial arts domain clan.

And nowadays, except for a few martial domain families,

There are no more martial domain sects in China,

And almost all martial domain sects are overseas.

That’s why he had to remind Karl, as well as the clan behind him, to stay away from now on.

Chapter 4433

As for the Fei family, Charlie also did not want them to get too involved in China,

After all, once such a huge family shifted its focus to China,

It would definitely trigger many chain reactions,

Which might not be a good thing for Charlie as well as the Wade family.

Moreover, he also knows very well that the girl Stella is too smart,

So he subconsciously wants to keep a certain distance from her to avoid any unnecessary trouble.

Both Fei family and Karl, of course, agreed without hesitation,

What they are most afraid of now is Charlie's anger,

So none of them are willing to provoke his majesty.

It was just that deep inside Stella's heart was more or less a bitter taste.

Just now, she was still thinking in her mind how to transfer her business to China in the future,

So that she could also find an opportunity to meet Charlie more often.

But unexpectedly, he seemed to have seen through her mind and directly killed her thoughts in the cradle.

At this moment, Charlie also did not want to continue to delay in the Fei family,

So he urged Dawson to immediately sign the legal documents,

Giving the chairmanship of the board of directors to Stella.

Subsequently, Elder Fei also signed the power of attorney impatiently,

Fully authorizing all his assets to Stella.

In this way, Stella officially became the new head of the Fei family,

And is the head of the family and holds the two major powers of the board of directors and finance.

As long as these two powers are in her hands, no one in the Fei family can do anything to stop her.

When the dust settled, Stella took the initiative to say to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, $50 billion can be paid to your account at any time,”

“May I ask when you intend to trade the Rejuvenation Pill?”

Charlie smiled, “I can do it anytime, I will give you my account in a moment,”

“You will pay the money to my account and I will give you the Rejuvenation Pill immediately.”

Stella said without thinking, “Okay Mr. Wade, I’ll arrange the payment right now!”

Charlie remembered something and spoke, “Miss Fei wait for a moment.”

After saying that, he took out his cell phone and made a call to Joseph.

When the call was answered, Charlie said,

“Joseph, send me the receipt account number of Cataclysmic Front,”

“I will have Miss Fei transfer ten billion dollars to your account.”

Joseph was surprised and asked, “Mr. Wade …… you …… what are you doing?”

“There is no shortage of money in the account of Cataclysmic Front,”

“Besides how can your subordinates ask for your money ……”

Charlie said seriously: “You now want to build the base, hardware and software need a lot of money to support,”

“The more money there is, this aspect is naturally the better,”

“And you have also invested a lot of manpower and material resources this time to the United States,”

“How can I let the brothers of the Cataclysmic Front return empty-handed?”

Joseph said: “Mr. Wade, the entire Cataclysmic Front is loyal to you,”

“Why do you have to be too foreign to us ……”

Charlie said very seriously: “Even for a feudal society lord, warlord,”

“It is impossible for his soldiers to bring their own food and grass to fight for him,”

“Since the Cataclysmic Front is loyal to me, I have to give enough support in this area of funding,”

“The future of the Cataclysmic Front is to further expand their strength,”

“Which requires a lot of money, this money you will keep for your own development. “

Once Joseph heard this, he immediately stopped excusing himself and said very respectfully,

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will definitely raise the strength of the Cataclysmic Front by several levels!”

“Good.” Charlie said with satisfaction, “Tonight’s matter must be done beautifully.”

Joseph said offhandedly, “Don’t worry, I have already arranged,”

“A large number of people to set up control, I will definitely not let any of them escape!”

A few minutes later. The fifty billion dollars from the Fei family,

Were remitted to Charlie’s and Cataclysmic Front’s dollar accounts in two payments.

This amount was nothing to Charlie, but to the Cataclysmic Front,

10 billion dollars was an extremely abundant development fund.

Originally, the Cataclysmic Front in the construction planning of the base,

In order to save the budget made a lot of functional sacrifices,

But with this money, the Front base can be completely in accordance with the highest standards of building,

Perhaps not long, the Cataclysmic Front can become the world’s largest and strongest mercenary organization.

And Charlie, who received the money, also kept his promise,

Took out a Rejuvenation pill and divided it into four portions in front of Douglas.

Chapter 4434

Douglas looked at the Rejuvenation Pill, the pair of eyes full of expectation,

His eyes can't wait to jump out of the sockets to embrace the elixir that they dreamed of.

And the rest of the Fei family, each and every one of them also stared with wide eyes,

They all heard about the miraculous efficacy of the Rejuvenation Pill,

And now they all want to witness with their own eyes if this pill is really that miraculous.

After Charlie divided the Rejuvenation Pills,

He put away three parts and handed the remaining one to Stella, saying,

"Miss Fei, this quarter of the Rejuvenation Pills is now yours,"

"How to use it is completely at your personal disposal."

Stella said gratefully, "Thank you, Mr. Wade!"

After saying that, she turned around and looked at her grandfather Douglas,

Without hesitation, she handed the Pill to him and said respectfully,

"Grandpa, you are the root of the Fei family, without you, there would be no Fei family nowadays,"

"So this quarter Rejuvenation Pill, you deserve it, please accept it!"

Douglas reached out and accepted the Rejuvenation Pill, his heart excited and moved.

He was excited because he had finally received the rejuvenation elixir and his life had finally been extended.

He was touched that his granddaughter had not let him down,

Even though she was already in power, she still treated him with respect,

Giving him face, but she was also truly good to him.

Thinking of this, the loss of the Fei family head is no longer any negative impact on him.

Instead, he felt that from now on, he would completely retire to the second line,

Eating rejuvenation pills and singing songs, at least one or two decades of less painful life.

If this precious granddaughter can make further efforts and get a rejuvenation pill,

It is not a problem to live another 30 or 40 years.

As for the Fei family head, there's nothing to hold on to.

The first time he thought of this, Douglas's mood brightened up.

This feeling of clarity, not just pushing open a window in the heart,

It is simply the heart of that room is demolished in general pain.

So, he put a quarter of the Rejuvenation Pill into his mouth without thinking,

Closed his eyes, and felt the extraordinary medicinal power of the Pill with his heart.

Although it was only a quarter of a pill, the medicinal effect was still very obvious.

He only felt as if his body was lighter all of a sudden,

And his exhausted body and sluggish spirit were greatly improved in an instant.

This allowed him to immediately recapture the feeling of being younger from a few years ago.

After hitting his age, every day he could feel that his body was not as good as before,

So getting back his youth of a few years at once made Douglas's physique,

Spirit as well as physical strength, all recovered in a flash.

Seeing that Master Fei's complexion had visibly improved,

Each and every member of Fei's family was stunned speechless.

Especially Dawson, when he saw that a quarter of the Rejuvenation Pills had such an effect,

He couldn't help but sigh in his heart: "No wonder the old man was willing to spend more than 200 billion,"

"To buy the Rejuvenation Pills. In that case, I'm afraid he's almost the same age as me ……"

Then, he couldn't help but think in his heart,

“If the old man still has the chance to get more Rejuvenation Pills,”

“Then I’m going to die in front of him ……”

Thinking of this, Dawson’s entire body was somewhat disheveled.

He knew that he had now surrendered,

And that for such a thing as the Rejuvenation Pill he would definitely have no chance to get.

And at this time, Douglas, the whole person has been excited with tears,

He finally got the Rejuvenation Pill as he wished,

For the next few years, he no longer has to worry about death coming to him.

He was so excited that he silently wept for a long time before he opened his eyes and looked at Charlie,

Choking with gratitude: “Mr. Wade, thank you for your kindness! I will remember it for the rest of my life!”

Charlie waved his hand and pointed at Stella,

“If you want to thank, thank your granddaughter, she gave you the Rejuvenation Pill.”

Douglas nodded his head: “I understand!”

After saying that, he hurriedly turned around and said to Stella, “Stella …… thank you ……”

Stella said: “Grandpa, what are you talking about, these are all my duty!”

Douglas could not help but sigh: “Good child, grandfather really did not love you for nothing ……”

Charlie then looked at the time and said,

“It’s late, I have to go back to Providence, you internal comb tonight, wait for tomorrow morning,”

“Then officially announced the matter to the whole community,”

“I will wait in front of the TV to see your performance!”

Chapter 4435

A few moments later, the entire Fei family, led by Douglas and Stella,

Walked out of the Fei family villa together and respectfully escorted Charlie out.

At this moment, a helicopter had been waiting on the lawn outside the door for a long time.

Surrounded by the Fei family, Charlie came to the helicopter and turned to Stella, and said,

“All right, go and do your own thing.”

Stella nodded gently and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, have a safe trip.”

Charlie looked at her and instructed in a low voice,

“Miss Fei, I’ll ask Joseph to keep some men to help you through this period of transition,”

“You should also be alert to potential threats from within the Fei family,”

“Although dogs can bite, they are still good to use if they can be tamed.”

Stella was incomparably grateful and said seriously,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade, I will definitely pay attention ……”

Charlie nodded slightly and smiled, “In that case,”

“Then I’ll leave first, call me if you need anything.”

After saying that, he took a step and boarded the helicopter.

Immediately after that, the helicopter slowly took off amidst Stella's reluctance,

And the Fei family's annotations, flying towards the northeast.

Once Charlie left, many Fei family members finally breathed a sigh of relief.

Dawson at this time also has a feeling of survival after the robbery,

The whole person instantly relaxed, as if all the pressure on his body was removed at once.

His son Adam was also the same.

At this time, they have almost left behind the death of Randal, grateful that they still survived.

Douglas was also infinitely emotional in his heart.

Although he did not get back the Fei family headship today,

He had harvested the most desired Rejuvenation Pill,

So the ending of the matter could be considered super successful for him.

To him, nothing is more important than the Rejuvenation Pill.

The death of Randal was now irrelevant to him, after all, to some extent,

He had to thank Randal if he hadn't messed with Charlie,

He wouldn't have had the chance to return to New York, let alone get Charlie's Rejuvenation Pill.

What Stella missed most at this time was her parents,

So she immediately asked her eldest uncle Dawson, “Where are my parents and family now?”

Dawson looked tight and said: “Stella, your parents have moved out of the Fei family,”

“If I remember correctly, they should have gone to Miami,”

“Where your father has a villa by the sea, they have gone there for a vacation ……”

Stella frowned and said, “If my parents went on vacation,”

“I could believe it, but my brother and sister have actual positions in the group,”

“How could they go to Miami for vacation? Don’t they need to work anymore?”

Dawson’s heart was suddenly disturbed.

Stella’s parents and relatives had been driven out of the family the first time he seized power.

And her older brothers and sisters who had actual positions in the group,

Were all dismissed outright without exception.

And in order to prevent them from posing any threat to himself,

Dawson explicitly forbade them from participating in any public activities,

And would only give them freedom after he knew that his kingdom was secure,

And the old man had completely returned to the West.

Therefore, Stella's family, so to speak, was forced by him to Miami under house arrest.

Now that Stella has become the head of the Fei family,

And has the backing of Charlie and the Cataclysmic Front,

Dawson is worried that she will settle accounts after his fall,

So deep inside he is extremely nervous and can only say with a stiff upper lip:

"Stella …… truth be told …… let your family going to Miami was my intention……"

"I was thinking that they leave New York, for I would relatively be more at ease ……"

Chapter 4436

Dawson was afraid of Stella's anger and said with an apologetic face,

"I'm sorry Stella …… uncle was in a momentary confusion, you must not take this to heart……"

Stella has long guessed his motive for doing so,

The reason why she deliberately asked him, is to point him out,

See his attitude toward admitting fault is not bad, so she said:

"Uncle, as the saying goes, the world is bustling all for profit,"

"You do these things although are very inappropriate,"

"Even very immoral, but I can understand to a certain extent."

"Yes, yes, yes ……" Dawson said with a compensating smile on his face,

"Thank you Stella …… long live understanding, long live understanding ……"

Stella blandly said, "Eldest uncle, I can leave these matters alone,"

"But you have to leave for Miami overnight,"

"Personally apologize to my parents and then pick them up one by one."

"OK!" Dawson did not expect that Stella would be so generous as to give him a step,

And while his heart was excited, he said almost without thinking,

“Then I will prepare and fly to Miami!”

As they were talking, a soldier of the Cataclysmic Front ran over and said to Stella,

“Miss Fei, there are some police cars outside the gate,

Saying that Inspector Duncan Li wants to see Mr. Dawson.”

“Duncan Li?” Stella frowned slightly and spoke, “Isn’t he the Chinese sleuth?”

After saying that, she turned to Dawson and asked,

“Eldest Uncle, do you have a friendship with that man? Or is he investigating Randal’s case?”

Dawson hurriedly said, “Stella you do not know before you came back,”

“Mr. Wade first had someone kidnap Randal, and then cut off his two ears,”

“Openly demanded two hundred billion dollars in cryptocurrency,”

“Your elder brother went to meet with them, and they also seized the opportunity,”

“To speculate on the Internet, so that the whole world knows that Randal was kidnapped ……”

“And this case happens to be this Duncan is responsible for, he has not been able to find out the clues,”

“But is very impatient, has come once before,”

“I did not take care of him, do not know why he is here to find me again now.”

Stella listened to these only words, then could not help but feel:

“It seems that Mr. Wade had a plan, he attacked behind the scenes to push the waves,”

“Just want to let things come to light after,”

“The Fei family’s reputation suffer after the exposure……”

Dawson hurriedly said: “Stella, this Duncan is not a fuel-efficient lamp,”

“Do you think someone should have sent him away first?”

Stella shook her head and said, “He can be sent away for a while,”

“But not for a lifetime, invite them in, I will go and meet him.”

Upon hearing this, the soldier of the Front immediately said respectfully, “Okay, Miss Fei.”

At this time, Stella said to Douglas as well as Dawson,

“Grandpa and Uncle, it’s hard for you to meet Inspector Li with me,”

“A for the others, just go back and rest first.”

Douglas and Dawson naturally had no opinion,

While the others also hurriedly prepared to leave.

Dawson called his son Adam and said, “Adam, arrange the plane,”

“after I accompany Stella to welcome Inspector Li, we will go to Miami together.”

Adam hurriedly said, “Okay dad, I’ll go arrange it.”

A few moments later, several police cars drove into the Fei family estate from the main gate.

These cars came all the way to the main villa’s door,

And under the leadership of a soldier from the Front, they walked into the parlor hall.

Once inside the hall, Duncan looked at Dawson and said offhandedly,

“Mr. Fei, there are not many hours left before the kidnappers left 48 hours,”

“Do you have any clues on your side to synchronize with me?

The words just fell, Duncan suddenly saw Douglas sitting next to Dawson,

But the current Douglas, then the last time he saw him, seems to be a bit younger,

So he did not recognize him at once.

Chapter 4437

But when Duncan recognized Douglas, he was dumbfounded and said:

“Mr. Fei …… Mr. Fei? When did you …… you come back?!”

As a high-ranking Chinese detective in New York,

Duncan is naturally very familiar with Douglas.

Moreover, he also knows the inside story of the Fei family’s previous struggle for power,

Knows that Douglas was overpowered by his son Dawson,

And even heard that Dawson was spreading dark flowers everywhere to buy Douglas’s head.

However, he did not expect that at this moment, Douglas was sitting safely by Dawson’s side.

This makes him immediately confused, here in the end what has happened.

At this moment, Douglas slightly arched his hand at Duncan and spoke,

“Thanks to Inspector Li’s concern, I just came back today.”

After that, he pointed to Stella beside him and said with a smile,

“Inspector Li, let me introduce to you,”

“This is my most beloved granddaughter Stella, I don’t know if you two have met.”

Duncan looked at Stella and said politely, “Hello Miss Fei,”

“We have met before at several events, we just haven’t spoken.”

Stella also said with great respect, “Inspector Li, I’ve heard a lot about you too,”

“But I just haven’t had the chance to get to know you.”

Douglas spoke up at this time,

“Inspector Li, Stella has now officially become the new head of the Fei family,”

“From now on, she alone will be in charge of the entire Fei family,”

“If you have any matters to discuss, just talk to her directly.”

When Duncan heard this, his heart was even more shocked.

The fact that Douglas could return to the United States safely already surprised him,

After all, in his opinion, since Dawson had succeeded in seizing power,

He had enough strength to make it impossible for his father to ever return to the United States alive.

So, it is already unbelievable that Douglas could come back alive,

And it is even more bizarre and even a bit weird that Dawson would give the family headship to Stella,

Which he had so easily snatched.

Imagine, who would be so stupid as to give up the power,

That has just been grabbed and not yet warmed up so easily?

So he thinks that the only possibility is that Dawson was also forced to give up the family headship.

But this makes him even more puzzled: “Master Fei has already been taken away from his power,”

“And even has to do everything outside to avoid the pursuit,”

“And how can he be able to force Dawson, who is already sitting on a high position, to abdicate?”

“Moreover, this Dawson even if his brain is kicked by a donkey into broken tofu,”

“It is impossible to make such a decision ……”

“Could it be that …… could it be that there is some external force,”

“More powerful than Dawson helping Douglas?!”

“Thinking about it seems to be the only possibility ……”

Thinking of this, he could not help but think of Randal’s kidnap before and after,

In his heart, he is more amazed, feels that both events are permeated with a strong conspiracy theory,

And there may even be some kind of twist that he temporarily can not see, can not touch the connection.

So, he could not help but ask Dawson: “Mr. Fei, your son Randal was kidnapped,”

“Have you thought of any new clues?”

“Could the kidnappers not be here for the money, but for another reason?”

Dawson said awkwardly, “About this …… honestly Inspector Li, I have no clue in my mind ……”

Duncan intuitively thought that Dawson must not have told him the truth,

However, in front of Douglas and Stella, he could not ask about the root of the problem,

So he opened his mouth and asked,

“Mr. Fei, then did you prepare the cryptocurrency for the kidnappers that they requested?”

Dawson said awkwardly, “This is …… Inspector Li …… now my niece Stella is in charge…”

“Of all the big and small affairs of the Fei family, so you should ask her about this matter… …”

Chapter 4438

Duncan frowned slightly, turned his face to Stella, and asked,

“Miss Fei, since you are the head of the Fei family,”

“How do you plan to respond to the kidnapping of Randal?”

Stella calculated the time, thinking that Charlie should soon have someone publish those videos first,

So she could not expose any breach in front of Duncan yet.

Thus, she said to Duncan with a firm face: “Detective Li, although Randal is a little older than me,”

“He is my nephew and the eldest son and grandson of the Fei family,”

“We will naturally do our best to bring him back,”

“So I also hope that the police can do their best to bring him back from the kidnappers… …”

Duncan did not know whether Stella’s words were sincere or not,

But he could only say seriously: “We in the New York Police Department have been doing our best…”

“To search for all relevant clues, but the kidnappers are too professional,”

“We simply do not have any substantial clues in a short period of time,”

“Now we not only do not know where Mr. Fei is?”

“We don’t even know what kind of power the people who kidnapped him have.”

“I have speculated that the kidnappers did not kidnap Mr. Fei for the ransom money.”

“In my opinion, the kidnappers’ actions are more like a long-planned public execution against the Fei family.”

“The public opinion was deliberately led into sympathy for Mr. Randal,”

“So that when they expose his scandal this time,”

“They would be able to achieve the effect of first raising and then suppressing the public emotions,”

“Which would then also have a huge negative impact on the Fei family’s reputation.”

Deep inside Stella could not help but be a little surprised,

It seemed that this Inspector Li had already figured out the cause and effect of the matter,

Only that for the time being he had not yet grasped the specific clues of it.

However, she could only pretend to be confused and said,

“Inspector Li, to be honest, I don’t quite understand what you mean,”

“Randal is very young and just stepped into society not long ago, what kind of scandal can he have?”

Duncan shook his head, “I’m not sure about this,”

“But I can be sure that since these kidnappers kidnapped him and cut off his ears,”

“And made it known to the world, then I’m also sure that a scandal must have happened to him.”

Saying that, he looked at Dawson and said seriously, “Mr. Fei, the same thing,”

“I have told you once before, I feel as if you know something,”

“But for some reason, you did not tell me, but I have to remind you,”

“The time left by the kidnappers is now less and less,”

“If they really publicized the huge scandal of Randal,”

“Then not only the reputation of the Fei family is ruined, but the police will also face a dilemma!”

“It is likely that by that time, the public will no longer support us to rescue Randal,”

“If we continue, we may lose the hearts and minds of the people,”

“If we do not continue, we will lose our dignity as police officers ……”

Dawson embarrassed beyond words, “Inspector Li …… I …… I really do not know!”

“That grandson of mine, all aspects …… are ……”

Speaking of this, Dawson at once felt a little difficult to speak.

He originally wanted to say that that grandson of his was excellent…

In all aspects and would definitely not have any scandals.

However, in his mind, he could not help but recall those videos,

Randal's inhumane brutal acts, which made him not even have the courage to continue lying.

He felt that if he were to say in front of others at this time...

That Randal was excellent in all aspects, those girls who died in vain at his hands...

Would definitely turn into life-threatening evil spirits to seek revenge on his old body.

Seeing him become stumbling all of a sudden, Duncan couldn't help but ask:

"Mr. Fei, what do you want to say?"

Dawson dodged his eyes and said stiffly:

"I ..... want to say ..... Randal this child, is really quite ..... "

Excellent two words at this time have reached the mouth of Dawson,

But even if he is dead he just can not say these two words out.

At this time, a police officer hurriedly ran in, panicked to the core as he blurted out:

"Inspector ..... something big happened ....."

Chapter 4439

The policeman's words made everyone, including Duncan, unconsciously tighten their hearts.

Duncan couldn't help but urge: "What's the big deal, hurry up and tell me clearly!"

The police officer said with a frightened expression,

"It's a video! Someone has exposed a large number of videos on the Internet,"

"The content of those videos …… is really tragic …… network has completely exploded!"

Duncan questioned offhand: "The content of the video is about what in the end!?"

The police swallowed, dry mouth said: "All related to Randal Fei ……"

"All the content of his abuse of various girls …… although the victims' faces were blurred,"

"But still through the other identity characteristics, determine the victims at least 20 people ……"

"What?!" Duncan's jaw dropped as he listened.

Randal had been exposed to a huge scandal, which he had already been mentally prepared for,

But he really didn't expect that the scandal would be so big!

At this time, his men handed a cell phone to him and spoke,

“Inspector Li, take a look for yourself ……”

Duncan took the phone, and casually clicked on one of them, just a few seconds to look at it,

His face immediately turned iron blue, muttered:

“This is really an unprecedented shocking case ……”

He immediately asked, “Did you investigate who the publisher actually is?”

“Checked.” The policeman replied, “We had someone check their IP address and found …… found ……”

Seeing the policeman stammering, Duncan immediately shouted angrily: “Hurry up and speak!”

The policeman could only say stiffly, “Back to Inspector Li, the IP address we found is here.”

Duncan frowned and asked, “What do you mean? The other party is in New York?”

“No…… “The policeman shook his head, reached out, and pulled Duncan aside,

And lowered his voice, “Detective Li, the other party is in the Fei family!”

“How is it possible …… ” Duncan’s eyes widened and he likewise lowered his voice:

“These videos must have been sent by the kidnappers, these kidnappers are extremely shrewd,”

“All the clues are extremely well disguised,”

“How could they deliberately Leave such a big loophole ……”

He did not know that at this time, all the bodyguards of the Fei family,

Have been replaced with the soldiers of the Hall of Cataclysmic Front,

And the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, under the command of Charlie, did not bother to use any hacking methods,

And directly finished uploading and publishing the videos in the Fei family, using the network of the Fei family.

And the policeman also nodded and agreed:

“I also think that they deliberately used technical means to change their IP address to the Fei family.”

Duncan couldn’t help but say with some annoyance,

“What era is it now, there are still people who want to take matters into their hands and engage in some kind of substitution,

Since they have the evidence, why don’t they just submit it to the police?!”

The police officer said incomparably embarrassed:

“Chief …… we both know, frankly speaking, do you really believe in justice for all?”

“The video of Randal’s actions handed over to the police,”

“He will certainly not die, this kind of person, not dead how to get the civilian anger?”

Duncan was speechless.

He just felt that the mystery man had done all this behind the scenes,

Causing him detective, to suffer a great blow to his face.

But when he calmed down and analyzed the matter, he also felt that for the sgum of the earth like Randal,

He should just use the most primitive means to exterminate him completely,

Otherwise, with his financial power, he could live like a land emperor in prison.

However, the thought of such a big case popping up under his hands before he retired,

Chapter 4440

He felt very frustrated as a whole. At this time, his subordinate was also somewhat disillusioned and said:

“Chief, I really do not understand, they have killed so many people,”

“Why we have not received any recent clues about the disappearance of young girls?”

“It seems that recently there are no reports of missing young women in New York at all ……”

Duncan said in a cold voice: “They would not be so stupid as to look for prey from New York,”

“As I see it, most of these girls they killed should have been sent here secretly from the West Coast,”

“Or even after being kidnapped from abroad.”

Speaking of which, Duncan suddenly remembered something and said,

“I see! The reason they were able to go undetected for so long,”

“And so many times without being detected is because they never started from their side,”

“But this time, Randal made a fatal mistake ……”

The handlers hurriedly asked, “Chief, what is the fatal mistake?”

Duncan blurted out, “It’s Sara Gu!”

“Sara Gu?!” The underling exclaimed: “That big star?!” “That’s right!” Duncan nodded and said,

“I’ve always felt that the kidnapping of Randal smelled wrong from the beginning to the end,”

“And now it seems that it must be because he set his eyes on Sara that he got himself killed!”

The subordinate can’t help but ask: “Chief, then you mean …… this matter is Sara’s sides doing?”

Duncan frowned slightly and spoke, “The night Randal disappeared,”

“I met Sara at the Wangfu Hotel, I feel that she is a young girl, not like someone who has such ability ……”

Saying that Duncan added: “That Sara, although the family conditions are also very good,”

“But compared with the Fei family, a little bit worse ……”

The next nodded gently and said, “In that case, it should have nothing to do with her,”

“She is after all a newcomer, even if she has some strength in China,”

“When she arrives in New York, she will not be able to show anything,”

“In front of the Fei family, she is certainly not enough to look at.”

Duncan nodded slightly, but his mind unconsciously recalled when he met Sara,

Those people around her, among them, was a young man who dared to call on Adam Fei and impressed him.

He wondered in his heart: “What is the identity of that young man,”

“If he knows the identity of Adam, why does he dare to be so rude to him?”

“Could this matter have something to do with him?”

But think carefully and it feels not quite right:

“But a young man, even if the courage is extraordinary, he may not have such a strong strength,”

“To kidnap Randal under the nose of the Fei family, but also to plan everything without leakage,”

“This is never only the courage is enough …… and the Fei family head and Miss suddenly returned unharmed,”

“Not only was not killed by Dawson’s men but that Stella,”

“She suddenly became the new head of the family, this thing is also very strange ……”

Duncan suddenly felt that his brain was a bit inadequate.

He knew that these things are very abnormal, and when things are abnormal,

There must be a demon, he just has not caught this demon out.

And, for a while, he couldn’t catch any useful clues.

So, he turned around and looked angrily at Dawson, frowned, and questioned,

“Dawson, such a big thing happened to the Fei family,”

“I see your expression does not seem to be surprised, you tell me, these things, have you already known?!”

Dawson came back to his senses and hurriedly waved his hands and said,

“Inspector Li …… I simply do not understand what you are talking about ……”

“My grandson he …… he is not such a person ah ……”

Duncan stared dead at Dawson and said in a cold voice:

“OK! Things are still acting now! Such a bad case in the United States has not happened for decades,”

“Once the case is confirmed, your family’s reputation will be in ruins,”

“At that time, you will cry without tears!”

Stella came forward at this time and said seriously,

“Inspector Li, if these crimes were, indeed, committed by the Fei family,”

“Then the Fei family is also ready to take responsibility for them!”

Chapter 4441

Duncan nodded and said in a cold voice, “I hope you can bear the burden!”

After saying that, he immediately said to the police officers around him,

“Immediately close the team! Call all officers to return to the station for a meeting immediately!”

At this point in time, Duncan no longer cared about the kidnapping of Randal.

After the big scandal broke out, in addition to triggering the American public’s anger at the Fei family,

It will also trigger the American public’s disappointment in the entire country’s law enforcement system.

After all, so many innocent girls died unnaturally,

The police did not solve the case, and finally brought this matter to light,

But was previously hated by all the kidnappers.

This is good, the kidnapper instantly became heroes for whom the world is clapping and praising,

While the original was incomparably sympathetic to Randal,

All of a sudden this man became the world’s most spiteful object of abuse.

In addition to the Fei family, there is also the New York Police Department,

Which has seen its reputation plummet.

Therefore, Duncan must study the current situation with his superiors and colleagues,

And find a way to make the NYPD's face slightly regained.

On the way back to the police station by car, Duncan was distracted,

Thinking of so many clues which were always unclear,

So he planned to give a call to his old friend Marshal.

For Duncan, Marshal is not only his good brother for many years but also a mentor and friend.

His own temper is hot, Marshal is relatively mild,

So the two not only chat but get along, the key is also in the thinking of mutual development.

The two of them had speculated in the chat that someone was going to publicly execute the Fei family,

And now it came true, so Duncan also wanted to talk to him about the sudden change…

All in front of him to see if he had any different thoughts.

However, he felt that the time was already so late that it was a bit risky to call,

Not to mention that he didn't know if the An family's old man had come through,

So it was not really appropriate to call at this time, so he put the phone down.

But he did not know that at this time, the An family has surrounded Sara and chatting fervently.

The old lady held Sara's hand and never let go of it all night,

Charlie's aunt, as well as several other aunts and uncles,

Also surrounded Sara, how to see what she likes.

Sara herself is a bit flattered, surrounded by so many people to ask for warmth not to say,

Confused, but she has received a large pile of gifts, and each is worth a lot of money.

She also knows very well that the An family attaches so much importance to her,

On the one hand, because she gave the rescue pill to save the old man's life,

And on the other hand, it is because she is Charlie's fiancée,

The An family misses Charlie very much, so they also love her very warmly and with full sincerity.

This also makes her heart extra happy, in her opinion,

The An family is her solid backing in the future, the three-year agreement,

If Charlie dares to renege, afraid that the An family will not agree.

However, seeing that the time has reached the latter part of the night,

Sara is also a bit worried about the old lady's health,

Plus she has to make final preparations for the performance tomorrow morning,

So she really can't continue to spend so much time, so she said:

"Grandma …… time is really late, you must be very tired,"

"and it's too late for me to continue to disturb you ……"

The old lady said: "Nothing, nothing, grandma is not tired at all, I have so many years,"

"The biggest problem is that I can not find my grandson,"

"Afraid that in this life I will not have the opportunity to see him again,"

"But today you can come over, my heart disease is half gone, I am beyond happy today …… "

Sara nodded, and said seriously: "Grandma you do not worry,"

"I will have time to come over to see you and grandpa!"

Chapter 4442

As Sara spoke, she was a little embarrassed to continue,

“Grandma, today is really not early, I have to do the final rehearsal for the show early tomorrow morning,”

“Almost now I have to fly back to New York, sleep on the way, it will be almost dawn when I arrive.”

Only then did the old lady understand that Sara had her own business to attend to,

So she hurriedly said, “Oh, it’s Grandma’s negligence, I didn’t think you had something …… to do.”

After that, she hurriedly said to her eldest son, Marshal,

“Marshal, go and arrange the plane, I will accompany my granddaughter to New York,”

“And when my daughter’s concert comes, we will be there to support her.”

Marshal nodded and said, “Then I’ll go make arrangements.”

When Sara heard this, her heart immediately burned with anxiety.

She didn’t dare to let the old lady and Charlie’s aunt go to her concert together,

After all, Charlie and his wife had already booked to come over to support her,

And if the old lady and the girls also went, they would definitely recognize Charlie when they see him.

Although Sara hopes that Charlie can let go of his heart and identify with his grandmother's family,

She also respects Charlie's choice, since he is not ready yet,

She should not accelerate this matter for him at all.

Otherwise, he would definitely feel uncomfortable.

So she hurriedly spoke, "Grandma, you shouldn't be so fussy,"

"As I told you before, my concert isn't just only in New York,"

"In a few days it will be the Los Angeles side of the tour, you can support me directly at home then."

As she said, she gave a slight beating and continued,

"Besides, although Grandpa's body has recovered, but other symptoms are not relieved,"

"It is better for you to stay by his side and take care of him at critical times."

Charlie's aunt also said. : "Yeah Mom, Dad's memory hasn't recovered."

"You'd better stay with him. There are many concerts in North America."

"We can join her when she comes to Los Angeles. Everyone will make arrangements in advance."

"It's a good time, we can go together if Dad is in better condition,"

"Even he can go to the scene together, why do you have to go to New York at night."

The old lady hesitated for a moment and sighed slightly.

Her heart has been convinced by her daughter, but still can not help but take Sara's hand,

With a bit of choking she said: "Sara …… grandmother really can not let you go ……"

"You can suddenly appear today, grandmother's heart is really happy,"

"I really want to keep you around for more days, otherwise you will leave so soon,"

"Your grandmother still feels that all this is like a dream ……"

Sara said: "Grandma, don't worry, after all, I'm busy with this farewell concert,"

"I'll quit completely, then there will be plenty of time to accompany you!"

As she said, she hurriedly added: "Maybe we can find Charlie soon,"

"At that time, we both come to Los Angeles to accompany you!"

When the old lady heard this, tears instantly came out of her eyes again,

She held Sara's hand and said solemnly, "Good, good! Grandma believes that we will get Charlie back!"

"I'm still waiting to see you two get married and to hold my grandson!"

"When the time comes, you and your family will settle in Los Angeles and spend time with Grandma ……"

Sara nodded solemnly and said seriously,

“Grandma, don’t worry, we will all be with you when the time comes!”

The old lady nodded with relief, reached out and wiped her tears, and said,

“Good child, since you still have things to do tomorrow,”

“Grandma will not delay you, but you saved your grandfather’s life,”

“We did not have time to thank you properly, my heart is really sorry,”

“And you are my future grandson-in-law’s wife, so far over, did not stay at home for one night! ……”

Sara busily said: “Grandma, you have said, I am your future granddaughter-in-law,”

“Then you don’t have to be so polite with me …… tonight really the situation does not allow,”

“But you do not worry, I will certainly come to see you often,”

“Then every day here in the family to have food and drink, you drive me I do not leave!”

“Good!” The old lady said with great relief, “With your words, grandma is relieved!”

After saying that, she stood up and said, “Come, grandma will take you to the plane!”

Chapter 4443

The An family watched Sara's private plane take off,

And only then turned around and returned to the villa.

The old lady even shed tears after Sara left, choking up and saying to her children,

"This is the good fruit that your sister had planted for your father and for us ……"

"If she hadn't set up this marriage for Charlie,"

"I'm afraid your father would not have been able to overcome this hurdle today ……"

"This hurdle we all…… would really have not been able to pass ……"

Marshal also could not help but sigh: "Mom, you are right,"

"If it were not for Miss Gu's pill, Dad might have died tonight ……"

The old lady said seriously: "We owe the Gu family a great debt of gratitude for this matter,"

"We must personally thank them in person, in my opinion, when your father's health is a little better,"

"We all should go to Eastcliff to thank Sara's father in person,"

"Do not let people think that our An family has lost its manners."

Marshal nodded and said, "Mom, you are right, such a big favor, we really have to thank him in person,"

“But Dad’s memory is relatively poor now, this kind of thing,”

“I’m afraid he will soon forget when he hears that he has to go to Eastcliff,”

“I’m afraid he will be reluctant.”

Marshal knows very well in his heart, that after the accident of his sister’s family,

The old man has been very repulsive to Eastcliff and Aurous Hill, in his daily life,

Even if he hears the names of these two places, he has to slap the table and curse angrily,

And his current memory, which happens to stay shortly after his sister’s death,

Let him go to Eastcliff under such circumstances, he will definitely be very repulsive.

The old lady listened, nodded slightly, and sighed:

“This is indeed a problem, let’s see your father’s state then,

If we can talk to him and let him know what the situation is,”

“Maybe he can still accept it, the big deal is to talk to him once a day.”

Said, the old lady sighed and continued, “In fact,”

“I want to take your father with me to Eastcliff, there is another selfish ……”

Several people hurriedly looked at the old lady, waiting for her next.

At this time, the old lady seriously said,

“I want to take your father to the Wade family to see your sister,”

“And by the way, with the Wade family to lift all the years of bad blood.”

After a pause, the old lady continued, “All these years,”

“Although we have not had any contact with the Wade family,”

“And even your father’s heart was once very dissatisfied with them …… but,”

“The Wade family is ultimately your sister’s in-laws, not to mention,”

“Although the whereabouts of Charlie is still unknown, but the blood flowing in his body,”

“Is the Wade family’s and the An family’s and their future,”

“If Charlie is found, for his sake, we are bound to release the former suspicion with the Wade family,”

“Rather than increase the divide, it is better to open up earlier,”

“So that when we find Charlie, we can give him a complete and harmonious family,”

“By then he has the support of both the An family and the Wade family,”

“He can also be on the right track as soon as possible, what do you think?”

Marshal thought for a moment, nodded, and said, “Mom, I agree with your decision.”

Marcus also said seriously, “Mom, I have the same opinion as big brother.”

Martel and Tece also followed without thinking and expressed the same attitude.

The old lady nodded with relief and lamented,

“What I’m most worried about now is that your father can’t wait for the day when Charlie returns,”

“We’ve been looking for Charlie for twenty years and have found nothing so far,”

“I don’t know how long it will take to find his whereabouts ……”

Chapter 4444

Speaking of this, the old lady's eyes turned red, and sighingly said:

"One or two years may be okay, three or five years, ten or eight years, he certainly can not wait ……"

Marshal heard this, and could not help but sigh:

"If only I could buy the rejuvenation pill, Dad's problems can be solved."

The old lady saw the effect of the blood dispersal heart-saving pill today,

And instantly had great confidence in the pill again, so she hurriedly said,

"Marshal, let's go back to the living room, you can give me a good explanation of what this pill is all about,"

"Recently mom also heard people talk about it,"

"But always felt that what they said was too fantastical and not like the real thing,"

"So I couldn't tell if it was true or not."

Marcus at his side also nodded and agreed:

"Yes, big brother, recently many people in the circle rumored the miraculous efficacy of the Rejuvenation Pill,"

"I originally wanted to send someone to try to find out about it,"

"But recently there are a lot of things to do, so I didn't have the energy to do it,"

“So I thought that when you come back, let’s discuss it properly before making a decision.”

Marshal looked at the time and said, “Mom, it’s too late tonight,”

“Why don’t you go back and rest first, I’ll go with Marcus to keep Dad some company,”

“And when you’re well-rested, I’ll talk to you and everyone else about the Rejuvenation Pill tomorrow.”

The old lady waved her hand and said, “No, mom is not tired at all,”

“If Sara hadn’t left, I could have talked to her all night,”

“Now that she is back in New York, my heart is empty, so I don’t want to sleep.”

She looked around and said to everyone, “Let’s not rush to rest tonight,”

“Just think of it as a family meeting and let’s have a good chat.”

Seeing that the old lady had said so, all of them naturally agreed to do so,

And a group of people surrounded the old lady and returned to the living room.

After sitting down, Marshal recounted the whole process of his previous trip to Aurous Hill in detail.

When everyone heard his account of the miraculous effect of the Rejuvenation Pill on those bidders, they were all amazed.

Marcus said in awe, “Elder brother, I thought these rumors must have been greatly exaggerated,”

“But according to you, the rumors outside are not exaggerated at all,”

“This stuff can really turn back the clock?”

“Yes!” Marshal sighed: “It’s just a pity that I’ve only seen the effect of a quarter of the Rejuvenation pill,”

“I didn’t have the chance to see what kind of magical performance a whole Rejuvenation pill has after taking it ……”

Marcus immediately said, “This is simple,”

“I’ll have someone go directly to investigate the guy who got the Rejuvenation Pill tomorrow,”

“And see how much he has changed before and after.”

“I think since he can afford to buy the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“He must have his own medical team, all the medical records and health conditions,”

“There must be very detailed information,”

“And this kind of person must have a big health problem to bid for the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“So as long as we get his medical records,”

“We can know what kind of physical state he was in before taking the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“And exactly what kind of physical state he was in.”

“Moreover, I believe that after taking the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“He will definitely have his medical team conduct a new evaluation of his body at the first time,”

“And use scientific means to visually present all the changes,”

“That occurred in his body before and after taking the Pill,”

“So as long as we can get his medical records,”

“We will be able to know how effective a whole Rejuvenation Pill really is!”

Marshal said, “Mom, in fact, the safest way is to take Dad to the auction of the Rejuvenation Pill next year,”

“And buy the Pill on the spot and let him take it right there.”

Chapter 4445

The old lady sighed and said, “But according to what you said,”

“They only hold the auction once a year, and this year’s has just ended,”

“So we have to wait another year for the next one. There is nothing we can do ……”

The old lady said, “You have just heard from Sara, there was only this one blood-saving pill left,”

“So we must make more plans, the auction is the last bottom plan,”

“If we can get the Rejuvenation pill through other channels before the auction, it would be great!”

After the An family reached a consensus on the matter of the Rejuvenation Pill,

The old lady was in a much better mood all of a sudden,

And it seemed that the whole person was somewhat enlightened,

With a smile hanging on her wrinkled face and an expression full of expectation.

She could not help but lament, “For your father to get a rejuvenation pill,”

“And then hurry to find Charlie, that would be great!”

On the side, Marcus hurriedly said,

“Mom, I’m going to organize another group of people to go out,”

“And search for Charlie’s whereabouts to see if we can find any valuable clues.”

The old lady said seriously, “We have invested a lot of manpower and resources over the years,”

“But we have not been able to find any clues about Charlie,”

“So I now wonder if we are going in the wrong direction to begin with.”

Marcus asked, “Mom, what do you mean?”

The old lady spoke, “I remember that we first searched the entire Aurous Hill several times,”

“And then spread from Aurous Hill to the whole of China,”

“But after searching for more than ten years in there with no clues,”

“We continued to expand the scope to the whole world, and we haven’t found any clues until now.”

Marcus said: “This is the case, you know, looking for people is not easy,”

“And sometimes, the luck is not so good,”

“We have been looking for orphans of Chinese ancestry around the world,”

“About the same age as Charlie, and then find ways to collect each one’s DNA,”

“And my sister’s DNA information to do a comparison, this is the most foolproof way.”

The world's 1.5 billion Chinese, and of Charlie's age, there are at least 100 million people,"

"Even if we use all our abilities and resources,"

"It is impossible to compare the DNA of all 100 million people,"

"If we can achieve 90%, there are at least 10 million people who would not have been compared,"

"And, many things are not as expected, many times the person you want to find is in the 10% you did not check."

Tece also nodded and said, "Second brother is right, luck is something that often can not be described,"

"Even if you look for one in a hundred, it is possible to find ninety-nine in a row are wrong."

The old lady also nodded in agreement and said, "So I think we should not spread out so much now."

Marcus asked, "Mom, you mean to narrow down the search?"

"Right." The old lady said very seriously, "I think the odds are that Charlie is still in the country."

Marcus said: "Mom, China has more than 9 million square kilometers, 1.4 billion people,"

"Start from all again to find Charlie, we need at least another 10 years,"

"And the country does not have all the DNA information database,"

"Generally will leave DNA information in the information database,"

“Either have a criminal record or have gone to the police to register to find relatives,”

“Otherwise, most people’s DNA information will not be included, it is very difficult to find.”

But the old lady said very seriously: “It does not matter,”

“This time we will start from the domestic search!”

“Since we have already checked all over Aurous Hill,”

“Let’s do a thorough investigation of the provinces around Aurous Hill, especially the provinces south of Aurous Hill.”

Marcus nodded and said, “Okay, then I will arrange to start with the provinces around Aurous Hill.”

Chapter 4446

Marshal said, “Mom, Marcus, Martel, and Tece are busy with the group’s affairs,”

“So they are busy, so why don’t I stay in the country to look for Charlie’s whereabouts after I go to Eastcliff this time?”

The old lady nodded gently, “Okay!”

At this time, the oldest Martel took a look at the phone that had been in Do Not Disturb mode,

And suddenly exclaimed, “Something big has happened to the Fei family!”

“The Fei family?” Marshal remembered his speculation with Duncan and asked offhandedly,

“Did some scandal break out?”

“More than a scandal ……” Martel said offhandedly,

“The Fei family is estimated to offend the world this time!”

“The news said that the kidnapped kid of the Fei family,”

“He at least abducted twenty innocent girls abused and killed them, and there is video evidence!”

The crowd was stunned and were all filled with horror.

Marshal hastily took out his cell phone,

Just read some pushing news headlines and knew that his good brother,

Duncan was afraid that this time it would be too late to save his life.

Out of brotherly love, he hurriedly said, “I’ll go make a phone call.”

After saying that, he stepped out of the villa, went to the closed track, and made a call to Duncan.

At this time, Duncan was in a meeting with a handful of police officers and a number of executives.

Just now, the FBI’s hand in New York personally ran over,

Scolded them, and even proposed that if they can not solve the case in the next 24 hours, the FBI will take over.

Duncan worried scratching his ears.

If the case was taken by the FBI, then the face of the New York police can not be completely saved.

And he will soon retire, naturally do not want to carry such a big case to leave the police,

So he now has all the thoughts on how to solve the case.

However, with all the thoughts and clues, it seems to have entered a dead end,

So he repeatedly is going around in and out, just can not find the key.

At this time, Marshal’s phone suddenly rang, he hurriedly left the conference room,

Went back to his office and picked up the phone.

Once the call came through, Duncan asked, “Marshal, how is the old man doing?”

Marshal said, “Fortunately, he has survived.”

Duncan breathed a sigh of relief and said, “That’s good …… Looks like tonight wasn’t all bad ……”

Marshal asked, “How’s your side? I saw the news, it seems things were guessed by both of us.”

Duncan said helplessly, “I really didn’t fcuking expect that this boy could commit such a big thing ……”

“Did you see the video circulating online? Too fcuking a beast!”

“I haven’t watched it.” Marshal said: “Just been chatting with the mom,”

“Saw the news push also dare not open in front of her.”

“But look at the headline will be able to guess how a thing, such a big scandal,”

“Indeed a little beyond the expected, it seems that behind this Randal, really is not an idle generation.”

Duncan said off the cuff: “More than Randal’s …… you know, Master Fei suddenly came back tonight!”

“What?” Marshal exclaimed, “He came back at this time,”

“Is he still alive? How could Dawson let him return to New York alive?”

Duncan cursed offhandedly, “Da*n, that’s what’s strange!”

“I went to Fei’s house at night, and Master Fei was there!”

“And what’s even weirder is that Dawson gave up the position of family head!”

“Gave up?” Marshal asked, “Can it be that he returned the family headship to Master Fei?”

“No.” Duncan said, “It’s even more incredible than that!”

Saying that, he added: “Do you know Master Fei’s youngest granddaughter, Stella?”

“I know ……” Marshal spoke: “What happened to her?”

Duncan said, “The new head of the Fei family, that’s her!”

Marshal was dumbfounded, his mind quickly thought about it and said offhandedly,

“Something is wrong! It’s not just this thing that’s not right!”

“Everything that has happened to the Fei family recently is not right!”

Chapter 4447

Marshal has a fine mind, and although his style of action is not strong enough,

He definitely sees things more deeply than the average person.

When he was bidding for the Rejuvenation Pill, he had met with Douglas.

At that time at the auction, he had also once raised the price to a height that even Douglas, could not reach.

Moreover, what impressed Marshal was that not long after he was expelled from the venue that day,

He heard that Dawson of the Fei family had seized the position of the family head,

And even released a secret headhunt to buy Douglas's life.

Marshal immediately realized that even if he was expelled from the field,

Douglas had not been able to get the Rejuvenation Pill as he had hoped.

At that time, Marshal also thought that Douglas was already 96 years old,

Dying, and had very little life left, so he would never have a chance to turn around in his life.

But he never expected that the 96-year-old man could suddenly make a comeback.

Therefore, he immediately realized that there must be something wrong here,

Not only just that, but Randal was also kidnapped and exposed to such a huge scandal,

There must be a master behind all the hidden manipulation.

Duncan heard his judgment at this time, also very certain said:

“I now also feel that these things are very wrong, feel whether Randal was kidnapped,”

“Or Douglas back to New York, behind the two things,”

“There must be a very good master, just at the moment really can not grasp clues ……”

Marshal said seriously: “Randal was kidnapped, you should not have a directly related person until now, right?”

“No.” Duncan said truthfully: “In this line, we have not even found a single witness so far.”

Marshal said seriously: “Then I suggest you, check the line of Douglas,”

“He was in China, but now can return to New York with dignity,”

“Even when he was chased together with Stella, who became the head of the Fei family,”

“This proves that Douglas has a valuable person to help,”

“You do not want to know who is the master behind? Find Douglas, he definitely knows!”

Duncan exclaimed, “You mean, the one who kidnapped Randal,”

“And the one who helped Douglas return to New York is the same person?”

Marshal said without thinking, “That’s right, I think it must be the same person or the same group of people.”

Duncan said doubtfully, “Then I don’t understand, this person or this group of people,”

“Why on one side kidnapped Randal, cut off his ears, and exposed all the scandals of him,”

“But on the other side, he helped Douglas return to New York,”

“If he is very close to Douglas, he should not lay hands on Douglas’s great-grandson, right?”

Marshal suddenly remembered something at this time and said seriously,

“Old Li, I suspect that this matter might have something to do with the owner of the Rejuvenation Pill!”

Duncan asked in surprise, “The mysterious person who doesn’t even put 300 billion dollars in his eyes?”

“That’s right!” Marshal said: “Think about it, with the strength of the Fei family,”

“After Dawson became the head of the family, wanted to kill Douglas,”

“But even his silhouette was not found, but at that time Douglas and his granddaughter,”

“The two people in China can be said to be all alone, no relatives, no money, no power,”

“If there is no high people to help them, they must have been killed by Dawson by now!”

Duncan was also amazed, and said with approval: “That’s right! This is the truth!”

“Dawson wanted to kill the ninety-year-old Douglas after he succeeded in seizing power,”

“It was as easy as pawing, but Douglas was not killed,”

“Instead he suddenly came back to New York, there must be a high person behind this!”

Chapter 4448

Marshal also became more and more excited: “If it is really the owner of the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“Then maybe he himself is in the United States!”

“You should check Douglas’s entry records and see who entered the country with him tonight!”

Duncan immediately said, “Marshal, you really have a good fcuking brain, you’re better than me! I’ll go check now!”

Marshal busily instructed: “Old Li, if you find a clue about this matter,”

“You must not hide it from me, my old man can only be cured by the Rejuvenation Pill,”

“If you find a relevant clue, you must tell me!”

“Don’t worry!” Duncan agreed without hesitation and said off the record,

“I will tell you first if there are any findings!”

Duncan hung up the phone and immediately had someone pull up Douglas’s entry record.

Since Douglas entered the country from the VIP building,

The number of people entering the country at the same time was not that many,

So Duncan quickly pulled out the entry information of more than twenty people at the same time.

Among them, apart from Douglas, Stella and Karl,

There was only one Chinese who entered the country at the same time, named Ruoli Su.

When Duncan saw Ruoli's name, his entire pupils shrank!

This woman, he had never seen, but heard of!

Some time ago, she led people to exterminate the whole family of Matsumoto in Japan,

And even escaped under the heavy guard of the Japanese Self Defense Force,

And incidentally made a wave. Duncan had heard of her name.

But he didn't expect that she would come to New York with Douglas!

He immediately found his old colleague in Interpol and asked for his help to investigate Ruoli's information.

In the beginning, the Japanese Interpol issued a wanted notice for her,

And had been trying to take her back to be tried,

But after the Cataclysmic Front announced that Ruoli had joined them,

The Japanese side quietly pulled down the wanted notice.

But the good thing is that the Interpol database is connected between countries,

So Duncan's old colleague immediately compiled Ruoli's information and sent it to him.

After carefully reading the information, Duncan immediately gave a call back to Marshal.

As soon as the phone call came through, he said out of the blue,

“Marshal, I found out that there is a woman named Ruoli who entered the country together with Douglas,”

“That woman used to be the illegitimate daughter of the Su family in China,”

“And some time ago, she committed a murder case in Japan!”

“Su family?” Marshal asked in surprise: “I know something about the Su family in China,”

“And my sister’s in-laws are similar in strength, definitely not as strong as the Fei family,”

“How dare people from the Su family interfere in the affairs of the Fei family?

Duncan said offhandedly, “That Ruoli Su,”

“Some time ago has joined the Cataclysmic Front, and now she is working for them!”

“Cataclysmic Front?!” Marshal was dumbfounded as he listened and said,

“How did they get involved with the Fei family?

Duncan said, “It could be that the Fei family’s senior promised a heavy sum of money,”

“And asked the Cataclysmic Front to come over to help him take back the family headship.”

Marshal said doubtfully, “If this is the only thing, then your speculation is very reasonable,”

“But the question is if the Cataclysmic Front is really hired by the Fei family’s senior,”

“How would they go to kidnap Randal? While being hired,”

“They also kidnapped their employer’s heavy grandson, isn’t that a contradiction?”

Duncan remembered something and said offhandedly,

“By the way, Cataclysmic Front had friction with your sister’s in-laws before, do you know about this?”

“Yes.” Marshal said in a cold voice: “The master of the Cataclysmic Front has a grudge against my brother-in-law,”

“And last time he went to them, it is said that the Wade family gave up half of their family fortune to avoid a disaster.”

Duncan said offhandedly, “Then it’s possible that the Cataclysmic Front has tasted sweetness on the Wade family,”

“And now wants to make another fortune on the Fei family!”

Chapter 4449

Marshal had many grievances against the Cataclysmic Front.

The reason for this is because the Cataclysmic Front had made a move against the Wade family,

And had also put out the word that his brother-in-law would be thrown to the ground.

Marshal is different from the second brother Marcus,

In the eyes of Marcus, he only recognizes his sister Margaret,

And nephew Charlie, others, even his brother-in-law, he does not put him in his eyes.

This is mainly because Marcus is younger, when his sister married Changying,

He was still in college and had little contact with his brother-in-law.

But Marshal is different, he and his sister only got two years apart,

So he had a lot of contact with his brother-in-law, deep down,

He still has a certain recognition of Changying as a brother-in-law.

Because of this, when he heard that the Cataclysmic Front was looking for the Wade family with the coffin,

He mentioned this matter to Marcus, hoping that he could put pressure,

On the Cataclysmic Front on behalf of the An family,

So that they would not make things difficult for the Wade family.

But Marcus did not agree.

The reason he did not agree was very simple,

It is because he did not put the Wade family in his heart.

A long time ago, the Wade family's old man Zhongquan once took the initiative to approach Marcus,

At an elite chamber of commerce meeting, but Marcus told him explicitly,

At the time that in the Wade family he only recognized Charlie, among the others, no one.

Since Charlie was not found, he naturally had no reason to help the Wade family.

But this incident later also let Marcus a burst of fear.

Because it was so unexpected, Joseph actually wanted to go up,

To the Waderest Mountain to his sister and brother-in-law's remains and thwart their bones!

Fortunately, the Wade family later took the initiative to take out half of the family fortune to settle the matter,

Otherwise, if his sister's remains were destroyed,

Marcus could not forgive himself for the rest of his life.

It was also that time, in his heart for the Wade family his emotions more or less loosened,

And also with Marshal's table attitude, if the time is right in the future,

He will definitely give the Wade family some help.

And right now, Marshal heard that the Cataclysmic Front came again,

In his heart he can not help but feel a surge of a bit disgust.

So, he said to Duncan: “If it’s true that the Cataclysmic Front is behind this,”

“You can’t let them get away with it.”

“If you can’t deal with them in the New York Police, go to the CIA and Homeland Security.

Duncan seriously said: “I also plan to do so, but right now there is not a good opportunity,”

“After all, I now know that the members of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“Have arrived in New York, only Ruoli Su as a person, grasped as the intelligence and evidence is seriously inadequate.”

Speaking of this, Duncan added: “Moreover, there is something I still haven’t figured out until now.”

Marshal asked, “What is it?”

Duncan said, “What you just said is that it is justifiable for Cataclysmic Front to help,”

“Master Fei seize power and make a fortune in the process,”

“But they have no reason to kidnap Randal,”

“Unless the person who kidnapped Randal is someone else.”

Marshal sighed: “It’s really a problem, it feels like solving a complex equation,”

“No matter which direction to cut, it’s not right, it’s like there’s some necessary condition missing.”

Duncan remembered something and asked,

“Oh yes, do you remember what I told you about that star named Sara Gu?”

“I remember.” Marshal asked, “What’s wrong? This matter has something to do with her?”

Duncan smacked his lips and said seriously,

“There’s no evidence that it’s related to her yet, but I always feel some connection.”

Chapter 4450

Marshal didn't say anything about Sara delivering medicine to his father tonight,

and saving his life, but asked, "How did you think about it?"

Duncan said, "I think this girl is not simple!"

As he said, he added: "Look, from the exposure of this guy Randal,"

"The night he disappeared to get that charity dinner, it was clearly set up for Sara,"

"He certainly wanted to kidnap her, to meet his own perverted desires,"

"But the result was she did not fall in, Randal, the person who made the game fell in instead,"

"A snake cannot suppress a dragon,"

"Let alone a dragon like Randal, I say this girl has to have a great ability ……"

Marshal heard here, his expression slightly austere.

A moment later, he spoke, "Old Li, do you know what Sara has to do with our family?"

Duncan was surprised and asked, "What? You know her?"

"I have investigated her details, the only daughter of the Gu family in Eastcliff,"

"The Gu family seems to have a good relationship with your sister's in-laws,"

"But the strength seems to be a bit worse than your sister's in-laws,"

“So reasonably speaking, in the eyes of your An family, it should not be enough to look at, right?”

Marshal seriously said, “Sara, is my nephew’s fiancee!”

Duncan was shocked and asked, “Really? Your nephew, you have found him?!”

“No.” Marshal said, “Sara’s marriage to my nephew was set by my sister when they were both children.”

“Oh …… Doll marriage ah ……”

Duncan muttered a sentence to himself and said off the top of his head,

“But I haven’t heard you talk about this before.”

Marshal said seriously: “I also learned this evening, that my father was critically ill,”

“The heart had stopped, just the right moment Miss Gu came to visit,”

“She had a blood rescue pill, my father pulled back from the brink of death.”

Duncan on the other end of the phone froze for a long time,

And only after a long time cursed and said:

“I’ll be damn3d, this evening is really a dog!”

“How come all the strange and bizarre things will happen on this night?”

“The Fei family is not to mention those things, your old man is critically ill,”

“This Sara flew from the east coast to the west coast thousands of miles to deliver medicine,”

“Is she a foreteller? Or did she get wind of something in advance?”

“This ……” Marshal frowned and said, “This should not be ……”

“She just happened to come over to visit, I told you, she is my nephew’s fiancée,”

“This time she is on a tour to the United States, so took time to visit the family,”

“Just met my father and he was critically ill, so it ……”

As he spoke he suddenly stopped, his expression was very puzzled.

Although Duncan could not see his expression, he could also guess a rough idea,

So he opened his mouth and asked: “Do you also think that this Sara,”

“Without knowing anything, could just happen to fly from the east coast of the United States”

“To the west coast overnight to visit at this time of the old man’s critical illness,”

“Which is indeed a bit of bullsh!t to me?”

Marshal murmured, “Hearing you say that, it is indeed a bit ……”

As Marshal spoke he continued, “But this thing is also a bit strange,”

“If you push it the other way around, my father’s critical illness has never been leaked to the public,”

“No one in the outsiders except you, no one knows,”

“How did she know that my father was critically ill?”

Duncan asked him, “What time did she arrive?”

Marshal thought about it and said,

“Maybe ten or twenty minutes later than me, I can’t remember exactly.”

Duncan smacked his lips and said, “This is really fcuking hell, you came from New York,”

“She also came from New York, and only a dozen or twenty minutes later than you,”

“That is, basically equal to the same foot!”

“This is not a fcuking coincidence, it’s fcuking deliberate to save the old man!”

Chapter 4451

Duncan's words made Marshal feel a sense of relief.

He also immediately began to mentally calculate the reasonableness of this matter.

Thinking about it, he felt that Duncan's point was right.

If this is all a coincidence, then the old man can no longer even be described,

As blessed with a great life, but simply blessed by the gods of heaven.

Moreover, Sara's timing was just too good.

If she had been a few minutes later, the old man would have been brain dead,

All due to lack of oxygen in his brain, and that he might not have been saved by the Great Golden Immortal.

In addition, she suddenly flew so far to visit Los Angeles this evening, that too makes it a bit unbelievable.

After all, the east and west coasts of the United States have a distance of more than 4,000 kilometers,

A distance that is farther than from China's northernmost Desert City all the way to the southernmost Hainan Island.

It is not reasonable to come to visit across such a long distance in the middle of the night.

What's more, Sara came to the United States not a day or two, if she wanted to visit,

She could have arranged earlier, or simply later, when she arrived in Los Angeles for a concert, and then visit the family.

But she chose this time, most likely as Duncan said, she came in a hurry after knowing that the old man was critically ill.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but say,

"If that's true, then where exactly did Miss Gu get the information from?"

"The An family has a large number of people, I certainly do not dare to guarantee that all the family members,"

"As well as the An family's underlings are absolutely reliable,"

"But the flow of information takes time, and it cannot be this fast."

Duncan said: "If you really want to know, then you have to start from the moment she landed in the An family,"

"And reverse comb her entire line of motion, such as from which airport her plane actually took off,"

"Time of departure, and then push forward from the airport, such as how exactly did she get to the airport?"

"What time did she arrive? With whom? Then continue backward to see exactly where she departed from before going to the airport."

Having said that, he immediately tapped in front of the computer for a while and said,

"All civil aviation flight information and flight trajectories are publicly available on the Internet,"

“And the same is true for private jets. I’ll take a look now.”

“I’m flying from New York this afternoon. Flights to Los Angeles.”

While speaking he identified a series of information from the website,

Then he operated the mouse while speaking: “There are only seven private planes flying from New York to Los Angeles this afternoon,”

“And the last one that landed on the runway at An Estate …… Well, there are only two,”

“The one you flew in I know, and this one with registration number B9733, should be the one that Sara took.”

While speaking, Duncan exclaimed: “She and you surprisingly both took off from JFK,”

“The two of you only have a 20 minutes difference in takeoff time.”

When Marshal heard this, his heart was shocked.

Without waiting for him to speak, Duncan said with some excitement,

“Good! Good! Finally, I’ve caught a clue!”

“I’ll have someone check the information and surveillance of the airport,”

“To see where this lady got the magic power to receive the news in such a short period of time!”

Marshal was slightly stunned and quickly said,

“Duncan, how about this matter ends here, don’t investigate any further.”

Duncan was surprised and asked, “Why? This is the only clue that can be caught,”

“And I now feel more and more my judgment is certainly correct,”

“Because the old man’s critical illness came too suddenly,”

“So this Sara did not have the opportunity to properly deal with the clues left behind,”

“Otherwise if you really give her enough time,”

“So that the person hiding behind a little bit of planning, the mechanism, then we can not even find this clue! “

“Do not you want to find out, that in the end through what channel she knew the old man’s critical illness?”

Chapter 4452

Marshal said: “Duncan, no matter what channel Miss Gu learned of the old man’s critical illness,”

“I think she has absolutely no hostility towards our An family, not only no hostility,”

“She is also our An family’s great benefactor if she did not come across,”

“These thousands of kilometers to save the old man’s life, he would have passed away by now.”

Marshal spoke here, and with a slight beating he continued:

“Such a great kindness, we have not had the opportunity to properly return,”

“But now to investigate her, this is not justified in reason,”

“In case she finds out, she will think that the An family people do not act generously.”

Duncan hesitated for a moment and said seriously: “Marshal, this matter is not only for your An investigation,”

“But also for the investigation of breaking this case, as I said before,”

“She could get out of Randal’s trap unharmed, and even led to him lifting the stone to smash his own feet,”

“It proves that she must have a very strong person sitting around,”

“Maybe, all this can help us to identify that person!”

“The first thing I did was to find out what happened to Randal,”

“And what happened to Master Fei when he came back, but I couldn’t find any clues.”

Then, Duncan hurriedly added: “Marshal, don’t worry, my investigation has nothing to do with you,”

“It’s entirely my decision as a police officer to solve the case, and you don’t need to have any negative emotions.”

Marshal sighed helplessly and said, “Duncan, you are a police officer,”

“How to investigate the case is your freedom, I will not interfere much.”

“Good!” Duncan could not hide his excitement and said,

“Thank you for your understanding Marshal, talk to you later, I must solve this case!”

Marshal busily asked, “Duncan, if this matter is related to Miss Gu,”

“Please do me a favor and do not implicate her personally as much as possible.”

Duncan said without thinking, “Don’t worry, I will!”

After hanging up the phone, Duncan immediately found his most trusted subordinate and instructed,

“Go to JFK Airport now, starting from the airport,”

“Investigate all the information before the departure of the B9733 private plane,”

“Including the passenger named Sara Gu’s boarding time,”

“Security check time and arrival time at the airport,”

“And then follow this line all the way to the front,”

“Until or before she left the hotel this morning,”

“Investigate all her movements after she woke up!”

“Bring me back all the video data you can get!”

The subordinate asked in surprise, “Chief …… you want to investigate that big star?”

“She’s getting a lot of attention right now, we’re investigating her for no reason,”

“This …… iff the top asks down, how can we explain?”

Duncan said in a cold voice: “I suspect that she is related to the case of Randal’s kidnapping,”

“So I must investigate her to the letter, but before finding the actual clues,”

“You must ensure that this matter remains in the dark, otherwise, we will both be in trouble!”

Duncan’s subordinate is very clear about the seriousness of this matter.

In the United States, this law enforcement authority is extremely clear and everywhere restricted country,

In the absence of permission from superiors, randomly follow the investigation of a public figure,

Once exposed, it is likely to provoke a lot of public pressure.

However, he himself is Duncan's favorite, very obedient to his orders,

So at this time dare not delay, immediately said: "Chief, then I will go to investigate!"

Duncan instructed: "Remember, do not miss any clues!"

"Maybe an inadvertent discovery can affect the detection of the entire case!"

The other party nodded and said, "Don't worry, I've been with you for so many years,"

"You still don't understand my style of action?"

Saying that he looked at the time and said,

"It's already past two in the morning, I'll try to bring back the clues you want before nine in the morning!"

Duncan nodded and said, "Hard work!"

Chapter 4453

With the departure of his man, Duncan's heart, finally, had a hint of hidden excitement.

Since Randal was kidnapped, he had been very depressed.

Because he couldn't find a clue, and now he also finally saw a glimmer of hope.

At this time in New York, already night, but the city is still not asleep.

Randal's video is still spreading extremely fast on the Internet.

Countless New York citizens were stimulated by the video to sleep,

The public's mood is also very complex, angry, nervous, scared, or anxious.

People are constantly expressing their views on the matter online,

While many people have also started to denounce the Fei family online.

Although everyone knows that all these things are the personal actions of Randal,

But the sober public is very clear that the reason why Randal was able to commit,

So many untold crimes, all are largely due to the blessing of the family halo,

And the support of the family's financial power.

The Fei family's reputation, all of a sudden fell to the bottom and became the object of everyone's scorn.

And Dawson, as the head of the family in the eyes of the public,

Has also become the target of crazy attacks by netizens at this time.

Stella did not immediately come out to represent the Fei family to take a stand,

And Dawson looked at the Internet so many people scolded him to death,

The whole person's mood is unusually low at this moment.

He wanted to beg Stella to come out and make a statement,

And also officially announce that she has replaced him as the new family head.

However, he did not dare to go to her to open his mouth.

After all, she and the old man did not pursue him for power seizure.

It is already extraordinary generosity, he runs over to make a request at this time,

This would simply be asking for some trouble.

And he also knows very well, that Charlie Wade has explained it to Stella,

It is tomorrow morning that she officially has to hold a conference.

This means that from now until tomorrow, before the start of the conference,

He has to block the gun for the entire Fei family.

……

The next day early morning.

Just as the group of passionate netizens on the internet,

Cursing Randal Fei and Dawson Fei to death all night long,

Another video was suddenly released on the internet.

In the video, the bodies of Randal and Jesse were lying in front of an incinerator,

And the person who shot the video identified them both,

Then pushed the two bodies into the incinerator and burned them cleanly with a fire.

From the corpse identification to the corpse was pushed into the incinerator ignition,

And then the body finally turned into a pile of ashes,

The entire video has no editing, it is completely a single string to the end.

At the end of the video, there are some subtitles at the bottom,

Presenting seven big words: good or evil, all will have a reward at the end.

Once this video was released, it immediately exploded the entire network.

People only knew that Randal was kidnapped and his ears were brutally cut off by the kidnappers,

But they didn’t know what his current condition was.

And now, the two culprits of the whole thing were executed by the kidnappers,

Which instantly made everyone excited to the extreme!

They knew very well in their hearts that once these two people were arrested and brought to justice,

Then these two people would definitely only be sentenced to life imprisonment.

If that was the case, every one of them would be very dissatisfied.

And now that the mysterious kidnappers have taken out these two sgums of the earth,

What could be more gratifying than that?

Chapter 4454

So, at this time, the ordinary people stopped calling these mysterious people kidnappers,

And instead started calling them chivalrous robbers and praised these chivalrous robbers.

In the opinion of the general public, if this mysterious group of chivalrous robbers had not kidnapped Randal,

And exposed these crimes of his, then instead of getting any sanction,

Randal would have continued to brutalize an unknown number of innocent victims.

So, these chivalrous robbers not only terminated the atrocities,

But even sent the criminals to hell, which can be said to be of great merit.

Along with the video, there are also these words, “good or evil, all will have a reward at the end.”

Countless people after reading the words are deeply shocked,

Many of them started to put these words in their social media bios and statuses.

There are even many tattoo enthusiasts, early in the morning calling their tattoo artist,

And can not wait to tattoo these words on their bodies.

At this time, the night without sleep, Duncan,

Just made a cup of coffee ready to refresh his bogged mind.

Eager to crack the case, he did not leave his office all night.

He was waiting with great anticipation for the results of his subordinate's investigation,

When suddenly there was a knock on the door,

A subordinate rushed in a panic and said offhandedly:

"Inspector, something big has happened!"

When Duncan, who had not slept all night, heard this,

He immediately felt his head overwhelmed, and he hurriedly asked, "What happened this time?"

The other party said, "Randal Fei is dead! And that Jesse Qiao, both are dead!"

"What?!" When Duncan heard this, he asked with horror, "When did this happen?"

"Just now!" The other party explained: "A video just came out on the Internet,"

"In the video, Randal and Jesse have been cremated!"

Duncan's brain was dizzy and he quickly said, "Quick, let me see!"

His subordinate hurriedly handed over the phone,

And on the screen, it was the video that had just been exposed.

Duncan clicked on it and saw the two bodies being pushed into the incinerator,

And immediately cursed in anger:

“These people are so desperate! They’ve blocked all the ways out for us!”

For Duncan, Randal was kidnapped and he didn’t catch him,

Randal had his ears cut off and he didn’t catch him,

Until Randal’s evil deeds came to light, but he didn’t notice it before,

And then he didn’t catch him, which has made him, and the whole police force loses face.

The only way to regain their status back was to find a way,

To find the person who kidnapped Randal, and then get him back for a public trial.

Only in this way cold the police department regain its last bit of face.

However, he did not expect that the kidnappers were so ruthless,

So much so that they directly killed Randal and Jesse!

This is equivalent to the last little retreat for him blocked in a large part!

From the beginning to the end, the police failed to seize the opportunity to regain face,

And now that Randal was also dead, Duncan felt that the only thing he could do was to catch the kidnappers.

Only by catching the kidnappers could the police prove that they were still useful.

However, Duncan still has a worry in his heart,

If he really finds a clue, should he catch people?

If not, the police will lose face and the entity of justice will be challenged.

But if he really catches them, how to explain it to the public?

After all, these kidnappers have become the eyes of the public chivalrous,

The police did not catch the bad guys but in the end,

The chivalrous gang is arrested, and the public will certainly scold them to death ……

At this instant, Duncan felt the whole headache explode, he does not know what to do.

The man who was sent to investigate Sara called at this time and spoke:

“Chief, there is a clue!”

Chapter 4455

The words of his subordinate made Duncan's spirit shake.

He hurriedly asked, "What have you found?"

The subordinate immediately reported, "We have found Sara Gu's movement line,"

"Before she went to the airport yesterday, and she actually had a spatial intersection with you, chief!"

"What?!" As a police detective, Duncan naturally knew what spatial intersection meant,

Which meant that he was once in the same physical space as Sara,

Which made him exclaim: "Spatial intersection in what place?!"

The subordinate said, "She first went to Fei's house yesterday at noon,"

"Then from Fei's house, she went to the Cantonese style roast goose restaurant in Chinatown,"

"And after she arrived at the roast goose restaurant, you and Mr. An also arrived there!"

"Fcuk!" Duncan burst out a foul mouth and cursed, "So that's how it is!"

When he heard this, he was actually a little disappointed in his heart.

By digging deeper into this line of Sara, he originally wanted to bring out,

The mysterious person hiding behind her to protect her.

Moreover, he had always felt that she must have a very strong intelligence network,

This was why she was able to get the news of the An family's old man's critical illness in such a short time.

However, listening to his man so reported, he realized that the original thing is a coincidence,

It is that at that time Sara herself was in that roast goose restaurant,

So Marshal chatted with him and was not surprisingly heard by her ……

Thinking of this, he sighed lightly and asked:

"Who was with her? When did she leave?"

The subordinate said, "I watched the surrounding CCTV footage, specifically with whom,"

"It is not yet possible to determine, but she arrived first before you,"

"Mr. An left first, you probably came out after waiting for two or three minutes,"

"Sara came after a minute or two after you came out, as she came out, she went directly to the airport."

Duncan was busy saying, "Send me the video to see!"

"Okay."

Soon, Duncan's phone received a video.

This video originated from the surveillance camera that was diagonally across from the roast goose restaurant.

After he opened it, he saw the process of Sara and Charlie's car arriving at the roast goose restaurant.

However, because the front door of the restaurant is just in the dead center of this surveillance probe,

So in the video, they can not see the situation when people get out of the car.

If they can find the frontal surveillance video,

Duncan will be able to see, Sara then from the car after getting down,

and intimately holding a man into the roast goose restaurant.

And that man is the An family struggling to find for twenty years named Charlie Wade!

At this point in the video, just shortly after Sara and Charlie's car stopped,

Duncan saw himself and Marshal's car also entered the monitoring range.

He looked straight sucking his teeth, then a phone call to the other side,

Opened his mouth and asked: "You did not find other monitoring probes?"

"The best is the other side can be photographed, people."

The other side replied: "No, the one in the line of roast goose restaurant surveillance video it is only this one."

Duncan cursed and said: "Fcuk, long suggested to the mayor, let him allocate funds to set up a Skynet system,"

“He just grumbled reluctant to approve, look on the other side,”

“Even a small city’s surveillance coverage rate has long exceeded 95%!”

“And look at New York, until last year, only the subway stations have installed monitoring!”

The other side helplessly said: “Chief, even in New York if we installed the Skynet,”

“It is not of much use, even if you can install 100,000 cameras overnight,”

“The next day certainly those gang members smashed half of them,”

“The remaining half, it is estimated that the homeless will demolished them for cigarettes and burgers …… ”

Chapter 4456

Duncan sighed and said, “Forget it, look for any other clues.”

The other party was busy asking:

“Do you want to ask the owner of that roast goose restaurant?”

“Maybe the restaurant has its own surveillance.”

Duncan immediately said, “Do not go there first, that Sara as the most famous singer in the Chinese,”

“But went to this roast goose restaurant to eat,”

“The probability of knowing with the owner is high, risking to ask, it will alert the snake.”

While speaking Duncan had a bright idea, so he said: “So, you wait for the roast goose restaurant to open,”

“Go inside to eat a meal, see if there is a security camera inside, if there is,”

“In the afternoon, let people in the vicinity of the street robbery create a cell phone snatching drama,”

“And then ask a man to go to the restaurant, say that the investigation needs to retrieve their surveillance video,”

“At that time you can retrieve the whole hard drive.”

The other party laughed: “I get it sir …… you have the means!”

“Then I’ll wait for them to open the door and go over to take a look first!”

After Duncan gave a hint, he hung up the phone.

After hanging up the phone, he flipped out the video just now,

Then he pulled back the progress bar, he then first saw Marshal's car quickly leave from the restaurant,

Shortly after, he himself also walked out from the restaurant,

Followed by the car that Sara took then also drove away from Chinatown in the same direction as Marshal.

Seeing this, he couldn't help but mutter: "That day when I went to this restaurant with Marshal,"

"It was already long after dinner, the restaurant seemed to be empty, so where was Sara?"

In his mind, he could not help but close his eyes,

In his mind replayed the situation in the restaurant that day.

Soon, the picture of that day was presented in his mind.

As a detective for a long time, he has a very strong passive memory,

May not have noticed a small detail of the scene,

But those details have actually been in his mind like a video recorder,

Mechanically stored in the mind, he can replay, just like rewinding and rewatching again,

Many of the details of the time, he is able to capture again.

Soon, he remembered that in the roast goose restaurant,

Next to the right-hand side, there was a wooden staircase upward,

That day when he and Marshal entered the door, they did not deliberately pay attention to the staircase,

But an image in his mind suddenly flashed, then the staircase was not empty,

But there were two people's four legs that appeared in the uppermost right corner of the image in his mind.

He immediately confirmed in his mind that when he and Marshal went to the restaurant that day,

Sara should have just gone up with another person.

So, he couldn't help but murmur, "Who is the other person? Is it her agent?"

"Or is it the kid who fell out with Adam Fei when Randal was kidnapped that day?"

Thinking of this, his mind couldn't help but think of Charlie's performance that day.

When he thought of Charlie, he couldn't help but think:

"After Randal was kidnapped that day, under Adam's aggressive posture,"

"He was already able to not show the slightest bit of fear, and even not let go,"

"So it is clear that he is extremely confident in his heart, but why is he so confident?"

“He knew, this is the Fei family’s territory, he accompanied Sara to attend the charity dinner organized by Randal,”

“He certainly knew what the Fei family’s strength in the background.”

“Knowing the ability of the Fei family, and still do not put Adam in the eyes,”

“This kind of person, in the end, is too strong, or too crazy?”

When Duncan thought of this, he felt more and more…

That there seemed to be some secrets in that young man.

Chapter 4457

Duncan felt that a person, whether he was crazy or strong, had to have enough backbone,

So he wanted to find out why that young man had the backbone to go head to head with Adam Fei.

In his opinion, this young man may become a breakthrough point.

However, what he is most worried about now is that…

He does not know how to reach that young man in a reasonable way.

After all, if a person's rash approach without a reasonable enough reason,

Then he will certainly suspect the other party's motives for approaching him.

For smart people, once they sense that something is wrong,

They will immediately take countermeasures so that the other party can not find any breakthrough point.

Just when he was worried about this matter, Marshal suddenly called.

Duncan did not make any hesitation, so he directly pressed the answer button.

On the other end of the phone, Marshal opened up and asked,

"Duncan, did you find anything new last night?"

In fact, Marshal did not sleep much last night, his mind has been thinking,

How did Sara in the end learn the news of the old man's critical illness?

However, after all, he told Duncan yesterday that he didn't want to investigate Sara,

So now he was too embarrassed to ask Duncan directly,

And could only ask vaguely if there were any new discoveries.

Duncan and Marshal are good brothers for many years,

Naturally knows what is in his brother's mind, so he directly replied:

"I had someone reverse trace the source from JFK airport, to say you may not believe it,"

"When we were eating roast goose in Chinatown, this Sara was also there."

"What?!" Marshal incomparably surprised asked:

"She was also in the restaurant? That can't be, there were only two of us in there,"

"At that time besides the boss and his guys, right?"

Duncan said, "You may not have noticed, but I carefully thought back,"

"We were entering the restaurant when there were two people,"

"Who had just arrived before us on the floor, one of the two people was Sara."

Marshal blurted out: "I see …… there is such a coincidence!"

"This means that Miss Gu did not get the news of the old man's critical illness from other people,"

"She heard it directly from me when I was speaking to you ……"

“Right.” Duncan smiled sarcastically and said, “This thing looks like I thought too much,”

“I thought yesterday that there must be some conspiracy theory,”

“But I did not expect that things can have such a coincidence,”

“At that time you said that the old master is seriously ill, rushed to the airport,”

“I did not have much time to leave, after I left Sara’s car also left Chinatown,”

“In the same direction as you, must be directly going there to the airport,”

“Which can reasonably explain why she could follow you to Los Angeles.”

Marshal sighed: “It seems that the old man is really blessed with a great life ……”

“That day if the two of us did not go to eat roast goose,”

“The old man would certainly not be able to pass this hurdle ……”

“Yes.” Duncan sighed: “Speaking of which this Miss Gu is also really affectionate,”

“After hearing about this matter, immediately went to Los Angeles,”

“It seems that the reason why she would come to Los Angeles,”

“It was not to pay a visit, but to save the old man to go.”

Marshal said with incomparable emotion,

“I really didn’t expect that the hidden story of the matter would be like this ……”

“In that case, our An family owes Miss Gu an even greater debt of gratitude ……”

Duncan gave a hmmm, but soon muttered with some doubts,

“Marshal, there is a thing I did not understand, if I say out loud you do not mind right.”

Marshal then said, “You say it.”

Chapter 4458

Duncan said, “Look since this Miss Gu had the medicine that could save the old man,”

And she also knew that you were downstairs, then why did you think she didn’t just give you the medicine?”

Saying that Duncan added: “And look, she didn’t go after you immediately after you left,”

“She waited until I left before coming out, which feels as if she was deliberately trying to avoid you.”

“This ……” Marshal also can not think of a reason, so said:

“You said she did not give me the medicine directly,”

“It is likely that she was afraid that I would not believe it?”

“If I don’t believe in her medicine, whether I will receive it is a question,”

“Whether I will give it to the old man after receiving it, is another question.”

Duncan sighed and said, “Maybe, but I feel that in all these things,”

“There is not a single thing that is logical and completely smooth.”

Marshal then said, “Okay, then you should not be too suspicious,”

“I just received a news push, the Fei family’s spokesman announced that the Fei family will hold a press conference at eight o’clock in the morning,”

“When the whole network synchronized live, it is estimated that the newly appointed young girl to step in to save the day.”

Duncan smiled sarcastically and said, “To save the day …… this mess, I think whoever it is, they can not clean up.”

Marshal said: “This time if the brave man breaks his wrist, there is still a chance,”

“Depending on whether this little girl has the courage or not.”

Duncan laughed: “Then I’d like to see how capable this little girl really is!”

“If she can save the day and try to moderate the public anger, it will be a favor to me,”

“Otherwise, I’m really fcuking worried to death ……”

Saying that Duncan lamented: “A dead Randal, a dead Jesse Qiao,”

“And also involved dozens of brutalized young girls, so many cases of human life,”

“It really is an overwhelming case for the whole of the police department and law enforcement in the city……”

Marshal said: “The good thing is that those young girls are not missing in New York,”

“This you can still excuse yourselves a little.”

Saying that Marshal reminded, “But Duncan, you have to find a way to stabilize the situation first,”

“You can’t let the situation go down further.”

“Yes.” Duncan spoke, “I will have a morning meeting with them in a moment,”

“And the attitude should be clear, no matter what, no one can die again in New York because of this matter.”

As soon as the words fell, a subordinate pushed the door without knocking and said in a panic:

“Inspector, something big has happened!”

When Duncan heard this, his head buzzed with a sharp pain.

He thought his nerves were big enough, but he didn’t expect to be tortured.

Into a nervous breakdown by the words ‘something big has happened.

These four words, don’t know how many times he has heard,

But each time after hearing, his nerves have to suffer from the destruction and stimulation.

So he could only ask: “What’s the big fcuking deal again?

The subordinate said in a panic:

“Someone found a dozen floating bodies in the mouth of the Hudson River,”

“Each body is tied to the float, the body is also chained with the lead that is sunk in the water,”

“The killer deliberately let them float in less than a meter from the surface,”

“Early in the morning, a boat saw a group of things swaying around in the water,”

“And though it was some large fish, only to find all dead people ……”

“Holy sh!t!” Duncan stood up, and said: “How can so many people die? Have the dead been identified?”

“It’s confirmed.” The subordinate said incomparably nervous:

“The nearest precinct has sent people over, after the initial investigation of the scene,”

“It can be determined that the dead are almost all dignitaries and the gentry of the great families ……”

“Among them are the heir of the Routhschild collateral family,”

“And the eldest son of the Hudson family ……”

“Brandt family, the son-in-law of British aristocratic origin ……”

Chapter 4459

The report from his subordinates made Duncan furious.

He really didn't expect that not long after Randal and Jesse died,

So many corpses were suddenly found in New York, and all of them were dignitaries.

He subconsciously asked: "Has the forensic pathologist reached there?"

The subordinate replied: "Yes, even the FBI has received the wind and sent people over to investigate."

Duncan asked with a black face: "When did these people die?

"Last night." The subordinate replied offhand:

"The coroner said the time of death was no more than eight hours."

"D*mn it!" Duncan said without thinking: "It must be the same gang that killed Randal ……"

After saying that, he immediately ordered,

"Hurry up and have them all transfer the corpses to the morgue of the autopsy center,"

"Don't let any media get close, and don't let anyone give media interviews!"

"If anyone dares to quietly give information to the media, once caught, I will not spare them!"

The subordinate said, "I'll talk to them now!"

The subordinate turned and left, and Duncan slammed the ashtray to the ground,

and the glass ashtray instantly fell into pieces.

At this moment, his heart was already burning with anger.

He really did not expect that he had just said that luckily these deaths were not in New York,

The echo of the words in this room had not completely dissipated, and immediately he got this news.

What he didn't expect was that these people would dare to play so big in New York,

Which simply did not put the NYPD in the eye!

This reminds him of what happened to the Tokyo Police Department some time ago.

In those days of the Tokyo chaos, the Tokyo Police Department should have faced the same situation as he is now.

Thinking of this, he remembered that Ruoli Su who entered the country with Douglas and Stella.

He couldn't help but think: "Could it be that this time it was Ruoli's handiwork again?"

"Okay! Then I will go and meet her! Let's see how capable she really is!"

With his mind made up, Duncan picked up the desk phone, dialed a short number, and ordered,

“Tell the second team to get ready, we’ll leave in two minutes!”

After saying that, he hung up the phone and found that his phone was still on,

So he picked it up and said to Marshal,

“Marshal, I have some urgent business to take care of, let’s leave it for now.”

Marshal said, “Duncan, I advise you not to try to hide this matter,”

“Because it won’t be long before the killer will definitely take the initiative,”

“To release the video and evidence with these dozen or so people.”

Duncan asked, “You mean that these people, like Randal, have done a lot of unconscionable things?”

“Definitely.” Marshal opened his mouth and said,

“Although the murderers behind the scenes are vicious, but honestly,”

“What they do, is also considered to punish evil and promote good, remove the violence,”

“So I believe that they will not kill without reason, once killed,”

“It proves that these people must be extremely evil.”

Saying that Marshal added: “With their style of action, this matter will certainly be exposed at a suitable time,”

“And by then everyone will definitely know, so there is no need for you to hide it for the time being,”

“It is better to take the initiative to announce it to the public openly and honestly.”

Duncan let out a long sigh and said helplessly, “Hmm! The impact of this incident on the NYPD is really too bad,”

“Now announced, I’m afraid that immediately it will hit the headlines,”

“In less than a minute, the mayor and council members will all call, then do not know how to deal with ……”

After that, he added: “This kind of thing can’t be concealed for sure,”

“So I have to leave the police station first, in case any scandal really comes to light later,”

“Let the director go and explain to the mass media, I just take this opportunity to hide a wave,”

“I’m about to retire, I don’t want to say anything to become the public enemy before retirement.”

Chapter 4460

Marshal then said, “That makes sense, it’s good to avoid some right and wrong,”

“Then you pay attention to safety, we will get in contact again if there is anything.”

“Okay!” Duncan hung up the phone, then hurriedly packed his things and hurriedly left the police station.

He had just gotten in his car and was ready to head to the Fei family estate,

When his phone received a push notification.

The headline of the tweet was shocking to his eyes:

Thirteen murderers related to Randal Fei in New York were executed by mysterious forces last night!

He hastily clicked on the tweet and was horrified to find that the other side had been exposed…

Many more videos related to the abuse, and the protagonist of these videos was no longer Randal Fei.

But the thirteen dead people who were found in the Hudson River today!

These thirteen people, compared with the behavior of Randal,

Can only be said to have been more than ever, the cruelty of the means is outrageous.

And at the end of their sadistic video is a video taken on the sea late at night.

In the video, the thirteen people were ex3cuted, like dumplings,

One by one, thrown from the boat into the water, the video shooter used a strong light,

To give each of the thirteen people a close-up of their faces,

You can see that they all died a very tragic death,

Each of them is lifeless, and the eyes are full of horror.

In the video with each shot to the face, there is a short screen pause,

And then the letters will be next to the person’s name, origin, and related information.

These thirteen people, each of them is the son of a wealthy family of great fame in New York,

And each of them is the offspring of a wealthy family worth billions of dollars.

Once this video was released, it once again exploded the entire Internet,

And the media followed up on the story in the shortest possible time.

The public was outraged, and the Internet was full of vitriol against these 13 people and their families,

Which soon triggered a mass hatred of the common people, the middle class, and the upper class.

At one time, the entire New York high society everyone is afraid for themselves,

Afraid that after this incident, the whole society will be watching every high society member,

All their scandals could be dugged up and exposed.

Duncan's top boss called him at first, asking him to prepare a press conference immediately,

To make a statement to the media and the public, to stabilize people's hearts.

But Duncan refused to accept such an assignment and said,

"I'm on my way to the autopsy center, let someone else do it."

The supervisor said angrily: "Randal disappeared in your jurisdiction,"

"The back led to so many cases, should also be under your name,"

"At this time of course you are the most appropriate person to deal with the press conference!"

Duncan said without thinking: "Either you let me go to the autopsy center,"

"I do my best to find clues, try to solve the case, or you will give me a direct word of pain,"

"I immediately retired in this place, but this matter I really do not want to participate at all!"

When the supervisor heard this, he said angrily,

"Inspector Li! You do not threaten me with in-situ retirement!"

"Even if you want to retire early, it must be after the press conference!"

Duncan also gave up and spoke, “In that case, then I promise you with my personality,”

“I will directly announce the news of early retirement at the press conference,”

“And as for this case, I will not say a word, not even a single word!”

“You ……” The supervisor was furious for a while,

But in the face of Duncan who is acting like such a dead pig who is not afraid of boiling water,

He had no choice but to angrily say: “I’ll cover for you first, but you’d better solve the case quickly!”

“Otherwise, even if you retire, walking in the streets of New York you will still be pointed out!”

Hearing this, Duncan immediately said, “Don’t worry, if this case is not solved,”

“I will hold a conference and personally apologize to all the American people!”

Chapter 4461

After hanging up his boss's phone, Duncan first said to his subordinates,

"No more autopsy center, go to Fei's group!"

His subordinates hurriedly asked: "Inspector, what are you going to do at the Fei Group?"

"It will soon hold a press conference, almost all the media in New York are there,"

"You go there at this time is not …… is not ……"

As the subordinate tried to speak, all of a sudden stuttered up,

Stammering half a day not saying anything in the follow-up.

Duncan asked in a cold voice: "What? You da*n well say it!"

The subordinate can only pluck up courage, hardened his head, and said,

"Is it not the same as …… throwing yourself into the net?"

Duncan gritted his teeth and cursed: "Fcuk you! I am a police officer,"

"Not a murderer, how can I be considered to throw myself into the net?"

His subordinate said anxiously, "But the media are waiting to interview you. ……"

Duncan knew that what his subordinate said was not wrong.

With so many major cases occurring in the city overnight,

And so many innocent deaths involved,

The reporters in the city are now most eager to interview the head of the police.

The top has also long issued an order, without the permission of the top,

No one is allowed to accept media interviews privately.

The reason why the top is so afraid of interviews is because in this case,

The police have long been the object of blame by the media and the public.

As long as they seize the opportunity, no matter who is interviewed,

They will have to face all the possible criticism.

Therefore, the top is afraid that the police asked by reporters and dumbfounded,

With the red-faced look, the media films this and broadcasts it to the country or even the world it will be a sight of embarrassment.

This is also why Duncan lied to his superiors and said he was going to the autopsy center.

If he had said he wanted to go to Fei's group and meet Ruoli Su,

His boss would have cursed him on the spot and forbade him.

However, at the moment, Duncan has no other way.

The only clue he could grasp was that Ruoli Su has come to New York with Stella,

So to know whether the Cataclysmic Front was behind this matter or not, Ruoli Su was the only breakthrough.

So, he ironically said to his subordinates:

“From now on do not say anything, do not ask anything, what I tell you to do,”

“You do as you are told to do, if the above blame down, everything is on me.”

Hearing this, The subordinate knows that Duncan has made up his mind,

So he wisely did not say any word, and then immediately picked up the intercom,

Said to the cars following behind him: “Not going to the autopsy center, just follow me.”

……

At this moment.

From eight o’clock, there are less than five minutes left.

The conference hall of the Fei Group is not only full, even the aisles are full of people.

All kinds of media set up all kinds of long guns,

Afraid to miss every shot and clip of the launch they are already there.

In addition, many media outlets also carried out simultaneous live broadcasts,

Which are broadcasted in real-time to the world through the dual platforms of cable TV and the Internet.

Because Randal’s case has stirred the world, at this moment,

Not only the people of the United States are watching the conference,

But also people in other countries are watching the broadcast of the conference in different time zones,

At different times, and through different network platforms.

Chapter 4462

In the lounge next to the conference hall, Stella, wearing a black skirt with a white shirt,

Was ready to go on stage, with a calm expression and a bit of confidence.

While Douglas, Dawson, and Adam, the three generations of the Fei family, each is there with a nervous face.

They do not know what situation is waiting for them at a moment,

Perhaps as soon as they walk into the conference hall,

There will be countless people ready to take off their shoes and throw at them.

Adam, as Randal's father, was the most nervous deep inside, after all,

He also knew that the son was not taught and it was the father's fault,

And now that Randal is dead, people's first thought of the outlet should be him.

Seeing that the time is getting closer to eight o'clock, he said to Stella apprehensively,

"Stella …… can I go up later ……"

Stella said firmly: "In today's conference, none of the four of us can be missing!"

Adam said in a panic: "I am afraid that when I appear now,"

"It will immediately cause public anger, in case it affects the rhythm of your launch, it will be bad ……"

“Never mind.” Stella did not leave any room for error and said,

“After you and uncle and grandpa take the stage, you don’t have to say anything,”

“And you don’t have to do anything, the words will be said by me alone,”

“You only need to apologize with me when I apologize, and bow with me when I bow.”

Adam still wanted to say something, next to him Douglas coldly shouted,

“Adam! Your son has caused such a big trouble, if you, as a father,”

“Don’t show up, what would others think of our Fei family?”

Adam said in shame: “Grandpa you are right ……”

Douglas looked at him coldly, and then looked at Dawson who was scowling at the side, and coldly said,

“Everyone in the Fei family, including me, must obey Stella’s orders,”

“Otherwise, get out of the Fei family before it’s too late, and go outside and become a relative!”

Adam shrank his neck and hurriedly said, “I know grandpa ……”

At this time, Ruoli, who was dressed in a black suit,

Pushed open the door of the room and came in front of Stella with big steps and spoke,

“Miss Fei, there is one last minute.”

“Okay.” Stella nodded and asked, “Ruoli, Mr. Wade is not coming over?”

“Yes.” Ruoli Su said, “Mr. Wade is watching the live broadcast at the hotel,”

“And he asked me to convey the words to you that you will handle it well.”

Stella pursed her lips, nodded her head forcefully, and said,

“I know …… help me thank Mr. Wade for me!”

After saying that, she took out her phone and looked at it,

Forty seconds left until eight o’clock, so she turned it off and said to the three-generational elders around her,

“It’s almost time, let’s go now!”

Douglas, Dawson, and Adam, their expressions were all aghast.

In their view, the upcoming conference was like they were going to be stripped nak3d,

And paraded through the streets, making them feel uneasy.

But now, they do not have any room to retreat,

So they can only follow Stella’s steps and walk out of the lounge.

The main door of the lounge was directly connected to the stage access of the conference hall.

After passing through the several-meter-long passage,

The four of them appeared directly on the side of the stage of the conference hall.

The reporters, who had been waiting for this, saw someone appearing from the passage,

And regardless of the angle, all the cameras were aimed at the entrance,

And for a while, the shutter sound crackled madly,

As if a hundred thousand mouse traps were triggered at the same time in an instant.

The reporters, out of professional instinct,

Realized after the first round of photos that the first person to walk out of the entrance was not the Fei family's head, Dawson!

The great change that happened in the Fei family last night had not been officially announced to the outside world.

Chapter 4463

Therefore, when people saw a young and beautiful woman,

Who was the first to ascend the stage from the entrance,

Each and every one of them was speechless with shock.

Many people didn't even know who Stella was, so one by one they all mingled below,

Trying to figure out what this woman actually does.

Many media reporters even preemptively cursed:

"These men of the Fei family are too shameless to push a girl out as a shield at a critical moment!"

This kind of voice instantly triggered everyone's approval.

However, no one expected that when Stella walked to the speaker's platform,

And stood behind the microphone, with the first words she said, it dropped a heavy bomb in the crowd.

Only to see her lips lightly open, she calmly and coolly said,

"Hello, friends of the media, I am the new chairman of the Fei Group, Stella Fei!"

Stella's throwing words caused the whole scene to burst into an uproar.

No one expected that the Fei family would change a new chairman at this critical moment.

And what was even more unexpected was that this new chairman was a woman.

We must know, that even in developed countries, those big families' patriarchal thinking is extremely serious.

There are so many big families with more than ten billion dollars worth,

Almost none of them will give the position of leader to a woman.

And, still such a young woman.

However, if you look behind Stella, the previous family head, Dawson Fei,

And even the previous family head, Douglas Fei, all are standing.

This also means that the young Stella is not joking here.

With the previous two family heads standing up for her,

She was definitely the leader of the Fei family.

The crowd was shocked beyond belief.

They really couldn't understand why the Fei family would make such a decision,

Even if they needed to find someone to take the blame or find someone to be a shield at this time,

There was no need to give up the position of the family head, right?

If you can become the head of the family after taking such a pot,

And also the head of the Fei family with nearly trillion dollars in assets, I'm afraid no one will refuse.

When the media reporters were horrified, Stella went straight to the point and said,

"I believe that everyone here should have seen the series of videos that were exposed on the Internet yesterday,"

"And I, as well as the rest of the Fei family, did not know,"

"About the unforgivable crimes committed by Randal Fei until yesterday, just like you all."

As soon as many people heard Stella say that they only learned about these things yesterday,

They immediately felt that she was going to start dumping the pot.

One of the young male reporters said to the others around her,

"I think she's going to say that we didn't know anything, that what Randal did was his personal act,"

"That it has nothing to do with us, and that we are also victims blah blah blah! Bullsh!t!"

The viewers who watched the live broadcast in front of their TV sets,

Computers and cell phones also had similar thoughts in their minds.

They had seen a lot of this, the behavior of the big families dumping the pot at a critical moment.

So, they also expected that the Fei family would definitely use this way to clear their name.

However, no one expected that Stella, immediately afterward, said incomparably piously,

“Although we also just learned about all this last night, but for what Randal did,”

“Our Fei family still has a major responsibility that cannot be shirked!”

When Stella said this, it immediately made the reporters on the scene as well as the viewers,

Watching the live broadcast feel a sense of relief.

This phrase has a great responsibility that cannot be shirked,

In the view of reporters and viewers, it is already extremely rare wording.

Chapter 4464

Because, in the past, when it comes to similar situations,

Even if the big families admit fault with a good attitude,

They will only admit a secondary responsibility at most,

Such as their supervision was not enough or something like that.

Like Stella, the word “major responsibility” directly on their own, it is extremely rare.

At this time, everyone put away the disdain just now and began to listen intently to Stella’s next words.

At this time, she said seriously: “The reason why I say that our Fei family,”

“Has a major responsibility that cannot be shirked is mainly in the following aspects;”

“First, the Fei family’s education of Randal was indeed extremely inappropriate!”

“It is the Fei family’s fault for failing to establish a healthy and kind outlook on life,”

“Worldview, and values for him, allowing his character and acting style,”

“To continuously go to extremes and even bring such significant harm to the society!”

“Second, the Fei family has been extremely negligent in supervising what Randal had done!”

“Randal had been doing wrong for so many years and we didn’t even know about it until yesterday,”

“This is a clear dereliction of duty and incompetence within the family!”

“If we could have found out about his problems as early as possible,”

“He wouldn’t have been able to hurt so many innocent women, so this, too, is the Fei family’s fault!”

“Third, the Fei family’s wealth, status, and resources have had inadvertently become the key factors,”

“That aided and abetted Randal to keep committing felonies,”

“If not for the Fei family’s resources, Randal would not have had the opportunity,”

“To commit so many felonies one after another, so this, too, is still the Fei family’s fault!”

Stella said three points of the Fei family’s faults in a row, which instantly made everyone dumbfounded.

In everyone’s opinion, Stella’s words were not biased, shirking responsibility,

On the contrary, she took the initiative to admit all the direct and indirect responsibilities,

Which really made everyone’s attitude towards her change a lot.

At this time, Stella continued: “In addition, I also want to state one thing,”

“That is, I personally, just took over the Fei family last night,”

“So in the Fei family in the end there are no other people involved,”

“I can not yet say this with a 100% guarantee!”

“But what I can promise you is that in the next few days,”

“The Fei family will take the initiative to cooperate with the police and conduct,”

“An in-depth investigation into every member of the Fei family as well as the employees of the family!”

“At that time, we will make all the contents of the investigation open to the community.”

“We will never condone it once we find that there are other people involved!”

These words of Stella threw another thunderbolt in the hearts of reporters and viewers!

At such a time, it was rare to admit that there were education problems,

Improper supervision and potential accomplices for Randal,

But what everyone did not expect was that she would conduct a thorough investigation of the family.

Once these words came out, everyone understood that Stella really wanted…

To solve all the problems thoroughly, without any half-hearted or perfunctory ingredients.

So, there were already reporters on stage who couldn’t help but applaud.

Their attitude towards Stella, at this moment, has also changed dramatically!

At this time, Stella continued, “In addition to cooperating with the investigation,”

“Digging out all the garbage within the Fei family and removing it completely,”

“We also have an extremely important matter to resolve,”

“And that is to start the compensation work for all the victims’ families!”

Once these words came out, everyone stared closely at Stella.

Taking the initiative to compensate the families, this was taking the attitude of handling the problem to a new level.

Therefore, everyone was eager to know how Stella was going to handle the compensation of the victims’ families.

Stella said very seriously: “Before disclosing the compensation method, I also want to make a statement,”

“That is, we know very well that even if we compensate with more and more money,”

“It is impossible to bring the victims back from the dead and completely compensate for the trauma in the hearts of the victims’ families,”

“But we are still willing to do everything we can to help the victims’ families solve their future life problems,”

“So that they can stay away from the problem as much as possible.”

“In order to keep them away from their grief as much as possible.”

At this point, Stella gave a slight beating and said in a loud voice:

“Therefore, I hereby officially announce that the Fei family will pay,”

“A lump sum of one billion dollars as compensation to the families of each victim who died as a result of Randal’s cruelty!”

Chapter 4465

“One billion dollars?!”

With these words of Stella instantly made the whole world in an uproar.

In third-world countries, the civil compensation for human life is only a few thousand dollars.

In developing countries, it is only tens of thousands of dollars or at most hundreds of thousands of dollars.

In developed countries, it is true that there are often some very high compensation cases,

But tens of millions of dollars are already at the top.

Moreover, the kind of compensation up to tens of millions of dollars,

Generally is the top team of lawyers racking their brains to get.

So, the victim can really get only a small part of it,

And a large part of it almost all into the pockets of lawyers.

The first time Stella opened her mouth, it was a billion dollars per person,

What concept is this? Almost equal to paying out to each victim’s family a listed group!

Video footage shows that the girls who died at the hands of Randal, at least are more than twenty.

This means that the Fei family will have to come up with at least twenty billion dollars to settle this matter.

This …… This can no longer be described as wealthy being generous.

Therefore, in this instant, Stella's image, in everyone's eyes, became abnormally tall.

What kind of boldness could make this woman, at the first word, is to compensate one billion dollars each?

Moreover, one billion dollars is already enough for any family,

In any place in this world to live a top luxury life, and several lifetimes to spend.

This kind of compensation is unheard of! And impeccable!

Don't know who applauded first, so the whole conference hall became thunderous with applause that lasted forever!

Randal's actions really made everyone gnash their teeth,

But Stella's attitude and the solution she proposed just now really convinced everyone.

Not to shirk any responsibility, not to avoid any sensitive factors,

But bearing costs to make up for the fault, with this solution, so that no one can pick any fault.

Therefore, at this moment, everyone's negative feelings toward the Fei family, instantly dissipated.

However, Stella was not finished at this time.

She waited for a few minutes, but there was no chance of this applause stopping,

So she could only hold out her hand to signal everyone to stop applauding.

After waiting for about another minute, the applause finally stopped gradually.

Stella continued: “Specifically for the payment of this money, we will first fully communicate with the police,”

“After determining the identity of the victim, take the initiative to contact the victim’s immediate family,”

“The compensation will be paid to the victim’s immediate family;”

“If the victim does not have immediate family,”

“We will donate the money to the victim’s birthplace women and children’s rights protection organizations,”

“Then the donation details We will disclose it to the whole society and accept the supervision of the whole society.”

When Stella said this, the stage once again thundered with applause.

So far, the crowd had never seen any magnate noble family that could handle their own scandals so beyond expectations.

In the past, those gentries, after making a mistake, the first thing to do is to set aside the relationship,

If they really can not set aside the relationship,

Then find a lot of reasons to defend themselves,

Or even simply pretend to be deaf and dumb, no longer responding.

However, Stella’s handling of the matter was perfect in everyone’s eyes,

And a textbook crisis PR for all the top families.

However, the cost of this public relations is also really big,

The first time you ask for compensation of 20 to 30 billion dollars,

Even the top tycoons may not be able to have such boldness.

Seeing that the crowd was appreciative of her solution, Stella was finally relieved.

She knew that this crisis PR had been successful.

Chapter 4466

Although Stella represented the Fei family and took most of the blame,

But because her attitude was sincere enough and her solution was reasonable enough,

She got the tolerance of the people instead.

This is also what Charlie had said, set the place to die and then live.

Standing up straight and taking a beating is always much more painful than being scolded with your head covered.

The beating, just this one, as long as in the beating you do not die,

Then you can stand up with the backbone to be a person.

However, once you choose to hide with your head covered,

It is destined to hide for the rest of your life, and can not afford to hold up your spine.

Not to mention a family, even a country has the same.

For those countries that have launched wars of aggression,

Those who choose to admit their mistakes and actively compensate have been forgiven by the vast majority of people,

While those who are unrepentant and never admit their mistakes have been nailed to the pillar of shame.

At this point, Stella faced the media reporters and continued,

“Here, I would like to solemnly state that we are not simply trying to solve all the problems with money,”

“We just want to try to make up for the harm that Randal brought to these families,”

“And at the same time, we dare not ask for forgiveness from the victims’ families,”

“And only hope that they can welcome the new life that belongs to them after the great grief.”

“Even though Randal has been severely punished,”

“The guilt in our hearts is still hard to overcome. I’m sorry!”

As soon as the words left her mouth,

Stella walked out of the lectern and bowed deeply to everyone.

After that, Douglas, Dawson, and Adam also hurriedly followed her and bowed deeply to apologize.

Only after a long time, Stella stood up straight and said aloud:

“From today, we will disclose the progress of the compensation work to the outside world every day,”

“I will later instruct the group’s technical department to develop the group’s home page,”

“And add a real-time information release interface,”

“There everyone can see all the details of this matter on the official website of the Fei Group,”

“And if there is If there is a major event, we will also hold a press conference to announce it to everyone.”

After that, Stella continued, “That’s it for today’s conference, thank you! Thank you!”

The press conference was over, and the public opinion about the Fei family changed,

From a universal accusation at the beginning to praise all of a sudden.

Stella’s handling of the situation left everyone speechless and made the vast majority of people appreciate her,

And in front of the TV set and on the internet, people were not stingy with their praise.

After watching the whole conference in the hotel living room,

Charlie also recognized Stella’s normal performance, and he knew,

That as long as Stella could actually land her promise, the Fei family’s hurdle would be over.

However, his wife Claire was still watching the TV at this time, with a shocked face unable to speak.

After a long time, she asked Charlie with a bewildered face:

“Husband …… This Miss Fei …… should be Zhan Feier, right?”

“I see that she is very similar to her in all aspects, even her voice is very similar ……”

Previously, Stella had been alias Zhan Feier to approach Claire,

And even became good friends with her, and after Douglas was displaced by his son some time ago,

Charlie let Ruoli take Stella on board, Claire lost her contact information.

During this period of time, Claire has been somewhat worried about Stella's safety,

But today, after watching the Fei family's launch, she realized that,

Stella who was wearing a professional suit at the launch had a 90% resemblance to Zhan Feier,

So much so that her whole body fell into a kind of bewilderment.

Charlie at this time can only play dumb and said,

"She does look very similar, but if it is the person, I can't say ……"

Chapter 4467

Claire said with some dismay: “It should be the same person ……”

“I have not been able to contact her recently, and thought something had happened to her ……”

After saying that, she looked at Charlie and asked with a puzzled face,

“Honey, why do you think she has to hide her identity in front of me?”

Before Claire graduated from college, she was promised to Charlie in advance by her grandfather,

And after their marriage, she had been a transparent person in the Willson Group,

So she didn’t really have much life experience besides having seen the sinister nature of the Willson family.

In her limited social experience, she really can’t understand why,

A person would want to use another identity to make friends with others.

The other party is deliberately trying to harm her,

Then she uses a false identity, naturally, it can be justified.

However, in the midst of her relationship with herself,

Instead of lying to her, Stella even did her a big favor by introducing her to her idol,

Kelly West, and also got her a place in the master class.

So, she wondered even more about the reason why Stella did that.

However, the matter of Stella's hidden identity still made her heart very low,

Because she sincerely considered Stella as a good friend but never thought that,

In the end, the identity of her best friend is all fake.

When she thought that she had invested her heart,

But did not even know the other party's true identity, Claire could not help but have red eyes.

Charlie saw that she was depressed and knew that she must have some disappointment in her heart,

So he spoke and comforted her, "Honey, you don't have to think too much,"

"You see she comes from such a big family with trillions of dollars,"

"Surely she can't reveal her true identity,"

"Otherwise there's no telling how many people will have crooked brains."

Claire lightly sighed and said, "You say the truth I can understand,"

"But there is still a feeling of being cheated, you know I do not have,"

"Many friends in the first place, and I was sincerely treating her as a good friend ……"

Charlie heard this, a melancholy hit his heart.

He was really afraid to imagine what kind of mood Claire would be in if she knew his true identity.

So he could only excuse Stella: “Wife, in this matter you do not have to be so sad,”

“I think she must also have her hardships, and, Zhan Feier this identity may not be fake,”

“The real rich people, many have several identities, and each identity is real,”

“Only each identity has a different nationality, name, etc,”

“Maybe she just chose to use Zhan Feier as an identity to go to China only.”

“Is that so?” Claire seemed to be in a better mood when she heard Charlie explain like this,

But she still asked with some doubts, “Then what do these rich people need so many different identities for?”

Charlie laughed: “As the saying goes, there are three caves for cunning rabbits,”

“Let alone such top tycoons? Some countries do not allow citizens to have dual citizenship or multiple citizenships,”

“In this case, they have to use multiple identities to solve this problem,”

“Just like you often watch the movie of those agents,”

“Each agent has several passports, several identities, these are also very normal.”

Saying that Charlie continued to comfort:

“You think since she is the Fei family’s golden girl, far away in China,”

“Itself unfamiliar with the place, if they use their real identity,”

“What if in case they are kidnapped? What to do?”

Claire nodded with great understanding and said seriously,

“You’re right, I’m the one who’s a little narrow-minded ……”

Charlie laughed: “You are not narrow-minded, you are too easy to put true feelings on people,”

“So all of a sudden the heart is a bit unacceptable.”

Chapter 4468

Saying that, Charlie added: “Oh yes, I have seen this Miss Fei information online,”

“You just saw at the launch, she also stood in front of three men, the oldest called Douglas Fei,”

“He is the original head of the Fei family, later is his son Dawson Fei more power not to say,”

“His son is rumored to have wanted to kill him to end the future.”

“Ah?” Claire exclaimed: “How can there be such a bad person, even trying to kill his own father?”

Charlie nodded and said, “In the face of powerful interests, no relationship is 100% reliable.”

“I heard a gossip, some time ago this Douglas and Stella disappeared together,”

“The Internet said that they must have been killed by Dawson,”

“Now it seems that they should have gone to hiding,”

“And then came back to the United States to take back control,”

“Which explains why Miss Zhan, oh no, why Miss Fei would leave without saying goodbye,”

“She suddenly disappeared is the reason why she didn’t contact you,”

“Maybe she was trying to escape from the chase.”

Claire nodded gently, her low mood had eased a lot, and said softly,

“If that’s true, Miss Fei’s life is indeed not easy ……”

Charlie nodded and smiled and said: “You do not need to think too much,”

“Since she has now become the head of the Fei family,”

“It is certainly no longer a reason for any worries,”

“I believe she will soon contact you, personally explain the situation to you.”

Claire said somewhat vaguely, “To be honest, I’m quite afraid that she will contact me ……”

Charlie puzzled and asked, “What?”

Claire seriously said, “She is not only the top big family’s young lady,”

“And now also became the head of the whole family, compared with her,”

“People like me simply mediocre can not be even mediocre, which is not enough to be her friend ……”

Charlie said seriously: “Wife, at any time do not presume to be inferior,”

“In my eyes, you are not inferior to anyone.”

Saying that he smiled and said jokingly,

“Moreover, you may feel that the other party is the daughter of a thousand-year-old big family,”

“So you can’t climb high, but others may also feel that,”

“They can’t climb high because you are Master Wade’s wife, in turn.”

Claire thought Charlie was teasing her, and could not help but also jokingly, said:

“People call you Master Wade a few times, you really think you are a master,”

“I tell you the truth since you began to give people feng shui,”

“I always worry that you will one day be arrested by the police ……”

“Just have dreamt about you being caught, not once or twice ……”

Charlie laughed: “wife, you can rest assured that such things as feng shui,”

“Without a willingness to fight or a willingness to suffer, how can the police arrest me ……”

Claire nodded and said, “Later found that you have a very good relationship with your customers,”

“They also trust you, I am not so worried anymore like before.”

Saying that, she asked him, “Honey, are you still going to New York today?”

“Yes.” Charlie said, “I’ll go there after I drop you off at school later,”

“Miss Gu’s first concert starts tomorrow, and I have to open her performance venue today.”

Claire was busy asking, “Then can we go to New York tomorrow to see her concert?”

Charlie was a little hesitant all of a sudden.

Originally, he did plan to take his wife to see Sara's concert.

And it was to see both New York and Boston.

However, since Sara was in danger and helped him to deliver medicine to Grandpa,

He was more or less worried in his heart.

He was not sure if his grandmother and the rest of his grandmother's family…

Would go to her concert out of gratitude for her act.

So, he intends to go to New York today, by the way, also go to the performance venue to take a look,

If there is a good private VIP box, it would be good, if not,

Then he has to consider making up an excuse to persuade his wife to give up the concert in New York!

Chapter 4469

Stella solved all the troubles of the Fei family at once,

But immediately afterward, more new video evidence was immediately exposed on the internet.

However, the main lead of these evidences is no longer Randal,

But those tycoons, and noble sons who were found tragically dead in the Hudson River this morning.

This, again, exploded all over the world.

The public's attention was immediately shifted from the Fei family to these large families.

And those big families did not even care to grieve for the tragic death of their own family members,

They immediately had to face a headache over how to eliminate the public anger.

Although Stella had already given them a sample, her solution was too expensive for others.

These big families, who are addicted to money,

Are not willing to provide a billion dollars in compensation for each victim's family until they have no choice but to kill them.

However, these are no longer the issues that Stella needs to consider.

After the conference was over, she immediately called Charlie,

And when the call was answered, she asked incomparably piously,

“Mr. Wade, did you see the Fei Group’s conference just now?”

Charlie smiled, “I saw it.”

Stella asked, “Then do you think the solution I proposed is satisfactory to you?”

Charlie seriously said, “I think you have handled it well enough,”

“And I believe that under your impeccable handling like this,”

“The Fei family will soon be able to get out of the haze of Randal.”

When Stella heard Charlie’s praise, her heart was not only relieved but also a little more shy than a young girl.

She then said to him, “Thanks for Mr. Wade’s approval,”

“I will complete the verification of the victim’s information as well as the payment of compensation in the fastest time possible.”

“Good.” Charlie gave a slight beat and asked her again,

“Now that you have officially become the head of the Fei family, what are your next plans?”

Stella said, “I have only planned two things during this recent period of time,”

“The first thing is to solve the mess left behind by Randal;”

“The other thing is to take the time to familiarize myself with the group’s affairs,”

“Sort them out, and get started as soon as possible.”

Charlie instructed,

“Actually, your top priority now is not to familiarize yourself with the business, but to purge the team.”

Stella asked busily, “Mr. Wade, what you mean is ……”

Charlie reminded, “You should not forget that the current board members of the Fei family,”

“All are the same group of people who kicked your grandfather out in the first place,”

“Your immediate priority now is to take back all their voting rights and veto power on the board,”

“Only then will your position be the safest.”

Stella said with some concern:

“The members of the board of directors, in addition to the direct members of the Fei family,”

“Are basically the relatives of the Fei family, as well as some of the backbone of the ministers,”

“I have just assumed office, the smooth operation of the group still needs them to maintain,”

“If at this time to start on them, I am afraid that they will unite to hollow me out, or simply quit.”

Charlie said seriously: “These people stood on the wrong team once,”

“And now you have become the new head of the family, they must be very panic in their hearts,”

“Afraid that you look for them to settle scores so at this time,”

“You must not let them worry in vain, you must first time settle the previous accounts,”

“Otherwise, if you turn over this one today,”

“Then they will feel that even standing in the wrong team has no consequences,”

“Next time they will only be more reckless.”

Saying that Charlie added: “Now in front of you are two extremes,”

“Either take advantage of this opportunity to completely convince them,”

“So that they fear you, or let them take this opportunity to see your weaknesses,”

“So that in the future they can intensify, in addition to these two possibilities,”

“If you want to forget the past, and want a friendly and sincere cooperation with them, the possibility is almost Zero.”

Chapter 4470

Stella was silent for a moment.

She knew that what Charlie said was right.

At this time, she should indeed be tougher and set up the authority of the family head.

Only, one person against the entire board of directors,

Which made her more or less like a mane, and did not know exactly where to start.

Charlie spoke at this time: “I have the impression that in most groups,”

“Shares and voting rights correspond in equal proportions if a person holds 10% of the shares,”

“He or she has 10% of the voting rights if a person holds more than 51% of the shares,”

“The voting rights are also more than 51%, theoretically,”

“He or she is the absolute controlling majority shareholder, right?”

Stella was busy saying, “That’s right Mr. Wade, that’s right.”

Charlie added: “But for many large groups, because of the many businesses,”

“Many shareholders, and the public offering of shares, the equity dilution is very strong,”

“And in many large groups, the single largest shareholder holding shares,”

“May sometimes be only twenty to thirty percent, right?”

“Yes.” Stella truthfully said, “The vast majority of listed companies are like this,”

“Take Apple, which has a market capitalization of more than two trillion dollars,”

“The largest shareholder, Pioneer Group, holds only about seven percent of the shares.”

Charlie said, “So in this case, it is necessary to implement the system of AB shares,”

“Take away the voting rights of other shareholders without depriving them of their shares,”

“Even if you can’t achieve an absolute holding of more than 51%,”

“You should at least aim at taking more than 51% of the voting rights in your hands,”

“Only then can you ensure that others can’t shake your foundation. ”

Saying that Charlie added:

“You have to remember, today, is the day those shareholders are most afraid of you,”

“No matter if you let them pay the price today, after today,”

“Their fear of you will be dissipated, so you must seize the opportunity.”

When Stella heard this, the whole person was enlightened.

Charlie was right, the current board members were definitely all like suspects.

Who had committed a crime and were waiting for sentencing.

They were all ready to receive punishment themselves,

And if she didn't take this opportunity to suppress them for a wave,

Then they would create a feeling of impunity after today.

In that case, they would only become more arrogant.

Thinking of this, she immediately said to Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, thank you for your reminder, I understand,"

"Later I will convene a board meeting and ask all board members to surrender,"

"All the voting rights corresponding to their own shareholdings!"

Charlie smiled with satisfaction, "Then I'll wait for your good news."

Just then, one of the group's public relations managers walked over in stride and said to Stella,

"Chairperson, Inspector Duncan Li from the NYPD is here, he said he has something important to ask you."

Stella frowned and said, "He should be here for the matter of Randal,"

"Let you take care of this matter with him, I have other matters, so I won't meet with him."

The PR manager immediately nodded and said, "Okay, then I'll go communicate with him."

Stella was about to speak when she heard Charlie on the phone speak,

“Miss Fei, since Duncan ran over to you, then you might as well meet him and see what he really wants.”

“Okay!” Stella immediately agreed and said to the PR manager, “Let Inspector Li in.”

Charlie spoke at this time, “Miss Fei, you don’t have to hang up, I want to hear what he wants to do.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade,” Stella said and put the phone into her pocket.

A few moments later, Duncan walked in with big steps.

After he saw Stella, he asked straight to the point:

“Miss Fei, where is the Miss Ruoli Su who came to New York with you?”

“I have something to ask her face to face!”

Chapter 4471

Hearing Duncan suddenly ask about Ruoli, Stella's heart, all of a sudden, tensed up.

She knew that Ruoli's identity was relatively sensitive, and if Duncan had set his eyes on Ruoli,

She was afraid that he had already suspected the head of the Cataclysmic Front.

And she is also very clear, Duncan directly wants to find Ruoli,

It must be that he has found out Ruoli and herself coming together from the entry information,

They certainly can not play sloppy with Duncan at this time,

Otherwise, in case he bids not to let go, there will certainly be trouble.

On the other end of the phone, Charlie, hearing Duncan ask for Ruoli,

Also realized that Duncan must have taken Ruoli as a breakthrough.

At this moment, his heart can not help but show some chagrin,

He let Ruoli escort Stella to Syria, only after considering Ruoli completely credible,

As a woman, also convenient for Stella's close protection and care.

The reason for this is because of the suddenness of the situation,

And the need to bring Stella back to inherit the Fei family,

And it was only natural to have Ruoli escort her to New York at that time.

But now he realized that he should not have let her enter New York,

Once she entered, she would naturally leave entry information,

And Ruoli's fame is relatively large, it is inevitable to be watched.

So, he immediately sent a text message to Ruoli with his cell phone WeChat, the content is:

Ruoli, Duncan has been watching you, he is in the Fei family,

You immediately leave New York, go through a special channel back to China,

Let Joseph solve the rest of the matter!

After the message was sent, he heard the phone, Stella said to Duncan:

"Inspector Li, I take the liberty to ask, I wonder why you are looking for Miss Su?"

Duncan was not ambiguous and said directly,

"There is information that she has joined the Cataclysmic Front some time ago,

So I want to consult her about matters related to the Front."

Stella said very seriously: "Inspector Li, Miss Su is my guest in New York,"

"And she entered the U.S. through legal channels and is also a green card holder,"

"So it's not appropriate for you to come here so aggressively,"

“To ask her questions when she has not committed any crime?”

Duncan said in a cold voice: “Miss Fei, according to the U.S. law,”

“I have the right of questioning supported by the law in my jurisdiction of responsibility,”

“So I also hope that you do not interfere with my normal law enforcement.”

Hearing this, Stella knew that Duncan was resolute, so she thought in her heart,

“Mr. Wade is listening over the phone right now, I think he will definitely notify Ruoli,”

“To respond in advance, I have to buy some time for her anyway!”

Thinking of this, she put away her friendly attitude just now and said very forcefully,

“Inspector Li, I know you have the right to ask questions,”

“But I also have the right to refuse to answer your questions.”

Duncan coldly snorted, “Miss Fei, I know Ruoli is at your Fei Group’s headquarters,”

“If you let me meet her, then I won’t make this matter too difficult for you,”

“But if you insist on going against me, then don’t blame me for putting your entire Fei Group on lockdown.”

Stella nodded: “If Inspector Li feels the need to blockade, I have no problem with it,”

“But I would like to remind Inspector Li, blocking the Fei Group requires legal authorization documents,”

“Not to mention that I have so many reporters here now who are preparing to withdraw,”

“If you blockade them inside as well, you better have enough legal reasons.”

Chapter 4472

Duncan saw Stella separate oil and salt, so he opened his mouth and threatened:

“Miss Fei, I think you also know the identity behind Ruoli, if I go back and apply for a search warrant to block this place,”

“Then if the media reporters ask, I will answer truthfully and suspect that Fei’s group has,”

“A relationship with Cataclysmic Front, then how will Miss Fei explain to the American people?”

Stella said blandly: “My grandfather and I were chased and attacked overseas,”

“And it was Miss Su who protected us all the way back to the U.S.”

“I don’t know exactly what Miss Su’s identity is, I only know that she is my benefactor,”

“My friend, and even if she is a member of the Cataclysmic Front, then I would like to ask,”

“Is there any provision in the U.S. law that does not allow U.S. citizens,”

“To be friends with members of the Cataclysmic Front? “

Duncan coldly said: “Miss Fei, I think you should know, your nephew Randal and other people who were killed last night,”

“Were killed by the hands of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“You can hold a press conference today as the head of the board, must also be related to the Cataclysmic Front!”

Speaking of this, Duncan's voice raised a few points, threatening:

"Miss Fei, if this matter gets out, do you think the outside world will think that the reason,"

"Why Randal died is that Miss Fei, in order to compete for the family inheritance,"

"You have reached some kind of cooperation agreement with the Cataclysmic Front,"

"Hired the Cataclysmic Front out to exterminate the relatives?"

"When the time comes, we may have to investigate you on suspicion of hire for murder,"

"Which I'm afraid will affect your hard-fought future!"

Stella did not care, "It does not matter, if you want to investigate, you can feel free to investigate,"

"I Stella Fei will cooperate fully, even if the outside world suspicion does not matter,"

"What is clear is clear, I will not be coerced by you to do things I did not do!"

"Okay!" Duncan said: "Miss Fei, I may as well tell you, I came up, I have asked the relevant staff downstairs,"

"I gave them a look at Ruoli's photo information,"

"They all told me that they saw Ruoli accompany you in, and has not left,"

"So I believe that she is definitely in the Fei Group."

After saying that, he looked at Stella in a cold voice:

“If Miss Fei is willing to cooperate, now and call Ruoli over,”

“If you insist on refusing to cooperate, then I can only order the headquarters of the Fei Group to be temporarily closed,”

“When things go wrong, Miss Fei all the consequences you should bear at your own risk!”

Stella smiled faintly, clutching her shoulders, and said lightly:

“I’m not going to lie to Inspector Li, although I’m not old,”

“But what big battles are there that I have not seen, you do not need to bully me here,”

“If you want to close the Fei Group, then be my guest!”

At this time, Stella believes Charlie must have informed Ruoli in advance.

With Ruoli’s thunderous style of action, she might be on her way to the airport by now.

Therefore, she is also not the least bit worried about Duncan closing the Fei Group.

Duncan’s heart was irritated, the successive defeats had made him lose his mind,

At this time he angrily took out his cell phone, called his men, and ordered,

“From now on, block all the entrances and exits of Fei’s Group, temporarily do not allow anyone to leave!”

The subordinate asked in surprise: “Inspector …… Fei’s group has hundreds of reporters…..”

“This action is not a little too big?”

Duncan looked at Stella and said in a cold voice: “I now suspect that the chairman of the Fei Group is associated with overseas terrorists,”

“You immediately closed the entire Fei Group, I will now call the director to come with a search warrant!”

To Duncan, Ruoli was the only clue he could find at the moment.

Therefore, he knew very well that if he wanted to solve the case,

He had to find Ruoli first and then find a way to dig deeper from her body for other clues related to the Cataclysmic Front.

Otherwise, once Ruoli and the people of the Cataclysmic Front withdraw from the United States,

Then this series of lynching execution cases that happened in New York this time,

Will not only have no possibility of solving the case,

But at the same time, it will become the biggest shame of his own career as a police officer.

Chapter 4473

As a police officer, Duncan naturally abhors the abuse of lynchings.

In his view, it was the police's responsibility to fight crime, not the responsibility of other social groups.

Moreover, other social groups do not have any law enforcement authority,

And once they lynch, it is an outright crime, even if it is to punish evil and promote good, it should be sanctioned by the law.

Therefore, he is now determined to find Ruoli, and he believes that as long as he,

Does not give Stella any opportunity to tip-off, Ruoli will certainly not leave.

Because of this, after he hung up the phone, he said to Stella,

"Miss Fei, I now need you to take out your phone and put it on the desktop,"

"And at the same time, you are not allowed to touch any communication devices in the room."

Stella wanted to agree to him straightforwardly that as long as,

So if she pressed the lock screen button twice in a row when she took out her phone,

Her call with Charlie would hang up and automatically lock the screen,

Which would definitely not be noticed by Duncan.

But on second thought, she felt that if she agreed to be too crisp,

It would definitely give Duncan a feeling that she had a plan for this matter.

Therefore, she said in a cold voice pretending to be nervous:

“Inspector Li, I have always maintained respect for you, but please do not go too far!”

“What right do you have to restrict my personal freedom?”

When Duncan saw that Stella was a bit weak, he immediately took advantage of the situation and said nonchalantly,

“I now suspect that you are in close contact with the criminals,”

“So in order to prevent you from tipping off the criminals,”

“I have the absolute right to restrict your contact with the outside world!”

“If Miss Fei is not convinced, when this matter is over, you can sue me in federal court!”

Stella insisted, “I want to inform my lawyer! This is my right!”

Duncan sneered, “Sorry Miss Fei, you are now closely associated with terrorists,”

“And have threatened the homeland security of the United States of America,”

“So you cannot contact your lawyer during extraordinary times!”

After saying that, he warned, “Miss Fei, I repeat, you immediately take out your phone,”

“And put it on the table, otherwise, I will take action myself!”

Stella gritted her teeth, pretending to be indignant, reached for her phone in her pocket,

And she pressed the lock screen button twice in a row to hang up the phone and lock the phone screen.

Afterward, she took the phone out of her pocket and laid it on the table,

She looked angrily at Duncan and asked, “Are you satisfied?”

Duncan smiled contemptuously and said indifferently, “Miss Fei,”

“I hope you understand what kind of mistake you are making,”

“If the final evidence points to you having cooperation with the Cataclysmic Front,”

“Then I will definitely send you to jail myself!”

Stella nodded and replied, “Detective Li, I also hope you can understand that after this matter today,”

“I will definitely protest to the mayor regarding today’s matter,”

“And announce it to all the media, and I hope you will not be removed from your position before you retire.”

Duncan was slightly stunned, then said in a cold voice: “Okay, Miss Fei, we’ll see!”

At this moment, Duncan had his mind made up.

No matter what kind of commotion he made in Fei’s group today,

As long as he could find Ruoli here, then he would be considered to have won.

After all, Ruoli's identity is already sensitive and special,

Although she has not broken the law in the United States,

But given what she did in Tokyo before, it is reasonable to define her as a terrorist.

So, as long as she is found in the Fei Group, even if the president comes, he can't do anything to him.

But where did he know that Ruoli had already left Fei's group minutes before?

And just after she left the Group, the hackers of the Cataclysmic Front,

Directly invaded the security monitoring of Fei's Group and tampered with all the CCTV footage of Ruoli.

Chapter 4474

As for Ruoli herself, she went directly to the dock of the harbor,

Where there happened to be a cargo ship of ISU Shipping ready to return to China,

So Charlie arranged for Ruoli to leave the United States by ship first.

The cargo ship will sail directly from New York back to China's China Sea,

So under normal circumstances will cross the Panama Canal into the Pacific Ocean,

But because the voyage is too long, Ruoli can take a helicopter directly from the sea,

To Cuba when the cargo ship passes Cuba, and then from Cuba she can return to China by plane.

He made a phone call to the New York police commissioner and told him all about his suspicions and motives,

Asking him to come immediately with a search warrant for support.

The police chief was originally a little angry at his private action,

But when he heard that Ruoli was in the Fei Group and might even be related,

To the more than ten murders that occurred in New York,

He immediately sent someone to the Fei Group for support.

His and Duncan's position is the same, whether those mysterious people are doing justice for God or not,

He must catch these people, otherwise, it is a shame for the whole system.

Thus, a large number of police officers came from all over the city to support Fei's group headquarters,

Including the strongest SWAT special operations unit in the NYPD.

In order to prevent Ruoli from escaping, the police blocked,

All the entrances and exits of the Fei Group, and put heavy guards at each of them.

The other police officers checked the identity information of the people inside one by one,

And those who were checked correctly were asked to leave the scene immediately.

After everyone was checked, Ruoli was not found,

The police officers would bring life detectors and conduct a carpet search of the entire headquarters of the Group.

In order to prevent accidents, the police also informed the immigration authorities,

To classify Ruoli as an object of restricted exit.

Once she appeared at the port of entry and exit,

The powerful face recognition system would be able to identify it within one second and send an early warning to the police.

Therefore, Duncan believed that Ruoli would not be able to fly.

While the police were laying a net in the Fei Group and preparing to search for Ruoli's whereabouts,

Charlie had already arrived in New York.

Today, Sara will do the final rehearsal in the performance venue,

Tomorrow night at eight o'clock, her first concert in the United States will be officially opened in New York.

So Charlie did not rush to find her, but planned to go to Hogan's restaurant to meet him,

Talk to him about the current situation,

And also find the opportunity to ask him if he is interested in returning to China.

This time, Charlie very low-key first took a helicopter to the vicinity of Chinatown,

And then walked alone to Chinatown.

With the experience of meeting Uncle Chen's restaurant last time,

He deliberately wore a duck-tongue hat and a disposable mask this time.

When he came near the restaurant, he suddenly found that, just outside the restaurant,

A young man in his twenties reached out and grabbed a girl's cell phone from the roadside,

Then got into a black car and took off.

The girl shouted nervously after her phone was snatched:

“Please help me call 911, someone snatched my phone!”

Charlie frowned slightly but did not think much about it.

Then, he took a step to go to Uncle Chen’s restaurant.

At this time, Uncle Chen pushed open the door, saw Charlie with sunglasses and mask,

With a glance through the posture and hairstyle recognized him,

So he shook his head slightly, and winked, then skipped him, said to the girl who was robbed of the phone:

“Girl do not be afraid, first come to the store to sit for a while, I will help you call the police!”

Chapter 4475

Charlie saw Uncle Chen giving him a wink, although he did not know exactly what the situation was,

But from his understanding of his meaning, know that the woman who was robbed of the phone must have been a fraud.

However, Charlie did not immediately leave but strutted behind the woman into Uncle Chen's roast goose store.

After entering, Charlie deliberately found a corner with his back to the door and sat down,

Then greeted Uncle Chen and said, "Please I would like to have a roast goose rice."

Hogan originally did not want Charlie to come in now,

But saw that he sat in a relatively hidden position, so did not say anything more and said:

"Okay, you wait a moment, I have to help the girl to call the police."

After saying that, Hogan took out his cell phone, and entered the three numbers 911,

Then looked at the girl and asked, "Girl, are you going to tell the police yourself, or should I do it for you?"

The girl looked at Hogan gratefully and said,

"Just lend me your phone, I'll tell the police myself."

"Okay." He directly handed her his cell phone,"

“And after the other party took it, he dialed the 911 emergency number.

On the phone, the girl told the operator about her phone being robbed,

Then told the other party the address, and when the other party finished registering,

She hung up and handed the phone back to Hogan, thanking him,

“Thank you, sir, I’ve already reported it to the police, and the police will be here in a minute.”

“You’re welcome.” Hogan smiled faintly, put away the phone, and said,

“Want to eat something? This meal is on me.”

The girl said, “No, no, I just had dinner, thank you, Sir.”

“You’re welcome.” Hogan nodded and said to the man, “Pour a glass of water for this lady.”

Without saying a word, the man immediately brought over a glass of lemon water and handed it to the girl.

The girl said gratefully, “Sir, thank you so much.”

Hogan smiled slightly and said, “It doesn’t matter, we should help each other.”

With that, Hogan said, “Sit by yourself for a while, I’ll go prepare the meal for the guests.”

The girl said, “You go about your business, don’t mind me!”

After less than ten minutes, a police car stopped at the entrance,

And two police officers stepped out and entered the store, asking, “Who just called 911?”

The girl hurriedly raised her hand and said, “It’s me.”

One of the police officers looked at the girl and asked,

“The main desk told us that your cell phone was robbed, what happened?”

The girl then said, “About 10 minutes ago, I was talking to a friend in front of this restaurant,

And suddenly a man came and snatched my phone away.”

The police officer nodded and asked, “Was there only one person on the other side?”

The girl said, “There was only one person who grabbed my phone, but he quickly got into a car and left.”

The police officer asked, “Did you get a good look at the person who grabbed your phone?”

“Probably what race, how tall? His weight is on the fat side or thin side?”

The girl thought about it and said, “He was too fast, I did not react at once,”

“So I did not see his face, but it is certain that the man was yellow, medium height, thin, very sensitive movements.”

The police said helplessly: “Medium height, thin yellow people, in Chinatown to catch,”

“If there are no detailed physical characteristics, catching him is more than difficult.”

Saying that the other party explained: “In fact, you know, street robbery of cell phones,”

“Laptops, and ladies’ backpacks, on the street, at least thousands of such things happen every day,”

“The vast majority of people are very difficult to catch.”

Another police officer looked around the store at this time,

And pointed to one of the surveillance probes facing the door and said,

“Since it happened right in front of the store, this surveillance probe must be able to capture it, right?”

“If we can get the suspect’s image data, the arrest will be relatively easy.”

Chapter 4476

After that, the policeman looked at Hogan and said seriously,

“Sir, we need to take the hard disk in your recorder to retrieve the surveillance video and help solve the case.”

He finished with Hogan, then immediately said to his colleague:

“You go to remove the hard disk, we go straight back,”

“By the way, also take the girl to make a statement.”

“Yes!” The man nodded without thinking, and immediately asked Hogan:

“Sir, where is the hard disk recorder of your surveillance system?”

Hogan said with an embarrassed face:

“Officer, the recorder is there, but there is no hard disk inside ……”

“No hard drive?!” The police officer in charge frowned and asked,

“I see that the working light of your security camera is on, how can there be no hard disk?”

Hogan took out the hard disk that is counter connected and said:

“Look, there is indeed no hard disk, my hard disk has long been broken,”

“Have not bought a new one, my store itself is relatively small,”

“There is nothing malicious people thinking about, so it does not matter whether there is surveillance video or not,”

“So I simply did not change it, so it is the camera only just as a bluff.”

The police officer walked quickly to the front, and found that in the recorder the hard disk space is indeed empty,

The face immediately fell down and he said with a depressed face:

“I should say, sir …… You …… You are too stingy!”

“How much does a hard drive cost? The large capacity is not more than two or three hundred dollars right!”

“How can you even not save this money?”

Hogan said helplessly, “I’m not going to lie, officer, the business in Chinatown is really bad,”

“Usually I try to save some money, but the expenses eat up all my savings at the month’s end.”

The police officer was so angry that he could not say anything for half a day.

However, angry as he is, he also knows very well, that in this kind of thing they have no way.

Since there is no hard disk inside the hard disk recorder,

Naturally, it is impossible to save any surveillance video,

So the boss developed this trick but there is no way to execute it any further.

Since this is the case, there is no point for him to stay here,

So he spoke to the woman and said, “Ms. How about this,”

“You come to the precinct with us first to make a statement,”

“We will try to find other clues to help solve the case.”

The woman was also quite helpless, so she nodded and said, “Okay, then I’ll go with you.”

The police officer turned around and walked out, almost walked to the door,

Turned around and said to Hogan: “Tomorrow hurry to buy a hard drive!”

Hogan quickly nodded and said, “Yes, yes, don’t worry, I’ll go buy it tomorrow!”

The police turned and walked away, and soon saw the two men come to the police car at the door,

Let the woman sit in the back of the police car, started the car, and left the scene.

At this time, only the man and Charlie remained in the store,

Hogan then asked the man to hang a suspended sign at the door.

After hanging it, the man then went to the basement alone to rest,

Hogan sat opposite Charlie and said, “Young Master Wade, the police have been watching my place,”

“I don’t know exactly what it’s about, but I guess it must be related to you.”

“Related to me?” Charlie frowned and asked, “Uncle Chen,”

“Do you mean to say that the two policemen just now are running towards me?”

“It should be.” Hogan said seriously: “You see just now that woman and those two police officers,”

“Acting with so much drama, in fact, just wanted to get the recording,”

“Of my store’s security camera, so much trouble must have another plan.”

Charlie asked with some curiosity, “Uncle Chen,”

“How did you determine that the woman and the two police officers were acting?”

Chapter 4477

Hogan explained: “This morning just opened the store and a middle-aged Chinese came to the store.”

“After sitting down to order a random meal then started staring at my three security cameras non-stop,”

“You think about it, serious people go to the restaurant to eat,”

“Who will pay attention to the monitoring situation?”

“So I guessed at the time that he was either a gangster who wanted to grab some cash from me or a plainclothes cop.”

Charlie pursued: “And after that? He left after dinner?”

“Yes.” Hogan said, “The guy finished his meal very quickly, paid the money, and left in a hurry,”

“As soon as he left, I hurried to remove the hard disk in the recorder.”

Charlie nodded and said seriously, “Since the other party is ruled out as a gangster,”

“Who intends to rob some cash, then 80% is the police.”

“Right.” Hogan said, “I was afraid that the police had made such a big detour,”

“To find the CCTV footage of you and Miss Gu, so I destroyed the hard drive first,”

“But then suddenly there was a scene of robbing a cell phone at the door,”

“These two things together, the other party’s motive is clear,”

“Definitely wanted to find an opportunity to remove my hard drive back to investigate,”

“So I gave you a wink, wanted you to not come over first.”

Charlie suddenly realized, and could not help but ask:

“Uncle Chen, to be honest, if you did not give me a wink,”

“I really did not see what was wrong with this matter, how did you judge it?”

Hogan smiled slightly: “They did this scene, the script is quite well thought out,”

“But the director and actors’ choreography is still a bit clumsy,”

“To put it bluntly without the key details, you write the script with no key details,”

“That person looking at it with interest can certainly see the flaw.”

Said this and continued, “It’s like people are saying that there is no real perfect crime in the world,”

“But in my opinion, although it can not do absolute perfection,”

“But can do it with relative perfection, as long as the killer’s heart,”

“Then all the police are fine, then even if his crime does not reach absolute perfection, it will not be found.”

Charlie nodded with an educated face, and couldn’t help but ask with great curiosity,

“Uncle Chen, how did you find out that there was something wrong with this woman?”

Hogan said: “You may not know much, in fact, in Chinatown, although the public opinion is mixed,”

“No matter the overall chaos, but generally there really will not be a Chinese daring to rob in the street here,”

“After all, we are all Chinese, it is easy to inquire who did it,”

“Not to mention that Chinatown is cooped up in several Chinese gangs,”

“They are here to collect protection fees in the area, but also set a lot of rules,”

“General thieves really do not dare to rob in the street or make a move in Chinatown in broad daylight,”

“So this woman was robbed in front of my store in broad daylight,”

“It itself is not quite reasonable. Combined with the person who came to the store in the morning,”

“I can basically determine that she had a problem.”

“In addition, there was another thing wrong. The thing is that Chinatown is such a place,”

“The police is called, even in half an hour it is unlikely to have a police car over,”

“This time surprisingly it took them less than ten minutes to come, see it was all prepared.”

Charlie asked incomprehensibly, “So police take a long time to come over?”

“Right.” Hogan said: “Here, in the minority or ethnically dominated places,”

“The police are generally not asked to come on one hand, on the one hand,”

“There are many gangs, and a high degree of autonomy, the police are generally reluctant to get involved.”

“And as well no one in the district does the police sponsorship,”

“So the police force itself is small, the response speed is naturally not very fast.”

“Here, everything is market-oriented, the police is also the same,”

“Each rich district in New York with the New York police precincts,”

“For the police salary, it is not the city government that is responsible for it,”

Chapter 4478

Hogan continued: “But the rich people in the rich district are responsible for it,”

“And they patrol with cars in the rich district donated by the rich people,”

“In such places, not only 24-hour people on duty but also 24 hours there are police patrol,”

“But for the minority gathering places, we do not generally see the shadow of the police at all.”

Charlie nodded gently and sighed, “So that’s how it is,”

“For someone like me who doesn’t understand the situation, I simply can’t see what’s abnormal here.”

Charlie admired Hogan’s acumen in detail and couldn’t help but praise him,

“I guess they must have thought they had performed very well,”

“They just didn’t expect to be able to hide from your discerning eyes.”

Hogan waved his hand and said modestly, “Young Master Wade is praising me,”

“How can I be considered to have a good eye,”

“But I have been in Chinatown for so many years, so I am too familiar with this place.

Hogan said, and gave a faint smile and said: “Not exaggerated, you live in a place for a long time,”

“Even if the dog next door is barking more than the usual change point, you are able to notice it.”

As he continued and asked Charlie with concern, “Young Master Wade, why are the police on you?”

“Is it because they have some clues from the Cataclysmic Front?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “The Cataclysmic Front didn’t leave any clues,”

“But I myself had something to think about and let a girl with a sensitive identity,”

“Bring the Fei family’s members to New York, I really didn’t think so carefully at that time,”

“I just naturally let that girl bring people over,”

“But ignored that she would leave clues after entering the country.”

Saying that, Charlie added: “Duncan Li has led people to blockade the headquarters of the Fei Group,”

“Fortunately I received the news in advance and let the girl go first,”

“Otherwise in case they really had found her, things would have really been a bit tricky.”

Hogan hurriedly asked, “Young Master Wade, what is the specific situation, can you tell me in detail?”

Charlie had nothing to hide from Hogan, so he told him about the whole process,

Of having Ruoli escorting the two people of the Fei family to Syria,

And then temporarily having her bring them to New York.

After hearing this, Hogan nodded slightly and said,

“This matter is indeed a little ill-considered, but it is understandable,”

“You have handled the whole very well, one or two small details a little ill-considered it is human nature.”

Speaking of this, Hogan sighed: “Duncan this time a little ill-considered huh!”

“Blocking Fei’s group with so much fanfare, if he can’t find anyone, his good days will come to an end.”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded, “I also didn’t expect that he would act so impulsively.”

“It’s also understandable.” Hogan said: “He used to be too smooth,”

“His own cases almost all solved, others who can not solve the case they seek his help,”

“He also has succeeded in solving the one case after another, the fame is great,”

“Now he is looking to retire, and he faces such a big incident,”

“The impact is his half-life hard work reputation and image are at stake,”

“In such times, his mentality will certainly be greatly affected.”

“Like a professor in the field of mathematics,”

“In his lifetime all the difficult problems have not been able to defeat him,”

“Would have been able to retire with a winning record,”

“But at this time a series of a dozen or more puzzles he could not solve,”

“And everyone below the podium wants to see how he solves the problem,”

“In this case, it is certainly difficult to control his state of mind. “

“It is really like that.” Charlie nodded in agreement and said, “This matter is indeed a bit unfair to him as well.”

Hogan smiled faintly and said, “Time is also fate dependent, not everyone can get a smooth sailing,”

“We always have to suffer some setbacks, it’s just a matter of time, just sooner or later.”

After saying that, he asked Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, since you said that the Cataclysmic Front did not leak any clues about you,”

“Then why did the police find me here?”

Charlie thought for a moment and spoke, “It should be because of my great uncle ……”

Chapter 4479

Now that Charlie thinks about it, at that time he heard the news of his grandfather's critical illness,

As he was sitting on the second floor of the restaurant,

And then immediately asked Sara to take the blood dispersal heart-saving pill to Los Angeles,

A move that he made and did not have time to do any cover-up at all.

Therefore, as long as the great uncle's side starts backtracking from Sara's trajectory after arriving in Los Angeles,

It will definitely focus its attention on Uncle Chen's roast goose store.

Hogan could see Charlie's helplessness and knew what he was thinking,

So he spoke up and said comfortingly, "Young Master Wade, people's lives were at stake,"

"You had no other good choice at that time,"

"And it's good that your great uncle should not have noticed your presence yet."

Charlie sighed: "I came to your store with Sara if he found the CCTV footage,"

"He would probably recognize me, I guess Duncan sent someone to look for your CCTV footage here,"

"It is also to find out who Sara was with and what was special about her."

Hogan smiled slightly and said, “You can rest assured that there are not many security cameras outside of Chinatown,”

“There used to be some, but they were smashed, and then simply not installed,”

“There is no security camera outside the front door of my store,”

“And even if there is, because of the angle problem, it is impossible to shoot the side here.”

Saying that Hogan continued: “We opened the store, and dare not hang the camera outside the store,”

“So generally the most outside camera is also installed on the inside of the door at the top,”

“And then diagonally to the entire storefront range,”

“But because the camera angle is diagonally down forty-five degrees position,”

“So at most only to their side of the sidewalk, can not shoot the motorway,”

“More Can not shoot the opposite, so you do not have to worry.”

Charlie heard this, and nodded gently: “That’s the best.”

Hogan said with somewhat melancholy: “Young Master Wade since you do not want to expose yourself,”

“Then to this place, you should try not to come in the future ……”

“This place has got your great uncle and Duncan Li’s attention,”

“In the future, they will certainly focus on me here.”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said seriously, “After Sara’s concert tomorrow,”

“I may not come back to New York for a short period of time,”

“Here I met so many experiences and I don’t have a good feeling in my heart about it, So in future, I will avoid this city.”

Hogan smiled, nodded with a little melancholy, and said,

“Rarely can you find the second city in this world that has so much to offer,”

“Whether it’s the glamorous Wall Street or the slums,”

“Everywhere there is something that characterizes the group and their negative aspects;”

“The evil of the slums is straightforward, violence, shooting, drug bays, human trade,”

“But the evil of Wall Street is much more terrible than the slums, those sitting in the skyscrapers of Wall Street,”

“Just sitting together, with the burning of a cigar, can decide the life and death of a third world country,”

“And its tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands or even millions of people,”

“In the face of profit, treating human life as if it is nothing.”

Charlie saw that Hogan was also quite emotional, so he could not help but ask:

“Uncle Chen, you have come to the United States for so many years, have you ever thought of going back?”

Hogan was slightly stunned, then looked up at Charlie, and said seriously:

“Young Master Wade, to be honest, I want to go back, although my old father is no longer alive,”

“But my mother is still alive, and now has entered the old age,”

“I also want to do my filial piety around her ……”

Speaking of this, Hogan lightly sighed: “Only, Mr. Gu went to make peace with Liu Sheng for me back then, I promised the surname Liu in front of the two of them, never to return to Hong Kong Island in this life.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Uncle Chen, just Liu Sheng of Hong Kong Island,”

“I really don’t care about him, as long as you want to go back, I will solve all this for you.”

Chapter 4480

Hogan stood up, clasped his hands, arched his hands, and said,

“Young Master Wade, your strength is heavenly,”

“Not to mention one Liu, even if ten Liu, no one will ever be your opponent ……”

Speaking of this, Hogan ashamedly said: “But, young master Wade, a gentleman’s word,”

“When a team of horses is hard to follow! I’m not afraid of death,”

“But I’m afraid that others will poke my backbone and call me a villain who goes back on his word ……”

“So …… please don’t put pressure on Liu for my sake, since he kept his promise and didn’t come after me anymore,”

“I should also keep my promise and never return to Hong Kong Island in this life!”

Charlie was slightly stunned, and felt in his heart that Hogan was open and honest,

But also felt that he was too decent and set the moral bar too high, torturing only himself.

However, Charlie could see the determination in his eyes at this time,

And knew that this matter could not be done in accordance with his own ideas,

So to let Hogan put down the things that happened back then to move forward,

It is still necessary to follow what the old ancestor said, to untie the bell must first tie the bell.

Otherwise, even if he lets the Front escort him back to Hong Kong,

Using strength to force Liu to grovel, but Hogan's heart will still feel the burden.

The fact is that Charlie has not thought of changing his words with Hogan,

Although he has an agreement with Liu not to return to Hong Kong Island,

But he did not agree with Liu to not return to the mainland, so Hong Kong Island he can not return,

But can also go back to the mainland with him, to work for the Wade Group,

Then with the Wade Group's backing, even if Liu knows it,

It is not possible for him to come to the Wade family to ask for punishment.

However, with the words coming to his mouth, Charlie finally did not say.

He knew that with Hogan's character, he would not refuse his request,

On account of his father's kindness to him and saving his life.

But he also knew that the incident and the people in that incident, for Hogan, is a knot in his heart.

He should not let him devote himself to the business of Wade's Group before his heart knot is opened.

Therefore, he decided that after his wife's master class in the United States is over,

He would take the time to go to Hong Kong Island and have a good chat with that Liu,

Preferably so that he could personally withdraw his order to Hogan,

And allow him to return to Hong Kong Island freely.

After he returns to Hong Kong Island and settles his mind,

He will then throw an olive branch at him.

"If I have the ability to do so, I will make Liu's heart and soul to invite you back from New York,"

"If I do not have the ability, I will not use my strength to force Liu to give in."

Hogan heard this, and wanted to say something, but hesitated for a moment, and then held back.

Immediately, he looked at Charlie, nodded gratefully, and seriously said,

"Thank you, Young Master Wade, for understanding!"

Charlie looked at the time and said, "Uncle Chen, I still have some things to take care of,"

"So I won't bother you anymore, Sara should have invited you to see her concert tomorrow, right?"

"If you have time, we'll see you there and then."

Hogan shook his head and said, “Young Master Wade, I won’t be going to Miss Gu’s concert,”

“Your great uncle should still be in Los Angeles today,”

“And Duncan’s attention is on the Fei Group for the time being,”

“So when they each finish their business at hand, they will probably come to me to ask about Miss Gu.”

“As long as Duncan did not recognize that I was beside Miss Gu when Randal Fei disappeared,”

“Then I can still say that Miss Gu came to the store, just by chance to come over for a meal,”

“And I only care about making a living all day long, and I do not know any big stars, so I did not notice;”

“If they don’t have a clue that I know Miss Gu, I guess this time I can stall it smoothly,”

“But if they find out that I went to Miss Gu’s concert tomorrow,”

“This matter will be hard to explain, and maybe Duncan will also remember me.”

Charlie nodded understandingly and said, “Uncle Chen, in that case,”

“Then I’ll come back to see you when I have the next chance to come to New York!”

Chapter 4481

Especially when he saw that he was now strong and accomplished, he was sincerely happy for his old benefactor

At a certain moment, he also moved the idea of serving for Charlie to repay Changying's kindness.

However, on second thought, he felt that he was just an illegal immigrant,

Who had been selling roast goose in Chinatown for more than ten years,

While Charlie had long been a top tycoon worth hundreds of billions of dollars,

And the difference between himself and him was really a difference between clouds and mud in a deep well.

After all, the difference in strength is too great, even if he has a passion for repaying kindness,

But in the eyes of outsiders, he may be, under the guise of repaying kindness, trying to climb up the ladder.

What's more, Charlie may not really need his help, maybe he opened his mouth, but just give him trouble.

Therefore, Hogan thought about it but gave up the idea of offering himself.

And what he didn't know was that although Charlie was eager for virtuous people,

He didn't want him to serve him with a heavy past.

Therefore, his intention was to first help Hogan achieve nirvana and rebirth.

Moreover, with Charlie's character, he did not like to hang on to his mouth before things were done,

So he did not reveal half a word to this old man.

As he parted, Hogan's eyes were red and he said to Charlie,

"Young Master Wade, please take care of yourself!"

Charlie also said respectfully, "Don't worry, Uncle Chen, I will."

Saying that Charlie took out a blood dispersing heart-saving pill from his pocket and put it in Hogan's hand,

Saying seriously, "Uncle Chen, this pill can cure a hundred diseases and help heal a thousand wounds,"

"You just keep it by your side, just in case."

Hogan hurriedly wanted to stuff the pill back into Charlie's hand and said with trepidation,

"Young Master Wade, how can I …… accept this great gift …… please take it back!"

Charlie shook his head, pushed him away slightly, and said seriously:

"Uncle Chen, if my father were alive, he would consider you as his brother,"

"And I believe you would also consider me as your own son,"

"So it is only natural for me, as a junior, to pay respect to you."

After saying that, he took two steps back, slightly arched his hand, and said,

“See you later,” before turning around to leave.

By the time Hogan chased him out, Charlie had already gone far away.

At this time, Charlie was walking like a fly, not even looking back,

Hogan looked at the medicine box in his hand, only felt like a lump in his throat,

Unconsciously, his eyes are already full of tears.

After saying goodbye to Hogan, Charlie took a car and went to Long Beach.

Ruoli had already evacuated in time, but Joseph,

And the other members of the Cataclysmic Front were still here.

Therefore, Charlie went directly to the villa that the Cataclysmic Front had rented.

After Joseph was ordered to solve all the sgum in New York who were involved,

With Randal in the early morning, he was here waiting for Charlie’s next instruction.

After Charlie arrived, he personally ran out of the villa to greet him and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, the tasks you gave me have all been successfully completed.”

Charlie nodded and spoke, “Joseph, you have done a good job this time,”

“Not only did you kill all the sgum that should be killed, but the matter was also done very beautifully,”

“It is almost time for you and the other brothers to withdraw,”

“The ten billion dollars that the Fei family gave to the Cataclysmic Front arrive,”

“After you go back, you should build up the base of the Cataclysmic Front.”

Chapter 4482

Joseph said gratefully, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will do my best to not let you down!”

Charlie nodded slightly and instructed, “Have the brothers evacuate in an orderly manner,”

“Don’t leave any clues for the New York police.”

Joseph said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I have already arranged for my men,”

“To handle the place comprehensively, so no clues will be left behind.”

Charlie looked at the villa and said, “This villa you rented,”

“Why don’t you just spend the money to buy it and keep it as the stronghold of Joseph in New York.”

“Okay!” Joseph immediately agreed and said,

“Then I will have my men go to the broker today to talk about it and buy it as soon as possible.”

After saying that, Joseph added: “Mr. Wade, I see that New York is not peaceful recently,”

“Do you need me to leave some men here to help Miss Fei?”

“No need.” Charlie waved his hand and said, “Stella has just sat as the head of the Fei family,”

“If I keep people by her side at this time, it will make others look at it,”

“And have a big implication of developing her into a puppet,”

“It is better not to trigger such a misunderstanding.”

Saying that, Charlie added: “By the way, after this villa is bought,”

“You can pick a few of the core members of the Cataclysmic Front with the cleanest identities,”

“And let them stay here temporarily, just in case.”

“No problem!” Joseph said, “Then your subordinate will make the arrangements later.”

“Good.” Charlie nodded and added: “There is one more thing that you need to do.”

Joseph said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, if there is anything you want, just give me an order.”

Charlie sighed and sighed: “The videos I exposed, in order to respect those innocent girls who died tragically,”

“Their facial features were blurred, which will definitely affect the subsequent confirmation of the true identity of the victims,”

“So you go back and send the original files of these videos to the New York police in an anonymous way,”

“So that they can work with the Fei family to determine the identity of all the victims.”

“So that the Fei family can also complete the compensation as soon as possible.”

“Okay.” Joseph spoke up, “I will arrange for the technical staff to send an email,”

“To the New York police directly from the overseas server later, and send all the video files to them.”

At this moment, Fei’s group headquarters.

A large number of police officers and SWAT officers had already surrounded Fei’s headquarters building.

The police blocked every entrance and exit of the whole building,

Only one exit was reserved for inspection. All the people in the building,

Whether they were employees or journalists, or members of the Fei family,

They all had to pass through the exits one by one in an orderly manner,

And undergo a full inspection according to the police’s requirements.

The police have to check the identity of each person in detail through the face and fingerprint verification.

Ruoli’s identity was actually quite obvious, a young, tall Asian woman.

But the police still will not let go of any other skin color, or other age group of women,

Even if they know they are looking for a woman, but still will be a full verification of the identity of each male,

Just in case there is any negligence, Ruoli takes advantage of the opportunity to escape.

The extremely strict screening made everyone grumble,

Especially those media reporters who hadn’t had the chance to leave yet.

So everyone simply did not rush to leave, one by one, carrying the camera,

Picking up the microphone, directly began to report live.

For a while, people all over the United States are concerned about the police action,

They do not understand why the New York police went to the Fei Group,

After all, the Fei Group has just done an impeccable crisis public relations,

The public concern about the Fei Group and Stella is unprecedentedly high.

Duncan is staying at this time inside the temporary command center set up at the scene,

He firmly believes that he came today suddenly, Ruoli certainly can not have a chance to escape.

Now, what he is waiting for is to purge everyone from Fei's group,

And then bring people in to catch a turtle in a jar!

At this time, his most trusted men called him.

Seeing the other party's incoming point, Duncan instantly got excited,

After picking up the phone, he asked off the cuff:

"How about it, found the surveillance video of that roast goose store?

Chapter 4483

At this moment, Duncan's heart is filled with two things.

One is to hurry up to catch the murderer in New York in the past two days.

The other is to help good brother Marshal to find out the secrets held by Sara.

At the moment, the Fei Group is under full control, and it is only a matter of time before Ruoli is found.

Therefore, when he received this call, he was expecting his subordinate to give good news.

However, the voice on the other end of the phone said helplessly,

"Chief, we acted out a whole play as you instructed, but to our surprise,"

"There was no hard disk in the surveillance camera of that barbecue restaurant."

"No hard disk?!" Duncan was poured a pot of cold water on him and he asked offhandedly,

"Why is there no hard disk? Was it taken away in advance?"

The colleague he sent out replied, "The owner said that the hard disk broke down long ago,"

"So it has not been replaced with a new one."

Duncan asked offhandedly, "What about the broken hard disk? It was not in the machine?"

The subordinate said: “No, I also asked, and the hard disk position of the surveillance recorder was indeed empty.”

Duncan’s expression froze and said with a tight frown,

“This is not right! If the hard disk was dysfunctional, and he is not prepared to repair it,”

“Then he had absolutely no need to take the hard disk out of the hard disk box,”

“It is like your computer CPU is broken, and then you are prepared to put this computer aside to idle,”

“It has been idle, you will still open it up to take its parts out?”

“This ……” the subordinate mused and asked offhandedly,

“Boss, you mean to say that the store owner has a problem?”

“This person definitely has a problem,” Duncan said in a cold voice:

“Check the owner’s information for me, and send some men to quietly monitor him, so that he does not escape.”

Saying that, he instructed again, “You have to remember that you must not alert the snake!”

“Yes!” The handlers immediately agreed and said, “Then I’ll arrange it.”

After hanging up the phone, the person in charge on this side of the scene ran over and said,

“Inspector Li, the people at the headquarters of the Fei Group have almost been evacuated,”

“And no trace of that Ruoli has been found yet, the special team will immediately go in,”

“With life detectors and search and rescue dogs.”

Duncan nodded and said, “Order down a carpet search, combined with,”

“The architectural blueprint of the building, do not let go of any possible escape route!”

The other party immediately said, “Please rest assured, Inspector Li,”

“We have cut off all the pipes connecting the group’s headquarters to the outside world,”

“Unless the other party turns into a fly and flies out, it is definitely impossible to escape otherwise.”

“That’s good.” Duncan ordered, “Let the special team begin its operation!”

“Before it gets dark, make sure to find her for me!”

……

Meanwhile, Charlie had already left Long Beach and headed to the venue where Sara was performing.

Since she had no way to carry her cell phone while rehearsing on stage,

Sara created a WeChat group in advance, adding herself, Charlie, and her manager Tasha in it,”

“Leaving Tasha in charge of receiving Charlie.

All the performers related to the show were fully engaged in the rehearsal,

Except for Sara’s agent Tasha who had nothing to do.

For Tasha, she was most busy before the performance preparation,

Such as negotiating various cooperation, engaging in various publicity, and coordinating various media resources,

And studying how to help Sara to engage in a resource exchange.

However, once the show entered the countdown state,

It also means that her preliminary work has basically been completed, so this time instead of getting free.

Chapter 4484

Knowing that Charlie was coming, Tasha waited outside the venue early,

And once she saw him arrive, she said with great diligence,

“Mr. Wade, you’re here! Sara is rehearsing and asked me to receive you!”

He looked at Tasha and asked with surprise: “Miss Tasha,”

“We have known each other for a long time, why have you suddenly become so polite today?”

Tasha laughed: “Look at you, Mr. Wade, I am always very polite to you.”

Charlie teased, “Now is not the time for you to point at me and call me a negative-hearted man.”

Tasha said with a serious face, “No, no, no, adults must learn to return one size to another,”

“You really behaved like a negative-hearted man in handling Sara’s problem,”

“But in other aspects, your personality is still very strong.”

After saying that, she ignored Charlie’s depressed expression,

Pointed to the large performance venue behind her and said with a smile,

“Look, Mr. Wade, this is the best performance venue in New York,”

“We were worried that we might not even have the chance to use it,”

“After being set up by the Fei family, but who would have thought that this venue has now become ours directly… …”

Speaking of this, she said to Charlie with a face of admiration: “Mr. Wade, it is all because of you!”

Charlie was a bit teary-eyed at this point.

Tasha is quirky, sometimes speaks with a gun,

But sometimes gives people a rare feeling of frankness.

So when she stepped on it, he really did not know what to answer.

So, he could only change the subject and said,

“By the way, what is the pattern inside this venue? Is there a VIP box?”

“Yes,” Tasha replied smoothly, then asked,

“Mr. Wade, you don’t want to watch the show in a box tomorrow, right?”

Charlie nodded: “That’s right, the VIP box should be low-key.”

Tasha said, “Low profile is low profile, but the distance is also the farthest,”

“In the last row of the head, when Sara is on stage, it is estimated that you will not be seen.”

Charlie seriously said, “The situation is special, this time I will not show my face.”

For Charlie, what he was most worried about was that someone from Grandma’s family,

Would come over tomorrow to support Sara in the show, in that case,

Once they see him, there was a high probability that they would recognize him.

Tasha was also more understanding of Charlie's request and spoke,

"Then I'll take you in for a spin, and you can see the venue first."

"Okay."

Soon, Charlie was led by Tasha and went inside the venue.

At this time, Sara was busy rehearsing on stage.

So, Tasha became Charlie's guide and led him, taking him around the entire performance venue.

This is a large performance venue that can accommodate tens of thousands of people,

The audience seats are distributed in a stepped pattern, the closer to the stage the lower, the farther the higher.

And in the arena at the end, the highest row of seats directly above the audience,

There is a row of very good privacy VIP boxes, these VIP boxes,

Are used especially for VIPs during major sports events.

In this way, VIPs can drink and chat with friends while overlooking the entire game from above,

While also ensuring excellent privacy.

In some European soccer stadiums, many celebrities have their own exclusive boxes,

And when there is a game, they meet with their friends to drink and watch the game in the box.

Charlie immediately spotted this position, so he asked Tasha:

“Tasha, for this concert, has the VIP room been sold?”

“No.” Tasha said, “Sara’s concerts are only sold to the audience in the form of different areas,

Not VIP rooms, VIP rooms are generally not activated.”

Charlie nodded, pointed to the middlemost box, and spoke, “Then leave this one for me.”

Chapter 4485

Originally, in order to avoid unnecessary trouble,

Charlie even intended that he would not come to Sara's first concert in New York tomorrow.

It was also clear that if he really didn't come, not only would Sara feel disappointed,

But his wife Claire would definitely be very sad too.

However, after actually seeing the venue, he was relieved in his heart.

When the time comes, he could bring his wife inside the VIP box to watch Sara's concert,

Which would also greatly avoid the possibility of exposure.

Tasha also knew something about Charlie, so after hearing him say that he wanted a box,

She didn't say anything more and quickly agreed, saying, "No problem, I'll take you up to have a look."

Charlie nodded and followed her to the box, she pushed open the door and introduced to him:

"Mr. Wade, this venue's VIP box is very large, usually more than 50 square meters,

With a separate bathroom inside, it is possible to arrange a party inside,"

"Once you come in, anything you need will be sent over by the staff,"

“So there is no need to go out, basically will not be seen by others,”

“And the glass is also a one-way privacy glass, the outside audience can not see inside.”

Charlie looked at the environment, this box is very luxuriously decorated,

At first glance, it gives the look of a gathering place for the New York’s top rich people.

So, he said, “Okay, let’s take this one.”

Tasha nodded and said, “If Mr. Wade wants to be as low-key as possible,”

“I will arrange for you to go directly to the VIP channel,”

“There is a physical partition between the VIP box and the other audience seats below,”

“You can come up directly from the VIP channel, no one else will see you.”

“Good!” Charlie said with a satisfied nod: “Then it’s settled, before the concert tomorrow,”

“You help me arrange a docking staff, then I directly find him to come in.”

Tasha said: “Mr. Wade, for such a distinguished guest like you,”

“How can I arrange another staff member to dock? I must be in charge personally!”

Charlie hurriedly waved his hand and said,

“No, no, you must be very busy at that time, so I won’t bother you with this kind of thing,”

“Just find someone who doesn’t know me and tell him that I am your feng shui master.”

Tasha saw that Charlie rejected her in seconds, and immediately realized that he was worried about something so she immediately said,

“Mr. Wade, you don’t have to worry so much, although I’m not a good person,”

“But I’m certainly not the kind of bad people who harm others and benefit themselves,”

“I know that you will come with your wife tomorrow, and I will certainly not say the wrong things in front of your wife.”

Charlie was tempted to say I can’t trust you, but then he thought,

Although Tasha’s temper is a bit hot, but when she does something,

She must still have a number in her heart,

Otherwise, she wouldn’t have been able to work with Sara for so many years.

So, he did not refuse again, nodded, and said, “Then it will be hard for you then.”

With that, he stepped forward to the large floor-to-ceiling glass window,

In front of the box and looked in the direction of the stage.

On the stage, Sara is rehearsing a very fast-paced singing and dancing song with the backing dance team,

Although the distance is a bit far, but the good thing is that the perspective can overlook the entire stage,

Plus there are large LED screens on both sides of the stage,

And the whole process is playing various angles of camera close-up images, so the view is also very good.

In this way, it can also ensure the experience of his wife when watching the show tomorrow night.

While Charlie was watching Sara rehearse at the venue,

The atmosphere at the Fei Group headquarters building was getting more and more awkward.

A large number of special warfare team members entered the building one after another,

And conducted a carpet search of the entire building partition, but,

Chapter 4486

After searching the entire building, they did not find Ruoli's shadow.

You should know that the equipment used by the members of the special warfare team is the most advanced,

They use the life detector, even if the person is behind steel and concrete it will not cause any impact,

And almost difficult to be artificially interfered with,

Even if Ruoli's ability to hide is strong, but she can not hide from the search of this instrument.

Plus there are dozens of well-trained police dogs at the scene,

Even if there are people hiding through several walls, the dogs will be aware of it.

So, this two-pronged approach can ignore almost any interference,

And as long as Ruoli is still at Fei's group headquarters, she will definitely be found.

But even with such advanced detection capabilities, it may still not be able to discover Ruoli's trail.

This makes Duncan feel incomparably astonished at the same time,

But also can't help thinking a question: Has she escaped in advance?

But after thinking about it, he thought it was unlikely.

His action has been very fast, and has not given Stella,

The opportunity to inform anyone, how can Ruoli escape so timely?

The chief of the Police Department has also been on the edge of his seat at this time,

And none of the media reporters outside who have been identified and approved for release have left,

And are on the scene for live coverage.

The public's discontent with the Police has grown stronger as the reports continue.

Although everyone knew that the Police was making such a big effort to catch the killers of Randal Fei and other sgum.

The vast majority of the public, however, is relying on their own sense,

To distinguish between right and wrong to judge the issue, and not from the perspective of justice.

If you look at this matter from a judicial point of view, then, like Duncan,

No matter how these people are punishing evil and promoting good, they do not have the power to enforce the law,

So, without the power to enforce the law and kill people, it is undoubtedly a crime,

and since it is a crime, they must be arrested and brought to justice.

However, the vast majority of New Yorkers and the American public,

Are looking at this matter from a personal perspective of right and wrong.

In their eyes, Randal and these sgum deserve to die, and whoever killed them is a hero in the eyes of the people.

They have been able to do wrong for so long and harm so many innocent girls,

Which is itself a dereliction of duty on the part of the Police.

Since someone has done for the Police what they could not do, the Police should not come for them,

But should reflect on why they have not been able to find out what Randal and these people have done,

Instead of focusing on catching the unsung heroes who have done good.

The American people's view of right and wrong, and Hollywood superhero movies are almost the same,

In the eyes of the people, whether it is Spider-Man, or Batman, Iron Man, Flash,

As long as they have the ability to stand up for the community to remove violence and ensure peace,

The law enforcement powers or no law enforcement powers, the people simply do not care.

So, what the Police is doing right now has caused great public anger,

And the curses on the internet are getting louder and louder.

The mayor even personally called the police commissioner,

Asking them to immediately stop the blockade and searching in Fei group,

And at the same time publicly give an explanation,

Telling them why they blocked Fei's group to arrest and whether they had caught them.

The police chief's head is as big as a bucket. After repeatedly confirming that the special operations team had found no trace of Ruoli,

He immediately rushed into Duncan's temporary command center, pointed at his nose, and cursed,

"Pull everyone out immediately! In five minutes,"

"You will go and explain to the media the purpose and results of today's operation!"

Duncan was already manipulated by the gambler's mentality at this time and vowed to take this opportunity to take a chance.

Therefore, at this time, hearing that the director wants to let him withdraw the people,

Chapter 4487

Duncan immediately angrily retorted: “If we withdraw the people now, it will be a complete loss for us!”

The director asked rhetorically: “Hasn’t it been thoroughly searched? How much longer do you want to search?”

“Even if I give you a month’s time to tear down this building, you will not be able to find the people!”

Duncan blurted out, “Director, you let the special operations team search again,”

“I think she definitely can’t escape, maybe she’s hiding somewhere in the Fei Group!”

The chief said angrily: “Li, I know you are close to retirement, encountered such a case,”

“In heart, you must not be convinced, but I tell you, now this matter has been in front of the media,”

“And in public, it has sparked a huge discontent, now the Internet is full of curses for police,”

“The mayor has made countless calls accusing us!”

Duncan said: “That’s why we have to catch Ruoli and find a way to force her,”

“To give the cause and effect of the Cataclysmic Front’s involvement in this matter!”

The director scolded: “You’re out of your mind, right? Whether or not those people were killed by the Cataclysmic Front,”

“I’ll tell you one thing, now the people of the United States and even the world are applauding the death of these people,”

“And they all regard the killer behind the scenes as a hero,”

“Even the mayor asked us to stop the investigation, you still want to disobey the mayor’s orders?

Duncan was suddenly dumbfounded by the question.

He was silent for a moment and asked, “Director, it’s okay to close the team now,”

“But what about after that? Will this matter never be investigated?”

The director waved his hand and said, “This matter is not your concern,”

“You have less than a year to retire, tomorrow just hand over the work,”

“Take a leave period before retirement, rest at home when you retire,”

“I will give you a grand send-off ceremony, an honorable retirement.”

When Duncan heard this, he suddenly became anxious and said angrily: “You want me to get out now?

The director said word by word: “No, I just want you to take a break and leave the rest of the work to someone else.”

Saying that, the director patiently advised, “Li, you have dedicated so many years to the police department,”

“Think of it as leaving more opportunities for young people,”

“Before you retire, as for yourself, just go and take a good rest.”

“No way!” Duncan said in a cold voice: “There is no way I can retire early until this case is solved!”

“I can’t allow my years of police career to end up with such a humiliating case to retire with!”

After saying that, he threatened, “Chief, if you want to take this case out of my hands,”

“Then I will go to the mayor to complain against you!”

“Complaining about me?” The director gave a bitter laugh, then said helplessly:

“Li, I told you clearly, next year’s mayoral election, the current mayor is seeking a re-election,”

“This case has already brought a great negative impact on his re-election,”

“If now because we provoke public anger, then the hope of re-election will be completely lost!”

“So, it’s not me who wants you to retire early, it’s the mayor who wants you to retire early!”

When these words came out, Duncan was dumbfounded.

He really didn’t expect that the mayor, who had repeatedly praised him in public, wanted him to retire early.

The director saw that he could not say anything, so he continued to add:

“Li, there are only two options in front of you, the first is that you take the initiative to apply for early retirement,”

“This case will make you lose some face, but at least will not let you lose your reputation,”

“It is just a stain, as the people say, not a sage, who can not be faulted,”

“There is such a stain, it will not have much effect on you.”

“Besides, as the Police Commissioner, this case will also leave a stain on my resume,”

“I can face it openly, what do you have to hesitate about?”

Speaking of which, the Commissioner cleared his throat and added:

“Ahem …… Li, if you do not want to do this, then the Police will publicly announce the suspension of your work,”

“as for the reason for suspending your work, in view of the fact that you have unshirkable responsibility,”

“In a number of aspects of this series of cases, including but not limited to the fact that,”

“For so long failed to discover the facts of Randal and other people’s crimes,”

“As well as Randal’s kidnapping case until he was torn by the murderer you failed to catch them!”

Chapter 4488

Duncan's entire body was suddenly green with anger.

But the director said with a serious face: "Li, out of the big things that can not be solved,"

"Someone has to come out to take the blame, you work in the Police for so many years,"

"This reason you can not understand? I do not want you to take the blame,"

"But if you are really stubborn, then I can only say sorry to you in advance!"

Duncan gritted his teeth and looked at the other party,

Even though his heart was filled with hatred, he also knew that the chief was telling the truth.

In fact, most of the time, the Police system is still very protective of the calf,

Their own people caused trouble, the top for overall image considerations will certainly find a way out.

However, the Police is not always able to handle everything.

In the past few years, the Police's violent law enforcement against ethnic minorities has caused huge public outrage,

And at first, the Police tried to shield their own people, but in the end,

They had to make sacrifices because of public outrage.

Now Randal is involved in a series of cases that is also extremely bad, but suddenly,

The police department has not found a way to deal with it,

But from the current situation, one can also guess, that the probability of this matter is difficult to investigate,

So it will not take long, in the Police department it must be someone to take the blame.

Now, it may be a wise choice to retreat.

Moreover, Duncan also knows that now he has little choice.

Either go for an active retirement or passive retirement, in the end, there is no second choice but to retire.

So, after weighing the pros and cons, he spoke decisively and said, “Okay, I accept it.”

The director nodded gratefully and instructed, “Later on, you go and do a short meeting with the media,”

“Say that the police got a tip-off that there were suspects operating in this building,”

“But after searching, it was confirmed that there was no trace of the suspects,”

“And this operation might be a mistake of intelligence, don’t explain too much else.”

Duncan said helplessly, “Okay, I’ll go in a moment.”

The director nodded and said, “Tomorrow morning I will arrange an internal meeting,”

“You will take the initiative at the meeting that you are too stressed and want to take a break,”

“I will agree to do so, and then give this case to Bruno to continue to be in charge.”

Duncan asked, “Is it to let Bruno continue the investigation?”

“Investigation!” The director waved his hand and said,

“I will ask Bruno to change the direction of the investigation, on the one hand,”

“To investigate the identity of the victims to see if there are other victims who have not been found,”

“On the other hand, also thoroughly investigate Randal and his other associates,”

“To see if there are any fish left out of the net.”

Duncan asked off the cuff: “What about the murderer? No more arrests?”

“Arrest what!” The director smiled and asked him, “You tell me how to catch them?”

“If it’s not the work of the Cataclysmic Front, can we find the real killer?”

“If it is the work of the Cataclysmic Front, how do you want me to go to the Front to catch someone?”

“Not to mention that the Cataclysmic Front is not easy to deal with, even if it is,”

“How am I going to explain the people’s side after I’ve arrested them?”

“When the time comes, after all the hard work, it will still be a scolding?”

Duncan could not help but ask: “Director, we are law enforcement officers,”

“If we do not catch such criminals who blatantly violate the law, how can we uphold the dignity of the law?”

The director said blandly: “At times like this, we must learn to compromise,”

“Our priority is not to maintain the dignity of the law, but to satisfy the public,”

“I plan to render it into a headless unsolved case, then the public will not think we are incompetent,”

“They will only think that their heroes are more powerful than they thought,”

“And then will not be because we did not solve the case, and then come to trouble us!”

Hearing this, Duncan could not help but say:

“Since it is rendered into a headless unsolved case, there is no need for me to retire early, right?”

“I’ll obey the arrangement and stop investigating this case!”

The director shook his head: “No, the mayor knows your temper, so he has already said that you must retire early!”

Chapter 4489

The conversation with the director was only a short ten minutes, but Duncan felt,

As if he had aged ten years all of a sudden in this time.

He was very clear about the mayor's intention to let him retire early,

Even if he did not directly dump the pot on him,

But in the eyes of the public, he was still the one who took the fall.

And to let yourself retire early is to punish yourself.

At that time and then rendering his contribution to New York, subliminally release a message to the people, that is:

Although from Mr. Li, this time, things are not very good,

But this man reserved all his dedication for the New York citizens for many years,

Not that he thinks he is wrong this time so he has requested early retirement.

For his hard work and dedication to the community all his life, don't be too hard on him.

Generally speaking, the people are eating this up.

This is like the dedicated security guard in his own community who has worked for half his life,

He has spent half his life doing his best to protect the security of the community,

And then accidentally let in a group of thieves when he was about to retire, who can blame him for anything?

Thinking of this, Duncan's heart, admired this mayor immensely.

This mayor has also been a police officer for 22 years, and his methods are very powerful.

This time, he is borrowing himself to come up with a four-two-shoot.

With so much public anger, it is only by throwing himself out to play the emotion card,

And take the pity route so that he can overcome the strong with softness.

For Duncan himself, although this tactic will make him feel doubly humiliated, but right now he has no other choice.

So, he picked up the walkie-talkie and gave his last order as a detective,

So that all the members of the special team immediately withdrew from the Fei Group headquarters building.

The withdrawal of the special team officially announced the failure of this arrest operation.

Media reporters were waiting for the police spokesman to come out and explain the situation,

And Duncan, who was more than ten years older, then stepped in front of all the media reporters.

At this moment, countless reporters with long guns and short cannons,

Trying their best to loudly raise their various questions to him.

He stretched out his hands to indicate everyone to quiet down, then opened his mouth and said,

“I’m sorry to take up your time as well as the Fei Group’s, this time,”

“Our arrest operation has been declared a failure due to intelligence and decision-making errors,”

“Now the special operations team has been withdrawn, the Fei Group will be able to resume normal office order immediately.”

The media reporters still want to ask questions, while Duncan directly spoke:

“I know what you want to ask, this time the failure is mainly on me,”

“I recently suffered a great negative impact on my body and spirit,”

“Coupled with the age has also been too old, really not very suitable to continue,”

“To be responsible for such a major case, so I have requested from Mayor Adams, and applied for early retirement.”

When the media reporters on the scene heard this, they were stunned and dumbfounded.

No one expected that this detective, who had always had a very good reputation, would suddenly announce his early retirement.

At this time, Duncan said with a face of shame:

“About the recent cases that happened in New York, I am personally sorry,”

“I failed to anticipate the crime and terminate it in advance,”

“It is my failure as a police officer, here I want to say sorry to the people of New York and the whole United States!”

After saying that, he faced the camera and made a deep bow.

Then, without waiting for the media reporters to ask questions,

He turned around and left the scene in a car under the cover of several police officers.

Soon, the news of Duncan’s announcement of early retirement was reported through the major media.

Charlie, who was quietly watching Sara’s rehearsal, also received the push of this news.

Seeing this message, his expression was slightly surprised, but soon returned to normal.

He and Duncan have no grievances, from the heart he did not want him to retire early in this way,

But the matter of Randal makes the two stand on the actual opposite side,

So the conflict can not be unified, of the two one has to be the party to bear the bitter fruit of failure in this matter,

Charlie naturally does not want it to be himself.

Moreover, Duncan has already checked the clues to Hogan’s restaurant,

Now early retirement, in Charlie’s opinion, is a good thing,

Chapter 4490

At least he will not subsequently bring too much pressure on Hogan.

Duncan returned to the police station on the way, his friend Marshal also called,

Came up and asked with concern: “Duncan, what is the situation? Did you get shot from above?”

“Yes.” Duncan let out a bitter smile and said,

“This wave of public opinion attack is too vicious, and can only put me, an old man, out to gain sympathy.”

Marshal sighed and spoke, “In fact, this matter you should not go to check those murderers ……”

Duncan said helplessly: “The wood is already gone, now it’s too late to say this,”

“Moreover, my character also does not allow me to turn a blind eye to this kind of violence against violent crime.”

Marshal gave a hint and asked him, “So what are your plans next?”

Duncan said, “I am now going back to the police station to hand over my work,”

“And tomorrow I will officially start the process to retire.”

He remembered something and said, “Is the old man doing better now?”

“I’d like to come to Los Angeles to see him, he’s very sick this time,”

“I didn’t even come there to see, it’s really a bit unjustified.”

Marshal said: “You should not come to Los Angeles,”

“The old lady wants to come to New York to see Miss Gu’s concert,”

“The requirement is that we children must also be present,”

“The old man was convinced by her, we are coming tomorrow noon together.”

Duncan exclaimed: “The old man all these years can not remember things?”

“But why is he willing to come to New York this time?”

Marshal said: “The old man now as long as he opens his eyes,”

“The old lady will first spend an hour or so to give him something to learn,”

“In his situation, he does not remember the nearly 20 years of things,”

“She briefly tells him something once, the same rhetoric has to be repeated seven or eight times a day,”

“He heard that Miss Gu is his grandson-in-law’s fiancee, and also saved his life,”

“So he agreed to go over together.”

Duncan then said, “So what are your arrangements for tomorrow? See if you have time to have a meal together?”

Marshal said, “Okay, tomorrow at noon we will go to the Anbang Mansion in Manhattan.”

“The An family has so many properties, except for the Los Angeles estate,”

“The old man’s favorite is the Anbang Mansion, why don’t you come over tomorrow for lunch?”

Duncan sighed: “Anbang Mansion, it was your sister’s strong investment back then, right?”

“Yes.” Marshal said, “Whatever is related to my sister, the old man has deep feelings for that.”

“Understandable.” Duncan spoke: “Marshal, the owner of the roast goose store,”

“I always feel that he is not quite right, while I still have some contacts in the bureau,”

“In the next two days, I plan to check his bottom.”

Marshal silent for a moment, sighed:

“Forget it, Duncan, whether he really has any hidden agenda, I do not intend to explore,”

“After all, Miss Gu has a favor to the An family.”

“Understood.” Duncan said readily, “Then let’s not bother with him.”

Marshal thanked: “It’s hard for you to worry about Duncan, let’s meet tomorrow and talk more about it!”

“Okay!” Duncan said, “Let me know when you arrive tomorrow, and I’ll go over.”

“Okay.”

The two brothers hung up the phone, Duncan held the phone with a complicated expression.

The owner of the roast goose store, Duncan always felt weird about him,

Not to mention whether he had any hidden connection with Marshal,

Just his relationship with Sara, let Duncan's heart suspicious.

He felt that the murderer who kidnapped and brutally killed Randal should be related to Stella and Sara.

Now, Stella's path has become a dead end, if he wants to go back to the root,

Then there is only Sara who has this line!

Thinking of this, he still has some reluctance in his heart.

At this time, his subordinate called, once connected,

The other party asked impatiently: "Chief, why did you retire early?

Duncan smiled and said, "I retired early, so I can give the people an explanation,"

"And also give the bureau a step, which is the optimal solution right now."

"Huh!" The other party let out a long sigh and said,

"This thing is really fcuking fcuked up!"

Chapter 4491

Duncan asked him, “By the way, the thing I asked you to investigate, there are new clues?”

“Yes.” The other party hurriedly said: “Working on it, although this roast goose store owner,”

“He came to the United States more than twenty years ago, but has still been an illegal immigrant,”

“And the probability of origin is from Hong Kong Island,”

“So I have asked the Hong Kong Island informants to help investigate, to see if we can feel his true identity.”

“Good!” Duncan suddenly came to the spirit, and said off the record:

“Although I retired early, but this matter you must continue to investigate, there may be a big harvest!”

The following day.

It happened to be a Saturday.

Because Claire had her heart set on going to New York to see a concert,

She proposed to Charlie that she wanted to take advantage of this opportunity to get to New York earlier,

Stroll around New York, go to the concert in the evening,

Then stay in the city for the night, stroll around for another day the next day, and come back on Sunday night.

Charlie felt that his wife worked too hard in class on weekdays,

So naturally, he also wanted to take this opportunity to take his wife to relax and unwind.

So, without thinking, he agreed to Claire's proposal,

And then had someone book a suite for him at the Shangri-La Hotel in New York.

After the two of them had breakfast, they drove to New York.

According to Claire's previous knowledge of New York,

Charlie first took her to Times Square, and then to see the famous Statue of Liberty.

Just as the two were touring around, a dozen members of the An family, in two private planes, arrived in New York.

After landing safely, Charlie's grandmother made a phone call to Sara.

At this time, Sara, who had already started preparing for the evening's official performance at the arena,

Suddenly received a call from the old lady and hastily picked up the phone and said respectfully, "Grandma!"

"Eh!" The old lady answered with a smile and asked cheerfully,

"Sara, are you busy? Grandma didn't delay you by calling you, right?"

Sara lied and said, "Grandma I'm not busy, I just sat down to take a break."

"That's good!" The old lady breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said,

“Sara, I’ve brought your grandfather and your uncles and aunts to New York,”

“And I want to come to your concert tonight to support you.

Sara first froze, and the first thing that came to her mind was Charlie.

Although she hoped that Charlie would be able to identify with his grandmother’s family as soon as possible,

She knew very well in her heart that as long as he had not made this decision,

She could not make the decision for him.

Therefore, if Charlie’s grandmother’s family also came to see the concert today,

It might increase the chances of Charlie’s identity being exposed.

However, she quickly thought that he had already talked to Tasha yesterday, and wanted the middlemost VIP box.

Since he was sitting in the box, as long as he paid a little attention, he would not be exposed.

So, she said to the old lady, “Grandma, wait for me,”

“I’ll coordinate with the agent to see if a seat can be vacated!”

The old lady laughed: “Sara, you don’t need to bother with this matter,”

“I asked your uncle to consult, I know that your concert tickets have been sold out for a long time,”

“Your uncle has contacted some merchants who sell tickets at a high price, let him send someone to buy them then.”

Sara busy said: “It does not matter grandma, I first asked to see about the situation,”

“Recently there are many people on the Internet who want to buy second-hand tickets but have been cheated,”

“I will ask the agent whether there are reserved tickets, that is the perfect solution.”

The old lady didn’t think much about it and said with a smile,

“That’s fine, then I’ll give you trouble Sara.”

“How could it be,” Sara said:

“You came all this way to see my performance, I can’t be happier!”

Sara hung up the phone and immediately called Charlie.

At this moment, Charlie was visiting the Statue of Liberty with Claire,

And when he received Sara’s call, he said very blandly, “Hello, Miss Gu, what can I do for you?”

Chapter 4492

Sara knew that it might not be convenient for him to speak,

So she lowered the volume a few points and spoke,

“Master Wade, the old lady of the An family just called me,”

“Saying that she brought the old man and a group of children to New York,”

“And they want to see my concert at night, what do you think how should I handle this matter?”

Hearing this, Charlie couldn’t help but frown slightly.

He had vaguely felt earlier that Grandma’s family might come to support Sara,

And he never thought that he would really be right.

In order to avoid any direct contact with his grandmother’s family,

Charlie himself did not want to come to this concert.

But on the one hand, he didn’t want to make his wife sad,

And on the other hand, there was a VIP box, so he didn’t take it too seriously.

Now when he heard that the old lady had brought the old man, he spoke up and said,

“The visitor is a guest, Miss Gu better be nice and entertaining.”

Sara said: “Master Wade, I do think so, but now there is another situation,”

“The two people are old, and the status is rather special,”

“If really let them watch my performance in the audience,”

“I am afraid it is not appropriate, my idea is to arrange for them a VIP box,”

“So that the two old people can also be easier.”

After a pause, Sara said: “I will let Tasha arrange a good time,”

“Let her arrange for you and Mrs. Wade to enter the stage first,”

“And then arrange for them to enter, anyway, there is everything inside the box,”

“You and Mrs. Wade will not come out between performances, and after the performance,”

“I will let Tasha take them away first, you two should not have the opportunity to meet,”

“This arrangement is perfect. What do you think?”

Charlie slightly considered for a moment, then readily agreed and said,

“This arrangement is quite reasonable, as long as we can ensure that the two sides,”

“Do not come in and out at the same time, there should be no impact on feng shui.”

Sara naturally understood Charlie’s words, so she said,

“In that case, I’ll send a clear message back to the old lady,”

“And I’ll ask Tasha to arrange for them to be separated from you in a box so that it’s more secure and stable.”

“No need.” Charlie opened his mouth and said,

“Let the two sides be next to each other, it doesn’t matter.”

For Charlie, he also has some sense of selfishness.

For so many years, he did not see his grandparents again, but,

In his heart, his feelings for his grandmother are still relatively deep.

After the accident of his parents, his heart complained about grandpa,

Grumbled about grandpa, but never did complain about grandmother,

Because he knew that his grandmother was very good to his family of three,

Although not much to meet as a child, but her love for him, he still remembers very clearly.

Therefore, he also very much wants to take this opportunity to get closer to his grandmother.

Sara guessed what Charlie had in mind, so she said,

“Then I’ll let Tasha arrange them next door to you.”

“Okay.”

After hanging up the phone, Claire, who was curious at the side, asked, “Honey, was it Miss Gu who called?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded, not hiding.

Claire was surprised and asked, “Miss Gu is going to start her performance in one afternoon,”

“She should be very busy at this time, why is she calling you at this time?”

Charlie then said, “Miss Gu invited some guests with special status today.”

“And wanted me to see if it would affect feng shui, I gave her an idea to minimize the impact.”

Claire asked in surprise: “Guests also affect feng shui?”

Charlie casually laughed: “That’s natural! In terms of feng shui, every blade of grass,”

“And every leaf of the tree will affect feng shui, let alone people.”

“Strictly speaking, whether a person steps on his left foot or right foot first.”

“When he leaves home in the morning will affect his fortune for the whole day.”

Claire was surprised and asked, “Is it really that mysterious? Which foot first has a good effect?”

“Of course.” Charlie laughed: “If the first step is left foot, it may go out smoothly,”

“The whole day you will be safe and sound, but if the first step is right foot,”

“The whole day’s smooth pace will all be disrupted, maybe because the right foot to go out,”

“Halfway down the stairs when the left foot is a step in the air from the stairs,”

“One might roll down to the hospital, it may also be because the right foot went out first,”

“After going out, the left foot accidentally stepped on dog sh!t;”

“And these things, if he goes out with his left foot first,”

“He can just naturally avoid it, this is the feng shui butterfly effect.”

Chapter 4493

Claire seems to understand Charlie's feng shui theory.

Always feel as if there is a little bit of truth, but also feels it as if with a little bit of mystery.

However, she does not understand the things she does not know,

Most of the time it is with a little reverence, so did not raise any questions.

And on her side, Charlie, at this time, deep inside his heart he is a bit nervous and apprehensive.

He was not worried that he would be exposed in front of Grandpa's family at night,

But it was difficult to hold himself, with a feeling of being near them.

In his heart, although he had some complaints about what his grandfather's family had done back then,

But subconsciously, he still has blood feelings for his mother's side of the family.

Tonight, for the first time in more than 20 years, he will be so close to them,

And it is inevitable that he will be nervous.

Meanwhile, Charlie's grandparents, with several of their children,

Had arrived at the Anbang Building in Manhattan.

Taking the elevator all the way to the top floor of the Anbang Building,

Nicolas sighed and lamented to his wife and children around him,

“It would be nice if Margaret was still around ……”

“She put so much effort into this building,”

“But after this building was really put into use, she hasn’t come once ……”

The old lady hurriedly said, “You are recovering from a serious illness,”

“So don’t think about those sentimental things, and don’t forget what we came to New York for today.”

Nicolas asked with a bewildered face, “For what?”

The old lady said helplessly, “I just told you again in the car!”

“We came to New York today to see Charlie’s fiancée’s concert!”

“Oh ……” Nicolas nodded and said, “I remember …… to see the concert of Charlie’s fiancée! ……”

After saying that, he looked at the old lady and asked,

“What about Charlie? Is he coming too?”

The old lady gave him a blank look and said, “Charlie hasn’t been found yet!”

Nicolas said resentfully, “I thought maybe my brain was not remembering well,”

“Charlie has come back, but I gave it a miss ……”

The old lady sighed and said sadly, “It would be great if that were true.”

While talking, the elevator arrived at the top floor.

A group of children and grandchildren, surrounded by the two got out of the elevator.

As soon as the elevator came out of the top floor of the Anbang Building,

There was a lobby with floor-to-ceiling windows and at that moment,

One could even see large clouds floating by, not far from the windows.

This skyscraper, which was invested by Charlie's mother back then,

Has a total height of 370 meters, surpassing the Chrysler Building and the Bank of America Building in New York,

The An family's largest, best, and most expensive property in Manhattan.

Back then, Margaret insisted on investing heavily in the construction of the Anbang Building,

Mainly because she wanted to use such a landmark building to endorse her...

Insurance and financial business to which she attached great importance.

Therefore, at that time, she was only in her twenties and took the lead in establishing the Anbang Group,

Under which, in addition to this building, there is an insurance company, a financial company, and a commercial bank.

Insurance and finance are undoubtedly industries that require great trust,

And the fact that the An family built the multi-billion dollar,

Anbang Building in Manhattan is the best guarantee of credibility.

In this world, there are many insurance and financial companies,

But there are only a few insurance and financial companies that can build a skyscraper in Manhattan,

Where every inch of land is gold. And Anbang Group is one of them.

Although the An family started in Los Angeles but came out really big and strong,

From two other places, one of them is Silicon Valley, the other is New York.

Chapter 4494

When Margaret was in Silicon Valley, she invested at a very low price in a large number of future potential companies,

And in order to better help these investments to do deeper capital operations,

The An family came to the financial center of the United States, New York,

Where the core of the entire An family was established.

The An family has many group companies and countless investments,

But the real core group of the An family is the Anbang Group.

After the establishment of the Anbang Group, Margaret merged the fund,

That invested in Silicon Valley into the Anbang Group,

Making the Group the largest Internet venture capital enterprise in the United States at once,

And also the most important core enterprise of the entire An family.

Charlie's grandfather, Nicolas, had been working in Anbang Mansion before he retired.

Later, he handed over the management of the family business to Charlie's second uncle, Marcus,

So this became the office of Marcus.

On weekdays, only Charlie's great-uncle Marshal accompanies the old couple in Los Angeles,

While second uncle Marcus, third uncle Martel and aunt Tece are all working in New York.

Some time ago Nicolas's health was getting worse and worse,

So the others temporarily put aside their work and returned to Los Angeles to be with him.

Nicolas has been suffering from Alzheimer's since he left office,

So he has hardly been here over the years, and when he suddenly returned here,

He was a bit dazed, so he walked to the floor-to-ceiling windows,

Overlooking the view of Manhattan, and sighed softly:

"The building is still the same, but the outside seems to have changed a lot… …"

Marshal knew that Nicolas's memory had regressed to twenty years ago,

And the Manhattan of twenty years ago was naturally very different from now.

So, he went to the front and spoke, "Dad, Manhattan has changed a lot over the years."

Nicolas nodded, pointed to a building even higher in the distance, and asked him,

"Marshal, what is that building, why is it so high? I haven't seen it before."

Marshal said, "Dad, that's the World Trade Center,"

“It was built and put into use a few years ago, and now it’s the tallest building in New York.”

“Wow ……” Nicolas nodded slightly and said thoughtfully, “I don’t have any impression …… “

Marshal then said: “Dad, you haven’t been to New York much in the past few years,”

“You may not have seen much of this building.”

Nicolas let out a bitter laugh: “The brain is not good, even if I have seen it, I can not remember.”

After saying that, he turned his head to look at Marcus and instructed,

“Marcus, if you can get Charlie back in the future,”

“This building should be given to him, after all, it is his mother’s hard work.”

Marcus said without thinking, “Okay dad, I’ll write it down,”

“After I find Charlie in the future, I’ll give him the ownership of this building.”

Nicolas nodded, his mouth softly chattered,

“I wonder if Charlie looks like his father or his mother now,”

“I remember that he looked more like Margaret when he was a child?”

The old lady said, “Actually, he looks more like Changying,”

“Both parents’ shadows are there, but I feel more like Changying’s charm after he grows up,”

“He will definitely look more like Changying, definitely like his father, he is a handsome boy.”

Nicolas paused slightly and lamented, “Hey …… Changying ah Changying ……”

“This boy, everywhere he was good, just do not know how to lift up!”

Nicolas suddenly became a bit emotional and said,

“Tell me, if he had listened to me, he would have been happy to join the An family,”

“With my character, with my spoiling my daughter! Would I have let him suffer in the An family?”

Nicolas suddenly snapped, causing a group of people to look at each other.

Everyone knew that this was the hurdle that Nicolas had been unable to get over in his heart.

He had never understood, with the strength and sincerity of the An family back then,

Why Changying insisted on returning to Eastcliff.

Chapter 4495

But others knew in their hearts that Nicolas's thoughts were too egotistical.

When he faced Changying, there was always that superior thinking at work.

It was like a big boss who wanted to poach someone,

The other party could only earn one million by going to another company,

But he was willing to offer 10 million or even tens of millions.

All, in his opinion, the other party does not have any reason to refuse him.

But how could he have imagined that Changying was just not willing to accept his olive branch?

This kept Nicolas frustrated and even a bit annoyed.

Originally, he admired Changying, even though his family's strength was far less than the An family's,

He could see that Changying was definitely a person, even better than his three sons.

It was because he recognized this thing deep down,

That he was determined to let this boy join the An family.

Because he knew very well that among his own children,

Only his eldest daughter Margaret was the most outstanding,

And Changying was not only equal to his daughter but also highly complementary.

If the two of them stayed together in the An family,

Then the An family would have been certainly able to rise, in time,

May be able to surpass the Saudi royal family and the Routhschild family, standing at the top of the world.

However, Changying did not agree. He had pride in his heart and his own ambition.

He did not want to stay in the An family to pick up the ready-made,

More determined to return to his own family, though small and insignificant in comparison to An's but he wanted that.

Hard to stay, hard to go, which once made Nicolas very mad.

What he couldn't accept was that his daughter was determined to go with Changying, which made him even more furious.

Originally, he wanted to keep Changying to be with Margaret,

But things were going to go in the direction of a chicken-and-egg war, so how could he stand it?

It is because of this that Nicolas has not been kind to Changying,

And their relationship is like that of enemies.

After Margaret and Changying got married in Eastcliff,

Nicolas became furious whenever he heard his name, which has been the case until now.

The old lady on the side saw that Nicolas was fighting with himself again,

So she hurriedly relieved him and said,

“Come on Nicolas, Changying has been gone for so many years,

You should not say such words in the future.”

Nicolas’s eyebrows knitted in anger and he asked back in exasperation,

“He was the one who doesn’t know how to behave! In the end, Margaret was also implicated!”

“My daughter has been killed by him, and I can’t even scold him!”

The old lady said, “Margaret chose her own path,”

“And it’s her own decision to live and die, not anyone else’s.”

Nicolas said indignantly, “You’re completely lost in self-deceiving logic!”

“Although Margaret chose her own path, Changying, as her husband,”

“Should have protected her! He should have always cared for her and thought about her!”

“How can he not be responsible for what happened to Margaret as a husband?”

The old lady said anxiously with red eyes, “But Changying is not here anymore!”

“How do you know he didn’t protect Margaret at that time?”

“It’s just that things were beyond his ability,”

“He even gave his life, what else can you ask him to do?”

Nicolas said emotionally, “Couldn’t I hate him after he died?”

After saying that, Nicolas looked around at his children and questioned,

“Do you think that even if Changying died, I could still hate him?”

His children were looking at each other, not knowing how to answer.

Chapter 4496

The old lady sighed helplessly and seriously reminded, “Nicolas, I have to tell you clearly,”

“Whether you hate Changying in your heart or not, I can’t care less,”

“But the attitude you show towards him must be changed in the future!”

Nicolas’s stubbornness came up and he said in a stern voice:

“I won’t change! In the future, when I die, even if the King of Hell calls the Jade Emperor,”

“And the Buddha for a three-chamber trial, I will never change my attitude toward Changying!”

The old lady said angrily, “Okay! You can do it! You don’t change! When Charlie comes back,”

“And the family mentions Margaret and Changying, if you dare to say this in front of him,”

“Charlie will definitely break off the relationship with you!”

“If you force my grandson away, who I’ve managed to get back,”

“I’ll cut off too! If you don’t believe me, just wait and see!”

Nicolas was furious just now, but when he heard these words, he was like a deflated ball.

He knew that the old lady would not be able to break off her relationship with him,

But if her grandson Charlie really came back, if he still had this attitude,

His grandson would definitely not forgive him.

After all, no one will accept other people to humiliate their deceased parents.

Thinking of this, Nicolas sighed deeply, and declined to speak:

“You’re right …… I’ll change …… I’ll definitely change …… “

And continued with some low emotion: “I do not know before I die, can still see Charlie again ……”

The old lady saw his attitude change, the tone of voice also loosened, spoke comfortingly:

“Do not worry, I believe it will not take long, Charlie will come back.”

Nicolas was busy asking, “Why are you so sure?”

The old lady said seriously, “Sara has come, Charlie will not be far away,”

“God will definitely let Charlie come back for the sake of Sara’s infatuation.”

“God ……” Nicolas heard this, and can’t help but mutter a sentence, the heart half believes and the other half doubts.

At this time, Marshal, who was on the side, spoke up,

“Dad, you were able to have a good comeback this time, all thanks to Charlie’s fiancee,”

“I think this is the will of God, if God is so favorable to you, he will definitely let you see Charlie alive.”

When Nicolas heard this, he nodded thoughtfully.

At that moment, a staff member came quickly and said respectfully,

“Master and Madam, Inspector Li from the NYPD is downstairs and says he wants to come up for a visit.”

Nicolas said in surprise, “Duncan Li? Quickly, let this boy come up!”

The old lady reminded on the side,

“Duncan is not a few years away from Marshal, and he is already over fifty this year.”

“Oh ……” Nicolas suddenly came back to his senses,

When he remembered Duncan just now, he thought it was twenty years ago.

Soon, Duncan, accompanied by the staff, took the elevator to the top floor of the Anbang Building.

As soon as he saw Nicolas, he hurriedly went forward and said respectfully,

“Uncle An, are you feeling well? Originally I wanted to come to Los Angeles with Marshal to see you,”

“But things were really a bit too much these days, so I wasn’t able to visit you, please forgive me!”

Nicolas looked at him and asked in surprise, “You are Duncan?”

Duncan was stunned, looked at the others, and then looked at Nicolas and nodded:

“It’s me, Uncle An, I’m Duncan, Duncan Li.”

Nicolas could not help but say, “You …… how you are now with your father almost gone those two years,”

“Your aunt told me that you are more than fifty this year,”

“I see you at least must be more than sixty, what is the matter? How did you create this for yourself”

Duncan said awkwardly: “Why …… these years I have been busy with work, transitional work,”

“And did not pay attention to maintenance, but not older than the average person of the same age ……”

Saying that Duncan added: “Oh yes Uncle Li, you do not look at me as only fifty years old, I have retired early.”

Nicolas was even more puzzled, frowned, and asked, “Why did you retire so early?”

Duncan smiled bitterly: “I originally intended to retire next year, these years I have neglected my wife and children,”

“They are angry with me, they moved to Houston two years ago,”

“If I do not retire early to accompany them, I am afraid they will cut off relations with me in the future.”

Nicolas couldn’t help but ask, “Intended to retire next year, how come you’re retiring early now?”

Duncan shrugged his shoulders awkwardly:

“Uncle, this matter is like a child without a mother, it’s a long story ……”

Chapter 4497

Hearing that there seemed to be quite a few stories in Duncan's words,

Elder An spoke up and said, "It's okay, it doesn't matter if it's long, let's talk slowly at the dinner table later."

Master An had just walked away from the ghost gate, plus he had serious memory problems,

So he knew absolutely nothing about the most lively things in America now.

However, he had a deep understanding of Duncan and knew that this kid was stubborn,

And could not give in at any time, so he was even more curious about what he had actually gone through.

Duncan knew that it was impossible to explain clearly to Nicolas in a few words,

So he said vaguely, "Okay, uncle, I won't bother you with my little troubles, I'll have a drink with you later!"

The old lady said, "Duncan, you can't let your uncle drink, if he drinks again, he might not even recognize me."

"Yes, yes, yes ……" Duncan came back to his senses and said busily,

"Blame me, blame me, blame me for not thinking carefully."

Nicolas laughed and said, "When I saw this disheveled look on your kid,"

"I knew that you must have wanted to drink it yourself."

With that, he said to Marshal and Marcus, “Marshal, Marcus, I will not drink.”

“But later on you two will drink some with Duncan,”

The two brothers nodded, “Okay dad.”

Nicolas looked at Duncan’s unconcealed dishevelment and said in a serious manner,

“Duncan! Cheer up! Look at you now, you don’t have any of your old man’s heroic posture!”

Duncan quickly stood up straight and said respectfully: “uncle your criticism is ……”

Marshal looked at the time and said, “Dad, why don’t we eat first and talk at the dinner table later.”

“Good.” Nicolas nodded, “Let’s eat first.”

The top floor of the Anbang Building, with a floor area of over four thousand square meters,

It could normally accommodate at least a few hundred people,

But this whole floor was used by Nicolas alone in the first place.

On this floor, there are not only offices, meeting rooms, and other conventional office building configurations,

But also swimming pools, gymnasiums, physical therapy rooms, restaurants, and other living facilities.

In fact, Nicolas did not intend to use such a large area as his own office,

But his eldest daughter Margaret in the planning of the building set aside this floor for him,

And personally did the interior according to his preferences, so for this place, Nicolas has very deep feelings.

Afterward, the crowd moved to the dining room located in the southern part of the top floor,

Although for Duncan the relationship with the An family is very good,

But he has not been to this place for many years, everything here seems to be brand new,

In his heart, he can not help but be surprised.

He couldn't help but ask Marshal in a low voice: "Marshal,"

"This building of your family has been opened for at least 20 to 30 years, right? How come it's still so new?"

Marshal whispered: "The building as a whole is very well maintained,"

"Basically every two to three years, they redecorate it once, this floor gets a daily maintenance,"

"Since the death of my sister, the old man gave an order, for anything here,"

"It is not allowed to change the pattern, so you can see everything on this floor,"

"There are at least several sets of brand new Spare, some of the things that have been discontinued,"

"But they specifically spend a lot of money to hire artisans to replicate."

Saying that Marshal pointed to the carpet on the corridor and said:

“This carpet under your feet, hand-woven by Iranian craftsmen,”

“It is similar to the kind used in the Grand Mosque of Abu Dhabi later,”

“The cost of a square meter is nearly 10,000 dollars,”

“The old master had people invite more than 100 craftsmen from Iran,”

“To make one according to the carpet left by my sister, now there are a dozen sets woven which are changed every a year.”

Duncan listened to the staggering, and could not help but say:

“Your family it really does not treat money as money…… 10,000 U.S. dollars for a square meter of carpet,”

“That too to be replaced after a year …… this money is thrown out, without a heartache … …”

Marshal said seriously: “Duncan, when it is about money, only look at the amount, not the proportion, that is a rogue.”

Duncan was surprised and asked, “What do you mean?”

Chapter 4498

Marshal casually said, “The cost of replacing such a carpet in the An family,”

“The proportion of the An family’s assets, basically equal to your changing a garbage bag in your home garbage can….”

“Replaced by a new bag, so when you change the garbage bag heartache?”

“Danm ……” Duncan smacked his lips and cursed: “Let you fcuking pretend again.”

Marshal bristled: “Just telling the truth.”

While talking, everyone came to the dining room one after another,

Nicolas greeted Duncan to the front and let him sit down next to him.

Since Marcus had greeted him in advance, so as soon as everyone was seated,

The service staff immediately brought the prepared meals one after another.

Marcus took the initiative to have someone bring another bottle of white wine,

Intending to join his elder brother and accompany Duncan to have a few drinks.

Nicolas seemed to be very concerned about Duncan’s current predicament,

And kept asking him what had happened recently.

Duncan is not good to start talking more, but only vaguely said that he has not dealt with a few big cases recently,

Nicolas saw that he did not want to talk more, so he did not ask again.

Duncan because of his character, usually does not has many friends,

Plus his mother left early, his father pulled him alone,

And did not renew, so it led to Duncan also having little siblings.

In recent years, his wife took the children to Houston, he was alone in New York, more isolated,

Although the family from his father's generation, the relationship with the An family is very good,

But must hang a big gap, so Duncan is not too good when it comes to chatter.

If it wasn't for the blow Marshal received when he tried to buy the Rejuvenation Pill in China some time ago,

And it so happened that Duncan was stuck with the case of Randal's kidnapping,

The two actually didn't have much chance to meet often.

Therefore, now sitting among the An family, the lonely Duncan,

Also found a feeling of home here, and the depression in his heart also softened a few points.

When he was exchanging glasses with Marshal, Marcus, and Martel, Duncan received a text message.

The message was sent by his subordinate, in which the other party said that,

He had found out the identity of the owner of the roast goose store through an informant on Hong Kong Island.

Duncan suddenly flinched and hurriedly excused himself to go to the restroom,

And came out to give the other party a callback.

As soon as the phone call came through, he asked, “What’s the new discovery?

The other side on the phone said: “Chief, the roast goose store owner, his real name is Hogan Chen,”

“About twenty years ago he moved from Hong Kong Island to the United States illegally,”

“Now we see him running a small restaurant, in earlier years he had a name in the financial field,”

“He had returned from the United States after studying in Hong Kong,”

“But more than twenty years ago in Hong Kong, he offended a local tycoon,”

The other side added: “You know this Hogan, in those years in Hong Kong he could be said to be well known,”

“He did a big thing that makes the whole of Hong Kong talk about him even to this day,”

“He got the rich man’s girlfriend abducted, the two snuggled together to the United States.”

“Fcuk ……” Duncan smacked his lips and sighed: “This guy is still a fcuking love child!”

“Yes.” The other side said: “Oh yes chief, I also found out one thing,”

“This man and the big star called Sara Gu are indeed acquainted,”

“From the informant’s feedback information, mentioned Philip Gu, that is,”

“Sara’s father, for his matter had gone to Hong Kong to meet with the tycoon.”

Duncan heard this, could not help but frown, and spoke:

“This …… this seems to round on ah …… so, Sara this big star,”

“She will go to a small roast goose store in Chinatown, it is also logical ……”

“Yes.” The other party said, “I also think it is quite logical,”

“Think this line should have nothing to do with the kidnapping of Randal, so I hurried to report to you.”

Duncan said self-deprecatingly, “I have already retired early,”

“How can we talk about what to report, if you have any latest developments in this case in the future,”

“In the case of not violating the rules, appropriately reveal a little to me.”

Chapter 4499

The confirmation of Hogan's identity, on the contrary, made Duncan a little disappointed.

He wanted to hear some extraordinary information, the kind of information,

That makes people sound and feel that there must be something in it.

However, the information returned by his subordinate immediately dispelled his doubts about Hogan.

As a veteran detective, he knows very well that a person can disguise the present,

But it is difficult to bury the past with all its traces.

This is why many criminals, even if they have cleansed themselves,

And become successful people that everyone admires, will still end up in jail because of their past crimes.

Hogan's affairs from 20 to 30 years ago were unearthed, enough to corroborate his relationship with Sara.

Therefore, it is only normal for Sara to go to his roast goose store for dinner.

And Sara in the roast goose store when eating happened to hear Marshal talk about Nicolas's critically illness,

And then she rushed from thousands of miles to give medicine, this is reasonable.

As for why this Hogan deliberately destroyed the surveillance,

Duncan’s heart also has a very reasonable explanation, after all, Sara is a big star,

Hogan’s past proves that he is not an ordinary person, that he perceived something wrong,

In order to protect Sara’s privacy he dared to destroy the security camera, this also makes sense.

Since it is reasonable, it means that this line is no longer necessary to pursue.

Therefore, Duncan can only hope that the police can continue to dig deeper along the clues of the Cataclysmic Front.

Right now, only this one clue is a relatively clear direction of the investigation.

However, the other party at this time, with the tone of some helplessness said:

“Chief, your successor Bruno, today has had a meeting with us,”

“The case, the direction of the investigation changed to the victim’s identity,”

“As well as the investigation of the specific details of the victim who got kidnapped,”

“The Fei’s group, the above also passed the gas, meaning not to bother,”

“So the Cataclysmic Front line, basically it will not Check again ……”

Duncan couldn’t help but question:

“Cataclysmic Front killed so many people in New York, and they will not investigate it?”

“Yes.” The other party said, “The more you investigate this matter, the more tricky it becomes,”

“From the mayor to the director, it is not recommended to investigate again.”

Duncan asked again, “Those who were killed are all direct members of well-known families, can they swallow this anger?”

The other party said: “You do not know, the deceased families have come over to meet privately,”

“They also made it clear that they do not want to continue the investigation,”

“The more investigation on the family’s reputation, the greater the impact,”

“So they now want to be like the Fei family, hurry to come up with a sum of money to compensate the victims,”

“As soon as possible to let the matter turn over and to save their reputation.”

Duncan was stunned for a moment and said offhandedly,

“In that case, the case of Randal and these people being killed is basically like closing internally!”

“Yes, that’s the nature of it, it just won’t be announced to the public like that.”

Duncan was immediately disappointed to the extreme, he spoke:

“Ruoli Su ran away, the Cataclysmic Front is no longer investigated,”

“That Hogan also does not have any problems, then it is basically impossible for this case to come to light.”

The other side helplessly said, “Chief, this is indeed the case now ……”

Duncan could not help but let out a long sigh, the whole person disappointed to the core.

What he didn't know at this time was that because he had someone investigate Hogan,

Almost at the same time, on the other side of the world,

A file of information about Hogan appeared in front of a top tycoon in Hong Kong.

This top tycoon was the same Gerard Liu who once admired Hogan immensely and later hated him immensely.

His real name is Gerard Liu, one of the most powerful real estate developers,

Shipping companies and investors on Hong Kong Island.

He has a very good popular base in Hong Kong, in the eyes of the people of Hong Kong,

He is flirtatious and wealthy, and kind, very gentlemanly.

Gerard has had many affairs in Hong Kong over the years,

And every woman who has had a relationship with him, even if they finally part ways with him,

They will still praise him as a rare good gentleman.

There are many wealthy people who are s3xually prom!scuous, but those who can do what he did can hardly be picked.

Chapter 4500

It was late at night, and Gerard, wearing a robe made of silk,

Was in his study when he saw the message handed to him by his butler.

He flipped it open and read a few times, his expression became more and more fierce,

And said in a cold voice: “I have searched for so many years without finding any clues about him,”

“But I never thought that this son of a b!tch would hide in Chinatown and open a restaurant!”

“And the way he looks now, he looks really fcuking bad!”

“Even if I saw him face to face, I’m afraid I wouldn’t have recognized him!”

The butler was busy saying, “Master, this man, is really well hidden,”

“It is said that he has hardly shaved for more than twenty years,”

“His hair has also grown a bit longer, and his temperament has also been a lot more restrained,”

“If it wasn’t for the police investigating his profile over in the United States this time,”

“It would be really hard for us to find his trail.”

Gerard frowned and asked, “Why did the U.S. police investigate him?”

“Did he commit a crime in the United States?”

Butler said, “My informant told me that those things happened in New York two days ago,”

“The police seem to have suspected him, plus he is illegal in the United States,”

“The U.S. police found a way to check his identity, and then looked for his previous information from this side of Hong Kong.”

Liu gritted his teeth and said, “This dead pouncer, I always thought that with his intelligence,”

“He would definitely go to buy a new identity, continue to do what he is best in finance or stocks,”

“Find a way to rise again, but I did not expect him to run such a raggedy roast goose store, really fcuking sgum!”

Gerard is actually not as he seems, or as he looks in the eyes of outsiders so gentle and elegant.

At heart, he is actually an extremely small-minded and vindictive person.

For Hogan, he has never given up his desire to kill for so many years.

It’s just that Hogan hides very well and for so many years,

He has not been able to find him out.

And his beloved woman came back from the United States that year,

The years of his life in the United States are also silent, Gerard several times wanted to ask,

The other party did not speak, and even put out the word,

As long as he no longer pursues Hogan, she will peacefully guard him for life,

So he could only stifle the desire to pursue.

The woman was really in love with him, and eventually, he can only give up the pursuit.

However, he never gave up trying to finish off Hogan.

So, he also talked to his woman about letting Hogan live as long as he kept his promise,

And never returned to Hong Kong.

But.

Right now, there was a perfect opportunity for him to not break his promise and get what he wanted at the same time.

So, after reading that information, he sneered and spoke,

“Since the American police know that he is an illegal immigrant,”

“Then according to the American law, the police should deport him, right?”

“Yes.” The housekeeper said, “Under normal circumstances, he should be repatriated to wherever he came from,”

“He left from Hong Kong, so if he is repatriated, he must be repatriated to Hong Kong.”

Gerard nodded and smiled playfully, “Joshua, I don’t care what method you use, make sure the American police repatriate him back to Hong Kong!”

“Then you send out word to all the gang leaders in advance that Hogan Chen will be back soon,”

“And that my $30 million offer is still valid! Whoever kills him, the 30 million will be his!”

Saying that Gerard added: “By the way, turn the 30 million from Hong Kong dollars into US dollars!”

Butler busy said, “Master, you promised Mr. Wade at that time, and later promised Philip,”

“Mrs. side you also promised, if you really kill the surnamed Chen, the follow-up will not be more tricky ……”

“Afraid of what?” Gerard sneered, “I promised Mr. Wade, promised Philip Gu,”

“Also promised the wife to let him go, but I let him go on the premise that he can not return to Hong Kong in this life!”

“If he came back, even if he did not come back voluntarily and was repatriated by the Americans, then he came back!”

“Then, since he has come back, no one can blame me for being ruthless!”

The housekeeper instantly dawned on him and said offhandedly, “Master, this move of yours …… is really high!”

Chapter 4501

Meanwhile, New York's Chinatown.

Because it was lunchtime, Hogan's restaurant was doing good business.

Just the two of them, he and his mate, were already busy.

However, Hogan had been quietly surveying outside the door while he was waiting for his customers.

Because, he found that since this morning, there was always a car parked across the road in front of his store.

Although the other side changed four cars, also changed a different location,

But Hogan can still see that these four cars choose the location, although different,

But all can see his roast goose store's front door.

This made his heart vaguely apprehensive.

He knew that the New York police must be on to him.

Being watched by the police made Hogan's heart inevitably nervous.

The mate could see that something was wrong with him and hurriedly went up to him and asked,

"Uncle Chen, what's wrong with you?"

"Nothing ....." Hogan smiled sarcastically and said, "You go ahead and get busy, don't worry about me."

The partner nodded gently and said, “If you’re tired, go down and rest for a while, I can do it alone.”

Hogan nodded gratefully but did not intend to leave.

At this time, the car across the road suddenly started and drove away.

Hogan had thought that the other side would soon change to another car to come to the rotation,

But he did not expect that after this car had gone, there were no other suspicious vehicles.

This makes him a little relieved.

But soon, his brow was furrowed again.

He immediately took off his sleeves and apron and said to the mate,

“Jordan, put up the suspension of business, close the door directly after the customers leave, and then come find me downstairs.”

The mate didn’t know why he was suddenly so anxious, he nodded and said, “Okay Uncle Chen I got it!”

After Hogan finished speaking, he went to the basement alone,

There were two rooms downstairs, which were his and his mate Jordan’s bedrooms respectively.

Hogan returned to his room, the first thing he did was to start packing his luggage,

He only selected the most important things for himself and put them into the suitcase,

Other than that, he didn't even pack a change of clothes.

Half an hour later, he packed a modest suitcase.

The mate, Jordan, walked down the stairs quickly and said at the door,

"Uncle Chen, the guests have all left, I've closed the door."

"Good." Hogan said, "Jordan come in."

"Okay." Jordan pushed open the door and just walked into the bedroom,

He found Hogan packing his things, so he was surprised and asked, "Uncle Chen, where are you going?"

Hogan looked at him and said, "Jordan, I may have to return to Hong Kong in the near future,"

"After I leave, this store will be handed over to you,"

"My little craft, you have almost learned over the years,"

"From now on you should run this store well, life should not be too difficult."

Jordan asked in surprise, "Uncle Chen …… you ……"

"How can you go back to Hong Kong? That Liu surname will kill you. ……"

Hogan smiled slightly: "I am illegally staying in the United States, considered an illegal immigrant,"

"Since the police have found me, it is estimated that it can not be too long before I am deported,"

"Even if I do not want to go, but I can not help it."

Jordan said, “Uncle Chen, you can’t just wait to be deported back!”

“Why don’t you leave New York and hide for a while?”

“No.” Hogan waved his hand and said indifferently,

“I’m tired of hiding for more than twenty years,”

“If I continue to hide like this, I’ll despise myself.”

Chapter 4502

After that, Hogan looked at Jordan and said seriously, “I’ve always wanted to go back,”

“But I can’t muster up the courage, so I’d better take this opportunity to go back and help me make a decision.”

Jordan said nervously, “Uncle Chen! You can live if you hide!”

“In case Liu doesn’t want to let you go, you’ll be dead if you go back!”

Hogan laughed, “Even if he wants me dead, he has to wait for the right time,”

“He can’t just kill me at customs when I’ve just been repatriated back, right?”

“Besides, I am repatriated to Hong Kong, the customs officers must take me there to go through a process,”

“I believe that even if Liu is capable, he would not dare to make a move on me at customs,”

“So that I can notify my family in advance, and they can come to customs to see me,”

“As long as I can meet with my family, even if he kills me right out of the gate, I will accept it.”

Speaking of this, he smiled faintly, and said, “Jordan, in this matter you do not need to persuade me,”

“I have my own decision, you just run this roast goose store, the rest, do not worry about me.”

Jordan choked with red eyes and said, “Uncle Chen …… I don’t want to run the roast goose store,”

“I just want to follow your side and be an honest little runner ……”

Jordan has a very strong bond with Hogan.

He was originally a Chinese from Southeast Asia, his parents went down to the South Seas to work earlier,”

“But met with some local unrest, so they smuggled him to the United States with a young one,”

“Intending to put down roots in the United States.

However, the boat used by the snakeheads to transport them hit a reef and sank when it was close to the U.S. coastline,”

“And a boat with dozens of illegal immigrants drowned a large number of people.

Both of Jordan’s parents were buried at sea in that disaster,

While the young one was relying on a small piece of plank, floating at sea for several hours,

And was finally saved by the man who sailed the boat.

In that accident, those who survived were such young half-grown children as Jordan,

And it was the parents who gave the child the floating object that could save his life so that the child could survive.

The person who sailed the boat, like Hogan, are stowaways or illegally stay in the United States,

These people are usually considered to help each other and have a small circle of their own.

When several children were rescued back to New York, these illegal people got together to have a meeting.

They felt that the children's situation was so miserable that if they were not taken in,

They would either starve to death on the streets or be repatriated by the government,

Or sent to an orphanage, so after discussion, those who could afford it adopted an orphan.

Jordan was adopted by Hogan.

He was just ten years old when he was brought back to this roast goose store, but now, he is twenty-two years old.

Since he had no legal status, Hogan opened the store and taught Jordan to study at the same time,

And then Jordan started to help him do what he could in the back kitchen.

After he became an adult, he simply worked directly in the roast goose store as a fellow.

Jordan was very grateful for Hogan's kindness, and always treated him as his father,

And even made up his mind long ago that he would follow Hogan's side and help him in his life,

And when he was old, he would die for him.

But how could he have imagined that Hogan would now decide to return to Hong Kong to die?

Hogan saw that his eyes were red and tears were flowing, so he smiled and said:

"Jordan, I have no children, since you came here,"

"I have been making roast goose in the back kitchen all these years,"

"Never hiding my skills in front of you, I believe you have also learned my skills,"

"As long as the police are not looking for you, you should run this store well,"

"Save more money, and if you have the opportunity, go back, if you have a chance,"

"You can go back to Southeast Asia to get your original identity back,"

"hen marry and have children and settle down."

After that, he looked at Jordan and smiled slightly:

"Of course, if I'm lucky enough not to die this time,"

"You can also come to Hong Kong to find me in the future!"

Chapter 4503

It was afternoon.

In order to be able to stagger the entrance time with grandpa's family,

Charlie deliberately took Claire and arrived at the concert venue early.

At this time, there are already many fans waiting anxiously inside and outside the arena,

And the arena has not yet reached the time to start entering, so these fans will be surrounding the arena.

The good thing is that the venue originally has a VIP channel,

There are special security personnel outside the channel to maintain order, so there is no fan interference here.

Before arriving at the venue, Charlie gave a greeting to Sara's agent Tasha in advance,

When his car just arrived at the entrance of the VIP channel, the security guard saw the license plate,

Without any inquiry then directly opened the car blocker to let it in.

This VIP channel is like a sunken tunnel, after the car drove in,

Basically, it is equal to driving into the stadium's underground location,

And this channel is completely straight, from the entrance down,

You can see the opposite distant light through the exit,

And the VIP reception is in the middle of this channel.

The advantage of the VIP channel is so designed that it is to ensure the maximum possible security of VIPs,

The entire channel can be seen very clearly at a glance that it is surrounded by smooth concrete walls,

No one can hide in this channel at any point.

The VIP reception in the middle of the channel, in fact, is a recessed piece of parking,

Under normal circumstances, VIP vehicles parked directly here to enter the venue interior,

And are very convenient for walking as well.

Tasha was standing at the edge of the parking lot waiting, saw Charlie drive in, and hurriedly waved to his car.

Charlie responded by flashing his headlights, and then parked his car in the parking lot,

Under the guidance of Tasha's hand gestures.

There were already several business cars parked in the parking lot,

And Charlie recognized at a glance that it was Sara's convoy.

Claire was a little surprised at this time and asked, "Honey, where are we?"

Charlie laughed: "VIP channel, let's watch the show in the VIP box tonight."

Claire was surprised and asked, “Why are you watching in a box? It must have cost a lot of money, right?”

Charlie laughed: “Miss Gu’s concert did not sell boxes to the public this time,

“So the boxes above are basically all empty and free for us to use,”

“And we can go to the boxes to watch the show this can save the organizers two tickets inside,”

“After all, she has so many fans, two more tickets will be able to allow two more people.”

Claire nodded gently, and then followed him out of the car.

As soon as Tasha saw Charlie, she very politely went forward and said, “Master Wade, you are here.”

After saying that, she looked at Claire and smiled, “Hello Mrs. Wade, we meet again.”

Back when Charlie had just reunited with Sara and brought Claire to have dinner with her,

Tasha had met Claire at the dinner table before.

Claire also had an impression of her and hurriedly said,

“Hello, Miss Chen! I’ve given you trouble this time.”

“No, no, not at all” Tasha said in a serious manner,

“Master Wade has helped us so much, it is us who have caused trouble for Master Wade.”

Tasha said, “Mrs. Wade, during this period of time, we have been giving Master Wade a hard time,”

“To run to New York because of feng shui matters, so we have delayed his time with you, you must not mind.”

Claire didn’t know she was saying that on purpose, so she said,

“Miss Chen is very kind, this is also my husband’s job, it’s all right.”

Tasha smiled faintly and nodded gently.

In fact, she still had a lot of double entendre or meaningful words to say to Claire,

But she also knew in her heart that she could not be too reckless in front of Charlie,

So she stopped at the point and said with a smile,

“Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, let me take you two to the VIP box first.”

Charlie saw that Tasha also knew to take it as it came,

So he didn’t bother with her much in his heart and said blandly, “It’s hard for Miss Chen.”

“I should, I should.” Tasha smilingly took Charlie and Claire from the VIP channel,

And directly took the elevator to the top floor.

Because of the large scale of the venue, the location of the VIP box was,

Basically already about as high as seven or eight floors,

And this entire upper area was the VIP area of the venue.

Here, the entrances and exits, as well as various facilities and passages,

Are completely isolated from the audience in the arena below, greatly ensuring the privacy of the VIPs.

As for tonight's concert, it is only Charlie, Claire, and the members of An family in the two VIP boxes only,

Other boxes are not open to the public, so the staff on this floor is also very small,

Only at the entrance and exit with security guards, after coming in is all empty, can not see any staff.

This is done by Sara deliberately, after all, Charlie himself likes being low-profile,

And the An family is also a very high-profile public figure,

Privacy must have sufficient, the less staff, the more it can reduce exposure.

Tasha brought Charlie and Claire to the middle position of the box,

The door opened, and inside is almost a hotel luxury suite.

Chapter 4504

Once inside, there was a luxurious meeting room with a mini-bar.

The table of the mini-bar was already full of fresh fruits, desserts, and snacks,

While the wine rack at the back was also full of a wide range of high-end drinks.

Through the minibar, there are two sets of sofas sitting opposite each other in the central position,

And further ahead after the parlor, there are two rows of sofas facing the floor-to-ceiling windows,

Which are the area for watching the show.

Tasha introduced to Charlie and Claire: “Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, the boxes here have special soundproofing measures,

“So the people next door will not cause any interference to you,”

“And the floor-to-ceiling windows in front are one-way glass,”

“So there is no need to worry about the outside seeing the inside.”

Claire said with some concern, “Miss Chen, the sound insulation here is so good,”

“And there is such a large piece of glass, then listening to the concert from inside will not be affected right?”

Claire is Sara’s faithful iron fan, for her, to see Sara’s concert,

The most important thing is the audio-visual effect, in case the audio-visual effect is greatly reduced,

Even in the luxury VIP room, it will definitely be very regrettable.

Tasha saw Claire's concern, pointing to the upper left and right corners of the floor-to-ceiling windows,

As well as the sides and top of the sofa, and said to her:

"Mrs. Wade need not worry about the audio-visual effect like you just said,"

"The box has soundproofing measures, and the front glass is also thicker,"

"So from here to see the performance, the sound of the outside audio will indeed weaken a lot,"

"Therefore, the box is installed with a 7.4.4 embedded panoramic sound system,"

"Te audio of the live performance will be played directly through the audio system,"

"Which can effectively filter the noise of the audience,"

"The effect of immersive experience is better, and the volume is also adjustable,"

"The overall audio-visual effect will be better than the infield."

Claire breathed a sigh of relief and said, "Then I'm relieved ……"

Tasha nodded and said to the two people: "Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, our staff prepared the drinks and desserts in advance,"

“There are also bathrooms inside the box, so after the show starts, for your viewing experience,”

“The waiters will not take the initiative to come to the door if you have any needs,”

“You can directly press the call bell, our staff will come to you,”

“In addition also please try not to go out during the performance,”

“There is no staff stationed outside, the performance began and it will be too noisy,”

“In case there is any unexpected situation, it may be difficult to respond in time.”

Charlie knew that Tasha was implicitly reminding Claire not to go out as much as possible,

As for Charlie himself, non-essential circumstances will certainly not go out,

So as to avoid the possibility of meeting with Grandma’s family as much as possible.

Claire, who knew Tasha’s intention, said almost without thinking,

“Miss Chen don’t worry, we are not going anywhere.”

Tasha smiled faintly, then looked at the time and said,

“There are some VIPs sitting in the next box tonight, they will arrive in ten minutes,”

“I have to go and receive them, so I won’t bother you two anymore.”

Claire nodded and said, “If Miss Chen has something to do, go and get busy, don’t mind us.”

“Okay.” Tasha nodded and said to Charlie again, “Mr. Wade, then I will go out first.”

After she left, Charlie sat down on the sofa in the meeting area,

Thinking that his grandparents would arrive in ten minutes,

His heart was once again filled with nervousness and apprehension.

Claire saw that Charlie’s state was not right, so she sat beside him and asked with concern:

“What’s wrong with you, husband? Are you not feeling well?”

Charlie smiled faintly and said,

“These days always running back and forth between two places, maybe I am a little tired.”

Claire said somewhat self-critical: “If I had known we would not have driven here,”

“You must have been quite tired driving all the way, and accompanied me everywhere ……”

After saying that, she hurriedly said: “We will not go anywhere tomorrow,”

“Just take a good rest in the hotel, I’ll drive back tomorrow.”

Charlie laughed: “No, I’ll rest for a while, don’t you worry.”

Claire thought Charlie was trying to be strong, so she took his hand and said softly,

“Honey, if you feel tired in the future, tell me in advance,”

“We can change any plan, but the body must be put first.”

Charlie nodded gently and smiled, “Don’t worry wife, I know.”

Claire slightly leaned on Charlie’s shoulder and whispered,

“Let’s turn down the sound a little later, if you are tired, you can sleep here for a while.”

Charlie saw Claire so concerned about him, and also can’t help but be a little touched,

Slightly swept her up in his arms, the heart also felt a lot more solid.

About ten minutes later, Charlie’s keen sense of hearing then caught noisy footsteps.

As the footsteps got closer, he heard Tasha’s voice:

“Grandpa, Grandma, this is the box arranged for you all tonight!”

At this time, he heard a familiar and unfamiliar voice,

His grandmother said with a very gentle smile,

“Thank you little Chen, also help us thank Sara, this time certainly it is no less trouble for you!”

Although he hadn’t heard his grandmother’s voice again for many years, Charlie still recognized it at once.

His body also involuntarily shook because of Grandma's voice,

And Claire on the side hurriedly raised her head and asked, "What's wrong with you, husband?"

Charlie was slightly stunned, then calmed down a bit and said in a hurry,

"Nothing, I almost fell asleep just now ……"

Chapter 4505

At this moment, Charlie's attention was almost entirely on his grandparents who were a wall away from him.

He heard Tasha say in a respectful tone to his grandmother,

"Grandma you must not be so polite, you are Sara's grandmother,"

"You and Grandpa could come to see Sara's concert, you do not know how honored we feel!"

The old lady said with a smile, "Sara is now one of the most well-known stars in the world,"

"It's us who are honored to come to her concert."

The old man on the side also couldn't help but sigh:

"To be able to bring a concert to America and still have such a strong appeal,"

"Miss Gu is indeed considered the light of the Chinese."

The old lady said, "What Miss Gu, that is your future grandson-in-law's wife,"

"Don't call her so rudimentary, her maiden name is Sara."

The old man said with a smile, "Yes, yes, the wife is right."

Tasha could not help but sigh: "You two have a good relationship,"

"Unlike my grandparents, who fight every day and let no one get away."

The old man laughed, "Then that's your grandfather's problem, a man,"

“To live an easy life as he wishes must give in to his wife’s mouth.”

“Yes!” Tasha laughed, “When I go back, I will tell him your trick, so he can learn it well!”

While laughing, Tasha brought the An family into the box,”

“And after introducing the general situation of the box to them, she said to the crowd,

“The show won’t start for another forty minutes, so you can take a break,”

“Now the audience is going to start entering, I will go over to see if there is anything I can help with,”

“If you need anything, just press the call bell to call the service staff or give me a call.”

Charlie’s grandmother said smilingly, “It’s hard for you dear,”

“If you have other things to do, go ahead and get busy, don’t mind us.”

Saying that the old lady remembered something, and hurriedly asked,

“Right, Tasha, after the performance, is it convenient for Sara to have time?”

“If it’s convenient, we’ll wait to meet with her, if she’s not convenient, then we won’t bother much.”

Tasha was busy saying, “Convenient, Sara instructed me to tell you all that after the show,”

“You can wait for her in the box for a while if you are not in a hurry to leave,”

“She will come over after she finishes her business.”

“Okay!” The old lady said with a smile, “Then we’ll wait for her here after the show.”

All these conversations were heard word for word by Charlie.

He knew that Sara comes over to see his grandparents after the performance,

Partly it is out of respect, and partly for her own consideration.

The reason is that she is worried that after the performance,

He and Claire might meet up with Grandma’s family when they leave, so she deliberately arranged this.

After the show, grandmother’s family will naturally wait for Sara in the box,

And he can take advantage of this time to directly take Claire and leave.

In this way, although the two sides are only a wall apart from the beginning to the end,

But will not have any opportunity to face each other.

Moreover, because each box has a very strict acoustic treatment in order to achieve the best acoustics,

So the two boxes are like double sound insulation, in this case,

Even if Charlie and Claire speak loudly in the room, it is impossible to be heard next door.

Even if a martial arts expert of the Ming realm, such as Joseph, came over,

It would be impossible to hear the conversation next door.

Unless one is like Charlie, who has aura protection, one can use the pervasive aura to sense every move next door.

After Tasha left, Charlie could feel that there were a total of fourteen people in the next compartment,

And outside the door of the compartment, there were four people standing.

However, the aura is not omnipotent, although Charlie can perceive the number of people,

But can not rely on it to identify each person on the other side.

However, he could perceive that the four people outside the door were all martial arts experts,

One of the strongest had reached the level of an eight-star martial artist,

Comparable to the strength of Joseph, the other three, the weakest had the level of a six-star martial artist,

And the other two, both seven-star martial artists.

It seems that the An family’s strength is indeed extraordinary,

This configuration of bodyguards is the strongest Charlie has seen so far.

At this time, Charlie suddenly received a message from Tasha,

The message is just five words: Duncan Li is also in.

Charlie was slightly stunned, did not expect, Duncan actually would come here too.

Originally, his grandmother’s family had not seen him in the past twenty years,

But Duncan had just met with him a few days ago.

This also makes Charlie a little more cautious, as long as the show is not over,

Then in the case, something is absolutely necessary, he must not go out of this door.

Next door in the box.

The old man and the old lady were sitting on the sofa, Marshal and his wife were next to the old couple,

And opposite them sat Marcus, Martel and his wife, and, Tece, in that order.

As for Duncan, he ran straight to the bar and poured a glass of whiskey,

Sitting on a long footstool at the bar and drinking himself.

Chapter 4506

In addition to the four An siblings and Charlie's three aunts and uncles,

The two sons of Marcus, Martel's eldest daughter

And Tece's twelve-year-old only daughter also came together tonight.

These offspring, all of whom are Charlie's cousins,

Are also considered fans of Sara, so they came along from Los Angeles.

Marshal's two daughters also like Sara, but the eldest daughter who is at Stanford studying for a doctorate,

The second daughter is studying in the United Kingdom, academically busy,

As the old man was seriously ill, they took time off to come back to accompany him,

Delayed a lot of school time, so early this morning they rushed back to school.

However, Marshal's two daughters in the An family's own internal family chat software,

But also specially instructed several other siblings, to try to take more concert videos for the two of them.

Although Charlie could not perceive their identities,

After listening to their small talk for a few minutes, he was able to almost identify each of them.

Among them, the eldest son of the second uncle Marcus's family, whom he had met when he was small,

But at that time this cousin was still in infancy.

As for the eldest daughter of Martel's family and the only daughter of his maternal aunt Tece, Charlie hadn't met them all yet.

At this time, Marshal saw that Duncan was a bit bored drinking alone,

So he walked to the bar and sat down beside him, asking, "What, your mood hasn't eased up a bit?"

Duncan laughed bitterly and said, "What relief, we've known each other for so many years,"

"You know me, and I'm really stuffed up in my heart because,"

"I haven't had a chance to get back for such a big dumb loss!"

Marshal poured himself a glass of wine, clinked glasses with him, and said,

"Duncan, look ahead, your days as a police officer are long, but they are over."

Duncan nodded gently and sighed: "You're right, have to look forward ……"

Marshal asked him, "You said earlier that you wanted to go to Houston,"

"To be with your wife and children, have you told them?"

"Not yet." Duncan laughed bitterly: "This is not still a total upset ……"

"I always feel that this case may still have a chance to come to light ……"

Marshal said seriously: "Duncan, listen to my advice, go back at night and pack your bags,"

"Set the earliest plane to Houston early tomorrow morning."

After saying that, Marshal said: “Forget it, I will arrange a plane to send you!”

Duncan’s expression is somewhat hesitant and he said: “This is too fast ……”

Marshal seriously said, “Yeah, good for you!”

Duncan couldn’t decide for a while.

He did want to leave, but he was also really reluctant.

Just at this time, his phone suddenly received a message, he opened it,

His expression quickly became excited, and quickly said to Marshal:

“You just said you will arrange a plane to send me to Houston?”

Marshal nodded and said, “That’s right, just one word from you!”

Without thinking, Duncan said, “Tonight then! I’ll go to the airport after the show!”

Marshal was surprised and asked,

“You’ve been on the ground for a long time, why are you suddenly in such a hurry again?”

Duncan grinned and said, “My daughter just sent me a message saying that she is pregnant!”

When Marshal heard the news, he also instantly became happy and said with a smile,

“No wonder your fcuking mouth is grinning to the roots of your ears,”

“So you’re going to be a grandfather!”

“Yes!” Duncan said excitedly, “The old generation said that the next generation is really the same thing!”

“Once my daughter said she is pregnant, I really don’t want to stay in New York for a fcuking minute,”

“I want to fly over tonight and give them a surprise!”

Marshal laughed, “Oh, you know how to surprise your wife and kids? Can’t you, there is progress!”

After saying that, Marshal said, “Come on, you don’t have to rub it in here,”

“I’ll have the crew get ready, you go to the airport now!”

Marshal waved his hand and said, “It doesn’t matter! If you tell them, they will surely understand.”

“Don’t.” Duncan whispered, “I haven’t seen the old man for such a long time,”

“So it’s hard to spend time with him, I don’t care about two more hours,”

“You say hello to the crew and I’ll go there after the show.”

Seeing his insistence, Marshal nodded and said, “Okay then,”

“I’ll talk to the crew now and let them get ready in advance.”

“Got it!” Duncan smiled heatedly and said, “Thanks, brother!”

Marshal laughed: “We are brothers, why are you so polite with me?”

After that, he immediately took out his cell phone and arranged the plane for Duncan,

Then he held a glass of wine and walked up to everyone and said with a smile,

“Mom and Dad, let me interject, Duncan is going to be a grandfather soon,”

“Let’s celebrate this with tea instead of wine!”

Hearing this, the old man said with a joyful smile,

“Yes, yes! A new baby is a great thing, you’re blessed, Duncan!”

After saying that, he picked up the teacup in front of him and said with a smile,

“Come on, I’ll drink to you, congratulations on your upcoming promotion!”

All the people also picked up the tea and drinks and said words of congratulations under their breath.

The An family has been in the United States for a long time,

From the top to the bottom, the thinking is more or less westernized,

The more obvious characteristic is that emotional management is more open,

Chapter 4507

Encounter happy things from the heart, there are no formalities if one is very happy.

Seeing that the An family is so enthusiastic about him, Duncan's old face got red, not quite natural, said:

"Thank you all, thank you all! When the baby is born,"

"I will definitely bring it to the An family to ask for New Year's money!"

The old man said smilingly, "Come! Be sure to come! Bring your daughter with you!"

"If the baby is a boy, I'll have to give your daughter a big red envelope alone!"

Duncan was confused by the old man and asked,

"Uncle, how can you give a red packet to your daughter when you have a new baby in the family? Where is this saying?"

The old man said seriously: "You kid all day long, only thinking about solving the case,"

"I have to do more for your dead old man!"

After that, the old man said: "Your family has only one girl, but your Li family's legacy can not be broken!"

"If your daughter is willing to give birth to a son with your family's surname Li,"

"To help to continue the family line, I will definitely give them a big red envelope,"

“That will allow them to live a lifetime without worries!”

Duncan listened to the all the people for a while, then his eyes got red,

Deliberately touched the nose to cover up, said with a smile:

“Uncle, what era is this, we can not be so old feudal ……”

The old man said seriously: “Duncan, this is not feudalism, this is heritage!”

“Since ancient times, you have only heard of worshipping your own ancestors,”

“Have you heard of anyone worshipping their foreign ancestors?”

“Do you know what your grandfather’s grandfather’s surname is,”

“Do you know what it means to break off the incense?”

Duncan said: “Uncle, broken incense, that does not mean that the bloodline is broken ……”

“Then as long as this child later raises offspring, I will not pass on this bloodline?”

The old man waved his hand and said with a solemn expression,

“Duncan, the argument of breaking the incense is not that complicated, to put it bluntly,”

“It is simply that no one is lighting incense for the ancestors of this lineage,”

“To put it more bluntly, there is no one to worship!”

Duncan heard here, the tears in his eyes can no longer be taut,

Two lines of hot tears down the somewhat dark cheeks and rolled down.

He understood the meaning of the old man's words,

And deep inside he also agreed with the old man's philosophy.

The older generation of Chinese people who went abroad to work,

All of them wanted to have a prosperous family and children, which naturally included Duncan's father.

But although Duncan has five sisters, he is the only male in the family.

His wife was also willing to give birth to more children for him,

But God forbid, she encountered a very serious hemorrhage during the birth of his daughter,

The doctors removed her uterus to save her life. So, Duncan only has that one daughter.

At this time, the old lady on the side saw Duncan quite a big man actually shed tears,

And quickly said to the old man: "Oh, you old feudal! What era is it now, still engage in the patriarchal set!"

After saying that, she hurriedly said to Duncan:

"Duncan, don't listen to your Uncle's nonsense,"

"This old feudal consciousness should have been removed long ago!"

The old man always obeyed the old lady in words, but this time he said in a stern voice without any doubt:

“If it were anyone else, I would have advised you to do the same, but for Duncan, I can’t!”

“He can think for himself no problem, but my old buddy will think,”

“I know better than anyone, he left early, I am a brother, I have to make up for him this regret!

Saying that he looked at the silent tears of Duncan, full of dignity waved his hand, and said:

“Duncan, this matter you do not have to care about anything, whether the child is born a boy or a girl,”

“You bring your daughter over! If it’s a boy, I’ll be able to convince her to let the child be named Li,”

“If it’s a girl, I’ll try to convince her to have another one!”

“Don’t interfere, don’t say a word, just pretend not to know,”

“If anyone has any old feudal, old ba5tard name, feel free to greet uncle’s head, uncle won’t care!”

Duncan at this moment with tears heavily nodded his head,

Said with gratitude, “Uncle …… thank you …… thank you!”

Duncan knows that his son-in-law is very good and high-minded, this kind of thing, perhaps really only Nicolas can do.

Moved beyond measure, his legs bent forward uncontrollably, and he was about to kneel and kowtow to Nicolas.

Marshal’s quick eyes and hands sprang into action, and hand dragged him, said: “Duncan, what are you doing!”

Nicolas scolded: “Brat, they say there is gold under the knees of a man,”

“You are running here to me to cash in! Hurry up and stand still, you will not kneel for me until the day I die!”

Duncan was really moved from the bottom of his heart, but seeing Nicolas’s anger,

He hurriedly said, “Okay, Uncle …… I know ……”

The old man nodded in satisfaction and urged, “Why are you still standing here, hurry up and go to the airport!”

Marshal said: “Dad, I told him to hurry up, he said he wanted to accompany you for a while.”

At this time, the music suddenly sounded, the very explosive music,

The venue lights dimmed at least 70%, and on the stage left and right two large LED screens instantly point,

Began to play the opening material of Sara’s world tour.

The opening video, 20 minutes long, was created by a Hollywood team with heavy money,

The sound and visual effects are shocking beyond compare.

Chapter 4508

The content of the video is a cosmic war that takes place in the future,

So the audio-visual effect at the beginning seems to be shocking.

The plot of this video is an alien race invaded the Earth,

Wiping out almost all of the Earth fleet, the entire Earth fleet only a warship piloted by a female warrior survived.

In order to save the Earth, this female warrior has to sail the warship through the wormhole,

All the way from the future back to the modern society on Earth.

When her ship crossed the Earth's atmosphere, the Earth's air forces sent top fighters to intercept it,

And she ejected at the moment when the missile was about to destroy the ship and took a parachute all the way down.

But because the parachute malfunctioned and could not be opened,

The warrior woman swooped toward the ground at a very high speed.

According to the original setting, at the moment when the warrior woman is about to fall to the ground,

The LED screen and all the lights on the scene will instantly go out,

And all the sound will also come to an abrupt halt.

After ten seconds of absolute darkness, all the stage lights will instantly come on.

And dozens of light beams will be aimed at the top of the stage,

When Sara, wearing sci-fi armor, will descend from the sky with the weave technology,

And use her song called “From the Future” to make an absolutely shocking and perfect opening for the whole concert.

However, at this moment, the video has just begun to play,

When people saw the video presenting a Star Wars scene, everyone is a little confused.

When the old man saw that the show was about to start, he hurriedly said to Duncan:

“Duncan, don’t waste time with me here, hurry back to your wife and children!”

After that, he looked at Marshal and instructed,

“Marshal, tell the crew to get ready at the airport and have the driver take Duncan to the airport!”

Marshal nodded and said to Duncan, “Duncan, hurry up,”

“It is time to stay with your family, don’t go anywhere until the baby is born.”

“Okay!” Duncan knew that the old man was thinking of himself,”

“So he nodded heavily and said, “Uncle, aunt, then I’ll go first.”

The old master waved his hand, “Go now, let Marshal see you off.”

Duncan busily said, “No, no, let him accompany you guys, I’ll go down by myself.”

After saying that, he said to Marshal, “You send a message to the driver, don’t come with me.”

Marshal saw that he was in a much better state, so he nodded and said,

“Okay, go and send a message when you arrive.”

Duncan nodded, said hello again to the people, and then hurriedly left the room.

After Duncan went out, the video, the flagship of the human space fleet was hit by a fatal blow from the enemy,

And Claire excitedly took Charlie’s hand and shouted,

“Honey! Is this a movie? The effect is too realistic, right?”

Charlie heard Claire so shocked, then subconsciously withdrew the release of a little aura,

No longer pay attention to grandparents over what they are talking about,

But focused on the screen, said seriously: “I think this should be a specially made opening video,”

“The former king Michael Jackson also gave such a majestic opening special effects.”

Charlie just finished talking, on the screen, the human flagship exploded!

Incredibly huge flagship, a series of violent explosions from the inside, the whole falling apart!

The sound effects of the explosion throughout the scene created countless powerful sounds,

The scene set off a wave of sound, impacting everyone's senses.

While everyone's attention was focused on the video,

Duncan crossed the corridor of the VIP area and arrived at the door of the elevator hall.

The sound wave made him feel the bass vibrating his entire chest even when he was here.

At this moment, the four elevator lights not far in front of him suddenly lit up at the same time,

And just when he was a bit stunned in his heart, the elevator doors suddenly opened.

In the four elevators, at least 20 black-clothed fighters with loaded guns and armed to the teeth appeared!

These black-clad fighters wore bulletproof vests and bulletproof masks,

And all held dark automatic rifles in their hands,

And the muzzle of each automatic rifle was fitted with a thick and long silencer.

When Duncan saw this scene, his pupils suddenly shrank, and just wanted to shout,

Bullets were instantly released from the muzzles of multiple guns.

In an instant, he was hit by dozens of bullets, boom!

Immediately after, the beige wool carpet underneath Duncan was soaked with his blood!

A striking blood-red ……

Chapter 4509

The moment Duncan fell to the ground, none of the people in the elevator, even looked at Duncan again.

One of them saw Duncan's dead face and said offhandedly through the intercom system in his helmet,

"Boss, this man seems to be NYPD detective Duncan Li!"

The man at the head said contemptuously,

"What Duncan Li, in my opinion, it's just an appetizer, not enough for a fcuking chopstick."

After saying that, he ordered, "All of you,"

"In battle formation, remember our purpose, do not leave any alive!"

The other twenty or so men heard the chief's voice very clearly…

Because they were wearing active noise-canceling headphones,

So they held their guns in their right hands and raised two fingers,

The index and middle fingers, to the side of their temples with their left hands.

This hand gesture means they have received the order.

Immediately after that, more than twenty people in the four elevators,

Immediately arranged themselves in the standard special forces six-man combat formation,

With the most advanced assault rifles, at the same time, the same pace turned out of the elevators.

They are covered in special clothing and equipment, have gone through a very rigorous silent treatment,

The fabric of the clothes will not emit almost any friction,

Even the head of each zipper on the clothes is wrapped with black cotton fabric to avoid impact with the zipper body.

Combat boots soles also have undergone special treatment, and all using Velcro tightening,

Oo laces and metal parts, even while walking up, it will not make any sound.

Plus this entire VIP area is like a hotel, all covered by carpet,

More than twenty people walked up, almost without a sound.

With such extreme combat details, even the top special forces cannot do it.

And their equipment, too, is very advanced.

Their main weapon, the HK433 assault rifle, is the latest single weapon from the German company HK.

This gun has a high rate of fire, high power, and accuracy that far exceeds that of ordinary standard weapons.

Moreover, the gang also specially adopted the special 5.56 caliber Dum-Dum ammunition.

In close-range combat, this small-caliber bullet not only has high muzzle velocity and high killing power,

But also this ammunition has an extremely strong cavity effect,

Which can form a large cavity in the body when hit into the flesh, thus causing great damage to the human body.

At this point, they skipped over Duncan's corpse while advancing silently.

This corpse was no longer within their attention,

Their target was the VIP box where the An family members were!

At this moment, four experts from the An family were guarding the entrance.

But at this time in the opening video,

The sounds of the fleet exploding and weapons firing were all over the place,

And the subwoofer was raising a great wave of sound,

Even the floor of the reinforced concrete structure was vibrating as a result.

In front of this surging wave of sound, other sounds almost completely lost the power of propagation.

Plus the ears, eyes, and nose, are extremely susceptible organs,

Once a certain sound is too loud, the human ear under the influence of this huge sound,

Will almost lose the ability to analyze other weak sounds.

This is why, in the concert scene, in the bar disco, two people talking face to face,

Who can not hear each other, unless the other person is lying next to the other side's ear and shouting?

Therefore, the four experts of the An family, in the huge background sound,

Want to hear the sound of the gun with a silencer, as well as the other party's footsteps,

Who are trying to cover it all up,

It is more difficult than listening to the buzzing of mosquitoes in the airport.

At this time, they are still completely unaware that great danger is approaching!

And Charlie, also because he had just retracted his aura,

And focused on the opening video that was played live,

So he too is equally ignorant of everything that is happening outside!

However, the killer is extremely well prepared.

Before they entered the corner of the corridor, they had already used the life detector,

The situation behind the corner, they know everything.

The person controlling the life detector immediately reported to the crowd in a special sign language.

The sign language content is:

"There are four people at the door of the proximal box near them,"

“Thirteen people inside the proximal box, and two more people in another box immediately inside the proximal box.

Chapter 4510

The leader of the group had a slight frown on his face.

In the information he received, there was no information about the next box.

He only knew that the box here was not open to the public tonight,

And the An family members, should be the only guests.

Now it seemed that the intelligence was wrong.

However, at this moment, he could not care less about these little surprises.

He immediately made a neck-wiping gesture to the crowd,

The meaning of which was, including the two people in the next box, all of them should be taken out!

Anyway, the process all the way up was to kill them on sight,

And killing them on sight was also their code of action tonight.

Afterward, the crowd got ready, and between the wave of the leader's hand,

The tacit agreement was divided into high, medium, and low, three heights,

To kill with great speed into that aisle leading to the VIP box!

The four experts of the An family, at this time suddenly found the enemy attacking,

The eight-star martial artist in the lead was aghast and shouted out of the blue: "There is an enemy!"

After saying that, the whole body qi quickly forced from the body to the surface,

Armed skin into armor, and at the same time from the waist pulled out a soft sword!

The other three also reacted very quickly and began to operate their true qi almost immediately.

This is the standard process for martial arts masters to defend themselves against the enemy.

However, the enemy does not speak the martial virtue at all!

More than twenty extremely powerful assault rifles,

At an extremely fast speed, frantically expelled the bullets in their magazines.

Each bullet, after the acceleration and rotation of the rifling, came towards the four men with deadly force!

The man in the lead swung his soft sword and slashed wildly,

His speed was extremely fast, and the soft sword suddenly became incomparably hard,

And it cut like mud when he shook it in his hand!

In a flash, at least a dozen bullets were cut in half by him,

But there were more than a dozen bullets coming at him!

It was hundreds of bullets!

More bullets, one after another, hit his body!

His true qi was so powerful that the initial bullets hit his body as if they were hitting a brick wall!

If the opponent was fighting alone, he could have cut down most of the bullets with just his own strength,

And the remaining bullets, though impossible to cut down completely,

Would not cause fatal damage to his body due to the protection of his true qi.

However, what is bad is, on the other side there are too many people, and too many guns ……

Bullets… too many! ……

More than twenty magazines in a few seconds emptying six or seven hundred rounds of bullets!

And in this straight alley, they simply can not hide!

At first, the bullets only made these martial arts masters' bodies shake,

But they couldn't hurt them physically.

But before a second had passed, their true qi was depleted at an extremely fast rate under the rain of bullets!

The martial arts experts' true qi is being consumed rapidly,

But the opponent's bullets, however, did not stop at all!

Moreover, what is not martial virtue is that the gun is tireless!

A gun with a capacity of thirty rounds,

Between the first and the last rounds, there is almost no difference in power!

This also meant that the fate of these four experts was doomed to tragedy from the moment these men suddenly appeared!

Soon, the body of the eight-star martial artist in the lead reached its limit,

And the bullet went from not being able to invade his body,

To the warhead being able to invade half of his body,

To the entire warhead not entering his body or even completely piercing through his body,

The whole process only took less than three seconds.

The reason why it is so fast is that this assault rifle,

Which has a rate of fire of 700 rounds per minute,

Takes less than three seconds to empty its clip of thirty rounds!

So, in less than three seconds, these four experts of the An family were sieved by bullets!

As the saying goes, a chaotic fist kills a teacher.

Even for martial arts experts, in front of such a dense bullet, it is simply impossible to resist.

This is why, the rules of this world, have been in the hands of guns and missiles range,

Rather than in the hands of these martial arts masters.

Flesh and blood, how can it resist the saturation attack of modern weapons!

Chapter 4511

And Charlie, due to the early retraction of aura and attention,

Until the moment the bullet whistled through the door of his box,

Only then instantly realized that something big had happened outside!

Between lightning and fire, he thought a lot in his head.

Who was the enemy? Who was the target? Is the grandparents' family next door be in danger?

In this instant, he looked at Claire, who was still immersed in watching the opening video,

And almost without thinking, he used an aura to point into the back of her head,

And Claire instantly lost all consciousness and collapsed on the sofa.

Then he immediately made a rollover,

A huge explosive force allowed him to instantly jump from the softa,

And rushed to the floor-to-ceiling window in front of the box and the next moment to the door.

The moment he opened the door of the compartment inward, two bloody corpses just fell in the doorway!

The special Dum-Dum bullet's power is too terrifying, hit on the wrist,

It can blow off the wrist, hit on the arm, and the whole arm will be torn apart,

Hit on the chest cavity, in the front is a small thumb-sized hole,

While the back, it is larger than the bowl cavity, the original meridian,

As well as the internal organs being blown into pieces, it is all miserable!

The miserable state of the two people made Charlie's heart angry.

Sure enough, no martial virtue!

As they say that killing is so easy now, martial virtue is not enough these days,

But that too with such a cruel saturation attack, simply do not even give the opposition an intact dead body.

Since the door of Charlie's box opened inward, and there was no light on inside,

So the other party's attention at this time is not on Charlie's room.

The leader of the men came from a distance while sneering recklessly:

"What kind of bullshit eight-star martial artist are they, even worse than dogs!"

"Next time we change to 7.62 special armor-piercing ammunition,"

"Even a Ming realm Grand Perfection martial arts expert will be fcuking smashed to pieces!"

At this time, that eight-star martial artist still kept his last trace of consciousness,

Even though his body was beaten into a sieve.

With his last breath, he reached out and pushed open the compartment where the An family members were,

And then he lost consciousness and fell into the room with a crash!

At the last moment, before he died, he thought that he must inform the family head,

Even if it was just a few seconds in advance so that the family head could be prepared.

Otherwise, with the soundproofing in the room, and the professionalism of this gang of humongous bandits,

The An family members would likely die without even knowing to look back.

The moment he pushed open the door, light instantly flooded in, the An family members,

Who were immersed in the opening video, realized the light coming from the back and turned their heads,

This look did not matter, everyone was instantly shocked to the core,

While several women and children were already screaming out in fear!

At this time, in the opening video, the fierce star wars was also settled,

The sound of explosions, and the roar, all disappeared,

And the video of that female warrior alone fleeing through the wormhole, the scene was also a lot quieter.

At this time, the screams of several female members of the An family seemed extremely ear-piercing.

However, the VIP area itself has excellent sound insulation,

Plus the outside is not completely quiet, so this scream, it is impossible to be heard by the people outside.

Marshal was the most responsive at this time, he fiercely pulled a hand at Marcus and shouted:

“Marcus! You block the front with me!”

Marcus did not even think about it, gritting his teeth and roaring, “Okay! Kill us both first!”

Nicolas said out of the blue, “Marshal! Don’t be impulsive, negotiate the terms!”

“No matter how much money they want, say yes without thinking!”

“The whole family is here tonight, we can’t afford to gamble or lose!”

These words of Nicolas made the three sons of the An family’s scalp tingle.

As their father said, today, the two oldest members of the An family,

As well as their four children were all here.

In addition, there are three daughters-in-law and several grandchildren.

If today’s crisis does not pass, the An family’s old, middle and young three generations, will be wiped out

And under the nest, how can there be a perfect egg!

If the other side succeeds today, the remaining grandchildren who were lucky not to come, how can they escape their pursuit?

Chapter 4512

At this moment, at the end of the corridor outside the door!

When the leader of the bandits saw that all four martial arts experts died in one shot,

He immediately took off his helmet and shouted excitedly in the corridor:

“Nicolas An, don’t struggle in vain, all of you must die tonight!”

When Nicolas and the others heard this, their faces were instantly ashen.

It seems that this is not a kidnapping, not blackmail, but a long-planned murder!

Nicolas was in tears, he had been a great man all his life,

But he never thought that in his later years, he would suffer the disaster of extermination.

Now, even if the An family has trillions of dollars, what can they do?

Can they return the lives of his children and grandchildren!

At this moment, the other An family members were also completely desperate.

They all instantly recognized the reality, today’s situation, it is already a certain death!

Four martial arts masters had already been killed,

How could they, a group of ordinary people with no power will escape?

At this moment, a group of bandits had already rushed to the door.

The leader of the group took a big step forward and stood at the door,

Coldly looking at the panicked An family in the room, he sneered,

“Oh, so many people, I’m sorry, I’m going to kill them all!”

After saying that, he picked up his gun, pointed it at Nicolas, and asked with a cold smile,

“Nicolas, what final words do you have?”

Nicolas stood up and said without any condescension,

“I don’t know where I have offended you, but if you really have a grudge against me, please spare my family!”

The man sneered and said with extreme contempt,

“I want to kill not just you, but each and every one of you!”

After saying that, he said in a stern voice:

“No more nonsense with you, I’ll send you on your way now!”

At that moment, a figure suddenly appeared on his right side, followed by a cold voice:

“If you want to send them on their way, have you asked me about it?”

The one who spoke was none other than Charlie!

The man at the head, as well as the soldiers behind him with loaded guns,

They were all startled by Charlie’s sudden voice.

They had already known that there were two unlucky people in the next room,

And were planning to go over and finish them off after killing the An family members,

But unexpectedly, the person in that room came out of his own accord!

He even dared to say such arrogant words!

It's like playing lanterns in a sh!thole, looking for death!

The leader of the men turned his head to look at Charlie, shocked,

But also could not help but sneer:

"Kid, even if you are looking for death, but also have to come first!"

"Don't worry, you're behind them, I'll send you on your way after I kill them myself!"

After saying that, he was ready to pull the trigger to shoot all the An family members!

At this time, Charlie said in a cold voice:

"A mere mole, you are also worthy of shouting in front of me,"

"Do you really think that with a burning stick in your hand, you are invincible?"

After saying that, a cold light flashed in his hand, and an invisible sharp blade flew out!

This cold light is Charlie's soul-piercing blade!

The man in charge did not expect Charlie to be so arrogant,

But before his anger could cause some action, he suddenly felt a sharp pain in both arms!

Immediately after, the gun in his hands, but also his hands, wrists, and half of the arm, fell at the same time!

When he looked at his arms, they were already broken from above the elbow joints!

The wound is neat, as if by the invisible gate knife instantly moved with elegance,

Blood from the flat incision immediately gushing out!

His two broken arms, at this time, are like two pesticide sprayer nozzles.

Only, what this sprayer sprayed is not a pesticide or medicine,

But his body fluid that is 36.8 degrees hot, the fresh warm dark red blood!

Chapter 4513

The intense pain, as well as the two pieces of high-pressure blood mist in front of him,

Made the leader of the attackers terrified to the extreme!

Because of the unbearable pain, he just opened his mouth and screamed,

And then his screams stopped abruptly!

This is because he is horrified to find that on the other side of his body,

There are six men standing in front and behind overlapping, each of them,

Without exception, the left shoulder cut off in unison!

The most horrible thing is, that not only the six people's left shoulders are chopped off,

Even their hands are chopped at the same level as the gun is held, also neatly sliced!

His expression got suddenly horrified beyond compare!

The other attackers around him, as if they had seen a ghost,

Looked at Charlie with jaws agape, unable to figure out whether he was a human or a ghost!

At this time, the An family in the box, with their own eyes,

Saw the man's arms being cut off instantly, two steams of blood mist gushing in through the door,

Everyone was horrified to the extreme, not knowing who this sudden appearance of the god of killing was.

However, although they were completely stunned by this sudden scene,

An uncontrollable excitement surged deep inside them.

The excitement was because one second they were at the mercy of others,

And could be shot to death at any time, and the next second,

A strong mysterious person suddenly appeared to protect them.

This made them see the light of life in the midst of the desperate situation of death.

At this moment, the leader of the attackers did not care to deal with his wounds,

Fear reaching in his heart to the extreme he looked at Charlie,

His voice with obvious trembling asked: “You …… What exactly are you …… What kind of person ……”

Charlie smiled faintly and said disdainfully:

“Really wanton huh, a mere mole that can not even hold a burning stick, and how worthy to ask of my identity?!”

The man’s body trembled at Charlie’s smile and yelled, “Shoot! Kill him!!!”

In his eyes, bullets were the best weapon!

At this time, the foremost few people subconsciously raised their guns and shot at Charlie.

While Charlie did not even blink, said in a cold voice:

“More burning sticks are still just burning sticks!”

For him, without the abundant spiritual energy provided by the Cultivation Pill,

It would have been impossible for him to continuously resist the saturated attacks of more than ten assault rifles.

However, since the Cultivation Pill was refined and his body’s spiritual energy had improved greatly,

His strength was no longer able to be shaken by such ordinary weapons!

He did not move, but concentrated his aura in front of his body, forming an invisible barrier.

Numerous incoming bullets with powerful kinetic energy gushed out,

Rushing towards Charlie at nearly the speed of sound!

At one time, the silencer dull sound of gunfire,

And the sound of shells constantly thrown out in the air, together forming wonderful mechanical music.

The gang’s magazines were instantly emptied,

Almost simultaneously emitting the crisp sound of an empty chamber hanging up.

Just when they thought they were sure to win, the next second,

The situation in front of them made everyone on the opposite side scared out of their wits!

Because!

They found!

All the bullets they shot!

It was as if they had been cast a fixation spell, an instant stagnation in front of Charlie!

The weakness of eight-star martial artists is that their true qi, their strength,

It is not yet able to open up an absolute gap in level with modern firearms.

But!

What eight-star martial artists can not do, Charlie can do!

The strength of the aura has long exceeded the powerful kinetic energy carried by the bullet!

It’s like the hard steel armor, never can plastic toy gun bullets could pierce!

The strength of the aura is already in an absolute crushing position!

A crowd of people almost collapsed, a little less psychological quality, the legs have begun to go weak.

At this time, Charlie sneered, “Now it’s my turn, right?”

This one sentence caused everyone to fall into an ice cave!

They had already seen the terrifying strength of Charlie, with a single chop in the void,

He was able to cut off seven people and eight arms, and the people present were no match for him!

The last in line, at this point, has even turned around and is ready to escape!

But, Charlie would not give them the opportunity!

They just used saturation attacks in this straight corridor,

Leaving the four martial arts experts of the An family nowhere to hide.

Chapter 4514

After only a few dozen seconds, the wind and water had taken a turn!

Now, they also experienced the despair of those four martial arts experts!

Charlie's expression was cold as he shouted coldly, "Want to run? Can you run away?"

Saying that, with a cold gaze, a soul-piercing blade moved!

And at the height of an ordinary adult's knee, it was instantly released!

The leader of the attackers who just lost both arms,

Before he had time to scream, he felt a sharp pain in his legs and knees!

He subconsciously wanted to look down, but his center of gravity shifted,

And his entire body, along with his thighs, slid straight down from above his knees!

Immediately afterward, he fell to the ground with a crash!

This heavy fall made him almost faint from the pain!

But before he had time to wail, he saw an even more terrifying sight!

All of his men, without exception, had their legs cut off!

At this moment, more than twenty people seemed to be twenty leeks,

That had been cut off, falling to pieces and looking miserable!

The strong smell of blood instantly filled the entire aisle,

And even the An family members in the box smelled the strong smell of blood.

Only, at this moment, they, being inside the room, could only see,

The man at the head of the doorway with his limbs chopped off.

Apart from that, they could neither see Charlie on the left side of the door,

Nor could they see the miserable state of the remaining two dozen people on the right side of the door!

But even so, the leader of the attackers' ghost-like appearance at this time,

Also, let the people of the An family who have seen a lot of trepidation,

The family's women have even all dodged and not dared to look directly at.

At this moment, the head of the man's heart has been fearful to the extreme.

He stared dead at Charlie and asked with wide eyes, "You …… Who the hell are you ……

Such strong strength …… Impossible …… It can't be a martial arts expert!"

Charlie said contemptuously, "Who am I, a mole like you is not worthy to ask!"

After saying that, he looked at him and said in a cold voice:

"Tell me honestly the mastermind behind the curtain, and I can give you a painless ending,"

"Otherwise, I will make your life worse than death!"

The man laughed miserably, “You are very strong, but my life, will not be in anyone’s hands!”

After saying that, he shouted: “Brothers, today I am the one who dragged everyone to death here, sorry!”

“But you do not need to be afraid, the organization will not treat your loved ones badly,”

“You can rest assured, I will go first, see you on the other side!”

The others instantly shouted as if they had been beaten with chicken blood, “I would like to go with you!”

As soon as the words fell, all of them, without exception,

Bit down hard on an artificial molar deep in their mouths at the same time.

In this group of people, each one of them has pulled out one of their molars early.

Usually, this molar position has been open,

And every time during the action, they will be a denture filled with highly toxic cyanide in this missing position.

And this denture will be slightly higher than the other teeth,

Once the unexpected event happens, this denture can be crushed with a forced bite.

Once the tooth is crushed, the poison,

Which is enough to kill at least ten adult males, and will be released instantly.

The excessive amount of venom will make them die quickly in a few dozen seconds!

And, they will hardly experience any pain.

And this is the shut-up drug they use to kill themselves when the mission fails.

With it, they can avoid being captured alive, and avoid being tortured in various ways.

These attackers were all very clear about their fate at this point,

So, for them, suicide was definitely the best option right now!

So, these two dozen people, almost at the same time, bit down on the dentures in their mouths.

The poison that was instantly released made each of their faces,

In an instant, turn iron blue, and their bodies twitch violently.

The man at the head looked at Charlie, laughed miserably, spitting white foam in his mouth,

But still sneered with a contempt that was visible:

“You …… You are indeed very strong …… But …… I …… I said ……”

“My life, will not …… will not be in the hands of …… in anyone’s hands!”

“My life is mine …… …… Not by the sky!!!”

Charlie saw him almost dying, the corners of his mouth showing a contemptuous smile,

At this time he coldly asked: “Want to die? Without my permission?!”

The man at the head heard Charlie’s words while laughing miserably and spitting out a mouthful of blood, sneered:

“You …… Do you really think …… Really think you can dominate everything even now?!”

Charlie sneered and said indifferently:

“I dare not say that I can dominate all things,”

“But to dominate your life and death is as easy as moving a hand!”

Chapter 4515

After saying that, Charlie instantly waved his hand!

In an instant, several aura voids struck, and instantly shattered the entire corridor lamps!

The whole corridor suddenly fell into darkness!

At this time, the carefree Charlie rushed a step, his fingers pinched the man's shoulder blade.

At the moment when he was about to die of poison,

Charlie sent a trace of spiritual energy into his body to quickly gather up the toxins.

That was spreading in his body and sealed them completely with the spiritual energy.

The man had felt the poison gradually stiffened his body,

His breathing, heartbeat, and thinking were almost stopped,

and also felt that his whole body had entered a state of near-death.

At this time, he had already lost the pain in his limbs,

And his whole expression even surfaced a few moments of tranquility.

For him, taking poison and dying at this time, it felt like a kind of good death.

However, immediately afterward, this feeling of his near-death...

Was unexpectedly drawn out from his body rapidly by a mysterious force!

The stiffness of his body disappeared!

The rate of breathing and heartbeat also rapidly increased!

The tremendous pain from the wounds in his limbs also began to return rapidly!

At this moment, he was not only shocked but also desperate!

Because what Charlie did, in his opinion, was like a miracle!

At this moment, the other attackers had all died of poison,

And the only one who was still alive was the one in charge.

Charlie looked at him with a playful face and asked:

“What did you say just now? Your fate will not be in the hands of anyone?”

“Your life is up to you? I’m telling you, here! I am the sky!”

The man looked at Charlie with wide eyes and asked in despair,

“You …… How on earth did you do that ……”

Charlie coldly said, “Now is not the time for you to ask me questions!”

After saying that, he immediately used his aura to stop the blood from the wounds on his limbs,

And at the same time put him into a complete coma.

After doing all this, he stood up and stood at the door, saying to the An family members in the room,

“No one should come out until the show is over!”

The An family could only see a tall black shadow standing outside the door,

And everyone wanted to see the dark figure’s features clearly,

But the light was too dark, so it was impossible to see clearly.

Nicolas subconsciously asked: “I do not know the name of the benefactor,”

“Today’s life-saving grace, the An family will be devoted to repay!”

Charlie said indifferently:

“No need, please be more careful in the future, next time, you may not be so lucky!”

Nicolas said, “Your Excellency! Today you saved more than ten members of the An family,”

“So please give me a chance to repay your kindness!”

Charlie shook his head: “No need to repay the favor, I just saw the injustice and helped out.”

Seeing that the other party was unwilling to reveal his identity,

Nicolas also realized that he should not continue to ask questions inappropriately,

So he could only say gratefully,

“Then on behalf of the entire An family, I would like to thank you for your great kindness!”

Charlie was busy saying, “No need! Most of you are old enough to be my elders, so don’t bash me.”

Marshal remembered something and hastily asked, “Your Grace, I dare to ask you something ……”

Charlie said indifferently: “You say it.”

Marshal said: “I want to go to confirm the situation of a friend of mine,”

“Before this event, he just left from here ……”

“My phone somehow lost signal, the phone can’t even call 911 ……”

Charlie frowned slightly, knowing that he was talking about a friend must be Duncan,

So he released his aura out, a slight probe, and explored the situation of Duncan.

At this time, Duncan’s body is already hopeless.

Although only two or three minutes have passed since he was shot, but Charlie is at his wits’ end.

His body suffered extremely serious trauma, the body, including the heart,

A number of important organs have been completely destroyed, not to mention the rejuvenation pill,

Even if Charlie took out the Cultivation Pill, it is impossible to save his life.

So, he said indifferently, “No need to confirm, he is already dead.”

“What ……” Marshal’s whole person was in grief and said offhandedly,

“He …… His daughter just got pregnant ……”

“His wife and child are waiting for him …… How can he die ……”

Charlie said seriously, “He is dead for sure.”

Chapter 4516

Nicolas also burst into old tears and choked,

“I caused this …… It’s me who harmed him ……”

“How can I explain to his widow and orphans ……”

“How can I explain to my old brother who has been gone for many years ……”

Saying so the whole spirit of the person, as if at this moment lost most of the half.

Charlie is more or less sorry for the death of Duncan.

This person has been investigating the Cataclysmic Front but after all,

It was also his duty, and he has been a police officer for many years,

His reputation was really good, should not have met such a fate.

It’s just that people die like lights.

Things have come to this point, it is now beyond Charlie’s ability,

Even if he wanted to save Duncan, there is no way.

It can only be said that his fate has this disaster that can not be avoided.

But at this moment, Charlie vaguely felt that Duncan’s body,

There seems to be some kind of fluctuation.

So, he immediately released more aura probe,

Surprised to find that Duncan's brain, at this time is not completely dead.

Perhaps the two or three minutes of time hadn't completely deprived Duncan's brain of oxygen,

Or perhaps the desire to live in Duncan's consciousness was too strong,

Allowing his brain to persist until now.

In short, his brain still retains the last ray of life.

However, his body had been almost completely destroyed,

And Charlie did not have the ability to bring him back to life.

Suddenly, a thought flashed through Charlie's mind.

At the beginning, Nanako's father, Ito Yohiko,

After the amputation of both his legs, Charlie also felt sorry for him.

However, regret is regret, Charlie also has no way to make the broken limbs re-grow.

Broken limbs can not regrow, which completely destroyed other organs,

Naturally, it is also impossible to regenerate.

But!

In the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets, there was a clearly recorded elixir that could make organs grow again.

The level of this elixir was even higher than the Cultivation Pill.

It could make all of one's body organs, except for the brain, grow back.

As long as this elixir could be refined,

It would allow Ito Yohiko's amputated legs and feet to grow back and fully recover as before.

So, with this medicine, it is natural that Duncan's body can also be reborn.

However, Duncan's body is severely damaged, and brain death is estimated to be a matter of minutes.

Within a few minutes, it was impossible for Charlie to refine that kind of elixir no matter what.

Not to mention his current strength is not enough, even if the strength is enough,

To gather the herbs, do not know how long it will take.

And Duncan is not like Ito Yohiko, both legs were amputated,

But can still live in a wheelchair and live until this kind of elixir is refined by Charlie.

Therefore, if he really wants to save Duncan,

He can only use aura to protect his brain first, as well as his badly destroyed body,

So that his brain stays alive and his body stays undecayed.

In this way, it would be possible to maintain his current physical condition all the way through.

However, Charlie's spiritual energy was not endless.

To maintain such a broken body is simply a bottomless pit,

Maintaining a day or two, a month or two may be possible,

But if he has to maintain it for a year or two or even longer, he can not do it.

Unless the days ahead guard his body and replenish his aura every few days,

It would still be impossible for this person to survive.

Thinking of this, Charlie almost gave up in his heart.

Perhaps, this is Duncan's destined calamity.

However, when he thought of the conversation he heard between Duncan and his grandfather in the box,

Charlie couldn't help but feel sorry for him.

At this time, Charlie's mind suddenly thought of a highly feasible plan.

Although this plan was a bit radical, a bit risky,

and a bit pie-in-the-sky, it could leave a ray of hope for Duncan!

So, with a slight beat, he said to the An family:

"The situation outside is too bloody, you must not leave this door until the show is over!"

"In addition, after leaving this door, do not tell anyone about today's incident!"

Marcus said, “Your Excellency, so many people died tonight,”

“And a famous detective …… How can this matter be concealed ……”

Charlie said blandly: “You do not need to worry about it, I will solve the matter.”

After saying that, he remembered something and spoke to Marshal:

“The body of your friend, I will have someone take away for a thick burial,”

“But you can not reveal his death to the public, at least not yet.”

Marshal subconsciously said, “I have to give an account to his wife and children ……”

Charlie said lightly: “Say he disappeared, say he ran away with someone,”

“Or say he threw himself into the sea, in short, do not tell anyone that he died here tonight!”

“As for whether his wife and children will believe, this is your problem, figure it out yourself!”

Chapter 4517

Charlie's icy cold order made Marshal's heart deep in grief.

Duncan was his good brother, they grew up together, today hi good brother died,

Because of his own family's affairs, he could not even tell his family about his death,

This makes him deep down unable to accept this.

However, he is not that three-year-old child, or like those,

Who have not experienced the social beatings of the giant baby,

He knows very well that the current situation has been completely out of his hands.

To survive is already the greatest luck, what else can you ask for?

The only thing he can do is to do everything possible,

To make up for Duncan's family after today's events have passed.

So, he could only nod honestly and say, "Thank you, my lord,"

"I understand, I will definitely follow your orders!"

The reason why Charlie used such an unquestionable tone was to cut off,

Marshal's other thoughts, and make him do exactly what he asked.

Seeing that he had accepted the reality at this moment, he very simply closed the door.

Afterward, he took out his cell phone and walked in the direction of the elevator entrance,

While making a phone call to Joseph.

Once the call connected, Joseph's voice came through: "Mr. Wade, what are your orders?"

Charlie asked him, "Joseph, you arrange all the manpower left in New York to come to Miss Gu's performance venue,"

"Just now more than twenty armed men came here to snipe the An family members,"

"Basically they were all killed by me, I need you to help me deal with c0rpses."

After hearing this, Joseph asked with a horror beyond measure, "Mr. Wade are you okay?!"

"I'm fine." Charlie blandly said, "It's just that,"

"There are too many c0rpses and it's troublesome for one person to handle them."

Joseph was busy saying, "Your subordinate will bring someone there!"

Charlie asked curiously, "You haven't left New York yet?"

Joseph said, "Back to Mr. Wade, I haven't left for the time being,"

"It just so happens that there is an equipment dealer in New York that,"

"I have been working with him for many years,"

"And I plan to purchase a batch of heavy equipment to be shipped to Syria."

Saying that he hurriedly added,

“Mr. Wade, most of the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front have already departed this morning to Syria,”

“Now there are only a dozen people on hand, is that enough?”

“It’ll work.” Charlie lightly said, “I asked Stella to send some men over,”

“She is a New York sitter, manpower should not be a problem.”

Joseph gave a sigh of relief, then said,

“Then, Mr. Wade, wait for a moment, your subordinate will come over.”

Charlie hmphed and spoke: “Then, prepare more body bags, I’ll wait for you here.”

As he was talking he had already arrived next to Duncan’s corpse.

He hung up the phone, took off the thin jacket he was wearing, and covered Duncan’s body,

And then sent a few auras into his body to maintain his current state.

After that, he picked up the phone again and called Stella.

Stella on the other end answered in almost a second,

And said with a bit of surprise in her voice, “Mr. Wade!”

“It’s me.” Charlie opened his mouth and asked,

“Miss Fei, I have something I need your help with.”

Once Stella heard Charlie say that there was something he needed her help for,

She said almost without thinking, “Mr. Wade, please say it,”

“As long as it is something I can do, I will definitely do anything!”

Charlie said, “I’m at Miss Gu’s performance venue, and I’ve encountered a small situation here,”

“I need you to bring enough people to block the entire VIP entrance and exit.”

Stella did not hesitate to say,

“No problem Mr. Wade, I’m closer, I’ll bring people over right away!”

Chapter 4518

As soon as he hung up the phone, Sara's concert also officially began.

Sara, who was totally unaware of what was happening,

Made a shining appearance in a futuristic warrior costume,

And the entire audience of fans shouted wildly in excitement.

Charlie saw that the show started normally, so he was a little relieved.

The best solution to tonight's matter is to clean up the mess here,

While the show is going on normally, and not to draw outside attention, let alone attract the police.

Otherwise, once the panic is triggered, tens of thousands of people will attempt to flee,

And for sure triggering a stampede, do not know how many people have to die.

As long as the scene is basically handled here, tomorrow let Tasha announce that the venue is closed for upgrading,

And then in the VIP area, the floor and the wall ceiling will all be removed,

All landfilled, otherwise, today so many people, so much blood,

Even if it is washed clean, the floor crevices, and the depths of the wall will always have DNA residue.

The only way to handle is to make sure the whole place has no evidence of death.

Ten minutes later, Stella arrived at the scene in a flash.

She brought dozens of bodyguards to directly block the entrance and exit of the entire VIP area,

Then she took the elevator to the upper floor, and as soon as the elevator door opened,

She saw Charlie standing here, as well as the corpse of Duncan on the ground.

Since Charlie was using clothes to cover the severely injured upper torso,

And did not cover Duncan's face, Stella recognized him at a glance and exclaimed:

"Mr. Wade …… You …… You killed Inspector Li?!"

Charlie shook his head and said blandly: "I really didn't kill him, the murderer's body is inside."

Stella almost subconsciously wanted to go in and take a look,

Charlie stretched out his arm and stalled her in the front, faintly saying,

"The scene is too bloody, you better not go."

Stella pursed her lips and said,

"Mr. Wade, my people are guarding below, why don't I call them up to help you!"

Charlie shook his head and said, "No need, Joseph will bring someone over later to dispose of the c0rpses,"

"Your people are only needed to help me guard the entrances and exits here,"

“Including the entrances and exits on the first floor leading to the inner arena and backstage,”

“All of them should be blocked, except for the people of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“No one else is allowed to come in, including the staff of the show, and the Police.”

“Okay!” Stella immediately said solemnly, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I’ll arrange it right away.”

After saying that, she took out her cell phone and instructed Charlie’s order to her bodyguard.

Only then did she say to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, there are a few c0rpses in the lobby on the first floor,”

“All of them were shot to death, and they look like staff members.”

Charlie nodded and said, “The other party killed all the way up, they must have killed on sight.”

Stella asked, “Mr. Wade, were these people coming for you?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “They came for the An family,”

“A large number of An family members are here today to watch the show.”

Stella’s eyes widened and she asked offhandedly, “Your grandparents’ entire family is here?”

“Yes.”, Stella asked, “Then are they okay?”

Charlie said, “Yes, a little shocked, now still in the box.”

Stella asked in a low voice: “Then …… Then have you identified with them?”

In Stella’s opinion, Charlie’s current comprehensive strength had basically reached its peak,

And if he could identify with his grandparents’ family, then no one could even look up to him.

“No.” Charlie smiled blandly and spoke, “Fortunately, I had a bright idea,”

“And broke all the lights in the corridor, so they shouldn’t be able to see me.”

Stella looked surprised and asked offhandedly,

“Mr. Wade …… This time, although the situation is very dangerous,”

“But also a very good opportunity to identify ……”

“Why don’t you take advantage of this opportunity and go with the flow?”

Charlie smiled to himself and sighed: “Instead of wanting to push the boat with the current,”

“I now want to pull the boat in, or even let the boat go upstream ……”

“Against the current?!”

Stella was even more surprised when she heard Charlie’s words.

She really couldn’t understand why he was so resistant to identifying with his own grandfather.

Chapter 4519

At this time, Stella received a phone call, and the person on the phone said,

“Eldest Miss, Supreme Commander Joseph Wan of the Cataclysmic Front has arrived and has already brought someone in.”

“I know.” Stella answered and said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, Supreme Commander Wan is here.”

As she was speaking, the lights of the two elevators flashed,

And a moment later, the doors of the two staircases opened,

And Joseph rushed out with more than ten soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

When he saw Charlie, he led and arched his hand, “Mr. Wade, I’m late!”

The soldiers also immediately arched their hands and said in unison, “I’m late!”

Charlie blandly said, “You all have come very quickly.”

Joseph hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, how is the situation now? What do I need to do?”

Charlie spoke: “There is a bandit with broken limbs still alive, take him away,”

“I still have something to ask him, the rest of the people inside are dead,”

“You take all the bodies away and dispose of them properly,”

“Then clean up the blood and bullet marks at the scene.”

Joseph’s expression was astonished, and he said, “Then we will start to deal with it now.”

Then, he immediately led his men to the corridor.

The corridor was pitch black at this time but after all,

Joseph was an eight-star martial artist with extraordinary strength,

So he could see very clearly even though the light was faint.

When he saw the scene, the whole person was dumbfounded.

He has seen piles of dead people, but such a bloody scene, for him it is the first time.

The other Cataclysmic Front soldiers are also hard to hide the shock,

The rich smell of blood is all over, so everyone has some physical discomfort.

Joseph was the first to come back to his senses and said in a cold voice,

“Prepare the body bags, fill them up with the dead ones.”

“Okay!” The people nodded and immediately took out the black thickened body bags from their pockets and started to handle the c0rpses.

As each corpse was put into a body bag, Joseph’s heart became more and more shocked.

What shocked him was not the bandits whose legs had been cut off by Charlie,

And who had taken poison to commit suicide,

But the four martial arts experts with extremely high cultivation levels.

These four martial arts experts, each of them was completely disfigured by the bullets,

And it was not an exaggeration to say that each of them had at least thirty to forty bullet holes in their bodies,

And almost no part of them was intact from head to toe.

Even, Joseph could only tell from their mutilated c0rpses that one of their meridians was open,

But could not determine how many stars they were,

Because most of their meridians had been shattered by the bullets.

After all the c0rpses were put into the body bag, Joseph tugged the collar of the one,

At the head and stuffed it into the body bag as well, while instructing the others,

“This one is still alive, take it away separately, Mr. Wade has other uses for it.”

“Okay!” The handlers nodded hastily and made a mark on this body-shrouded bag.

These soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front moved quickly,

And in a few minutes’ time, nearly thirty c0rpses were all packed.

After that, they started to carry these body bags downstairs through the elevator.

As they stood in the pool of blood for too long, when they walked out,

They left large blood-red footprints on the ground outside.

Stella saw the way these people from Cataclysmic Front were all covered in blood,

With a strong smell of blood on them, so she didn't need to see it to think how tragic the situation inside really was.

Joseph came to Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade, the c0rpses are loaded,"

"We will immediately arrange for the first transfer out of New York,"

"And then arrange for someone to transport them to the high seas as soon as possible to dispose of them,"

"As for the one who is still alive, I will send him to the villa first and lock him up."

Charlie nodded: "Good, thank you all for your hard work."

Joseph opened his mouth and asked, "Mr. Wade, there are still four martial arts masters inside,"

"I wonder what their cultivation level is and why they died so badly?"

Charlie said indifferently, "A six-star martial artist, two seven-star martial artists, and an eight-star martial artist."

"Eight-star martial artist?!"

Chapter 4520

Joseph's jaw dropped in disbelief.

One should know that the highest martial artist is only eight stars,

Which corresponds to the martial artist's eight odd meridians,

And those who have opened the eight odd meridians are eight-star martial artists.

And Joseph now is only a small realm higher than the eight-star martial artist.

An eight-star martial artist would die so tragically, this really left him unable to digest!

Charlie saw his astonished expression, so he asked:

"Is it that you didn't expect that an eight-star martial artist would die so miserably?"

"Even the sky spirit cover was shattered."

"Yes ……" Joseph said incomprehensibly, "I'm not going to hide it from you, Mr. Wade,"

"Your subordinate really can't figure out why these four people would die so tragically ……"

"Such strong strength, ordinary people should be difficult to get close to them right,"

"And they are supposed to be bodyguards, the sense of prevention should be very strong,"

“They should not give the other side the opportunity to get close to shoot ……”

Charlie coldly said: “Joseph, this is your bones as a martial artist’s high arrogance,”

“You always think that martial artists are very strong,”

“But you have not thought that martial artists also have a lot of shortcomings.”

Saying that, he asked him, “If more than twenty people suddenly appeared at the end of this corridor,”

“With nowhere to hide and they saturate you with fire, how many rounds do you think you can survive?”

Joseph seriously said, “I think I should be able to spot each of them before they appear,”

“After all, they are not eight-star martial artists, it is impossible to hide their breath and movements.”

Charlie asked again, “Then what if the other side took advantage of the show just about to start,”

“Outside the sound is full of cosmic war explosion roar?”

“You can still sense the other party’s breath and movement?”

“This ……” Joseph’s expression was austere, ashamed to say:

“If that’s the case, then I should not be able to do ……”

Charlie asked him again, “If more than twenty people suddenly appeared and used powerful modern firearms,”

“To shoot six or seven hundred rounds of bullets in a few seconds, could you stop them?”

“This ……” Joseph’s expression was even more shocked,

And he froze for a long time before shaking his head and saying,

“If it’s six or seven hundred rounds of bullets in a few seconds, I …… can’t stop ……”

Charlie said: “I do not know if you look at the details of the firearms they use,

Each of them under the gun inserted on the magazine, tape tied to the opposite direction of the magazine,”

“After the bullet is shot, just need to pull out the magazine, then go for a reverse re-insertion,”

“Two or three seconds later, you can again shoot six or seven hundred rounds of bullets,”

“This kind of firepower, in this kind of aisle can not be avoided,”

“Not to mention this kind of firepower, in this kind of aisle where there is no way to hide,”

“Not to mention an eight-star martial artist, even a martial arts expert like you,”

“Who is at the full circle of the Ming realm, can’t resist.”

Speaking of this, Charlie lamented: “This is like the African hyena group hunting,”

“Although the tricky, but as long as the tacit understanding is there,”

“They can be invincible in the grasslands, even the king of a hundred beasts, they can also kill them.”

“Yes ……” Joseph gave back a cold sigh and spoke: “Subordinate definitely learned a lesson!”

Charlie nodded and said, “It’s good that you have it in your heart,”

“It’s getting late, first let the brothers grab the c0rpses and get rid of them.”

“As you wish Mr. Wade!” Joseph said, and pointed to Duncan’s corpse and asked Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, will this Inspector Li’s corpse also be taken away and disposed of?”

Charlie shook his head: “No, he’s not dead yet.”

After that, he looked at Stella and said,

“Miss Fei, I have heard before that there are many rich people with terminal illnesses in the United States who freeze themselves before they die,”

“Hoping that future technology can cure them, is there such a thing?”

Stella said: “back to Mr. Wade, this situation is quite common,”

“Basically every top rich people have their own investment in the freezing center,”

“Even when they exhaust all modern medical means and can not continue to live after,”

“They will freeze themselves, this in the rich circle, known as the future hibernation plan,”

“In the hope that can be reawakened one day in the future, when the medical field has developed further. “

“The freezing center using liquid nitrogen can maintain the body temperature at about minus two hundred degrees,”

“But many biological experiments have been done before, without exception,”

“All failed, the current level of technology, can not wake them up from the frozen nature,”

“Everyone is also treating it as the last bit of luxury.”

Charlie asked her, “The Fei family also has his kind of frozen center?”

“Yes.” Stella nodded and said, “Grandpa invested in one ten years ago, and it’s still running.”

Charlie nodded, pointed at Duncan, and said to her,

“Then make arrangements to send him there at the earliest!”

Chapter 4521

“Mr. Wade …… You are asking me to …… You are telling me to freeze Inspector Li’s body?!”

Stella was stunned by Charlie’s words and did not know how to respond for a while.

Charlie said with a righteous face: “Were you not talking about having a freezing center?”

“Just take his body there and freeze him.”

Stella welcomed the incomparable ease with which Charlie spoke but could not help but remind:

“Mr. Wade, the human body freezing technology so far, it is still only a scientific concept,”

“Although the concept has been proposed by scientists from decades ago,”

“But until now there have not been any successful cases ……”

Saying that Stella could not help but look at Duncan laying on the ground and continued:

“Mr. Wade, I say it bluntly, as far as the current scientific means,”

“People are impossible to come back to life after freezing ……”

Charlie waved his hand: “You don’t have to worry about this, let’s freeze him first.”

The reason why he wanted to send Duncan to the freezing center to freeze is because,

He also does not have the ability to maintain Duncan's body immortal all the time,

By freezing him, he can maintain his current situation to the maximum extent,

And since he will be frozen in a super low-temperature environment of one or two hundred degrees below zero,

The aura needed to maintain his body will also be reduced to an extremely low level.

In this way, Charlie only needs to spend a small amount of spiritual energy to protect his body,

And then let the spiritual energy be frozen with him,

Then he can ensure that he will not have any changes for at least a few years.

However, this kind of thing, he also has no way to explain clearly to Stella,

So can only stubbornly let her do as he is ordered.

Stella was pleased that Charlie had already made a decision, out of respect,

So she did not say anything more, but immediately called her grandfather,

And asked him to personally order the head of the freezing center to come and pick up Duncan.

After communicating with Grandpa, Stella said to Charlie,

"Don't worry, Mr. Wade, Grandpa said that the freezing center people,"

"Will come over within 15 minutes and pick up Inspector Li."

“Good.” Charlie nodded and said, “I’m counting on you guys for this person,”

“Keep in mind, don’t let any word out to the public.”

“You can rest assured,” Stella said with certainty:

“The secrecy level of the freezing center has always been very high, so there will be no leakage.”

Charlie then said, “That’s good.”

At this time, Stella could not help but say, “By the way, Mr. Wade,”

“I have something to say, I don’t know if I should say it.”

Charlie said, “But there is no harm in saying it.”

Stella nodded and continued,

“Mr. Wade, generally speaking, every step of the top family members’ movements is top secret,”

“Especially for super families like the An family, generally speaking,”

“Their movements cannot be captured by the outside world, but these attackers today,”

“Not only were they able to grasp the movements of the core members of the An family,”

“But they even knew the situation here like the backdrop of the concert.”

“The background music of the attack, it seems to be a long time planning,”

“I suspect that in this matter, there must be a mole from the An family……”

“Yes.” Charlie agreed and said, “I agree with you on this matter,”

“But who the mole is specifically, the An family may have to find out for themselves.”

After that, he said to her: “Miss Fei, you have more manpower in New York,”

“The next hard work, you first arrange your people, the carpets here must be removed and burned,”

“Blood stains must be disposed of, and bullet holes are to be concealed together,”

“In addition, also seize the time to find a new batch of carpets to replace,”

“The new carpets preferably the same as here or nearly similar,”

“Do this all in the shortest possible time to restore the place.”

Stella said without thinking, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I’ll arrange it!”

Chapter 4522

Charlie nodded and said to Joseph, “Joseph, the bandit who is alive must be watched over for me,”

“Don’t let him commit suicide, let alone let anyone get rid of him,”

“I will personally come over to interrogate him later!”

Joseph said offhandedly, “Okay, Mr. Wade, I will personally watch over him, and nothing will happen.”

“Good.” Charlie nodded and said, “You go to the villa first and wait for me, I will come over at night.”

Joseph clasped his fist and said, “Okay Mr. Wade, then the subordinate will leave first!”

After Joseph left, Stella also immediately instructed her men,

To quickly prepare a large number of tools to prepare to enter the scene afterward.

According to Stella’s request, her men first removed all the carpets,

And then packed the carpets into sealed bags and took them away to be incinerated.

While these men were cleaning up the carpets,

Another wave of men had urgently delivered a batch of lighting equipment,

Construction materials, cleaning supplies, and water pumps.

Subsequently, a few people proficient in electrical circuits,

Began to replace the spotlights for lighting, more people immediately used the decoration of the water blocking strips and foam,

The entire corridor is surrounded by a 10 cm height, impermeable pool,

And then with the fire equipped with high-pressure water guns with powerful cleaning agents,

Vigorously started cleaning the blood in the aisle,

Washed out of the blood, directly through the pump into the bathroom drain.

Soon, the lights of the corridor were completely restored,

And with the concentration of blood in the sink becoming lighter and lighter to the naked eye,

The smell of blood in the corridor also quickly dissipated ninety percent.

At the same time, another wave of people were silently dealing with the remaining bullet holes in the walls.

After they gouged out the warheads one by one, they smoothed out the damaged walls with quick-drying putty.

Since the wallpaper in the corridor of the VIP area was the same as the wallpaper used in the compartment room,

They cut down all the wallpaper of one of the unused VIP compartments,

Then filled it up piece by piece according to the color of the flower,

And dealt with the gaps at the splices so that no one could see any problems.

Subsequently, and with a certain pungent smell of disinfectant,

The entire corridor was sprayed again, and then several high-powered hot air dryers for drying.

Because of the clear division of labor and cooperation, it took less than half an hour to do all this.

And at this time, another wave of Stella's men arrived in a cargo truck.

As early as the first group of people started to clean up the carpets,

They had already urgently deployed brand new carpets from the Fei family's own decoration city.

These carpets were not of the same brand as the replaced carpets,

But the color and texture could already be 80% similar.

Along with the freight car, there are some workers who don't know anything.

When they came here, they couldn't see that a tragic shooting had just happened here,

Let alone that nearly thirty people had just died here.

All they knew was that their supervisor had given them five times their hourly rate,

To carpet the place as fast as they could.

So, they all worked together and used the fastest time to pave the whole VIP area with brand new carpets.

When these workers withdrew, in the entire corridor, there is no trace of the fierce battle.

In addition to the faint smell of disinfectant water in the air,

As well as the smell of the brand new carpet, there is almost no smell of blood.

At this time, Stella's men below reported, "Chairperson, a woman named Chen insisted on coming up,"

"Saying she is in charge here, and questioned my identity, threatening to call the police,"

"I have her under control, what to do next?"

Stella was surprised and quickly reported the situation to Charlie.

After listening, Charlie guessed that it should be Tasha, so he spoke:

"Have someone bring her up, keep an eye on her, and don't let her contact with the outside world."

After saying that, he suddenly frowned, the matter of Stella's feedback reminded him of a detail,

Just now Uncle Marshal had said in the room that his phone had no signal and could not even call 911.

But why was his own phone not affected in any way?

Could it be that the device to block the signal was installed inside their box?

If that's the case, then it's likely that in Sara's team, there is a mole!

Chapter 4523

Soon, Stella's men brought up the emotional Tasha.

Tasha's emotions were very tense and shocked because she didn't know exactly what this gang was doing,

And that this gang had taken charge of the entire VIP area directly and silently!

Even her own staff, without exception, disappeared without a trace,

Which gave her a few unpleasant feelings in her heart.

However, the moment she saw Charlie, her nervousness instantly eased a bit,

And she hurriedly asked: "Mr. Wade, what the h3ll is going on here? Are these people yours?"

Charlie glanced at Stell and said indifferently,

"These are the people that Miss Fei brought with her, I hired them to help."

Tasha was surprised and asked, "Did something happen?"

Charlie did not answer, but asked her with a bit of caution,

"Who are the people who know that the An family is here tonight?"

"No one." Tasha spoke, "Other than Sara and I, no one else knows."

After saying that, she asked nervously, "What's wrong?! What's going on?!"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "There was an attack on the An family by assailants just now."

“Attack?!” Tasha was dumbfounded and said offhandedly, “When did that happen?”

After saying that, she subconsciously looked around left and right and said doubtfully,

“But Mr. Wade …… doesn’t look like an attack happened at all ……”

Charlie looked at her and continued to ask:

“Tasha I ask you, when did you know that the An family would come over to the concert?”

“After knowing, what did you all do?”

Tasha said, “Sara received a phone call from the old lady of the An family in the morning,”

“And knew they were coming over to watch the show,”

“Then she immediately called you, Mr. Wade, to confirm,”

“And only after you agreed did we arrange the An family’s private room next door to yours.”

Charlie asked again, “After you and Sara confirmed the private room, did you tell others about this matter?”

“Of course not!” Tasha said: “Sara and I also know that the identity of the An family is extraordinary,”

“So in order to keep absolute secrecy, the two of us from beginning to end,”

“Did not tell any of the staff exactly who is coming tonight,”

“Even our most trusted assistants around do not know!”

“And, in order to keep it as confidential as possible, Sara also took away a large part of the original staff from here,”

“Because she felt that the An family itself brought bodyguards,”

“Not to mention that we know that Mr. Wade you are next door,”

“She felt that since you are here, there is absolutely no need to add too many staff,”

“Because that would also increase the risk of leakage.”

Speaking of which, Tasha’s eyes widened and she blurted out,

“Mr. Wade, you don’t suspect me of leaking the information, do you?!”

Charlie looked at her, his heart had already dispelled his doubts about her.

Not only because her performance, eyes, and expression at this moment,

He can not see any faint heart and lying, more importantly, Tasha is aware that he is here.

If she is a mole or the one who leaked the info,

Then she can’t just leak the information of grandparents’ family,

She would definitely tell the other party about him,

After all, he is the biggest variable here tonight.

So, from this point alone, it can be determined that the mole is definitely not Tasha.

Thinking of this, Charlie continued to ask:

“If according to what you said, before the An family came tonight,”

“Except for you and Sara, no one knew which private room they would be placed in, right?”

“Right!” Tasha said categorically: “This matter, we have not ordered anyone else to do,”

“And the An family arrived, I personally brought them in, and took them upstairs in the process,”

“I did not let the staff follow, after they settled, but also specifically explained to the staff,”

“No one without the guests’ call, are not allowed to disturb the floor,”

Chapter 4524

Tasha said further, “Of course, I also can not absolutely guarantee that after the An family came, from our staff no one must know their identity ……”

“But I think, if you suspect that there is a mole, the mole is unlikely to be here,”

“Because our staff here, even if they know the movement of the An family,”

“It is just after the An family came, and there have been a few minutes only.”

Charlie thought about the signal being shielded, so he asked her,

“During the daytime, today, did any staff come to this floor?”

“Is there a possibility that they might have brought in some kind of small shielding equipment?”

Tasha frowned and said, “During the day, our attention was on the scene and the backstage,”

“Not too concerned about the VIP area, so I can’t guarantee you this,”

“But you can check the surveillance video of the VIP area.”

“Like I just said, Sara and I did not leak the news,”

“So even if someone came over during the day to install the shielding equipment,”

“They do not know which room to install it in,”

“Here are a total of two dozen boxes, did they install it in each room?”

Charlie took the phone into a few boxes near the corridor,”

“Found that in these boxes, the signal is not affected by any.

So, it really does not seem like the staff arranged it in advance.

Thinking of this, his brow furrowed even tighter. He felt as if he had entered a dead end.

On the one hand, judging from the objective situation,

This matter must have been staged by someone to make it possible.

On the other hand, Sara and Tasha had a strong sense of secrecy,

And had not leaked this information from the source,

So the possibility of a problem here was also unlikely.

Moreover, Charlie figured out one more thing.

If the other party’s purpose was to kill the An family,

Then since they can send in the shielding equipment, they could send in a small bomb.

If you send a small bomb in directly, everything could be easily solved,

And why bother to first shield the signal, and then attack at the door?

However, from the feedback of Marshal just now, the shielding equipment is actually there.

This seems to be some kind of paradox everywhere,

So that every one of his speculations is not very tenable.

Thinking of this, Charlie was stuck in a quandary.

Just at this time, he suddenly thought of something.

In his mind, he thought, “The shielding device,”

“Could it have been brought in by a certain An family member?!”

He previously felt that if there was a mole in the An family,”

“The mole should not be someone who was present, but someone who was not present.

For example, his aunt, whom he had never met, or other grandchildren who were not there.

But now, he suddenly had a not-so-good feeling.

“The first thing we need to do is to find out where the shielding device is,”

“Or who it is with, but don’t reveal the intentions when you go in.”

“If someone makes a small move, immediately control it.”

Stella was busy saying, “I asked Karl to keep watch downstairs,”

“He is the most trusted person, besides Karl,”

“There are several bodyguards he personally trained, they are all very trustworthy.”

“Good.” Charlie nodded and said, “Then let Master Yuan go!”

At this moment, the An family after the attack is sitting on the sofa without saying a word,

Several young grandchildren because of the considerable stimulation, at this time, are in a very depressed state.

And the moods of the adults, are also a bit disheveled.

Just a moment ago when Stell's men were cleaning up the scene outside the door,

Charlie's three uncles had been dissecting what had happened with the old man,

During which everyone even had a heated argument.

They wanted to know which link had been so significantly flawed,

That it nearly brought the entire An family to its knees.

Chapter 4525

At first, Marcus suspected that Charlie's aunt, that is, Tece's husband, was the most suspicious.

Because, everyone was there tonight, but he was the only one who didn't come.

After all, it is a matter of life and death for the whole family,

So Marcus did not avoid Tece when discussing this matter.

Martel has a similar personality to his second brother Marcus,

And the two work together more often than not,

So he also very decisively expressed support for his second brother's speculation,

And felt that his brother-in-law was the most suspicious.

However, Tece has a different opinion, she feels that her husband is not very likely to do this.

The reason is that her and her husband's only daughter is also here today,

Her husband usually loves his daughter very much, as the saying goes,

Tigers do not eat their children, if he really wants to make a move against the An family,

Then at least he will not let his daughter follow them.

Moreover, she felt that her husband did not have enough motive to commit the crime.

If her husband was doing it for money, he was not himself the first,

Second or even third in line of succession to the An family assets.

Even if all the An family members died,

The vast majority of the family assets would be inherited by the surviving grandchildren.

And he, as her husband, is only the legal heir to his share of the inheritance,

And can only inherit that small portion of interest in the An family,

So if he does this, it will be more of a graft for others.

Unless he kills the An family members present today,

And then kills the remaining family grandchildren as well.

However, if he really does this, the U.S. police and the FBI will never sit idly by,

After all, the entire family's immediate family members are all dead,

And finally, only a son-in-law left out to inherit the family fortune,

A fool knows that there must be something wrong here.

Therefore, her husband could not have done such a stupid thing, according to her.

Marshal, as well as the old lady, did not think Tece's husband would do such a thing either.

They were more suspicious that this matter might be the result of Sara's side,

Not doing a good job of keeping secrets, and that they had leaked the news and attracted enemies.

In view of the fact that everyone has their own opinions,

And now can only stay in this box and can not leave,

So the Elder An stopped the speculation and discussion, and asked them,

Before the investigation of the exact results, not to argue about this matter.

So, everyone fell into silence.

At this time, Karl, with a few of his trusted members,

Knocked on the door of the box, and then pushed the door in.

Seeing Karl enter, the An family all immediately looked at him.

Originally, they thought it was the savior who had come,

But the Karl in the light did not match the figure of the savior just now.

At this time, Karl looked around for a while and took the initiative to open his mouth and asked,

“Gentlemen, in view of the seriousness of tonight’s matter,”

“Please continue to wait here patiently and leave the place after the show,”

“If you have any needs now you can tell me and I will try to help you out.”

The old man Nicolas spoke up at this time, “Gentleman, I wonder if I can make a phone call,”

“I want to make sure that a few grandchildren who didn’t come are safe.”

Karl said seriously, “Sorry Sir, for the time being, you can’t be allowed to contact the outside world.”

After that, he focused on the crowd and spoke,

“In order to ensure everyone’s safety, now please hand over all your personal belongings,”

“And we will conduct a comprehensive security check to rank the hazards here.”

Chapter 4526

Marshal asked, “What all things need to be handed over?”

“Everything.” Karl stopped beating around the bush at this point

And got straight to the point, saying with a serious face,

“Gentlemen, from now on, we need you to turn in all your personal belongings,”

“And please stand to the left for men and to the right for women,”

“With your fingers open on your chest, and we will arrange for someone of the same gender to search everyone.”

Hearing this, Master An frowned and asked, “You suspect that there is a mole among us?”

Karl arched his hand and said seriously, “Sir, I am also under orders,”

“And you all must cooperate! Please forgive me if I have offended you!”

Marcus said with some dissatisfaction, “You suspect us and even search us for no reason,”

“Isn’t that a bit too much? Don’t forget that we are the victims!”

“Besides, you don’t look like a police officer, who gave you the right to search us?”

Marcus’s personality itself is hard and aggressive,

And as the heir of the current generation of the An family,

Karl’s tough attitude made him instinctively a little physically uncomfortable.

Karl did not give him any good looks at this time, he said coldly:

“Sorry, it was the person who just saved your lives who gave me this right,”

“He said that all of you sitting here must cooperate unconditionally, no one can refuse for any reason!”

As soon as he heard that the person who saved his life just now ordered,

Marcus’s displeasure immediately dissipated. That scene just now was deeply impressive to him.

He saw with his own eyes the attacker standing in the doorway,

Having his arms and legs cut off by some unknown weapon across the air, and that moment gave him a huge impact.

Therefore, when Karl mentioned his life-saving benefactor,

The resistance in Marcus’s heart immediately dissipated involuntarily,

While also saying with an apologetic face,

“Since it is the order of the benefactor, then we will definitely cooperate!”

In order to show his sincerity, he took the initiative to take out his cell phone,

Watch and other personal belongings and put them on the coffee table in the middle of the two rows of sofas,

Then he stood up on his left and opened his hands on his chest.

Master An followed while pulling out his own things, he opened his mouth and said to others,

“Since the benefactor ordered, naturally have their intentions, we must not have any doubts, must be good cooperation!”

So, all the people also started, pulling out things from their pockets.

Karl obeyed Charlie’s instructions, and his attention was always on the movements of each person’s hands,

To ensure that they do not make other small movements under his nose.

According to Charlie’s speculation,

If the shielding equipment had been brought in by a certain member of the An family,

Then he certainly would not have had the opportunity to get rid of the equipment,

And most likely would still have quietly brought it with him,

And then find the right opportunity to get rid of it when he leaves.

So, as long as they look carefully enough, they will definitely be able to find out the shielding equipment.

Moreover, if they can find the device directly from someone’s body,

It would be even better, then they can directly lock the identity of the suspect.

Karl saw that everyone took out their things and then stood to the side,

Except for a woman who kept her head down and never moved,

So he said in a stern voice: “You lady, please cooperate to take out your personal belongings.”

The 16- or 17-year-old girl next to her hastily reached out and shook her arm and said,

“Mom, you’re the only one who’s missing, hurry up.”

This woman is Charlie’s third aunt, his third uncle Martel’s wife.

The girl who shook her arm beside her was Martel and her eldest daughter,

Jennifer An, who is only sixteen years old.

At this time, Karl’s brow suddenly frowned as if he caught something unusual!

Immediately afterward, Charlie’s third aunt,

Under Jennifer’s shaking, fell down on the sofa in a smooth manner.

At this moment, her face was miserable white to the extreme,

In the corners of her mouth, it is hanging white foam,

Her eyes are also staring extremely wide, her body has also begun to stiffen, and she is already dead!

Chapter 4527

The sudden death of Charlie's third aunt caught Karl, as well as the entire An family, off guard.

Her sixteen-year-old daughter almost collapsed on the spot,

Hugging her mother's corpse and constantly shaking it, breaking down and crying,

"Mom …… What's wrong with you mom …… don't scare me, mom ……"

Martel is also close to collapsing, he was just about to go forward to check,

But was grabbed by the second brother Marcus.

Martel looked back at Marcus with a surprised face and questioned offhandedly,

"Second brother, what are you pulling me for? Something happened to Amelia!"

Marcus roared with a black face: "You see how she died!"

"Remember how that assailant leader just took poison and killed himself?!"

"Suicide ……" Martel's expression was horrified beyond belief and asked offhandedly,

"You …… You mean …… Amelia…. suicide… by taking poison?!"

Marcus pointed at the corpse and asked in a cold voice:

"Besides suicide, is there any other possibility?!"

Karl immediately rushed forward at this time, picked her up, and said to the crowd, “You guys don’t move yet!”

After saying that, he also said to the people he brought, “Keep an eye on them!”

As soon as the words left his mouth, he ran out of the box with the body in his arms and ran towards Charlie’s location.

Charlie saw him carrying a middle-aged woman with no signs of life, and his brow immediately tightened.

Tasha has seen Charlie’s third aunt, although they did not speak, but after all,

A few minutes ago she was still a large living person, now carried by Karl, dead,

This makes her, can not help but be scared, and move back a few steps and cover her eyes.

Charlie was about to ask a question, Karl said with a shameful face:

“Mr. Wade, I did not do a good job, just in the process of searching,”

“All the attention was focused on the hands of each person,”

“Afraid that they have any small movements, but did not expect this woman would die of poison ……”

After saying that, he said incomparably chagrined: “I don’t even know how she actually took the poison ……”

“I clearly stared closely at everyone’s hands and confirmed that her hands had not moved. But ……”

Charlie said with a serious expression, “Mr. Yuan don’t need to blame yourself, it’s not your fault.”

Saying that he reached out and pinched open the middle-aged woman’s mouth,

And indeed found broken dentures in her mouth, and also on the upper left side of her dental bed,

He found an empty space with a missing tooth.

Then, he sent a trace of aura into the other person’s body,

And found that the poison had already spread through the blood circulation to her whole body, including even the brain.

So it seems that this person can’t be saved.

Charlie’s heart could not help but be appalled.

From the missing teeth in her mouth to the shattered dentures,

It could be seen that this woman was by no means temporarily bribed,

But had long been a member of the assailants,

And had even been trained as a dead soldier by the assailant’s organization.

Otherwise, how could it be that when it was about to be exposed,

She did not hesitate to bite down on the dentures and die of poison?

In this situation, Charlie is not only shocked, at the same time, but also has a few points of worry.

Even the An family is so huge family, it can be infiltrated by assailants,

And it is not just infiltration to the level of subordinates,

But is directly infiltrated to the scope of the direct line members, it is really extraordinary!

The An family people who came here today, in addition to the family's old, middle and young generations,

It is not only the three daughters-in-law of the An family.

That is to say, the identity of this woman, it is possible that she is one of his three aunts of his uncles' wives,

It is also possible that it's his maternal aunt.

Chapter 4528

The impression of Charlie includes from childhood only seeing the first aunt and second aunt,

And the third aunt he has not met, and he and his maternal aunt also have not seen each other for many years,

And he can not confirm who this woman is.

Thinking of this, he then asked, “Mr. Yuan,”

“Have you paid attention to the reaction of the An family, can you deduce who this person is?”

Karl thought about it, and quickly said, “There is a man, who should be her husband,”

“That man called one of the other men second brother,”

“I heard him talk about this woman’s name, seems to be called Amelia.”

When Charlie heard this, he immediately surmised that this person should be his third aunt.

After all, the only person who could be called the second brother was his own second uncle, Marcus.

And the only ones who could call him his second brother is his third uncle Martel and his maternal aunt Tece.

What Charlie fears most is that in case this woman is his maternal aunt Tece,

That would mean that the An family’s own people have been infiltrated,

And this situation is really unacceptable from either side.

So, when he heard that it was his third aunt, his heart was slightly relieved.

However, it was an only slight relief.

Third aunt and third uncle Martel married for at least a dozen years,

Why on earth would the pillow side be transformed into a dead man?

If she was brainwashed in the middle of the process,

Then one has to marvel at the strength of that mysterious organization,

Which can train a well-bred daughter-in-law of a top family to become a dead soldier,

The ability of such brainwashing can be considered the pinnacle.

If she herself was a member of that mysterious organization,

And planted in advance by that mysterious organization on the side of the An family undercover,

Then the strength and strategy of this mysterious organization seem even more terrifying!

The ability to train a dead soldier to willingly marry into the An family,

Share a bed with third uncle Martel for more than ten years,

And raise a common child, this layout ability is simply outrageous!

Moreover, for this organization, even this woman can not hesitate to sacrifice her husband and daughter,

And even her own life, this control ability can send a chill down the spine!

If this is true, then the strength of this mysterious organization must have been incredibly strong!

And today's attack, for that mysterious organization, is only the tip of the iceberg!

Thinking of this, Charlie had become more and more headstrong.

He felt that he could no longer leave Grandpa's family here,

And had to have them return to their safety zone first as soon as possible.

At the same time, also let them hurry to start a thorough investigation.

From the identity background and family background check of the third aunt.

Although Charlie does not know what is the last name of the third aunt,

Which family's girl she is, but he can be sure of one thing,

The identity background of the third aunt will never be an ordinary family,

Otherwise, it would not be possible to be married into the An family.

Moreover, before the third aunt married into the An family,

The An family would certainly conduct a close background investigation of her and her family,

If the other party can hide even the An family can not investigate,

Then the ability of this is really not small,

Digging deep into her family background, he/they will certainly find clues!

Thinking of this, Charlie said to Stella:

“Miss Fei, it’s hard for you and Mr. Yuan to communicate with my grandfather’s family,”

“So they can immediately gather people to cover their departure,”

“And then it’s also hard for you and Mr. Yuan to escort them all the way until they arrive safely.”

Chapter 4529

Stella said without thinking, “Yes, Mr. Wade, I’ll make the arrangements!”

After saying that, she remembered something and asked:

“Mr. Wade, I just returned to New York, and the news about the Fei family is widely known,”

“My identity, your grandfather’s family will definitely recognize it, how should I explain it to them then ……”

Charlie said, “Say you were also entrusted by someone if they repeatedly ask,”

“You can say that you are also returning a favor, do not know the other party’s true identity.”

Stella nodded: “I understand Mr. Wade! The An family must know that my grandfather and I were hunted in China,”

“But suddenly returned to the Fei family a few days ago,”

“I will tell them straight that you are the benefactor who saved my grandfather and me in China,”

“As for your real identity, I will say that I don’t know as well as they do, so they should be more likely to believe it!”

Charlie also knows that today’s An family crisis although intact,

But his own identity is certainly the focus of the An family’s attention.

With the strength of the An family, if they really follow the clues to investigate,

Whether it is from Sara to start, or from Stella, finding him is only a matter of time.

So, what he wants to do is not to make the An family investigate him,

But to make the An family do not investigate, or even dare not investigate.

So, he said to Stella: “After sending the An family to a safe place,”

“Make sure to explain, oh no, to warn them, do not try to investigate my identity in any form,”

“Just say that I am a man of chivalry and justice, do not like to be known,”

“Moreover, do not like to be investigated, otherwise, the consequences will be self-inflicted.”

Stella hesitated for a moment and wanted to say something,

But soon gave up the idea and said helplessly, “I know Mr. Wade, don’t worry!”

Charlie looked at Karl again and said seriously, “Mr. Yuan, it will be hard for you to take more trouble tonight.”

Karl was flattered and said, “Mr. Wade, you are too polite,”

“I am grateful to you for looking up to me, I will definitely live up to the important trust!”

Charlie nodded and said to Tasha: “Tasha, your task now is to make sure that nothing affects Sara’s concert,”

“And after the concert is over, contact the families of the deceased employees,”

“And give them enough pension and hush money so that they don’t expose the matter, understand?”

Tasha said with some hesitation, “Mr. Wade ……”

“What if there are family members who do not agree and must discuss a statement ……”

Charlie said seriously: “One person, ten million dollars, this money I will pay,”

“At the same time make it clear with the families, in this matter they can also call the police,”

“But the police is basically unlikely to do justice for them,”

“And, if they call the police, it is likely to lead to the black hand behind the retaliation,”

“This is not in the sensationalism, after all, the ferocity of this organization has never been seen before,”

“They do not even put the An family in their eyes,”

“The families of these victims, they are even less likely to put in their eyes.”

Speaking here, Charlie gave a slight beating and continued,

“I know I’m saying this is a bit unsympathetic and even a bit cruel,”

“But this is also the most realistic situation, for them, the killer is too strong,”

“They are like hitting a rock with an egg, so the best solution is to live well after getting a huge amount of compensation.”

“As for them wanting justice, I believe the An family will definitely get it back for them in the future;”

“If the An family does not have this ability, then I will definitely get it back for them too!”

At this moment, Charlie’s tone was decisive and firm,

And Tasha could not help but feel a feeling of admiration in her heart as she watched.

At this kind of time, hearing Charlie’s words really gave her a lot of encouragement,

So she hurriedly said, “Okay Mr. Wade, after the show, I will communicate with their families ……”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “In addition, the victims’ bodies take them for a free burial,”

“If there are domestic staff with them, pay to help them transport the remains or ashes back home,”

“If their families are willing to come to the United States, then pay to reimburse all expenses,”

“Let their relatives come over to take the deceased away when the time comes,”

Chapter 4531

Marcus's words made Charlie's whole body startled.

Since his parents were killed back then, he has always wanted to find out the truth,

But until now he did not find a tangible clue.

When he heard Marcus mention his mother, he immediately put on twelve points of spirit,

Waiting for the An family's follow-up, and also expecting them to reveal some insiders.

However, in the next words Elder An poured a pot of cold water on Charlie's head.

He said in a serious tone: "After the murder of your sister and your brother-in-law we have not yet found any clues,"

"I once thought that the Routhschild family was responsible,"

"But after so long, there is no evidence that they had a direct relationship with this matter,"

"You said this matter may be related to the murder of your sister,"

"But I do not understand why they have been so long Why don't they stop?"

"Your sister and your brother-in-law, how on earth did they offend them back then,"

"Can let them after such a long time, still deliberately want to kill our family?

The crowd immediately fell into silence.

And Charlie, the whole person was also struck by lightning.

He once thought that the Routhschild family must have been involved in the death of his parents.

During this period of time, he had been desperately trying to accumulate energy,

And improve his overall strength, just to prepare for the day when he would face this formidable family.

However, listening to Grandpa, it seems that this matter is not obviously related to that family anymore.

This instantly put him in a quandary again.

He really couldn't imagine that besides a super family like Routhschild,

Which was rich and could be a match, what other family could be so powerful.

That even the An family didn't put it in their eyes.

Although the Saoudi royal family is also very strong in financial resources,

The characteristics of that group of Middle Eastern tycoons are also very obvious,

They are simply not willing to get involved in matters outside their homeland.

They have little ambition for foreign expansion in their lives,

Instead, they just want to use all means to ensure that their own family's kingdom is secure.

It’s as if they bought dozens of cannonballs from China 20 or 30 years ago at great expense,

Not for foreign expansion, but to enhance self-defense and deterrence.

To put it bluntly, this is a landlord’s foolish son, guarding a large amount of family wealth,

Desperately want to build their own walls higher and stronger,

And he does so with only one purpose: I won’t go out, none of you come in.

So, Charlie can also conclude that the death of his parents has nothing to do with the Saoudi royal family either.

But then, the whole thing started to get confusing again.

Not the Saoudi royal family, the Routhschild family does not seem to be related, so who could it be!

Just when he was having a headache, Stella took Karl,

Arrived outside the door of the box where the An family was and knocked gently on the door.

When the old man heard the knock, he hurriedly opened his mouth and said, “Please come in!”

As soon as the words left his mouth, Stella pushed the door and entered.

The moment they saw Stella, the An family members were all amazed.

They all knew her and before today’s accident,

They were discussing her return to the Fei family,

And miraculously becoming the new head of the Fei family.

Moreover, they were all very appreciative of Stella's textbook-level crisis communication.

Therefore, as soon as she entered the door, they recognized her at a glance.

After entering the door, she said very politely to the old man,

"Elder Mr. An, I am Stella Fei of the Fei family,"

"This time I was entrusted by my benefactor to come over to help,"

"And my benefactor said that you can first call your men to come over for support,"

"And after determining an absolutely safe place,"

"I will arrange for them to escort you all the way."

Chapter 4531

Marcus's words made Charlie's whole body startled.

Since his parents were killed back then, he has always wanted to find out the truth,

But until now he did not find a tangible clue.

When he heard Marcus mention his mother, he immediately put on twelve points of spirit,

Waiting for the An family's follow-up, and also expecting them to reveal some insiders.

However, in the next words Elder An poured a pot of cold water on Charlie's head.

He said in a serious tone: "After the murder of your sister and your brother-in-law we have not yet found any clues,"

"I once thought that the Routhschild family was responsible,"

"But after so long, there is no evidence that they had a direct relationship with this matter,"

"You said this matter may be related to the murder of your sister,"

"But I do not understand why they have been so long Why don't they stop?"

"Your sister and your brother-in-law, how on earth did they offend them back then,"

"Can let them after such a long time, still deliberately want to kill our family?

The crowd immediately fell into silence.

And Charlie, the whole person was also struck by lightning.

He once thought that the Routhschild family must have been involved in the death of his parents.

During this period of time, he had been desperately trying to accumulate energy,

And improve his overall strength, just to prepare for the day when he would face this formidable family.

However, listening to Grandpa, it seems that this matter is not obviously related to that family anymore.

This instantly put him in a quandary again.

He really couldn't imagine that besides a super family like Routhschild,

Which was rich and could be a match, what other family could be so powerful.

That even the An family didn't put it in their eyes.

Although the Saoudi royal family is also very strong in financial resources,

The characteristics of that group of Middle Eastern tycoons are also very obvious,

They are simply not willing to get involved in matters outside their homeland.

They have little ambition for foreign expansion in their lives,

Instead, they just want to use all means to ensure that their own family's kingdom is secure.

It’s as if they bought dozens of cannonballs from China 20 or 30 years ago at great expense,

Not for foreign expansion, but to enhance self-defense and deterrence.

To put it bluntly, this is a landlord’s foolish son, guarding a large amount of family wealth,

Desperately want to build their own walls higher and stronger,

And he does so with only one purpose: I won’t go out, none of you come in.

So, Charlie can also conclude that the death of his parents has nothing to do with the Saoudi royal family either.

But then, the whole thing started to get confusing again.

Not the Saoudi royal family, the Routhschild family does not seem to be related, so who could it be!

Just when he was having a headache, Stella took Karl,

Arrived outside the door of the box where the An family was and knocked gently on the door.

When the old man heard the knock, he hurriedly opened his mouth and said, “Please come in!”

As soon as the words left his mouth, Stella pushed the door and entered.

The moment they saw Stella, the An family members were all amazed.

They all knew her and before today’s accident,

They were discussing her return to the Fei family,

And miraculously becoming the new head of the Fei family.

Moreover, they were all very appreciative of Stella's textbook-level crisis communication.

Therefore, as soon as she entered the door, they recognized her at a glance.

After entering the door, she said very politely to the old man,

"Elder Mr. An, I am Stella Fei of the Fei family,"

"This time I was entrusted by my benefactor to come over to help,"

"And my benefactor said that you can first call your men to come over for support,"

"And after determining an absolutely safe place,"

"I will arrange for them to escort you all the way."

Chapter 4532

Everyone was surprised at this time, but Marcus asked, “Miss Fei!”

“Who is the benefactor you are talking about? Is it the benefactor who saved us just now?!”

Stella nodded and said, “That’s right, it’s him.”

Saying that, she added: “The benefactor asked me to come over to help deal with the scene,”

“So I brought people here urgently, and now that the outside has been dealt with, all of you can prepare to leave.”

Master An said in a very polite tone, “Little girl,”

“I would like to dare to ask, this benefactor, what kind of person is he?”

“He is the life-saving benefactor of more than ten members of our An family,”

“This kindness, we want to find an opportunity to properly repay!”

She said “When my grandfather and I were in China,”

“My eldest uncle took advantage of the opportunity to take away the family headship,”

“And paid a lot of money for my life and grandfather’s. But the benefactor saved us and protected us closely. ……”

He asked me to convey to you that he does not like to be noticed and come out,”

“So you are strictly warned not to try to investigate his identity,”

“Otherwise you will be responsible for the consequences!”

When Old An heard this, his expression was instantly extraordinarily disappointed.

He couldn’t help but say, “The benefactor saved our family’s lives,”

“And helped us find out the traitor lurking in the family,”

“Such a great kindness, at least give us a chance to pay our respects and repay the kindness in person ……”

Stella waved her hand and said seriously:

“Mr. An, there is no need to say it again, the benefactor has helped countless people,”

“Saved countless people, not to mention that you all owe him a debt of gratitude,”

“My grandfather and I have also received his profound kindness,”

“And have always wanted to find an opportunity to repay, and because of this,”

“I am here today, so if you all really want to repay the benefactor’s kindness,”

“There will be opportunities in the future, no need to rush.”

Master An nodded gently and said, “Thank you, Miss Fei, I understand.”

“If there is an opportunity, please convey this to his Excellency on my behalf,”

“If his Excellency needs anything in the future, the whole An family will not dare to refuse!”

Stella then said, “Okay, I will definitely convey your words to your Excellency.”

After that, she took out her cell phone and handed it to Master An, saying,

“There is no signal in the room, so please move to the door and call your security team.”

As soon as Stella’s words fell, a pink cell phone lit up,

Among the pile of An family’s belongings on the coffee table, seemingly having received a push.

Seeing this, Marcus hastily picked up his own phone and, after unlocking it, exclaimed,

“The phone has a signal! What’s going on here?!”

Elder An frowned slightly and said in a cold voice:

“We haven’t touched anything here, I guess the shielding device was on Amelia all along,

And after she went out, the signal is restored.”

Marcus subconsciously exclaimed: “…… fortunately she brought only shielding equipment,”

“If it was a bomb, then the consequences would have been unthinkable ……”

Tece spoke: “Second brother if the third sister-in-law carried a bomb,”

“It would have been very difficult to pass the airport security.”

Marcus smiled to himself, “That’s true ……”

After saying that, he then said to the old man,

“Dad, I’ll call and arrange for someone to come over, let’s hurry back to Los Angeles!”

Master An shook his head and said, “Not to Los Angeles, go back to Anbang Mansion!”

“Anbang Mansion?!” Marcus asked with a surprised face,

“Dad, we are going to Anbang Mansion? The security level there is not enough, right?”

The old man said decisively, “Thanks to your sister’s blessing, it’s the safest place!”

Chapter 4533

Marshal and Marcus took the lead and led the An family members out of the box.

Charlie listened to the fading footsteps, relieved at the same time,

His heart also seemed to be a little disappointed.

He felt that it might not be a bad thing to identify with his grandparents' family.

For the two old people, it is also a psychological comfort.

However, once he thought of the death of his parents and having no clues about it,

And the thought that the enemy may be far more powerful than he imagined,

Charlie is a little glad that he has been persistent.

After all, only when in the dark can be low-key development.

Otherwise, in case of prematurely drawing out the behemoth that is hidden in the darkest of places,

It is likely to invite a big disaster for those around him.

With the four elevator doors closed, in the entire VIP area,

It is now only Charlie is left, as well as Claire who was leaning on his shoulder sleeping.

So, he quietly withdrew a trace of aura that was left in her brain,

And immediately after that, he closed his eyes and pretended to be asleep.

It was only then that Claire woke up quietly.

And her first thought, when she woke up, she said in her mind, “I …… where am I?”

Immediately after, when she saw Sara singing and dancing on the stage,

Through the floor-to-ceiling window, she was struck by lightning before she exclaimed,

“Ah? The concert has already started? I …… how did I fall asleep at such an important time ……”

After saying that, she could not help but look at Charlie beside her,

Found him also tilted his head and sleeping, and quickly shook his shoulders and said,

“Husband …… husband, quickly wake up!”

Charlie pretended sleepy like and opened his eyes, then with a confused face asked her:

“Wife what’s wrong …… I was dreaming ……”

Claire pointed to the concert stage, and said with a chagrined face:

“Look, the concert has already started, why are we both asleep ……”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and said, “Oops I fell asleep …… it really started ……”

“I do not know how to fall asleep ah, could it be that we were too tired?”

Claire with an aggrieved bar said: “I do not know …… but I do not seem to feel tired,”

“And the opening video just played, I was watching, do not know how! Suddenly I have no impression …… ”

Charlie said casually: “Oops, this situation is not very abnormal?”

“Sometimes sleep ups your energy, sleepover just needs a blink of an eye,”

“You are doing other things one second, with the next, blinked you directly go into dreamland.”

Saying that he continued with a serious face: “You see a lot of fatigue causes driving accidents,”

“They are thinking that they can certainly hold up and will not fall asleep,”

“They drive so hard, the result, a moment of sleep over,”

“They do not know anything, and then wake up, the car has turned over into the ditch.”

Claire with red eyes said: “But I just really not felt sleepy at all……”

After saying that, she also no longer dwell on this issue, beaming depressed said:

“Oh, I do not want to care how I just fell asleep,”

“The main thing is that I do not know how long the concert has been going on,”

“So good an opening clip was missed, the opening performance all missed, I am really depressed … … …”

Charlie laughed: “Oh, it’s okay, today we did not see the beginning of the concert,”

“We can wait for the next one to make up for it!”

“The theme of this tour is the same, the opening of each concert and the order of the songs will not be different,”

“But the next concert before the opening you should rest well and do not fall asleep again.”

Saying that, he added: “If you think you can’t make up for it by watching one,”

“Then let’s watch two more! This will do it, right?”

Although Claire still felt regretful in her heart, when Charlie said so, she could only nod and said helplessly:

“Even if I watch two more, I will definitely watch all the next ones without missing a second!”

Seeing that she has accepted the reality, Charlie also felt slightly relieved,

Then looked at the time and laughed:

“Okay, okay, the concert is only about thirty to forty percent over, from now on enjoy it!”

“Mmm!” Claire heavily nodded her head, hands on her chin, concentrating on Sara’s performance.

……

Chapter 4534

A few moments later.

At the exit of the VIP area of the venue, dozens of cars drove out from here one after another.

These cars included the Fei family's convoy and the An family's convoy,

In which the An family took eight cars and quickly drove away from the scene to the Anbang Mansion.

Meanwhile.

New York Chinatown.

Several police cars drove quickly into Chinatown and stopped in front of Hogan's roast goose restaurant.

More than ten New York police officers got down from the cars and walked into the restaurant.

At the head of the group was Duncan's subordinate known as Stefan Wu.

At this time, there were still many customers eating at the restaurant.

As soon as Stefan entered, he startled the diners.

At this time, he pressed one hand on the pistol at his waist, pointed at his badge with one hand, and said to the crowd,

"Excuse me, gentlemen, the police are handling a case, please sit where you are and do not move."

Seeing so many police officers come to the door, the boy Jordan was too nervous to speak,

And a roast goose in his hand was about to be put on the customer's table,

But his hand unconsciously shook and the meal fell to the ground.

Then, he suddenly turned around like crazy and shouted in the direction of the back kitchen:

"Uncle Chen! Cops are coming! Run! Run!"

When Stefan heard this, he immediately pressed him to the ground and warned in a cold voice:

"Kid, I know everything about you and Hogan, if you don't want to be repatriated back,"

"Stay honestly on the side and don't say anything, otherwise, I can't help you!"

While struggling, Jordan shouted, "Send me back! I want to go back with Uncle Chen!"

Stefan said sternly, "You are really insensitive, I want to let you go for the sake of your age, don't be like that!"

Hogan came out of the back kitchen, and without taking off his apron, he hurriedly said,

"Officer, officer! I am Hogan, I will fully cooperate with you and your law enforcement,"

"But Jordan is still young, he doesn't know what's going on, so don't take it personally!"

Stefan saw Hogan come out, his tone and attitude eased a lot,

He let go of Jordan and warned in a low voice: “Little boy, this time you are lucky to meet me,”

“If it was those ghosts who came, you would be finished!”

“In the future, you honestly stay in Chinatown, I will not give you a hard time,”

“But you have to know in your heart, everything you must learn to endure,”

“Back then there were many compatriots like you smuggled to the United States,”

“Now mixed into the people, which is not the first to endure?”

Jordan also knew that this police officer is not malicious, can not help but tear up like rain, and asked:

“What are you going to do to Uncle Chen? He can’t go back to Hong Kong,”

“If he goes back, he will be killed ……”

Stefan sighed and was about to say something when Hogan said with a bemused smile,

“Jordan, you should not worry about the sky,”

“Hong Kong is also a society under the rule of law, not as chaotic as you think.”

After that, he looked at Stefan and said, “I knew you guys would come,”

“The luggage is already packed, can you let me go get it?”

Stefan beckoned to another colleague beside him, saying, “You go in with him!”

The other party immediately agreed: “Okay!”

Soon after, Hogan pulled out his shabby little suitcase and walked up accompanied by the policeman.

He looked at Jordan and smiled faintly, “Jordan! You’ve grown up, you’re not a weak boy anymore,”

“You have to learn to be on your own! Remember what I told you,”

“Run this store well, don’t ruin my 20 years of hard work, got it?”

The strong boy started shedding tears, while nodding repeatedly and choking said, “I know Uncle Chen ……”

Hogan nodded in satisfaction, and looked at the shocked crowd of diners, arching his hand and saying,

“Many of you are my old customers, after tonight, I can not cook roast goose rice for you,”

“But Jordan he has followed me for more than ten years, the craft he has learned very well,”

“I hope you can support his business more in the future!”

The diners all knew that Hogan was illegally stranded in the U.S.

Although they didn’t know his past, it was clear that since the police had approached him, he would definitely be deported back.

So, everyone spoke up to reassure him and said they would take care of Jordan's business more often.

Hogan said thank you to the people, and then looked at Jordan and instructed,

"Jordan, I'll go, this meal is on me tonight, you must remember to give all free bills!"

Chapter 4535

Margaret's vision was unmatched in the entire An family.

When she was preparing to build the Anbang Building,

She spent a lot of money to make the top floor of the Anbang Building impregnable.

The top floor of the Anbang Building is made of bulletproof glass of extremely high standard,

And the passages and elevator shafts leading to the roof and downstairs on the top floor are equipped with physical partitions,

As strong as bank vaults, and once all the strong physical partitions are closed, the whole top floor can be described as solid.

The solid design makes it impossible for any kind of single weapon to enter the top floor from the roof,

Downstairs or windows, unless the other side dares to fly helicopter gunships in downtown New York to attack,

Otherwise, it is impossible for anyone to come in.

Moreover, the Anbang Building is located in the middle of Manhattan,

Even the entire United States of America's most prosperous area, plus the 9/11 incident,

For the U.S. police and national security departments of the New York skyscraper security is very important,

So absolutely no one dares in such places, the grand attack on the Anbang Building.

It is also unlikely that there are any bandits who can take the helicopter gunship,

A weapon of mass destruction, over Manhattan, New York.

This is precisely why Margaret had long concluded that once the An family faces a major disaster,

Hiding in the Anbang Building is definitely safer than other places.

No matter where a New Yorker is in New York, as long as he looks up at the bustling Manhattan,

In the distance, he will be able to see the Anbang Building.

With such a large number of people in sight, no one can possibly do anything to the An family.

Margaret called the Anbang Building the last fortress of the An family,

And the secret about this fortress was known only to the old man and the oldest Marshal.

In addition, even Marcus, who spends most of his time in the Anbang Mansion, does not know that this floor has such a mystery.

The reason why he didn't tell Marcus was because the old man thought that his second son has a radical personality,

And is suitable for opening up new territories in the business field,

But once the matter is about the safety and security of the whole family,

His radical personality could easily make a wrong judgment because he is not cautious enough.

In the nick of time, a judgment that is not cautious enough may lead to the consequences, even disaster.

In contrast, the oldest Marshal character is cautious, everything for stability,

With the decisions about the safety of the An family, the old man also trusts him more.

This kind of fortress will not be activated until the last moment, its secrets, only he and Marshal know.

Right now, although the An family was lucky to escape a disaster,

But this time the form of the most urgent, so the old man can think of the place, only the Anbang Building.

Marcus did not quite understand his father's decision, he said doubtfully:

"Dad, in terms of security, I'm afraid that no place is better than the manor in Los Angeles, right?"

"There is an underground shelter there, and if something really bad happens, the shelter can protect the family."

Chapter 4536

Marshal stepped forward at this time and said, “Marcus, Dad is right,”

“Now for us, nowhere is safer than the Anbang Mansion, where Sis has left us a way out.”

Marcus’s eyes widened and he wanted to say something,

But he quickly figured out the reason, so he nodded firmly and said seriously, “Okay! Then we will go to An Bang Mansion!”

Marshal nodded and didn’t say anything more,

But in his heart, he couldn’t help but feel very surprised at the old man’s performance tonight.

Tonight, the old man’s performance, not to say that he was absolutely unperturbed by changes,

But he was also beyond a normal state of calmness.

And his thinking logic is also very clear, can not see the shadow of suffering from Alzheimer’s.

Just when he thought the old man’s brain might have improved,

He suddenly discovered that the old man had been hiding,

A very miniature ballpoint pen in the fingers of his right hand.

And he, too, had been constantly poking the palm of his left hand quietly with the tip of the pen.

He took a closer look and realized that the old man’s left palm,

Has densely written a lot of words, and the old man every time poked his palm,

He would look down quietly at those small words written in the palm of his hand.

Marshal even found that the old man's palm has pocked a location,

A few points have poked deeply and sunken in,

Even the skin is broken due to the constant poking,

Ballpoint pen ink even penetrated into the skin, forming similar old tattoo-like traces.

Although it is not possible to see what is written on the palm of the old man's hand,

But Marshal can guess, that must be the old man himself who wrote words to constantly remind himself of his own words.

Marshal felt a heartache, but also can not help but quietly lean toward the old man,

Until the old man, next poked with the ball-point in his palm,

And peek at the text, he only saw the three lines written on it.

"Margaret and Changying have been gone for a full twenty years;"

"Thanks to the kindness of Charlie's fiancée for saving my life;"

"Charlie has not yet returned."

Seeing these three lines, Marshal's nose was sore and his eyes could not help but feel a wet heat.

He could tell that the old man must have been in great pain when he wrote these three lines.

He also saw that the reason why the old man wrote these three lines,

It is to remind himself constantly and not to forget these pieces of information.

As a child, seeing his father so hard to remember his own daughter,

And a son-in-law who had been dead for twenty years,

His grandson who has not been found, and Marshal's heart is more heartbroken.

However, he also knows very well in his heart, that this kind of thing,

He can not persuade, can only let the old man digest it.

Soon, Marcus gathered all the An family's bodyguards in New York, one by one, near the performance venue.

After the people arrived, Marcus said to the old man and the old lady,

"Dad, mom, everyone is here, we can go now."

Chapter 4537

The words spoken by Hogan sounded like a farewell to Jordan.

To him, Hogan had played the role of a father for more than ten years,

And was the only family member in his heart, so he was incredibly sad to see him get arrested.

But Hogan was unwilling to let him dwell on it too much.

Police officer Stefan originally wanted to leave him some time to say goodbye to Jordan,

But Hogan himself picked up his suitcase and spoke, “Officer, let’s go.”

Stefan sighed and said, “Okay, let’s go.”

Hogan asked him, “Do you still need to put on the handcuffs?”

“No.” Stefan waved his hand and said, “You are only suspected of illegal detention,”

“It is not a felony, we will take you back, and conduct a preliminary investigation,”

“Then take a statement, then the commissioner of the immigration bureau will come over to joint investigation,”

“If it is determined that your illegal detention is true,”

“We will start the repatriation process, then you will be sent to the plane by a person.”

Hogan nodded, bowed slightly very politely, and said, “I have given you all trouble.”

Stefan heard him say so, and all of a sudden also with some embarrassment coughed twice,

Said with a big deep meaning: “Ahem …… Okay, I have to tell you, this matter of yours is not led by our police,”

“It is led by the Immigration Bureau, it is estimated that someone there received,”

“A report about your illegal stay, so they asked us for the follow-up.”

Saying that Stefan also deliberately cursed and said: “Fcuk, I do not know what is so amazing,”

“Illegal stay in Chinatown, or illegal smuggling in the country, so many people have not reported, but you were reported.”

Stefan’s implication is to remind Hogan as well as Jordan,

That behind this matter there is someone doing the work.

Hogan naturally also knows, but he has long looked at this matter lightly,

So he said with just a slight smile: “After all,”

“I broke the law in the first place, others reported me, that is also reasonable.”

Stefan did not expect that Hogan’s mentality was so calm, helplessly said,

“Okay, I have read your information, you are a smart person,”

“Since you have already figured out the stakes, then I will not be here to talk more nonsense.”

After saying that, he deliberately looked at Jordan and said:

“The whole process of arrest, investigation, and determination of deportation,”

“All down, generally take five to seven days, but your case is obviously special,”

“So the Immigration Bureau requires that the case be closed within three days,”

“But then, my boss was recently forced to retire early, so I’m not in a good mood,”

“So I plan to grind, estimated You have a number in mind if you have any other abilities,”

“Do not hide, seize the time to think of ways.”

Stefan had read Hogan’s information until he returned to Hong Kong will certainly be in danger of life,”

And he also knew that Hogan and Sara’s father are family friends,

If in this matter Sara’s family can help, it may be able to save his life,

So he deliberately mentioned the two, and even indicated that he would try to help delay Hogan’s repatriation time.

Hogan also heard the meaning of Stefan’s words, he looked at Jordan and said seriously,

“Ah Jordan, don’t contact anyone, I don’t want to owe anyone any more favors, understand?”

“I understand Uncle ……” Jordan cried and nodded, but in his heart, he already had his own calculations.

He felt that no matter what, he must inform Miss Gu, that right now she can save Uncle.

Hogan then smiled faintly at Jordan, turned, and walked out with Stefan.

Jordan ran after them and watched them take Hogan into one of the police cars.

The entire convoy then left Chinatown with its blinding police lights flashing.

When the caravan disappeared from sight, Jordan immediately returned to the store and wanted to call Sara.

However, he suddenly remembered that he did not have Sara’s contact information.

Chapter 4538

After all, Sara is a big star, and every time she comes,

She is a valued guest of Uncle Chen, so he always works quietly with Uncle, and rarely has any communication with Sara.

He knows that the only way to save Uncle Chen is to have Sara know the situation,

But there is no way to contact her still makes him anxious.

Thinking of Sara's concert today, he hurriedly took off his apron and said to the diners in the store,

"I have something to do, please make yourself at home, please close the door for me if you are the last to leave, thank you!"

After that, he hurried out of the store and stopped a taxi to go to the show.

He didn't know if he had a chance to see Sara when he goes to the show.

But, at the moment, this is the only way he can do it.

……

Meanwhile.

The An family, escorted by their own bodyguards as well as Stella and Karl, arrived safely at the Anbang Building.

After Stella sent the family into the building, she said to Old Master An,

"Master An, if there is anything you need from me recently, please feel free to contact me."

Master An nodded and said gratefully, “Thank you, Miss Fei!”

Stella said, “Don’t be polite, it’s all I should do.”

Master An then added: “By the way Miss Fei, I have contacted one of my personal assistants,”

“When I was in the car just now, he and his team have come over from Los Angeles now,”

“It’s hard for you to keep that corpses and the personal belongings, my people will contact you when they arrive.”

“No problem.” Stella said without thinking, “When he arrives in New York, just have him contact me directly!”

“Okay!” Elder An nodded slightly and said, “Then we’ll go up first!”

At this moment, at the entrance of the elevator hall,

The security check equipment had been set up, and Marcus said to his parents and other family members,

“In order to prevent accidents, all of us have to do a comprehensive security check before going upstairs,”

“I have just had someone check the elevator and confirmed that there is no abnormality,”

“But we should be cautious, after passing the security check, enter the elevator in pairs and go upstairs in groups.”

Marcus’s caution did not cause anyone to object,

And everyone knew very well that safety was the most important thing at such times.

So, the old man and his wife went through the security check first and then took the elevator upstairs.

Marshal and his wife followed closely behind.

Only after everyone passed the security check and went upstairs,

Did Stella breathe a sigh of relief and didn't stay much longer,

Turned around and led the people to leave the Anbang Building.

The first thing Master An did when he led everyone to the top floor…

Was to close the physical partition on the top floor of the Anbang Building.

After closing the partition, he called his three sons and one daughter to the conference room,

And after everyone sat down, he took the lead and said,

"For the next seven days, all of us should not leave this place,"

"First wait and see how things develop, and if the danger is temporarily lifted, we will leave in groups."

After that, he said, "In addition, tonight's incident you can see,"

"The other party's purpose is not to get rich, but to exterminate the entire An family,"

"So, from the time everyone leaves, everyone in the An family must not gather anywhere outside the An family,"

“And at the same time to double our investment in security,”

“At all times to ensure that there are sufficient security personnel and sufficient security means!”

Marshal spoke up, “Dad, I suggest that in the future our security work should no longer rely on a small number of martial arts masters,”

“But should build a complete, comprehensive, and powerful security system, as the president has,”

“To form security personnel into multiple independently operating security systems,”

“To ensure that multiple systems from near to far, from inside to outside layers of cross-coverage,”

“And to do enough redundancy, even if one of the systems is down, the other systems can still work as usual!”

“That’s right!” Master An nodded and said seriously,

“Marshal, you have a delicate mind, you will be in charge of this matter,”

“From now on, security is the primary need of the An family, in terms of security,”

“Even if you invest more money, you will not hesitate to do so!”

Chapter 4539

At the show, tens of thousands of people were excited to witness the first performance of Sara's global tour.

The entire performance was almost flawless to the point of perfection, allowing all fans to be completely immersed in it.

Although Claire missed the opening minutes of the show,

The impeccable performance that followed for more than an hour made her leave her earlier regrets behind completely.

The performance, too, ended half an hour later than expected.

Because the fans at the scene have been strongly asking Sara for an encore,

She has returned to the stage five times and sang five songs,

But the fans are still not satisfied and are still shouting the slogan of the encore.

However, the performance could not be continued by the enthusiasm of the fans,

So when the show returned five times, Sara bowed deeply to the stage, and then,

All the lights were turned on, and the staff also informed everyone through the sound system.

That the show is over tonight, so please exit the stage in an orderly manner.

The fans all know very well that once the lights are all on and the ending message is played, the show is completely over.

Although they were not satisfied, they started to leave the stage in a very orderly manner.

Charlie then said to Claire: “Wife, let’s go, while the crowd has not yet gone out,”

“It is more convenient to drive away, if we wait, tens of thousands of people have gone out,”

“The outside must also be jammed into a pot of porridge.”

Claire nodded gently and said petulantly, “Honey, you must not forget that you have to take me to the next show ……”

“Okay!” Charlie laughed: “The next show should be the day after tomorrow in Boston,”

“The day after tomorrow I must accompany you there!”

Claire then satisfied, holding Charlie, smiled: “Then let’s go first.”

When the two of them came out of the box, the whole VIP area,

Already can not show any difference to a general eye. No smell of blood and meat.

Everything here in Claire’s eyes, there is no difference from the time of arrival.

When the two walked to the elevator hall, it happened that Tasha also came up in the elevator.

When she saw Charlie and Claire, she hurriedly went forward and said in a relaxed manner,

“Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, did you two enjoy the show?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Very good, Miss Gu’s performance was really great.”

Claire also said seriously and incomparably at the side:

“This is the most shocking concert I’ve ever seen ……”

“The only regret is that I accidentally fell asleep at the beginning myself ……”

Tasha smiled faintly and said, “It does not matter, the day after tomorrow it is Boston,”

“I also reserved for you two VIP boxes, then you are welcome to come over to support the show!”

Saying that she continued, “Right Mrs. Wade, if I remember correctly, you and Master Wade should be in Providence, right?”

“Yes!” Claire nodded her head.

Tasha then said, “It’s very close to Boston, it’s just an hour’s drive away, so you two must come over then!”

Claire said happily, “Yes, yes! We’ll definitely come over then! I definitely won’t fall asleep again in the next show!”

Tasha glanced at Charlie, smiled and nodded, and said,

“Now the audience has started to exit, it is estimated that there will be traffic congestion near the arena,”

“You two should go out earlier, otherwise you may have to delay for several minutes if you are blocked.”

Charlie nodded and said, “We are planning to go first, so as to avoid traffic jams later.”

Tasha was busy saying, “Then I’ll send you two down!”

The three of them took the elevator downstairs, and Tasha sighed heavily after seeing Charlie and Claire get into the car.

She had just been dealing with the aftermath of the murdered staff,

And her emotions had been rather depressed, but considering that Charlie and Claire were VIPs,

She still managed to come over to exchange pleasantries,

And seeing that her task was completed, she didn’t dare to relax a bit,

Because she had to rush to backstage to explain things clearly to Sara.

Chapter 4540

And at the same time, outside the arena, Jordan came to the arena security guard and begged:

“I really know Miss Gu, I have a very important thing to find her for, a hundred thousand times urgent!”

“Please tell Miss Gu that my name is Jordan and I’m a fellow of Chinatown Roast Goose Restaurant, she will definitely know!”

The security guard scoffed at his words and said disdainfully,

“Come on, I don’t know how many fans have come over tonight to make up stories with me,”

“And you’re the worst one! You’re a fellow of a roast goose store, how could Miss Gu know you?”

Jordan said eagerly, “I am telling the truth, if there is half a word is not true,”

“Lightning will strike! Please help me pass on a message, just pass on a message!”

The guard pushed him and said in disgust: “Come on, don’t waste your breath here,”

“Not to mention I don’t believe you at all, even if I did,”

“I’m not qualified to talk to Miss Gu, and you really look up to me!”

When Jordan heard this, he wanted to cry.

He finally understood that he used this method to find Sara, here was basically does not exist the possibility of success.

So, he had a bright idea and came up with a solution.

Although Sara was performing in this venue, she definitely did not live the place,

And after the show, she would definitely leave with her team in a car.

So, the best option is to wait for her car out, find a way to stop the car,

Even if it is directly into the road, or directly into her convoy,

As long as he can attract her attention, Uncle Chen will be saved!

Thinking of this, he immediately came to the exit of the VIP channel of the venue,

Because he clearly knows, Sara can not come out of the ordinary exit,

And then go to the parking lot to take the car, she must be directly sitting in the car from the VIP channel to leave,

He can simply wait for her here.

And at this time, Charlie drove his car, with Claire drove out from the VIP channel.

Because it was only one car, Jordan concluded that Sara could not be in this car, so he did not pay much attention.

However, when Charlie came out, he noticed him.

When he saw Jordan standing anxiously by the roadside,

He realized in his heart that something might have happened to the roast goose store or Hogan.

However, because Claire was around, he could not stop the car to ask him directly,

So he took out his cell phone while waiting for the red light and sent a text message to Sara,

Telling her that Jordan was outside the venue and might have something to ask her, so she could receive him.

At this moment, Sara is sitting in the make-up room to remove her make-up,

Several make-up artists around her, helping her to remove the headdress on her head,

And others began to help her remove the color of her face.

She also couldn't wait to take out her phone from the drawer,

Ready to send a message to Charlie to ask him how it was tonight.

Unexpectedly, before she could send a message to Charlie, she received a text message from him.

After seeing the content of the text message, she hurriedly asked the makeup artist beside her, "Where is Tasha?"

Just as the words left her mouth, Tasha pushed the door and entered.

Sara saw Tasha enter through the mirror and quickly said,

"Tasha, please help me go out to pick up someone, just at the exit of the VIP channel,"

"There is a person named Jordan, a fellow of Uncle's roast goose store."

Tasha waved her hand and said incomparably serious:

“Let him wait for a while, I have something more important to say to you ……”

After saying that, she said to the makeup artists around Sara, “You guys go out first.”

The make-up artists were also very sensible, immediately put down the things in their hands,

Turned around and went out of the make-up room.

Sara saw Tasha’s expression was very ugly and quickly asked, “Tasha, is something wrong?”

Tasha came to Sara’s side in dismay, and looked at her, emotions suddenly tensed up,

Covered her face and cried out: “Oooh …… Sara …… when you performing… …”

“There was a big event in the VIP area …… a lot of people died……”

“Oooo …… I… …I …… I’m fcuking scared to death ……”

Chapter 4541

Tasha had been forcing her composure.

Even though she had always acted in a style that was quite feminine,

What happened today was something that she had never experienced in her life.

She saw Duncan's corpse with her own eyes, saw Charlie's third aunt die of poison,

And saw the gruesome images of multiple members of her team dying.

However, she kept bracing herself to not break down.

Because Sara was still performing, she is the head of the whole team, she must take care of these things.

However, the moment she saw Sara, the mind she had been holding on to was no longer able to continue, and she cried out.

Sara was also startled by her performance, and quickly asked:

"What happened in the VIP area? With Charlie in, what big deal can happen that made you cry and frightened?"

Tasha cried: "You do not know …… with the start of the performance came a wave of attackers,"

"Killed many people …… even that detective Duncan Li is killed … …"

"What?!" Sara's whole body feeling numb, stared wide-eyed and asked offhandedly,

“What’s going on?! What happened to Charlie and his grandparents?!”

Tasha was busy saying, “They are fine, but a woman in the An family died of poison ……”

The next step was to tell Sara what she knew, in its original form.

After listening, Sara was also shocked and lost her color.

She never dreamed that such a serious and horrible attack would happen at her concert,

And the most crucial thing was that she knew nothing about it!

However, after knowing that Charlie and the An family were all well,

And that the woman who died of poison was only Charlie’s aunt, Sara was slightly relieved.

Afterward, her first thought was to hurry up and give Charlie a call to ask what happened,

After all, what Tasha knew was only a very one-sided part.

And at this time, she suddenly thought that she had just received a text message from him,

Saying that Jordan was at the VIP exit of the venue.

From the content of Charlie’s text message she presumed that Charlie and Claire have left,

Thinking they must also be in little danger, so she hurriedly said to Tasha:

“Tasha, this matter we do not discuss, for the time being, dry your tears first,”

“Go outside and pick up Jordan and bring him in,”

“He, you should know, is the guy from Uncle Chen’s roast goose store. “

Tasha hurriedly wipe away tears, nodded, and said, “Okay, I’m going to ……”

After saying that, she said to Sara: “You have to hurry up,”

“Let’s hurry up and leave first, compared to this, the hotel is safer.”

“Okay.” Sara said, “You first bring in Jordan.”

Soon, Tasha came in with an anxious and red-eyed Jordan.

As soon as he saw Sara, he knelt down in front of her, crying and begging,

“Miss Gu, please save Uncle Chen, if you don’t save him, he won’t survive for sure ……”

Sara was astonished and asked, “Get up first, Jordan, tell me properly, what happened?”

Jordan cried and said, “Uncle Chen is taken away by the police,”

“They said they wanted to hand him over to the Immigration Bureau,”

“Because someone reported him to the Bureau for illegal stay,”

“The police also said, at most five days, Uncle Chen will be deported back to Hong Kong ……”

Sara asked offhandedly, “How could this happen? Is it that Gerard who is doing this?!”

“It should be!” Jordan nodded repeatedly, and choked:

“Earlier a cop came to the store to investigate you and young master Wade,”

“Uncle Chen was afraid of revealing information, so he in advance destroyed the surveillance video hard disk,”

“So that the cops pounced on a blank, the results immediately after,”

“Uncle Chen himself began to pack his luggage, and said he is entrusting the roast goose store to me,”

“I guess he should be aware that the cops were going to the Hong Kong cops to investigate his situation,”

“His whereabouts were also found by the one surnamed Liu ……”

Sara said with a serious expression, “It seems that after all these years,”

“The surname Liu is still not willing to let go of Uncle Chen ……”

Chapter 4542

Sara immediately said to Jordan again: “Jordan, you do not rush,”

“And do not panic, there are still a few days, I will find a way to solve this matter!”

Jordan said nervously, “Miss Gu, the cop who took Uncle Chen is quite nice,”

“But I’m afraid that Liu has paid off the higher-level cops here,”

“In case they do special things, what if they send Uncle Chen back tonight?”

Sara seriously said, “Solving illegal detention is a judicial process,”

“There are clear legal provisions, it is impossible to be arrested today and sent away tonight,”

“If the police dare to do something against this process,”

“I will definitely protest to the New York City government, you can rest assured.”

With that, she turned to Tasha and said,

“Tasha, ask our lawyer from the American side to go to the New York Police Department,”

“Say that we have accepted the commission from Uncle Chen to handle this matter for him,”

“The lawyer has the right to see the client, and also has the right to ask them,”

“To announce the law enforcement process, they will definitely not dare,”

“To act in a disorderly manner when they see the lawyer involved.”

Tasha hurriedly said, “I’ll call the lawyer right now!”

“Okay.” Sara followed up by saying to Jordan,

“Jordan, you have to trust Charlie, with his ability,”

“That Liu definitely won’t dare to do anything to Uncle Chen.”

Jordan did not know Charlie well, so he was worried and said,

“I don’t have Young Master Wade’s contact information ……”

“And I don’t know if he will be willing to intervene ……”

“Definitely will.” Sara smiled faintly and said comfortingly,

“I believe that in this world, there is no matter that Charlie can’t handle!”

Saying that she took out her cell phone and tapped while saying,

“I will send a message to Charlie about this matter right now, I believe he must have a solution!”

The Shangri-La Hotel, where Charlie and Claire were staying, wasn’t too far from the performance venue.

At this time, he had already driven the car to the entrance of the hotel and handed it over to the parking boy.

After walking into the elevator with Claire, he received a message from Sara,

The message was short and concise and read,

“Charlie, Uncle Chen has been arrested and will be deported back to Hong Kong soon!”

When he saw this line, the first thing Charlie thought of was that he and Sara had harmed him.

He thought: “Chinatown is a relatively small, closed society,”

“Where there are a large number of illegal stays and illegal smuggling of black items,”

“And the police generally do not ask about things here,”

“Uncle Chen hiding in Chinatown for so many years without incident, now suddenly gets arrested,”

“Must be because he and Sara attracted the attention of Duncan,”

“Which led to the exposure of Uncle Chen’s identity.”

“And that Gerard in Hong Kong has always regarded Uncle Chen as the shame of his life,”

“Once he learned of the current situation of Uncle Chen,”

“He will definitely find a way to make the U.S. side deport his prey back.”

“Although he had an agreement with that Liu before,”

“As long as he does not return to Hong Kong, he will no longer make things difficult for Uncle Chen,”

“But he is now using this method to force Uncle Chen to have to go back,”

“As long as Uncle Chen’s feet touch on the ground in Hong Kong, that Liu surnamed will find someone to kill him,”

“It will not be a violation of his initial promise to Uncle Gu,”

“And then Uncle Gu will not have any reason to go after him ……”

Thinking of this, Charlie could not help but sneer: “This Liu, really played a good game!”

About this man from Hong Kong Gerard Liu, Charlie does not have a half-good impression.

This is not because of what he did to Uncle Chen,

Chapter 4543

Because Charlie is fair and objective, although Uncle Chen is the underdog in this matter,

But in this matter is also really the fault of Uncle Chen.

That Gerard for his dignity, and reputation, want to retaliate against Uncle Chen and it is all human nature.

However, the point that Charlie is most dissatisfied with Gerard, is this person's insubordination.

According to the dictation of Uncle Chen in the roast goose store at that time,

In the earliest incident, Uncle Chen had first called his father for help.

And Charlie's father, also immediately flew to Hong Kong, and with Gerard reached an agreement,

So that he looked at his face, let Uncle Chen leave.

But not long after that, with the father and grandfather conflict,

Mr. Wade took Charlie and his mother to settle in Aurous Hill,

After that, the parents were killed.

The first thing that Liu did after learning of his father's death was to go back on his word.

He completely disregarded the previous agreement with his father,

And almost immediately sent a large number of people around the world to hunt down Uncle Chen.

The reason why he gave up temporarily was that Philip took over for his father.

And fortunately, Philip was seriously ill, and Sara found Charlie.

Otherwise, in case Philip died of illness, the surname Liu would certainly also renege after knowing.

In that case, Uncle Chen would have been killed by the assassins who coveted the bounty.

Moreover, the one surnamed Liu was now ready to use a curved way to get around his promise to Philip,

Which made Charlie despise his character even more.

Not being moral and not respecting promises, this is the reason for Charlie's greatest dissatisfaction.

Therefore, he immediately sent a text message back to Sara,

And the content was also very concise, with only seven words: "Don't worry, I have everything under control."

On the other hand, after Sara saw Charlie's reply to the text message, her heart was satisfied.

She simply handed her phone to Jordan's face, pointing to Charlie's message,

Said with a proud face: "Look, I told you, Charlie will not sit idly!"

"You just relax and wait, he will definitely be able to solve this matter perfectly,"

“Maybe when this matter is over, Uncle Chen will not have to hide in the east again in his life!”

Jordan was surprised and delighted, and at the same time asked with a hint of confusion,

“Miss Gu, is Young Master Wade really that capable?”

“I have followed the news of that Gerard on the Internet, he is a very powerful person,”

“He used to be one of the largest real estate developers in Hong Kong,”

“And later became a shipping tycoon in Hong Kong, after the Hong Kong Li family went to England to develop,”

“He is almost the richest tycoon in Hong Kong …… Strength goes through the sky ……”

“It doesn’t matter,” Sara said very firmly:

“In your eyes, he has heavenly strength, in the eyes of Charlie, he is a sgum!”

On the other side.

After Charlie and Claire returned to the room, while Claire was preparing to put the water in the bath,

Charlie walked up to the terrace alone and called Sara back.

As soon as the phone call came through, he asked, “Sara, is Jordan still at your place?”

Sara said: “I just had someone send him back, by the way,”

“Charlie, what happened tonight? Tasha said that many people died, even that Inspector Li got killed?”

Charlie hmmmd, and explained the whole known situation.

After listening, Sara exclaimed, “My goodness, how could there be such cruel people ……”

Saying that she blamed herself quite a bit and said,

“Charlie, do you think it could be that there is a mole in my team?”

“Otherwise how could the gang work so well together?”

“Surprisingly, they attacked at the time when the background music was at its strongest,”

“They must have had figured out the flow of the concert in advance ……”

“It may not be.” Charlie faintly said:

“At present, the only identified mole is my third aunt,”

“But she is dead, I guess the attackers simply do not know your concert flow,”

“Also do not know when the background music was the strongest,”

“They could grasp the timing so accurately, must still be because”

“My third aunt from the inside tipped off, she should feel The timing was right, and then notified the gang of attackers.”

Chapter 4544

Sara said: “But didn’t you say that your third aunt had a shielding device on her?”

“Put her with shielding equipment, then she has no way to contact the attackers herself right ……”

Charlie could not help but laugh lightly: “How do you have a tendency to think like that?”

“I speculate that she has been waiting for the right time when the time came,”

“She first sent the message to notify the attackers, and then immediately open the shielding device,”

“After all, the attackers only used less than a minute to reach the corridor,”

“Such a short shielding time, focus on watching the performance of the An family,”

“The An family people who were watching the show might not even notice.”

Sara suddenly realized this and spoke: “Then it seems that they just want to kill the entire An family all at once,”

“In that case, your third aunt’s task would be completed, so she could follow them together and evaporate……”

“Right.” Charlie sighed: “I really didn’t expect that with the An family being so powerful today,”

“There are still people who want their lives all the time,”

“This organization’s strength, I’m afraid, is much more powerful than I thought.”

Sara asked, “Then what should we do? If we don’t find out,”

“I’m afraid your grandparents’ family will always be in danger, right?”

Charlie said, “This should not be so, the reason why they were caught,”

“By the other side, today was indeed too much of negligent,”

“I believe that with their strength and insight, they should not have left such opportunities for the other side,”

“Otherwise the other side would not have allowed my third aunt to hide in the An family for such a long time,”

“The next An family just needs to be alert, the other side should find it difficult to find another opportunity.”

“That’s good.” Sara breathed a sigh of relief and asked,

“Right Charlie, the matter of Uncle Chen, what are you going to do about it?”

Charlie then said, “I just thought about it, since we want to solve this matter,”

“Then we should simply solve it from the source,”

“Isn’t it true that Uncle Chen will not be deported back to Hong Kong until a few days later,”

“Then I will go to Hong Kong in advance to meet that Gerard Liu,”

“Before Uncle Chen arrives at Hong Kong, set things right there for him so that he can go back openly.”

Sara was busy asking, “Then when do you plan to go to Hong Kong?”

Charlie pushed the time and then said, “I promised your sister-in-law that I would accompany her to see your 2nd concert,”

“The day after tomorrow, and after your 2nd concert is over, I will depart for Hong Kong.”

Sara’s heart is somewhat sour, pouting her lips, she muttered:

“You show love to your wife all the time, even in this critical time you are thinking more about her,”

“My next performance is the day after tomorrow, you will watch and then leave,”

“For Hong Kong, that is at least three days, in case something goes wrong in the middle what to do ……”

Charlie explained: “I am not to show love, I can always go to Hong Kong,”

“But I can not directly throw your sister-in-law here,”

“Not to mention that I also have to find a suitable reason and opportunity,”

“And the situation of the surnamed Liu I do not know very well,”

“So I need a little time to do homework, set a good to this old boy.”

Said, Charlie said: “To be honest, if you just want to keep Uncle Chen safe,”

“It couldn’t be simpler, Liu in my eyes is not a solid egg,”

“I can have the Front send dozens of experts to Hong Kong tonight,”

“Directly kill him, then, Uncle Chen will naturally be safe.”

Speaking here, Charlie added: “Only this way of handling, too unskilled,”

“For Uncle Chen, will certainly also make him fall into self-condemnation for the rest of his life,”

“So this matter can not come hard, have to let the surnamed Liu himself convinced.”

“As for the safety of Uncle Chen in the next few days, you do not have to worry,”

“Although Liu’s strength is in Hong Kong, but in New York, it is not ranked high,”

“I will ask Miss Fei to help covertly protect Uncle Chen’s safety,”

“By the way, the time to delay of these few days,”

“I will first get my mother-in-law to the United States to accompany your sister-in-law,”

“And then go to Hong Kong to help Uncle Chen to set all these things right!”

“After I’ve settled everything, then let Miss Fei’s side loose a little,”

“Then Uncle Chen will be sent back, and everything will be fine!”

Chapter 4545

Originally, Charlie was planning to let Hogan continue to live peacefully in Chinatown first,

And then he would take the time to go to Hong Kong in the future to settle his affairs.

However, since that Gerard was so restless and took the initiative to make something happen,

He had to go to Hong Kong to meet him first.

Hong Kong and the United States are very far away, the ordinary plane at least takes ten hours each way,

Plus the processing of things also needs time, so Charlie estimated that,

At least he would have to stay three to five days or more away from the United States.

And he is most concerned about Claire.

Although he has long arranged the female soldiers of the Front to secretly protect her,

But let her stay in the United States alone to study and live, his heart is still inevitably worried.

And right now, Jacob is still in Korea engaged in cultural exchange activities,

The only one who can really come to the United States to accompany his wife for a few days is mother-in-law Elaine.

However, if he tells Claire directly that he is going to Hong Kong,

And then he needs to invite his mother-in-law over to accompany her, Charlie feels more or less rigid.

But if he goes to discuss with Claire, then she may not like to toss his mother-in-law over,

Then there are only two options, one is to persuade himself not to go to Hong Kong;

The other is to reassure himself, go to Hong Kong, and think she has no problem alone.

Moreover, he estimates that Elaine now also does not want to come to the United States.

She is alone in Aurous Hill, with luxury cars and mansions,

And hundreds of thousands of pocket money, life must be very good,

If he asks her to come to the United States, he is afraid that she will not be happy.

So, he began to calculate in his heart, can first find a reason to get his mother-in-law to come over,

And then take the opportunity to tell Claire that he has a client in Hong Kong,

Just Elaine is here came, he can go to Hong Kong for a few days, let the two stay here for a while.

As for how to get Elaine over from China, Charlie was not worried at all,

He knew her too well, he only needed to make a slight game, and he could trap her in.

So, he immediately called Warnia and said, “Warnia, I need your help on something.”

Warnia said without thinking, “Master Wade, whatever you want, just give me an order.”

Charlie was not polite, so he told her about his plan.

After listening to it, Warnia immediately said, “Master Wade don’t worry, I will definitely complete the task.”

……

Meanwhile.

On the other side of the world, in China, it was morning.

Elaine was lying on the luxurious king-size bed in the villa and slept until after ten o’clock.

Ever since Charlie and Claire went to the United States and Jacob went to Korea, she had just let herself go.

She lived in a big mansion, drove a Rolls Royce Cullinan,

And had 500,000 pocket money from Charlie on her bank card, so her day was simply too good.

At this time, she had not yet woken up, the phone was buzzing non-stop.

She sleepily picked up the phone, picked it up to her mouth, and asked:

“Who is it, what is it? Why are you calling early in the morning?”

On the other end of the phone, Horiyan’s flattering voice came over:

“Sister, it’s me, Horiyan! It’s already this time, you’re still not up?”

Since Horiyan came back, she has been treating Elaine as a family,

And recently she has been looking for her every day, not only k!ssing Elaine’s a55,

But also following her around like a little kitten, carrying her bag when she goes out,

Opening the door when she gets into the car, even when Elaine goes to the toilet,

She takes an extra copy of toilet paper and guards at the door,

Afraid that there is not enough paper for Elaine inside.

In the past, when she was in the Willson family, she was always bullied by Horiyan,

And she had a lot of grudges against her, but now Horiyan came over to her like a dog,

Which instantly magnified her vanity, and gave her a feeling of pleasure to turn over a new leaf,

Chapter 4546

So she was happy to spend time with her every day.

For Elaine, only when Horiyan is fawning over her,

She can really feel that she, Elaine, is really different from the past.

So, when she heard Horiyan's voice on the other end of the phone, she grunted and said,

"I haven't slept well yet, what time is it?"

Horiyan said: "It's almost eleven o'clock! You said yesterday that you want to go shopping in the mall today, right?"

"I'm all set here, right in front of your house! Are we still going today?"

Only then did Elaine come back to her senses and blurted out,\

"Oh, no! I forgot about that! I was going to buy a necklace at the harbor city,"

"Recently, I always feel like there is something missing on my neck!"

Horiyan said with a smile: "You are always driving Cullinan and carrying Hermes,"

"But you only need a more elegant necklace! What brand do you want to see?"

Elaine said casually: "What! Bulgari, Tiffany, Cartier, any of it,"

"I am not picky, as long as it is a first-line brand."

Horiyan immediately praised: “Oh Sister you have an eye, with your temperament,”

“It is necessary to match the first-line brands, a mundane like me can not compare with you sister,”

“A few thousand worth of chain for people like me is more than enough.”

Speaking of this, she sighed and said, “I’d say you’re lucky to live in a mansion,”

“Drive a luxury car, wear top luxury goods, a proper winner in life, unlike me,”

“After I fell on hard times, jewelry and bags are all gone, now I can’t afford to buy a first-line brand,”

“Even a chain …… I’ll ask my daughter for some money later, to buy a silver chain at the stall ……”

Elaine thought: “This Horiyan really has the self-awareness to know that she is only worthy of a local brand,”

“While I can afford Bulgari …… tsk, this level how can we two be compared.”

So she said, “We’ll go to Seaport City later, and after I pick out a necklace,”

“We’ll go to the market, and I’ll give you a necklace!”

“Huh!” Horiyan asked excitedly, “Sister, you’re not deliberately making fun of me, right?”

“Are you really going to give me a necklace?”

Elaine said seriously: “I never brag about what I said, I’ll spend for you 10,000 yuan, take your pick!”

Horiyan said happily, “Yes! Sister is more open-minded than me!”

“When are you going to get up? I’ll walk you around the City!”

Elaine rolled out of bed and said, “Wait for me, I’ll go wash up and clean up!”

Half an hour later, the electric gate of the villa slowly opened and Elaine drove the Rolls Royce Cullinan out from inside.

Horiyan looked at the Rolls-Royce’s imposing front and the way Elaine drove in the car,

Her heart was sour and angry, and she couldn’t help but mutter:

“Elaine’s little frustration, still have the nerve to drive the Cullinan,”

“She sat inside and drove, people from the outside can only see her skyline…”

At this time, Elaine parked the car in front of her, peeked out, and greeted her, “Hey, hurry up and get in.”

“Yes!” Horiyan immediately put the sour taste in her heart to the back of her mind,

Got into the car, smiled with a flattering face, and said,

“Sister, this car really matches your temperament, it’s so dominant!”

“Once you sit in it, good lord, it’s a perfect match!”

Elaine raised an eyebrow and smiled, said proudly:

“That’s right! When Jacob comes back I will tell him that this car will be for me to drive from now on,”

“So he can buy another one for himself!”

After saying that, she drove the car and made it out of the Tomson One.

When Elaine drove out, a man in a black SUV at the entrance of Tomson One,

Picked up his cell phone and made a phone call.

Once the call came through, he said respectfully, “Madam, the target drove out.”

Chapter 4547

On the other end of the phone, Warnia's voice came out, "Keep an eye on her!"

Elaine drove the overbearing Rolls-Royce Cullinan all the way to Aurous Hill Harbour City.

After carefully backing up the car a dozen times in the underground garage before finally parking it,

She went to the first floor with Horiyan.

The first floor of Harbour City is almost all first-line luxury brands.

Among them, half of them are clothing and luggage brands,

Such as LV, Gucci, and the other half is jewelry, such as Bulgari, and Cartier.

Once they arrived, first dragged Horiyan to Bulgari's store.

Not knows how much better Bulgari is than other brands,

Mainly because Elaine like the name Bulgari, and thinks the name shows festive.

Once the two people got into Bulgari, Elaine went straight to the middle counter,

Then reaching the counter in front of a high stool seat,

Her right hand first came up and slapped the Rolls-Royce car keys on the counter,

The left hand moved and placed the Hermes handbag on the counter above, the one gifted by Charlie.

When the sales lady saw this, she thought she was a big customer,

So she hurried over and said very respectfully, “Hello lady, welcome to Bulgari, I don’t know what you want to see?”

Elaine cleared her throat and said with an arrogant face,

“Ahem, what nice necklaces do you have in store, bring them out and give me a pick.”

The sales nodded her head, then turned to the male sales and said,

“Jack, prepare two bottles of sparkling water imported from Spain for the customers,”

“And bring the latest perfume samples for the two of them to try.”

The male sales immediately obeyed and did as he was told, and Elaine sighed in her heart:

“In the end, it’s a big brand! This service is really not one!”

Horiyan stood behind Elaine, heart filled with strong emotion:

“Thinking back when the Willson family still had money, at shops I got this kind of treatment,”

“But now I enter a store, feel nervous, really a fallen phoenix is worse than chicken.”

The female sales took out a tray full of necklaces at this time and placed it in front of Elaine,

Saying respectfully, “Madam here are all our latest necklaces,”

“There are many newest models of the classic series, you can take a look.”

Elaine nodded and pointed to one of the diamond pendants and said,

“I think this one is good, what is the price of this one?”

The female sales took a look at the price tag and said,

“The necklace you’re looking at is priced at 118,800,”

“It’s made of 18K gold necklace with a South African diamond pendant,”

“The diamonds are all broken diamonds, but the cut is perfect, so the luster is very good, and it’s very shiny when you wear it. “

The price of more than 110,000 is just the ideal price for Elaine in her mind.

After all, when Charlie and Claire first left her 500,000 pocket money,

If she bought a necklace that was too expensive, the budget accounted for too much,

Which would have an impact on her later life consumption.

The price range of a little more than 100,000 is very friendly,

With her current financial resources, more than 100,000 to buy a necklace,

The rest of the money is enough for her to spend in style until Charlie is back.

So, she said to the sales, “Come, you help me wear it I want to see the effect.”

The shop assistant was about to help Elaine wear the necklace,

When her desktop phone suddenly vibrated,

And the person who called was the manager of the store, who was also her top boss.

So she apologized and said to Elaine, “Wait a minute, I’ll take a call from our boss, sorry.”

Elaine has been visiting stores like this so she said without any emotion:

“Not a big deal, you first answer the call.”

The female sales picked up the phone and walked to the side, the boss on the phone instructed:

“You must make that woman spend as much money as possible later,”

“If you can make her spend 300,000 in our store, I will reward you 50,000,”

“If you can make her spend 500,000 in our store, I will reward you 100,000!”

Chapter 4548

Once the female sales heard this, she couldn't help but sneak a glance at Elaine over there.

Although she didn't know why the store manager was concerned about this woman,

She realized in her heart that this was a good opportunity to make money, so she whispered, "Don't worry boss."

After saying that, she hung up the phone, stepped in front of Elaine,

And said with a smile, "Madam, come, let me try it on for you."

Elaine nodded, put the necklace on with the help of the guide, and looked at the mirror endlessly.

A gold chain itself is not worth a few dollars,

And the pendant full of broken diamonds also does not cost much,

And these two together are estimated to be a fraction of the selling price.

However, what Elaine values is not the price/performance ratio, but the face-to-price ratio.

The so-called value for money is the ratio between the performance of goods and the price,

The same price, the better the performance is naturally better.

As for the face-to-price ratio, it is the ratio between the face of the goods and the price,

The same price, the higher the face is more important, even if a cotton T-shirt,

Costing no more than a hundred dollars is sold for eight thousand,

As long as the brand logo on the chest is enough to have a face,

Then in her eyes, it is also worth it.

Elaine examined it for a while and found that the necklace was indeed sparkling,

And under the light of the jewelry store, almost every prong burst with dazzling splendor.

She said almost immediately, “I’ll take this one, wrap it up for me!”

The female sales couldn’t help but say, “Madam, to speak from the bottom of my heart,”

“I feel that this necklace doesn’t seem to match your temperament.”

“What do you mean?” Elaine frowned and asked,

“Are you saying that I don’t deserve such an expensive necklace?”

The saleswoman hurriedly waved her hands and said, “No, no! That’s not what I meant!”

“From the moment you walked in the door, I could see that you had a noble aura.”

“To be honest, in all the years I’ve worked at Bulgari, I’ve never seen such a classy customer like you.”

The other party’s sudden a55-k!ssing immediately slapped Elaine into the sky.

She smiled from ear to ear and said, “Aigoo, you are really good at talking,”

“Although I am really good-tempered, but after all, the older, and those younger still can not be compared ……”

The female sales was busy saying, “You are really modest,”

“You are much more temperamental than those 20-something female celebrities I have seen.”

“Really?” Elaine was surprised looking at herself in the mirror,

Trying to see and feel her own temperament is indeed very good, she smilingly said:

“Aiya, to say temperament and these things, really not young on the line, young people will only dress but with no charm!”

Horiyan on the other side heard straight dry heaves.

In her heart, Elaine that bit of temperament, on the weighing of the youngest, is not more than three or five,

Of course, if we are talking about the temperament of the shrew, that is really the force of the mountain and the gas.

At this time, the female sales said with a serious face:

“Lady, to be honest, you have such a good temperament, and drive a Rolls-Royce’s top car,”

“Even the bag is also Hermes, almost already the top of the top,”

“The necklace you wear is worth a hundred thousand or so,”

“It simply does not complement your temperament,”

Elaine heard these words, and subconsciously asked: “Really? This is worth more than 100,000 ……”

Female sales: “To be honest with you, I worked here for a long time, and have seen more,”

“Many spend more than 100,000 to buy the necklace for the guests,”

“In fact, most of the well-off families, buy more than 100,000 necklaces are hard on,”

“Most people drive cars worth not more than 500,000, to put it bluntly,”

“It is all the main swollen face to fill the fat… …”

After saying that, she said with a compliment: “But you are different!”

“You drive a Rolls-Royce, carry Hermes, this is the ceiling level,”

“Than that kind of swollen face fat guests from whom you are 1000 times better, the absolute noblewoman!”

“Oh no, it is the best of the noblewomen, the ceiling of noblewomen!”

“So, how can you wear the same necklace as those people who swell their faces and pretend to be fat?”

Chapter 4549

The sales girl's sentence, the ceiling in the list of the noblewoman, immediately took the vanity of Elaine to the roof.

She felt that the words of this sales girl were like chemical energy,

Through a certain chemical reaction with her eardrums, it produced a lot of dopamine,

Rushing up with the blood straight into the skull.

Simply put, it is too on the head.

This feeling is like a young man who has just learned to smoke,

Grabbed the village master's dry tobacco bag and took a big puff.

Not only did it hit her head, even made her a little dizzy.

She was so happy that she couldn't keep her mouth shut,

Looking at this sales girl, the more she looked, the more she liked.

Horiyah is indeed quite patronizing, obviously when it comes to praising her sister-in-law,

With the twist of her words, she can turn her mood in her own favor.

But really compared to this sales girl in front of her, Horiyah is at best a juvenile.

So, Elaine asked the sales girl with joy: "Hey, girl,"

"What kind of necklace do you think I should wear for this temperament?"

The sales girl said without thinking:

“I think this temperament of yours, deserves the treasure in a store like ours!”

After that, she hurriedly said: “Madam, you wait a moment,”

“I will go to the back to find our boss to open the safe, there is the treasure of the store to show you!”

As soon as the words left her mouth,

The sales girl hurriedly got up and went to the back of the office area.

In the office area, the boss is seeing it all through the store monitoring,

He has the real-time observation of the sales girl and Elaine’s conversation,

Seeing the sales girl coming in, then hurriedly said:

“Smart girl, how easily you can push the store treasures to her ……”

The sales girl said with a surprised face: “Boss, is this not what you instructed?”

Let me try as much as possible to fool that woman to spend more money?”

“Then simply one step in place, I found a way to make her buy our store treasures.”

The boss waved his hand: “Oh, the treasure of the store is more than 7 million,”

“How can she afford to buy it? As far as I know, the amount of money she has it is at most 500,000,”

“You just find a way to sell her our set of emerald goddess dreams and that’s it.”

The sales girl was shocked and said, “Boss ……!”

“Your intelligence work is too good, you even know how much money she has?”

The boss said seriously: “I am also helping others, it must be confidential!”

“Anyway, you just have to find a way to make her spend 500,000 in our store,”

“I will immediately put 100,000 yuan into your card!”

“If she really does not have enough money, you must think of all the ways to make her spend all the money,”

“Even if you lower the sale price or directly fool her, it does not matter,”

“You are free to play, I will bear the burden if something happens!”

“Okay!” The sales girl nodded, waved her hand, and said, “Leave it to me, boss.”

The boss said: “Okay after she finishes buying,”

“Tell her that she can also come over after lunch to participate in the lottery,”

“The first prize is worth 1.2 million! The prize is all set for her,”

“But the raffle tickets are still being expedited and can be delivered at 1 pm,”

“So when she comes to the raffle this afternoon, she will be able to draw the first prize.”

The sales girl asked dumbfounded: “Boss, what is the origin of this woman? So much blood money ……”

The Boss said: “The blood money is not mine, there is the big man down,”

“You just cooperate well, after that reap the benefits of your success!”

The sales girl nodded understandingly and said to the boss:

“Okay boss, I understand now! But I still have to trouble you,”

“To take the treasure of the store to me first, or I go out badly.”

The boss did not say much, immediately took from the safe a set of beautiful diamond necklaces out,

Handed it to her and said, “You must take care of it.”

The sales girl nodded and smiled, and walked out with her hands holding the treasure of the store.

When Elaine saw the huge diamond necklace in her hand,

She was surprised and could not help but feel a bit vain.

Chapter 4550

Elaine is not a fool, she knows the good and bad things,

Such a large diamond, hitching eyes to see can not be under 7 figures.

However, when she thought that the sales had set the atmosphere here,

If she had to say that she could not afford it,

She would not be able to live up to the title of “Noblewoman Ceiling”.

When she was worried, the salesgirl placed the treasure of the store in front of her.

Elaine looked down at the price tag, in the heart immediately exclaimed:

“My mother, seven, eight, eight, eight …… seven followed by six eights,”

“There is no decimal point …… this is 7.88 million ah!”

The sales girl in front of her took the necklace out, looked at Elaine,

And then looked at the necklace, and shook her head and said,

“Madam, I suddenly feel that even this necklace, in front of you, is a bit dull.”

Elaine was on the verge of tears.

“Nearly eight million worth of necklace in front of me is dull? You think I’m the sun?”

Horiyah behind her was also shocked and said offhandedly,

“Your necklace is too expensive …… 8 million, shaving off the tax must win the lottery at least twice!”

The sales girl said seriously at this time:

“Actually money is not a problem, I believe that with this lady’s temperament and the price,”

“It is more than enough to buy such a necklace.”

When she said this, Elaine was already a bit fidgety.

This sales girl is really good at setting the atmosphere,

At first, the atmosphere is baked to make Elaine really happy,

But baked to this point, she is already riding the tiger and it is difficult.

At this time, the sales girl’s words turned and said seriously:

“In fact, I think, this kind of diamond necklace is all about big,”

“All about more, all about flash, after matching together it looks a little too vulgar,”

“The taste of money is too strong, but there is no underlying reason apparent.”

Once Elaine heard this, her eyes lit up and she said,

“Oh, you’re so right! Such a big string of diamonds on the neck,”

“It is the same as hanging three words on the top of the neck:

“‘I have money! That’s tacky! It’s really tacky!”

The sales girl nodded and said very seriously,

“In fact, when a ceiling-level noblewoman like you chooses jewelry,”

“What she really cares about is not how high its value is,”

“But its temperament, its style, its heritage!”

Elaine’s fidgeting just now had dissipated,

And what replaced it was a higher level of comfort and pleasure.

She said with unparalleled approval, “Oh, girl, what you said is great! Really true!”

The sales girl smiled faintly and took out a necklace of crushed diamonds,

With emerald pendant from a side counter, handed it to Elaine and introduced,

“Madam, look at this Goddess Dream, its diamonds are not big,”

“But each one is a carefully selected ultra-pure diamond,”

“And the fan pattern is inspired by the classic architectural style of ancient Rome,”

“Showing everywhere the successful woman’s unique charm!”

“The most crucial thing is that the main stone that goes with this necklace is a teardrop-shaped emerald!”

“You know, our people love jade, and jade is green for respect,”

“Green for precious, although Westerners do not know jade,”

“But they will also consider emerald as the best of the gemstones, which coincides with our aesthetic jade!”

“So, such a necklace, not only it is beautiful and exquisite,”

“More importantly, it is a fusion of the cultural heritage of the East and West,”

“Whether you wear it in Western-style or Chinese style,”

“This necklace can perfectly complement your distinctive temperament,”

“In my opinion, it is more suitable for you than our store’s treasure!”

“I even feel that it is simply tailor-made for you alone!”

Hearing this, Elaine’s love for this necklace was already overflowing,

She was surprised and took the necklace in her hand to examine it carefully,

And couldn’t help exclaiming, “Oh my! This necklace is really beautiful! It’s perfect!”

After saying that, she hurriedly went to see the price tag, forty-eight thousand eight hundred ……

Chapter 4551

Elaine's heart can't help but mutter: "Danm, forty-eight hundred and eighty-eight thousand ....."

"Charlie gave me the money, I have recently spent a lot,"

"The card seems to have no more than three hundred thousand ah ....."

Thinking of this, her heart burst with a sense of loss.

After some words from this sales girl made Elaine hopelessly in love with this necklace,

She now has only one idea: buy it! "But, there is not enough money ....."

The sales girl seemed to see Elaine's dilemma, her brain turned and spoke:

"Madam, you are so lucky today, today is our store's store celebration,"

"This necklace is on sale now, buy now you can directly subtract the change, only 400,000!"

Elaine had not yet reacted, Horiyah on the side had already exploded.

She blurted out: "I remember your brand never gives a discount,"

"How can it be cheaper by 80,000 at once!"

The sales girl said with a smile: "Madam, you are right,"

"Our store is never on discount, today is the only exception and only today!"

Elaine was also moved.

The brand that never discounted directly drops the price by 80,000, this is a big bargain!

As the saying goes, if you have a bargain, don't forget to take advantage of the son of a b!tch.

If you don't buy this necklace, you'll wake up at night with a sense of loss.

So, she quietly opened her phone and glanced at the account balance in the bank app, the account says 362,000 left.

Charlie and Claire left these days, she not only spent 80,000 yuan in the beauty salon super VIP membership card,

But also took Horiyah to eat several meals, and bought a few new clothes, the money was spent really fast.

Now even if she takes out all the money, she is still short of 38,000,

Not to mention, the money she can not spend it all, she has to live by herself for the next half of the month!

If the money is all spent now, in the future days will she have to eat dirt?

By then, in the Rolls-Royce, she can not even afford to fill up the gasoline,

Can not really sell the four wheels, right? She was in a dilemma all of a sudden.

The sales girl, who was an expert, saw that her expression was a bit torn,

So she asked very politely and tentatively, "Madam, is it not convenient for you to pay?"

After saying that, she was afraid that Elaine was not happy,

And also hurriedly gave a supplementary sentence:

“I know many successful people like you, in the bank card they do not put too much cash,”

“Many successful people like you, usually put the money in the financial management,”

“Only leave a small part of the funds for a daily flow.”

Once Elaine heard this, she was relieved, isn’t this the best step?

So she hurriedly said, “Yes, yes, yes! I usually put the money in the financial management,”

“The bank card balance is just some pocket money,”

“To be honest, my pocket money is not really enough around 400,000.”

The sales girl nodded and said seriously, “Like the wealth management you purchased,”

“Even with the fastest redemption time, I guess it will take tomorrow to reach the account, right?”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Elaine sighed and said with a grumbling face,

“I’m telling you, these banks are especially unbelievable, when you buy their product,”

“They deduct your money in a second, and when you redeem your money from the account first,”

“They usually take the 2nd day to arrive, and if there are holidays and weekends,”

“You have to wait until they finish their holidays.”

In fact, Elaine even did not buy a penny of wealth management products.

But the earliest time, she took control of the family’s financial power, did buy some wealth management products.

At first, she also bought it in the bank, but then with too low-interest rates,

She ran to buy PtoP, and finally the platform burst mine, and Charlie help to get the money back.

The sales girl saw Elaine borrowing the slope, so she smiled and asked,

“Madam, how much pocket money do you have in your balance now?”

Elaine pretended to pick up the phone and said with a smile,

“Let me take a look, I don’t know exactly how much money there is.”

While speaking she open the bank app, and helplessly said to the sales girl:

“Ah, really unfortunate, out of my pocket money it is only 362,000 left ……”

The sales girl nodded and said seriously: “It does not matter lady,”

“We have a hidden activity today, while there are no other customers in the store,”

“I will only tell you the details of this activity.”

Chapter 4552

Elaine asked: “There are activities? What is it? Can you give a cheaper price?”

The sales girl explained, “This is the case, we have an internal high-end customer quota,”

“Get this high-end customer, the price can also be about 40,000 yuan discount range,”

“So that you can buy this necklace for only 360,000 yuan,”

“And in addition, you can also enjoy an additional cashback activity!”

Elaine was surprised and asked, “What kind of cashback activity is that?”

The sales girl said: “20% cashback, you have to pay three hundred and sixty thousand to buy this necklace,”

“After the transaction, we will return you 20%, which is 72,000.”

“My mother ……” Elaine blurted out, “Does that mean that I can buy this necklace,”

“For less than three hundred thousand after participating in various activities?”

“Yes!” The sales girl took the calculator and calculated for a while and said,

“The actual hands-on price is only $288,000, a full $200,000 cheaper!”

Elaine went crazy with joy.

Two hundred thousand cheaper, isn’t this a great bargain for nothing?

Just when Elaine was excited, the sales girl said, “By the way, after you buy it,”

“You can come to the store around 1:00 or 2:00 in the afternoon to participate in the lottery,”

“The lottery is free, and the highest prize is worth 1.2 million.”

“OMG!” Elaine exclaimed, “What kind of prize is it, it’s worth 1.2 million!”

The sales girl laughed: “I’m not sure what the prize is, to be honest, you’ll have to find out when you come.”

Elaine thought to herself, “To pick up 200,000 yuan for nothing,”

“And have the chance to draw a 1.2 million yuan grand prize,”

“This is like a money bag falling from the sky. …… What kind of luck did I have today?”

The first thing she did was to say, “Yes! I’ll buy it! Now swipe the card!”

Saying that she took out the bank card from her Hermes bag.

Horiyah was almost crying with envy, thinking in her heart:

“What kind of dog luck does this b!tch has! Such a big leak can let her pick up,”

“I’m poor every day, not even a dime worth of pick for me!”

At this time, when the sales girl saw Elaine taking out her bank card,

She immediately nodded and said with a smile, “Then I will swipe your 360,000 yuan!”

After saying that, she entered the amount on the POS machine,

Swiped Elaine's bank card on the machine, and handed it to Elaine,

"Madam, please enter your password."

Elaine still retained the last piece of calmness, she knew that after this money was swiped out,

She would only have more than 2000 left in her card.

So, she hurriedly asked, "Girl, is it true what you just said about the cashback?"

"Of course." The sales girl nodded and said, "You swipe your card first,"

"And I will apply for cashback for you after you swipe your card."

Elaine completely put her mind at ease.

If the cashback of 72,000 yuan is returned, she still has 74,000 left,

So she can spend it sparingly until her daughter and son-in-law return.

After Elaine entered her password, a transaction voucher was automatically printed out.

The sales girl handed the voucher to Elaine for her signature and then smiled,

"Congratulations, ma'am, this necklace is yours, I'll wrap it up for you."

Elaine was also delighted, while nodding she asked:

"Hey girl, the cashback, when will it arrive?"

The sales girl was busy saying, "This is the way lady,"

“The cashback is operated by the finance of our headquarters,”

“I need to send your transaction voucher, there after the completion of the review,”

“The payment will be credited to this card that you paid with.”

“Ah?!” Elaine was shocked and asked, “How long will it take to arrive?”

The sales girl said, “Under normal circumstances, it should be in five to seven working days,”

“After all, logistics also need time.”

Elaine immediately anxious, subconsciously said:

“Oh, why did not you say that earlier ……”

“I thought it would immediately cash back to the account ……”

The sales girl hastily said: “Madam, if you are really in a hurry to use the money,”

“You can redeem some from the financials first because this cashback does take time, really sorry!”

“However, I believe that for a high-end customer like you,”

“It is certainly not possible to use this 70,000 or so in a hurry, right?”

Chapter 4553

When Elaine heard this, she was a bit tearless.

But in order to maintain her identity as a noblewoman epitome,

She could only break her teeth and swallow them in her stomach.

After all, she felt in her heart: “I can’t have a fight with this sales for the arrival time of this more than 70,000 yuan,”

“After all, this sales girl is quite good to me, gave me so many discounts ……”

“Not to mention that she did not talk about not giving me the money, it is that the process will take time.”

“How can I argue with her just because of this, won’t I be blind to do that.”

Thinking of this, she could not help but sigh from the bottom of her heart:

“The main thing is that my card is now left with not more than two thousand,”

“This money is enough to spend a few days with it ……”

Thinking of this idea, she did not continue to talk about the problem anymore.

Yet on the surface, she pretended to laugh at the girl casually,

“It’s okay, it’s okay! I’ll go and redeem a little pocket money,”

The sales girl nodded and said, “Then don’t forget to come to the store for the lottery at around 1:00 or 2:00.”

“OK!” Elaine said with a smile, “I will fight for the grand prize by then!”

The sales girl smiled: “I’m sure you’ll be fine!”

Elaine nodded, put away her necklace, and said to Horiyah, “Horiyah, let’s go.”

Horiyah was so envious that she answered absentmindedly and followed her out of the store.

Once out, Horiyah could not help but say, “Sister Horiyah …… your luck is really too good,”

“Such a good thing for you to catch, there is really none like this…… this is a bargain of a full 200,000 ah! “

Elaine is also very happy, so said with a smile:

“To tell you the truth, since I started to draw a clear line with the Willson family,”

“I totally feel that my luck is getting better and better each day,”

Horiyah sighed, “When will I be able to draw a line with this family,”

“Especially that dreadful old lady, I am now annoyed to death every time I see her!”

Elaine smilingly said, “Why do you care about her, she doesn’t have many years to live anyway.”

Horiyah nodded, remembered something, and asked her:

“Sister, you said you’d buy me a bracelet, why don’t we go and have a look now?”

Elaine said with an embarrassed expression, “What to look at,”

“I only have 2,000 in my card, how can we do that? I don’t have money to buy it.”

Horiyah was depressed and said, “So ……”

“Why don’t you redeem some of your money now and come back tomorrow to buy it?”

“Redemption? I’m not sure if I’m going to be able to do this.” Elaine didn’t pretend to be rich in front of Horiyah.

“You understand my situation, The money was all given by Charlie. Before they left, he gave me 500,000, now I have 2000 in my account.”

“Huh?” Horiyah exclaimed, “Half a million is all spent?

Elaine shrugged: “Yes, it’s all spent, just waiting for their cashback to arrive.”

Horiyah had no choice but to nod and say, “Then we can only hope that they will arrive soon ……”

After that, she cautiously said, “Then, Sister …… when the money arrives, you do not forget what you promised me ……”

Elaine nodded and said briskly, “Since I promised you, I will definitely not go back on my word.”

“That’s good.” Horiyah breathed a sigh of relief and said to her,

“Sister, the harbor city upstairs is full of delicious food,”

“Don’t you want to go back to the store to draw a prize this afternoon,”

“So let’s go up and find a place to eat lunch?”

Elaine waved her hand and said with a sad face,

“Eating here?? two people eating a casual meal will cost more than a thousand,”

“The rest of the money is all I have, I think it will take more than a week to get the redemption.”

Chapter 4554

Saying that Elaine continued “Let’s go back to Tomson and order from outside, two ramen, eat and then come to the lottery.”

Horiyah said, “There is no need to go back, I know a Ramen restaurant near here.”

“And it has a good taste, one person can get it for 15 yuan,”

“Why don’t we go there to deal with hunger!

Elaine said, “You want me to drive a Rolls Royce to eat Ramen? I can’t afford to lose my personality!”

Horiyah said helplessly: “Then, it’s better to go back to Tomson ……”

Then, the two drove back to Tomson One, Elaine ordered a meal,

She can’t wait to put on the new necklace, and bring a small dressing mirror,

And keep taking pictures of herself sitting in the dining room, eating a bowl of Ramen.

After eating, she has been thinking about the lottery.

She didn’t expect to win any 1.2 million grand prize,

As long as she could slightly win something, it was all for nothing to her.

……

After eating, she and Horiyah returned to Harbour City again.

At this time, the store manager of the jewelry store had already received the raffle tickets that Warina had sent over.

This batch of raffle tickets were made by the printing house overtime this morning, and they still had a strong smell of ink.

When Elaine walked into the store with Horiyah, the salesgirl from the morning rushed to welcome her and said with a smile,

“Madam, you are here! Please come to our store manager’s office!”

Saying that she deliberately lowered her voice and said to Elaine,

“Madam, our lucky draw today is limited to high-end customers like you,”

“Ordinary customers in the store are not entitled to it,”

“So let’s keep a low profile and not let them know.”

Elaine understood. She just liked the feeling of being different.

So, she immediately winked at Horiyah, and the two of them followed the sales to the store manager’s office at the back.

The store manager had been waiting here for a long time, and when he saw Elaine come in,

He hurriedly said with a smile: “Hello, madam! I am the manager of this store, you can call me Zhang!”

Elaine nodded and asked curiously, “Manager Zhang, you let me come here to draw a prize, what kind of prize is it?”

The store manager smiled, “Madam, let me tell you, this time, we only target high-end VIP customers,”

“The prizes are worth a minimum of 100,000 and a maximum of 1.2 million, and the winning rate is very high.”

“Huh!” Elaine immediately came to life and said, “The lowest prize is worth 100,000? You guys are too generous!”

“Yes.” The store manager smiled and said, “This is our group’s activity, mainly to give back to the majority of VIP customers.”

Elaine asked, “Can you reveal what the prizes are? Especially the first prize is worth 1.2 million, what exactly is it?”

The store manager laughed: “The first prize is our mystery prize, only you can scratch the ticket to know what it is.”

He said, somewhat apologetically: “By the way, lady, I have to apologize for one thing, our headquarters sent a notice today,”

“Recently because of the financial audit activity, the payment will be slightly slower,”

“For your cashback, you may need to wait for about 20 days or so.”

“What?!” When Elaine heard this, her eyes suddenly went black.

Two thousand yuan to let her hold on for a week, she gritted her teeth but can still hold on.

Moreover, she just filled a tank of fuel for her Rolls-Royce yesterday with the highest standard gasoline.

It costs 1,000 yuan to fill it up, if she has to rely on 2000 yuan, she will have to eat chaff dishes.

The store manager said casually at this time: “But I believe that for a top-class like you,”

“This money should not be a worry, and I heard my employee say that you have already redeemed part of the financial seat pocket money, right?”

Elaine at this time is dumb for having to bear the problem this time,

So there is a bitterness that she can’t express, so can only helplessly nod and say, “Ah yes …… yes ……”

The store manager nodded and hurriedly moved a lottery box from under his desk and said to her,

“Madam, you’d better draw the lottery first!”

Elaine sighed and rubbed her hands together and said,

“Come on, let’s try to draw the first prize to see what’s good enough to be worth one million two hundred thousand!”

Chapter 4555

With that, Elaine reached out and selected a lottery ticket from inside and took it out.

The store manager hurriedly put the raffle box back, and then said to her:

“Madam, you can scratch it off and take a look!”

Elaine nodded, reached out, and used her nails to scratch away the coating of the prize redemption area.

When she saw the two words of first prize in front of her eyes, she was overjoyed and shouted,

“Oh my God, it’s really the first prize! Hahaha!”

“It’s the first prize! My goodness! My luck is too good! I’m not dreaming, am I?”

Seeing the two words of the first prize, Elaine’s heart still surged up.

Horiyah behind her heard what she said, and hurriedly came forward, putting her head down to look hard.

This look does not matter, the words “First Prize” are clearly printed in the prize redemption area.

At this moment, Horiyah’s heart can’t help but die.

“I really can’t understand, Elaine this b!tch, why will have such a good luck.”

“The moment she reaches out and draws the ticket, it is the first prize, is this still a fcuking human being?”

“Seeing this stinky b!tch Elaine win a 1.2 million, it’s really worse than losing a million and two myself!”

Elaine was so happy by now that she hurriedly asked the store manager, “What is the prize for the first prize?”

The shopkeeper said, “You go on scratching the prize, it’s written below, but you have to scratch it to find out.”

Elaine chanted, “It better be a million and two gold bars, I’ll sell it!”

After saying that, and can not help but mutter: “Or a one million two hundred thousand car is okay, new car resale discount rate is still quite high ……”

She chanted while scratching the back of the scratching area.

With a line of words scraped out, she eyed the line of words, the whole person was dumbfounded.

Her mouth popped out word by word: “Congratulations …… you …… won …… bay …… stream ……G …… six …… five …… zero …… private …… jet…Plane

Seeing this, her eyes widened and she blurted out, “OMG! It says I won a private jet! Private plane ah!”

“My goodness, I haven’t even driven this Rolls Royce yet, but I am given a private jet ……”

The store manager said awkwardly, “Madam, you have to scratch further, there should be another line underneath ……”

“There is?” Elaine frowned and continued to scratch down.

Her mouth continued to chant, “Enjoy …… the privilege …… package …… Go …… to the …… The United States …… tour …… one …… time?!”

Speaking of which, Elaine subconsciously read it coherently: “Congratulations on getting a Gulfstream G650 private jet,”

“Privileged charter to the United States once …… What does this mean?”

The store manager started to explain, “Wow! Congratulations, lady, you can fly to the United States once for free on a Gulfstream G650 private jet!”

“What the h3ll is this …… This is a bullsh!t prize ……” Elaine wanted to cry and blurted out,

“Besides, what kind of plane is this? The first time I fly to the United States, it cost 1.2 million? How much can I pay for a ticket?”

The store manager said, “Madam, you must know that business jets are always very expensive,”

“Not to mention that the Gulfstream G650 is one of the best business jets on the market today.

Elaine threw the winning ticket in front of him and hurriedly said,

“I don’t want to go to the United States, why don’t you give me a discount,”

“I don’t want more, just give me a discount of one million.”

The store manager said seriously, “Madam, this matter is not up to me.”

With that, he turned the winning ticket over and pointed to the note on the back, saying,

“Look, it’s already written here that all prizes are non-cashable and non-transferable.”

Elaine was sweating and said, “But why am I going to America?”

“And a 1.2 million charter flights! What a waste to sit alone on such a big plane!”

The store manager said, “Ma’am, this is a free benefit anyway, so if you don’t want it, just give it up.”

As he said, he remembered something, and said: “Oh yes, I will take the phone to record a video for you,”

“You just have to personally say to the camera, you are giving up this right to redeem the prize, and you are handing it over.”

Then he reminded again, “And ah lady, your cashback amount when our finance can pay, I will tell you.”

This statement from the store manager undoubtedly reminded her of something very important.

He made her realize that she was out of money!

Chapter 4556

“Right now, I only have a measly two thousand left on hand, so if I want to use this amount of money to live through the majority of the rest of the month,”

“Then I can only scrimp and save, buy vegetables and cook at home every day, or eat cheap take-outs at home ……”

“In addition to that, I’m afraid I can’t afford to fill up that gas,”

“Even if I just drive my Rolls Royce out for a leisurely drive every day ……”

“In contrast, if I go to the United States at this time, I can go to join my daughter and son-in-law ah!”

“Just follow Charlie eat tasty food drink spicy, but also play a good game,”

“Is that not better than to drink bland soup or to eat the chaff?

“Moreover, when I arrive in the United States, I can completely excuse that I don’t have any money on me and not spend a single penny,”

“So that I won’t reveal the fact that I’ve spent all my money!”

Thinking of this, her expression instantly turned cloudy and rainy.

She hurriedly asked, “This plane flies to America, is it possible to fly anywhere?”

“Yes!” The store manager seriously said, “As long as it is any civilian airport in the United States, you can specify it, so that you can fly there directly.”

“In fact, this is much more convenient than taking a civil airliner, through the civil aviation to the United States,”

“There are very few direct flights, most of them have to transfer in South Korea, Hong Kong, or other stopover,”

“And there are only a few major cities in the United States you can travel to,”

“If you go to other smaller cities, you have to go to the place to transfer again, so it will take two or three tosses,”

“If you are on a private jet, you can just eat, sleep and play, and when you have had enough, you can go directly to your destination.”

When Elaine heard this, she said, “Good, good! Great! Then arrange for me to go to that what Pro what …… Pro what is it ……”

“The name of a city in the United States, in a hurry I forgot it.”

The store manager asked tentatively, “Is it Providence?”

Elaine brightened up: “Yes, yes! That’s the place! Is there an airport there?”

The store manager thought about it and said, “I think there is.”

“The civil aviation industry in the United States is more developed, and there seems to be an airport in every city.”

Elaine slapped the table and said, “Good! Let’s go here! When can we leave?”

“Anytime.” The store manager said with a smile, “If you have a U.S. visa, you can leave today,”

“If you don’t, we have a fast track to help you apply, the soonest you can apply tomorrow, and you can leave tomorrow night.”

Without thinking, she said, “Good! Tomorrow then!”

After that, she said with a happy face: “My daughter and son-in-law are there, when the previous talk, they said they are staying in the local best hotel in a presidential suite”

“That guy really is too grand! I heard that the light bedroom is several sq ft long, I just go over to find them and have a few days of a good time!”

Horiyah on the side was envious and couldn’t help but ask:

“Sister, the plane is chartered anyway, you are going to sit alone, two people can also sit, why not take me along,”

“Let me be a companion with you, besides Claire and Charlie did not charter a presidential suite?”

“There are so many rooms, they are just empty, give me a room, you going away alone is quite meaningless,”

“I can also help you look after a bit, and also accompany you to relieve boredom!

Elaine thought about it, it seems to be the same thing.

If she went to the United States to join Charlie and Claire, then her family status will definitely be the last,”

“And then there will be no one around to kiss her a5s all day long.

If she takes Horiyah, it is different, she is always respectful in front of her like a nanny,

Take her, and she can also yell at her as a servant to make use of her any time.

Thinking of this, she immediately said to the store manager:

“Can you help my sister to get a visa too so that we can go to the United States together?”

Without thinking, the manager said, “Sorry, ma’am, this is not possible, we only provide single-person flight and visa services.”

Elaine said discontentedly, “What’s wrong with you guys?”

“I just take a taxi, on the way to pick up a friend driver does not dare to refuse ah.”

The store manager laughed: “The driver charges you money, of course, he has to listen to your command,”

“We are talking about a prize here, all interpretation rights belong to our company,”

“So if you want to cash this prize, you must follow the rules of our company,”

“Otherwise it can only be regarded as you automatically give up.”

Hearing this, Elaine immediately threw Horiyah into the trash can and spoke without hesitation,

“OK! Then I will go by myself!”

About going to the United States. Although Elaine had already made up her mind,

She didn’t know how to speak to Charlie and Claire for a while.

Of course, she didn’t dare to directly say that she had spent all her money,

And now she has no money to live, and she just happened to win a prize to fly to the United States for free,

So she flew over to join her daughter and son-in-law.

Therefore, she made up her mind to find her daughter Claire first to sell the plan.

However, it was already two o’clock in the morning in the United States at this time,

Elaine hesitated for a moment, and decided to wait until the evening on her side,

And the morning on the American side to make a video call with Claire.

At the same time, Charlie, who was in the United States, after confirming that Claire was asleep,

Put a little spiritual energy into her mind to ensure that she could sleep more steadily,

Then got up and dressed and left the Hotel.

He was going to see the man whose limbs were cut off by him.

Find out who the other party is.

At the door of the hotel late at night, a low-key black Cadillac has been waiting here for a long time.

Joseph sat in the driver's seat alone, and when Charlie came out,

He was about to push the door and get out of the car to open the door for Charlie.

Charlie waved his hand at him, quickened two steps, opened the co-pilot's door, and sat in directly.

As soon as he got in the car, he asked, "How's the situation with that guy?"

Joseph replied respectfully, "Mr. Wade, that person has been safely controlled,"

"And there is a person watching him at all times, in order to ensure absolute safety,"

"I have all his teeth pulled out, he has no hands or feet, and it is impossible for him to commit suicide."

"Okay." Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and asked again,

"While dealing with the corpses of the attackers, did you find anything?"

"Yes." Joseph said, "We took a look around, and we have a few points to report to you."

Having said that, Joseph paused for a moment and continued:

"First of all, their weapons and equipment are very advanced."

"The cost of individual soldier equipment is several times more expensive than that of the individual soldier equipment of the US special forces,"

“And they use the bullets are all specially made dummy bullets.”

“When the bullet hits the human body, it will produce a powerful cavity effect.”

“Once a hole is hit, the key point is that it also especially increases the amount of gunpowder in the bullet,”

“Raising the power of the bullet to a new level.”

It’s amazing that an eight-star warrior can carry dozens of bullets with this kind of power.

Normal people, even those of the level of the boxing champions like Tyson and Dwayne Johnson,

They would definitely be killed by one shot.”

Speaking of which, Joseph continued: “Secondly, although these people were not martial arts people,”

“They seemed to have strengthened their bodies in some way.”

“Not to mention, their physical strength is very strong, and they are definitely very human!”

Charlie was curious. He asked, “How did you find out that their physical strength is very strong?”

“When I faced them, I didn’t find any cultivation base or anything special about them.”

Joseph said: “With Judging from the amount of gunpowder of their bullets,”

“The recoil of the gun would become very large when fired.”

“The recoil is comparable to that of a large-caliber sniper rifle.”

“In this case, even well-trained special forces must lie on the ground when firing.”

At least use shoulders to firmly press the butt of the gun to counter the recoil.”

“If you stand up and shoot with a gun, it is generally impossible to press the muzzle of the gun,”

“And your arms will be numb with one shot.”

“It’s even more impossible, and they can stand up and quickly light up the entire magazine,”

“Which proves that their physical strength was extraordinary.”

“And, my people reported that their flesh and bones are much stronger than ordinary people,”

Chapter 4558

Joseph continued: “Even the Martial arts masters are not too much to give up, because their meridians are not open,”

“So they rely on the strength of their flesh and bones to improve their combat effectiveness.”

After speaking, Joseph added: “I suspect that they should have other methods.”

“The quality has been greatly improved, after all, with this intensity of continuous shooting,”

“The three-star fighters are strong enough to be stable,”

“They can quickly play the entire clip without changing their face,”

“And their strength is at least above the four-star masters.”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning, and said coldly: “These people are well-armed and well-trained,”

“And they were methodical and well-prepared for martial arts masters.”

“Even if they were not martial arts masters, they must have known martial arts masters very well,”

“And know martial arts masters. Where are the shortcomings, and then formulate targeted tactics.”

“Yes!” Joseph said seriously: “No matter what organization they are in,”

“Their method of greatly improving the physical fitness of ordinary people is really terrifying.”

“Although there are tens of thousands of mercenaries under us,”

“There are only a few hundred who can really practice martial arts.”

“The height of warriors, and these people can use unknown methods to raise ordinary people to this level,”

“If they could cover a large number of people, their strength must not be underestimated!”

Charlie subconsciously frowned, He opened his mouth and said,

“I’ve never heard of this kind of method for ordinary people…”

With that, he asked him, “Have you heard of it?”

“Mr. Wade, none of your subordinates has this”.

As he spoke Joseph continued: “I know that there are some Martial Arts people outside,”

“Who have joined some mercenary groups, but this is the first time I have encountered this.”

“There are no direct clues yet. They collected faces, fingerprints, and DNA,”

“And then they would find a way to compare them in databases around the world.”

“Start with the identities of these people.”

“As long as the identities of the members are confirmed, they can dig out more clues. “

Okay!” Charlie nodded and warned: “These people may be very dangerous,”

“And the real strength of the organization behind them may be above the Cataclysmic Front.”

“You must pay attention to the identities of these people when you investigate. It’s not the time to face the enemy.”

Joseph said solemnly, “Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinates understand.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Go to Long Island, I want to see that guy.”

…

Twenty minutes later.

The black Cadillac drove into the manor on Long Island, New York.

When Charlie stepped into the basement, he saw the leader of today’s group of attackers,

Who was being fixed on a chair at this time? He was extremely sluggish and was dying.

His amputated limbs were wrapped in bandages, and his mouth was full of blood.

Above the severed arm, someone had put an infusion needle on him,”

“And a packet of medicinal liquid was hanging above it,

Which was being continuously delivered to the body.

Joseph said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, this guy has been resisting very strongly.”

“I gave him a tranquilizer. Now he should have passed out.”

Charlie nodded, stepped forward, and stretched out his hand. Tap lightly on the other person's head.

Immediately afterward, they saw the man's body trembling slightly, and then he slowly raised his head.

The man opened his eyes and saw Charlie in front of him with a panicked expression blurted out, "It's you..."

Charlie sneered: "What? Are you surprised to see me?"

The man thought with a single move, Charlie could cut off his legs and those of his more than 20 subordinates.

He blurted out in horror and asked, "You... Who are you!"

Chapter 4559

Charlie said indifferently: " It's not your turn to ask me questions now."

With that, he stared at him and said sternly, "Listen clearly to every word I'm about to say next,"

"My methods, I believe you have already learned them, so I have not much to say,"

"I will start asking questions from now on, you must know everything and say everything,"

"If you make me feel that you are fooling me, I will make your life worse than death,"

"And will not give you a second chance, you understand this?!"

Charlie's words made the man in front of him extremely frightened.

He couldn't help thinking of the bloodbath a few hours ago,

When Charlie turned him and his subordinates into cripples by himself.

He had never heard of this kind of terrifying strength.

What's even more terrifying is that he never saw Charlie make a move in the whole process!

Even Charlie had no physical contact with them at all.

This is the most disappointing point for him.

With his knowledge of martial arts masters, even a dark realm master...

Would not be able to achieve such a strange long-range strike!

The internal strength and infuriating qi of a martial arts master can only achieve the so-called bullying from the air at most,

And the distance is extremely limited, and the power will be greatly reduced.

Like Charlie, who can burst out such lethality without contact at all,

In his opinion, the strength may have reached a demigod!

And he still clearly remembered that when he crushed his dentures,

And the venom penetrated his whole body with his blood,

Charlie was able to use a mysterious force to withdraw all the toxins from his body.

Even now, he can clearly feel that the venom is still intact in his belly,

And that mysterious power tightly wraps all the venom, so that it is completely isolated from his body.

Therefore, at this time, Charlie, in his eyes, was like a god of death wielding a sickle.

Frightened, he blurted out and pleaded: “Sir, please give me a good time…kill me…”

“You want to have your say?” Charlie sneered and said lightly:

“To tell you the truth, today the people you wanted to kill are my grandfather and grandmother’s family,”

“Do you think I will give you pleasure? Since you want pleasure,”

“Then I will make you suffer, and it will last a lifetime.”

After that, Charlie stared at him and said coldly:

“I think you are only in your thirties. Although you have no limbs,”

“It should not be a problem to live for a few more decades.”

“It just so happens that I still have some elixir that can prolong life.”

“It should be easy for you to live another sixty or seventy years.”

“It just so happens that there are more high-tech now,”

“And there are some drugs that can make your nervous system amplify the pain hundreds of times.”

“The combination of the two will make sure, for the rest of your life, you will have a new experience every day!”

The man suddenly smiled, shook his head, and said,

“Impossible… Even if you don’t give me a good time, in a few days, I will definitely be dead…”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning, and asked coldly,

“What? Do you think you are still capable of committing suicide?”

The man shook his head and smiled bitterly:

“How can I still look like a ghost? The ability to commit suicide.”

After that, he smiled miserably: “For us people, we have only seven days to live after we come out,”

“And when the seven days are up if we can’t return,”

“Our skin and muscles will burst and we will die, and then I will be rotten here.”

“Don’t be too surprised when it becomes a pool of blood and flesh.”

“Seven days?” Charlie snorted disdainfully when he heard this,

Stepped forward and put his hand on the top of his head.

Immediately afterward, spiritual energy flowed into his body from the crown of the skull.

Chapter 4560

It was only at this time that Charlie discovered that…

This person's physique was indeed different from ordinary people.

None of the eight extraordinary meridians are connected,

But the strength of the body is not inferior to that of the five-star warrior, just like steel and iron bones.

Moreover, even though his limbs have been chopped off, under the existing muscles,

The sense of strength is also very surging, the heartbeat is much stronger than ordinary people,

And every beat is like a high-pressure pump, pumping blood violently to the blood vessels throughout the body.

It's just that he is losing too much blood right now,

And although the heartbeat is strong, the blood vessels are a little shriveled.

In addition, what surprised Charlie, even more, was that this person looked like steel and iron,

But he was not really steel and iron, but completely relied on the surging power hidden under his flesh and blood.

This power seems to be only temporarily stored in his body to help him strengthen his body,

But it was not tamed by him but was forcibly bound in his body by some force.

Because Charlie found that this force has been trying to attack outwards.

With the continuous impact of this force, the force that binds it is also gradually weakening,

But each time it only weakens a little bit.

In this way, after a few days, this force will indeed break through this bondage,

And at that time, it is estimated that his body will likely be smashed to pieces by this force.

At this time, Charlie finally understood why,

After all, this person is begging him to give him a happy ending, he acted like he was accepting his fate.

It seems that even if he doesn't give him a good time, he will surely die in a few days.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time, and said, "Don't worry, you can't die with me here."

After that, he used his spiritual energy to directly seal the force that had been pounding outwards in his body.

In terms of the strength of that power, after Charlie's aura sealed it,

Even if it could keep hitting without any attenuation,

It would not be able to rush out for 10,000 years.

The man's expression was still very slumped even more than before, but he immediately looked at Charlie in horror,

And blurted out and asked, “You… what have you done to me?”

Charlie sneered, “That kind of power in your body that you can’t suppress,”

“It has now been completely sealed by me. In this way, you can live a hundred years!”

“If you don’t explain it honestly, you may live in hell for decades to come.”

“After speaking, he turned his head to look at Joseph, and said sternly,

“Joseph, if he doesn’t explain honestly, use all the means you can think of.”

“If he doesn’t explain honestly these days, take him to Syria,”

“Build a special cellar to keep him in it, strip him nak3d, and throw him in an iron cage,”

“Then power up the iron cage, and inject him with enough drugs to make him feel 24/7,”

“What is it like to have an electric shock magnified a hundred times!”

When the man heard Charlie’s words, he suddenly trembled violently in horror.

Seeing that Charlie’s expression was extremely cold,

He knew that what this man said just now had absolutely no moisture.

If he really refuses to cooperate, he is afraid that he will experience eighteen layers of hell-like pain for the rest of his life…

He is not afraid of death. Those brothers with him are not afraid of death.

He is also not afraid of torture.

After all, he has been severely trained for so many years,

And he has an extraordinary ability to endure all kinds of torture.

However, he was afraid of endless, unending torture.

Thinking of this, he said emotionally: “I speak! I’ll say everything!”

“As long as you promise to give me a happy ending after I finish speaking, I will definitely say everything!”

Charlie said coldly: “You can’t negotiate conditions with me.”

“If you want me to give you a good time, just answer my question!”

The man nodded terrified and said, “You ask, if I know, I will answer!”

Charlie asked coldly, “What are you guys? Organization?”

“Organization…” The man hesitated for a moment, then said,

“I don’t know what organization we are… I only know that people like us are called dead men in the organization.”

Charlie asked: “What is a dead man?!”

Hearing Charlie’s question, the man opened his eyes wide and shouted hoarsely like a conditioned reflex:

“Those who live for the sake of death, and are willing to die generously for the British Master at any time, we are the dead men!”

Chapter 4561

After the man shouted, he realized that he was now a prisoner,

And the whole person suddenly slumped again and stopped talking.

However, seeing Charlie, his eyes were full of awe.

Now Charlie asked coldly, “Who is your so-called hero?”

The man looked up at him, and said in a trance: “I…don’t know…”

“You don’t know?!” Charlie was cold and shouted: “You keep saying that you can die for Master at any time.”

“Now tell me you don’t know who Master is?! Do you think I am a three-year-old child?!”

The man said in fear: “I really don’t I know… From the day I can remember,”

“I know that I wanted to dedicate everything to Master,”

“But I really don’t know who Master is, and I have never seen him…”

Charlie frowned: “That is Who told you to dedicate everything to the Master?!”

The man hurriedly said, “My parents…”

“Parents?!” Charlie asked coldly, “What role do your parents play in this organization?”

The man said: “My father, like me, was also a dead man…”

“He died in a glorious battle thirty years ago… As for my mother…”

“She is the daughter of other dead soldiers, and was given to my father by the Master… …”

“After my father died, she committed suicide by taking poison according to the Master’s orders…”

Charlie was horrified when he heard this!

Sounds like this, the structure of this organization seems to have exceeded his imagination.

So he continued to ask: “Your father was a dead man, and your mother was the daughter of another dead man,”

“Does that mean that all the boys born to the dead men are raised,”

“Into the next generation of dead men since childhood,”

“And a girl born to a soldier will be married to another dead soldier and continue to raise the next generation?”

“Yes…” The man nodded and said: “This is the case with every dead man,”

“Starting from the first generation and has been passed down to the present,”

“If one generation is the dead man, the next generation is the dead man,”

“And the dead man is the dead man. For women, the only choice is to marry a dead man,”

“Have children for the dead man, and reproduce,”

“If she wants to leave the dead man in the future,”

“She will have the opportunity to be promoted only if she makes military exploits…”

Charlie was horrified.

From the perspective of the reproduction of the dead men,

It can be concluded that this is a mysterious organization with a long history,

And the structure of the organization is extremely strict,

Even so strict that it can cultivate the dead men from generation to generation!

Moreover, this person’s father cannot be the first generation of dead men,

Because his mother was the daughter of another dead man,

That is to say, to him, he is at least the third generation of dead men.

What is the concept of three generations? Judging from his age in his thirties,

Each generation has a span of 20 years, and the…

The time span of these three generations exceeds at least 70 years!

Joseph on the side was also shocked.

Even he had never heard of such a terrifying mysterious organization.

At this time, Charlie asked, “What generation of the dead man are you?!”

“I…” The man said in a trance, “I am the tenth generation of a dead man…”

“The tenth generation…” Charlie heard jaw-dropping!

Ten generations of dead men, spanning more than two hundred years…

Joseph on the side couldn’t help but exclaim: “Mr. Wade, if you look at it this way,”

“There is no need to check the faces, DNA, and fingerprints of this group of people today,”

“Because it’s impossible to find out who they are…”

The man also said with a wry smile: “There’s really no need to find out,”

“The dead men are the slaves raised by the organization.”

“They will never intermarry and never escape, so for our people, in this world,”

“There is no record in any national database, not to mention fingerprints, faces, and even DNA has long been locked.”

“After ten generations of reproduction, our DNA is basically no longer with anyone’s outside.”

“If there is any ethnic connection, to put it bluntly, we are slaves that no one knows in this world,”

“No one knows when we live, no one knows when we die…”

For the first time in Charlie’s heart, he felt an indescribable tension.

This tension is not derived from fear, but from a fear of unknown giants.

The mere existence of the dead man has subverted his world views.

Chapter 4562

Charlie couldn't imagine how huge this organization really is.

Immediately, he saw that the person's expression was slumped,

And he didn't seem to be absolutely loyal to the organization, so he asked,

"According to what you said, you seem to have a lot of criticism about this organization and the Master?

The man replied "I wish I could kill all the people in this organization in order to avenge my father,"

"My grandfather and my ancestors from the previous nine generations!"

Speaking of this, he smiled bitterly again: "But I don't have the ability to do so. …"

"We have been shackled by the organization since we were young."

"The organization has given us superhuman power, but that power is also a bomb hidden in our body."

"Every seven days, we have to take a drug that suppresses that power."

"Without drugs, we will burst and die, so we can't escape, we don't dare to escape,"

"And we don't dare to resist, because everyone's life is firmly controlled by the organization,"

"Not only me, but also my wife, and my two children…"

Charlie raised his eyebrows and asked, "You already have children?"

“Yes.” The man nodded, his eyebrows rarely showed some warmth, and he said,

“When the dead man is twenty years old. It is the age of marriage,”

“And according to the requirements, I will marry a woman of the right age among the descendants of other dead men,”

“And reproduce for the dead. My wife is also the daughter of the dead man.”

“She gave birth to two sons for me, the elder is thirteen years old, and the younger is ten years old.”

Charlie asked again: “Then who will take care of your two sons?”

The man said: “In life, my wife takes care of them,”

“And at other times they are trained by older dead soldiers.”

“After the age of six, they will become the next generation of dead men,”

“And begin to perform tasks for the organization.”

“If they are lucky enough to not die by the age of sixty, they can stay and be the mentors of young people.”

Charlie asked, “Have the dead men thought about resisting?”

“Of course.” The man said: “Every generation of dead men wants to resist,”

“But it doesn’t make any sense. We leave the organization and our life span is only seven days.”

“There were people who didn’t believe in evil in the past,”

“And always felt that they could resist the power in their bodies, but none of them did.”

“The exceptions are all dead.”

Speaking of this, the man added: “The organization still has strict rules,”

“With one person defecting, the whole family sits together, if I want to escape,”

“Let’s not say whether I can live for seven days, my wife and children will be killed.”

“Killed without any second thought, so we are like slaves, fully under control, and have no chance to resist.”

Charlie asked curiously: “You seem to know about the history of slavery, have you learned this?”

“Yes.” The man nodded: ” We had a lot of courses to learn when we were young,”

“And we have a certain cultural foundation.”

Charlie asked him, “Where do you usually live? Which country?”

“I don’t know…” The man shook his head and said, “As far as I know,”

“Since my grandfather’s generation of dead men, we have lived in an underground base.”

“The base is constantly expanding every day. Now the scale is comparable to a small underground city.”

“Every time a task is to be issued, the organization will issue a list of names.”

“And then inject drugs to everyone on the list, after the drug injection,”

“We don’t know anything, and when we wake up again,”

“We are already at the place where we are going to do the task.”

He paused slightly and continued: “Like this time after we injected the drug underground,”

“We woke up and arrived in New York.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Then how did you perform the mission?”

“Who gave you the mission? Who directed you to the stadium?”

The man blurted out, “It’s the guide.”

“Guide…”

Charlie whispered softly and asked, “Have you met the guide?”

“No.” The man explained: “I don’t know who the guide is,”

“When we arrived in New York when I woke up, I was already in a closed garage.”

“The organization left the equipment and some materials needed for the mission.”

“The materials listed the target, the kinship of the target, and the social relationship.”

“And the situation of the people around them.”

“Because they knew that there would be several high-level fighters,”

Chapter 4563

The dead man continued “They specially prepared enhanced weapons for us.”

“They also reminded us what to pay attention to and what tactics we should adopt,”

“And then they leave a certain amount of time for us to familiarize ourselves with the information,”

“Then we will wait for the notification of departure, and when we arrive at the scene,”

“The guide will pass the transfer and inform me of the right time to attack.”

Charlie asked: “What does transfer mean?”

The man said: “The organization does not allow us any form of direct contact with the guides,”

“So the guide will connect the situation to the contact person in the organization,”

“And then the contact person will pass the message to me.”

Charlie asked him: “What method does your contact person use? Send you a message?”

The man replied, “They have left us a communication device,”

“But only my device can hear the voice of the docking person.”

Charlie asked again, “Is your docking person a man or a woman? ?”

The man shook his head: “With a voice changer, I don’t know if it’s a male or a female.”

Charlie said at this time: “So, my third aunt should be the guide you were talking to,”

“She was the one who took the lead. The appropriate attack time was reported to your docking person,”

“And your docking person then instructed you to launch an attack.”

The man nodded: “It should be, I saw the woman who was taken out,”

“And seemed to have committed suicide by taking poison,”

“She, I am sure was the person from the organization.”

Charlie asked him, “Then the order you received was to kill all the people inside, or to keep some people alive?”

The man opened his mouth and said, “The order was not to let us leave anyone alive.”

Charlie frowned: “Wouldn’t that even kill the guide? Did the guide know?”

The man shook his head: “I don’t know her either. Do you know?”

Charlie asked him, “Do you know anything about the guide?”

“I don’t know much.” The man shook his head and said,

“The guide and the dead man are just different identities in the organization.”

“Among them, the dead man’s information is the most occluded,”

“Because we have been under the strict surveillance of the organization,”

“Which is equivalent to prisoners, so there is almost no additional information to understand.”

“We know what the organization tells us to know,”

“And we have no way of knowing what the organization does not let us know.”

Charlie nodded lightly, and asked him again:

“If your task is completed, what will be the follow-up process?”

The man said, “After the task is completed, we will withdraw to the garage,

And then receive drug injections there, and the rest of the organization will take us back.”

Charlie looked at him and asked, “Your subordinates committed suicide by taking poison,”

“How will your organization treat your family?” The man said,

“We this time failed the mission, and the organization will define us as loyal to the Master,”

“So they will not embarrass our family, on the contrary, they will treat our family better.”

Charlie said lightly: “No wonder you and your subordinates were very decisive…

When committing suicide by taking poison.”

“Yes.” The man nodded and said, “For the vast majority of the dead,”

“They basically do not end well, and most of them die tragically,”

“If they die faithfully. , there is no pain, it will be over in a blink of an eye,”

“And will be able to exchange better living conditions for the family.”

“The man thought for a while, then shook his head and said,

“I don’t know either… the death camp we are in has a total of 1,110 households,”

“And 1,900 dead people, the total population, men, women, and children combined, about a few thousand people.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “So, your organization is not only your part of the dead?”

“Yes.” The man nodded and said, “There are dead camps all over the world, but I don’t know how many there are.”

Charlie was more and more shocked, thought for a moment, and asked again:

“You said that you were injected with drugs before you came,”

“And you had already arrived in New York when you woke up,”

“So do you know how long you have been in a coma?”

“I don’t know. The man shook his head and said, “No one is allowed to know the date and time in the camp of the dead.”

“We can’t see the sunrise or sunset, just the lights are on and the lights are off.”

“Moreover, I have quietly calculated. However,”

“Our daily routine in the death camp does not seem to follow 24 hours a day pattern.”

“They seem to deliberately make a little deviation in the time of each day.”

Chapter 4564

The dead man further explained, “Today could be longer than yesterday, and yesterday could be longer than the day before yesterday.”

“Over time, even if I knew the exact time when I left the mission,”

“And after going back for a period of time, the record will have deviated.”

Charlie asked him: “How did you calculate the time deviation?”

The man said: “I hit the bottom of the bowl. A very thin hole, filled with very fine sand,”

“It started from the time the bell rang on the first day,”

“Leaked until the bell rung on the second day, and then leaked the fine sand again,”

“And when the bell rang on the third day, the fine sand sometimes leaked out early,”

“And sometimes it’s too late, so I guessed the time inside was different from the time outside,”

“So after a long time, we don’t know what year and month it is outside.”

Charlie was curious. He asked: “You do so many things quietly, were you looking for a chance to escape?”

“No way.” The man smiled bitterly and said, “Even if there is a chance to escape,”

“It will inevitably be a death, I just wanted to know more about it.”

“The mechanism of the dead man’s operation, if there is a chance to escape,”

“Everything in the dead man’s camp will be exposed.”

“If it can destroy the dead man’s camp so that no one will repeat my mistakes in the future, it will be even better.”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “It seems that you have not been completely brainwashed by the organization.”

“Brainwashing?” The man shook his head and said,

“The organization disdains to brainwash us.”

“Our own lives and the lives of our families are in the hands of the organization.”

“It doesn’t matter whether we are brainwashed or not.”

“Slave, from this point of view, we can be regarded as the people who hate them the most in the world,”

“But they don’t care, because they know that we have no guts and no ability to betray the organization.”

Charlie nodded slightly, knowing that these people know, it’s almost finished.

At this time, Joseph asked, “You should know where the garage you woke up from?”

“Yes.” The man said truthfully, “The garage we woke up from is in Brooklyn.”

Joseph Looking at Charlie: “Mr. Wade, this is the only place where they have intersected with the organization.”

“Those people set up the garage in advance and will definitely leave information.”

“If we use this as a clue to check back, we should be able to find some hints.

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently: “No need to check.”

Joseph hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, this is the only clue!”

Charlie said seriously: “Then there is no need to check, the other party since is so cautious,”

“The clues to be dealt with have already been dealt with.”

“When we go there to check at this time, we will only expose ourselves,”

“And even if we find any clues, it will be meaningless.”

“We are still far from the strength required to face them.”

“Such an organization we compete against. What we know now are only dead soldiers and guides,”

“And we don’t know how many dead soldiers and guides they have, let alone,”

“In addition to dead soldiers and guides, they must have other organizational structure,”

“Maybe the true strength of the other party is greater than we imagined.”

Joseph hesitated for a moment but nodded lightly.

Even Charlie said that, and he didn’t dare to act rashly.

Charlie looked at the man and said lightly, “You cooperated well today,”

“But I’m not ready to kill you for the time being.”

After finishing speaking, he said to Joseph:

“Joseph, I’m leaving. Secretly take him to Syria to take good care of him,”

“And don’t let anyone outside the core members of Front know of his existence.”

Joseph without thinking nodded and said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will arrange it!”

Charlie looked at the man again and asked, “What’s your name?”

The man said gratefully: “My name is Five Four Seven!”

Charlie asked him, “What Fiver Four Seven?”

“Don’t know.” The man smiled wryly: “It’s a number, I don’t have a surname,”

“And I don’t even have a name. My ancestors don’t know what their original surname was,”

“We were just born and given a number by the organization, and then we used this number as our name.”

Charlie had mixed feelings in his heart, was silent for a moment,

Nodded lightly, and said seriously: “You live well,”

“I will let you see with your own eyes the complete demise of this organization!”

In Five Four Seven’s eyes, an unprecedented light of hope suddenly flashed,

Staring at Charlie, and asked respectfully, “Mr. Wade, I answer all you asked. I have so many questions,”

“I hope you can take it into consideration for the sake of your cooperation and tell me,”

“How did you completely seal the power in my body?”

Charlie smiled coldly and said, “My power is much stronger than that!”

Chapter 4565

For Charlie, spiritual energy is his biggest trump card at the moment.

This mysterious organization is indeed powerful, even too powerful.

However, the power they control these dead soldiers, or in other words,

The power they use to enhance the strength of these dead soldiers is still not an opponent in the face of his aura.

It is precisely because of this that he has the confidence,

To dig out this mysterious organization one day in the future.

“547” can also feel that Charlie’s strength is far beyond his perception,

And the energy that even the 20th-generation dead can’t fight can be sealed in front of Charlie effortlessly.

Charlie said that to make the organization completely perish, it is not just mere talking.

So, he thanked him and said, “If Mr. Wade can eradicate the organization,”

“I believe that these dead soldiers will be willing to serve you allegiance!”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s too early to say this now, wait for me on the day they are eradicated,”

“You will be returned to your freedom, and it will be up to you to decide where to go, whether to stay or not!”

“547” said gratefully: “Mr. Wade is merciful! The relatives and those who died in the past 200 years,”

“They all will thank you for your kindness and great virtue!”

Although “547” had just brought people to try to kill his grandfather and grandfather,

Charlie still felt that this person and the other dead men are too pitiful.

Twenty generations of people have been reared and served as slaves with no light for generations.

This fate is much more tragic than the black slaves who were trafficked to Europe and the United States.

If he can return the freedom of these dead soldiers, it can be regarded as a great work.

If these dead men are willing to serve him, that will be the icing on the cake.

Subsequently.

Charlie said to Joseph: “Joseph, deal with all the clues,”

“You will hurry up tonight to let people take “547” out of the United States.”

“We must be cautious and careful, and never leave any clues.”

Joseph said immediately: “Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinates will make arrangements immediately!”

Charlie nodded and said, “I am going to Hong Kong in two days.”

“You go to Hong Kong in advance to wait for me.”

“First, let me know the details of Gerard Liu in Hong Kong.”

“When the situation there is clear, and we will meet there when the time comes.”

Joseph didn’t know why Charlie suddenly wants to go to Hong Kong,

But he still said without hesitation:

“After I send him away, I will leave for Hong Kong before dawn.”

Charlie nodded, looked at “547” again, and said,

““547”, you dead warriors should have mastered a lot of specific tactics, right?”

“Otherwise, facing the eight-star warriors this time, you wouldn’t be able to deal so easily.”

“547” hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, we do have many different tactics in our daily training,”

“Usually, special tactics and special equipment.”

“These are all formulated in the organization and taught to us by the instructors.”

Charlie After a sigh, said, “After you arrive in Syria,”

“Try your best to tell the people in Cataclysmic Front of the tactics of the dead soldiers,”

“And let the Front also train them to improve their overall strength!”

“Okay!” “547” without hesitation Said: “I will give all the tactics next time!”

“Okay.” Charlie took out two blood-scattering pills from his pocket, handed them to Joseph, and said,

“These two pills should be able to help you. Breaking through the bright realm is a great success,”

“You can take it immediately after you get on the plane,”

“I believe that when we meet again in Hong Kong, you will be a master of the dark realm.”

Chapter 4566

Joseph was stunned and said with sincerity:

“Mr. Wade… …You can spare your subordinate’s life and let your subordinate’s parents go to earth in peace.”

“Your subordinate is grateful, and you have helped your subordinate to reshape the meridian,”

“And make your subordinate jump to the Great Perfection of the Bright Realm.”

“These kindnesses, I haven’t had a chance to repay,”

“How can I accept your such precious medicinal pills again…”

Charlie said lightly: “Joseph, this kindness, you don’t have to mention it all the time.”

“You have seen what happened today. It is as strong as an eight-star warrior.”

“With the cooperation of the opponent’s specific tactics, easily slaughtered like a lamb,”

“So, your top priority now is to quickly improve your strength,”

“Otherwise, if you die someday, wouldn’t you have less chance to repay your kindness?”

After that, he handed the elixir to him and said, “Advanced Dark Realm, the road ahead is longer!”

When Joseph heard this, he immediately said with great gratitude and respect:

“Thank you, Mr. Wade! Your subordinates will definitely live up to their expectations!”

Charlie nodded: “I’ll go first, you’ll deal with it here.”

Joseph hurriedly said, “I’ll see you off my master!”

Charlie looked at the time, it was only after three in the morning,”

“So, he waved his hands and said, “No need, I’ll go by myself.”

Joseph said: “That subordinate will send you out!”

When Charlie walked out of the villa, the entire Long Island was silent.

After all, it is already past three o’clock in the morning,

And the rich people who live here generally end their nightlife and enter a dreamland full of money and desire.

Charlie was walking on the street alone, with mixed feelings in his heart.

He couldn’t imagine how big this mysterious organization would be.

He tried “547” for more than an hour, and he didn’t even know the name of this mysterious organization.

At this time, the voices and smiles of his parents when they were alive came to his mind.

The father and mother in his memory would never frown over something,

Even if the two went to Aurous Hill, and settled down in an old house,

The two always had smiles on their faces. They cleaned up the house and bought furniture together,

And they were always optimistic and looking forward to life.

Therefore, he couldn't help wondering if the death of his parents was caused by this mysterious organization.

If so, did the parents sense that the danger was approaching before the accident happened?

If so, did they have any specific knowledge of this mysterious organization?

After thinking for a long time, Charlie sighed and shook his head.

Thinking too much about unsolved problems will only make people more tired.

Therefore, he decided to put this matter aside for the time being,

And continue to dig deeper when there is a chance in the future.

And now, the most important problem to solve is Gerard Liu who wants Hogan's life.

If nothing else, Elaine will come tomorrow or the day after tomorrow.

If there is no accident, he will accompany his wife to watch the concert the night after tomorrow,

And then will leave for Hong Kong immediately.

Since he is going to meet Gerard for a while, he must give himself a suitable identity and opportunity.

Thinking of this, he immediately took out his mobile phone and called Doris.

Doris was handling official business in the office at this time.

For some reason, her mind was suddenly empty, and she subconsciously turned on a tablet computer on the desk.

After unlocking it, she found a photo from the tablet's photo album and looked at it in a daze.

The scene in the photo is her office.

The character in the photo was not herself, but Charlie sitting on the sofa.

This was taken by her quietly after he came to Emgrand Group last time.

He is a strange person. He hardly posts any Moments, and he never posts selfies,

So that it is difficult to keep a photo of him.

Chapter 4567

Therefore, Doris secretly took a photo and hid it on her tablet computer.

Whenever she thought of him, she quietly found the photo and took a look.

Just when she was a little lost, the phone suddenly rang.

When she saw the words "Chairman" on her phone, she was as happy as a little girl.

She wanted to grab the phone immediately, but for some reason,

She hurriedly straightened her hair in front of the mirror reflected in the glass cabinet,

And then suppressed her excitement and pressed the answer button...

Doris's voice was a little excited and energetic, but Charlie couldn't understand it.

He went straight to the topic and asked,

"Doris, how much do you know about Gerard Liu in Hong Kong?"

Doris asked "Gerard Liu?" How did you find out about him?"

Charlie said, "I have something to discuss with him,"

"But I don't want to use my real identity,"

"So, I want to ask you if there is a good opportunity for me to talk to him,"

"After I go to Hong Kong. I will meet him normally."

Doris said: "Chairman, our Emgrand Group has no business dealings with him,"

"But I remember that a large section of his main business is ocean shipping,"

"You might as well call Melba and ask, if you use the name of ISU Shipping, there should be no problem."

"Understood." Charlie smiled and said, "Then I'll call Melba, you get busy"

Doris didn't expect Charlie to hang up so soon, and said subconsciously, "Chairman, wait a moment…"

Charlie asked her, "What's the matter? Do you have anything to ask me?"

Doris hurriedly said: "Uh…that… it is that…you cured my father's illness before,"

"My parents have always been very grateful to you, and have never found a good opportunity,"

“My mother told me a few days ago, that she wanted to invite you to dinner at home,”

“I told her that you were in the United States,”

“And she asked me when you will come back if it is convenient, come to eat dinner at home.”

Charlie knew that when Doris’s father was poisoned before and he saved him.

Her family has always been grateful for his act, but he smiled casually:

“Tell uncle and auntie that you don’t have to be so polite,”

“The previous matter was just a little effort.”

After speaking he said again: “But don’t worry, I will definitely make time to visit after I come back.”

Doris said happily: “Okay chairman, then I will tell my mother that,”

“When you come back, come to the house for a quick meal!” “OK.”

Charlie readily agreed and smiled:” Doris, then I’ll hang up first, and I’ll call Melba.”

“Okay, chairman!”

Charlie hung up the phone and called Melba, who is now in charge of ISU Shipping.

On the other end of the phone, Melba was as surprised as Doris, and blurted out,

“Master Wade…why are you calling me so late?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It should be the afternoon on your side, right?”

“Yeah!” Melba hurriedly said: “Isn’t it late at night over there?”

“You are calling me so late, aren’t you afraid that Madam will get angry?”

Charlie said casually: “No, no, I’m outside to breathe.”

“Oh, that’s it. Ah…” Melba summoned her courage and deliberately teased:

“Master Wade misses me, called me, and wanted to chat with me, or do you have something to tell me?”

Charlie smiled: “I have something to do. I want to ask you for help.”

Melba was a little disappointed in her heart, but she said without hesitation:

“If you have something to do, just tell me.”

Charlie said, “Do you know Gerard Liu from Hong Kong?”

“Gerard Liu?” Melba asked curiously Said:

“That romantic rich man who is famous all over Hong Kong?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled: “It’s him.”

Chapter 4568

Melba hurriedly said: “I don’t know him, but he happened to have his assistant come to me some time ago.”

“He told me that he wanted to visit ISU Shipping in person and discuss the cooperation in the shipping business.”

“He also has a shipping company. However, due to the economic situation and the rapid rise of ISU Shipping recently.”

“His shipping company’s operating conditions are not very good, his ships are not enough,”

“But his ship has 30% of its capacity idle and cannot be cashed,”

“So he really wants to cooperate with us and subcontract some mainland,”

“And Japan-Korea links from us as well as the European and American route resources.”

Charlie asked her, “Then have you chatted with this man?”

“No.” Melba said, “To be honest, we cooperate with them, that is,”

“We will transfer the uneatable part to them for some intermediary fees.”

“It’s not very impressive for us. Besides, he is asking us now.”

“I want to hang him and stretch him first, which can also lower his psychological expectations. Fight for a bigger one.”

“Understood.” Charlie said with a smile: “If that’s the case, then you can contact him,”

“Say you can think about cooperation, and then tell him that you are going to send your assistant to Hong Kong.”

“Check it out and let him receive the reception at that time.”

The smart Melba immediately noticed the key, and hurriedly asked,

“Mr. Wade, are you going to pretend to be my assistant and go to Hong Kong for a private visit?!”

Charlie smiled as Melba said: “It’s not enough to make a private visit in a low tier position,”

“I just want to meet Gerard for a while.”

Melba hurriedly said: “You are my boss; how can you pretend to be my assistant… This… Isn’t this a bit inappropriate? “

There’s nothing inappropriate.” Charlie smiled:

“Just tell him my name, say I’m your assistant and ask him to send someone,”

“To pick me up at the airport within the specified time. “

Okay…” Melba knew that Charlie must have a deeper meaning in what he did, so she said,

“Are you still in the United States? When are you planning to go to Hong Kong?”

“I will communicate with him when the time comes.”

Charlie smiled and Said: “You can communicate with him now, just say I’ll be there in two days.”

“No problem!” Melba said, “Then I’ll call his assistant now.”

Charlie explained: “No, you call him directly, with a high-profile attitude,”

“And make him feel flattered.” Melba couldn’t help laughing:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, I understand! Then I’ll contact him now!”

At the same time. China Hong Kong.

In the central area where every inch of land is expensive, there are countless modern buildings.

This is the financial center of Hong Kong and almost every multinational group in the world,

Likes to set up their branches here.

In one of the skyscrapers, a fat man with a bloated body is smoking a cigar

And looked proudly over the Victoria Harbour outside the floor-to-ceiling windows.

There was a knock on the door, and he shouted loudly without turning his head, “Come in!”

His assistant pushed open the door, and seeing him grinning non-stop, he quickly said,

“Chairman, you are in such a good mood today. Ah!”

“Of course!” Gerard laughed, looked at the assistant, and asked,

“Do you remember Hogan Chen’s pummelling!”

The assistant was stunned for a moment, and quickly said,

“Of course, I remember… Ah!” Hor… oh no… Hogan Chen’s ungrateful pokemon has been missing for more than ten years…”

Gerard sneered: “I lost this f*cking filth after he started running for twenty years!”

“I couldn’t find this punk, but Goodness, this punk will soon return to Hong Kong!”

The assistant asked in surprise: “He… how dare he comes back to Hong Kong… This is not to die. Is that right?”

Gerard snorted and said, “He has now been arrested by the US Immigration Service,”

“And he was staying illegally, and the US side will soon deport him back.”

“This punk should have been hiding outside for so many years, and he is finally coming home! Ha! Ha-ha!”

After speaking, he couldn't help humming: "Come back, come back, wandering around the world"

Chapter 4569

Knowing that Hogan was about to be deported soon, Gerard was in a particularly good mood.

For the past 20 years, he has always felt embarrassed,

And now he finally has the opportunity to make the other person feel ashamed.

Therefore, since yesterday, he has been counting the seconds,

In order to rush to Hogan when he is back.

As long as this man comes back, how many people in Hong Kong will try their best,

To kill him for the sake of their secrets.

As long as he died, the sword of embarrassment on his head would naturally disappear.

Just then, his cell phone rang suddenly.

So he took out his mobile phone and said carelessly: "Hello, who is it?!"

On the other end of the phone, Melba said lukewarmly,

"Mr. Liu, right? I'm Melba Watt from ISU Shipping."

Gerard's expression suddenly changed to a very flattering one,

Holding a cigar in one hand and a mobile phone in the other,

Gerard said respectfully: “So it’s Ms. Watt! I have admired you for a long time,”

“And I have been looking for an opportunity to visit you in person!”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked again: “By the way, Ms. Watt,”

“I don’t know if my assistant has explained our situation to you before.”

“We really hope to cooperate with ISU Shipping. Let’s see if you have time,”

“And let’s have a good chat. I would also like to have a chance to report our advantages to you face to face!”

For Gerard, his assets are naturally much stronger than that of professional managers like Melba.

However, to measure the value of a person, it is not only to measure his assets,

But also, to measure the platform he is on and the resources behind him.

Although Melba has no assets of herself, she is the head of the entire ISU Shipping.

Now, ISU Shipping has abundant resources in Asia and is developing rapidly.

If he wants to cooperate with ISU Shipping and monetize the idle resources from Melba, he must be polite to her.

Melba said in a calm tone at this time:

“Mr. Liu, about cooperation, your people have introduced it to me before.”

“I think cooperation is not unthinkable, but before discussing cooperation,”

“We still need to strengthen our understanding.”

Gerard said without hesitation: “Of course! This is what it should be!”

“Ms. Watt, when it is convenient for you, I will come to the mainland,”

“To meet you in person to share the information and introduce my team!”

Melba said: “Don’t trouble yourself, Mr. Liu,”

“It just so happens that my personal assistant is coming to Hong Kong in two days.”

“If you have time, I can arrange a meeting with you,”

“And he can represent me with full authority.”

Gerard said in surprise: “Wow, Ms. Watt, that can’t be more opportune!”

“I will be totally available for the next two days!”

Melba said, “Then I’ll tell you the exact time when his schedule is settled,”

“And then I’ll trouble President Liu to arrange a reception.”

“No problem. Absolutely no problem!” Gerard said cheerfully:

“I will personally receive him at that time! I will definitely make him feel at home!”

Melba smiled slightly: “Okay, let’s settle it first.”

After Gerard and Melba exchanged a few words, she just hung up the phone with a smile.

As soon as he hung up the phone, Gerard laughed loudly and excitedly:

“It’s really a double happiness, a double happiness!”

“Melba Watt from ISU Shipping will send her personal assistant to visit Hong Kong. Take it!”

Chapter 4570

The assistant said in surprise: “Mr. Liu, ISU Shipping is interested in cooperating with us,”

“Which is great! Now all the good routes are in their hands,”

“And high-quality ports and customer resources are also in their hands.”

“Here, cooperating with them will definitely release our shipping capacity!”

Gerard took a sip of the cigar and said with a smile:

“This ISU Shipping is Ito family’s and that Ito Nanako,”

“She is the most beautiful in the world, and from the Su family that Zhiyu is also not anything inferior,”

“I heard that even this Melba Watt is a super beauty that is one in a million,”

“And working with them is only a side matter, if you can only get to k!ss them,”

“It will really be a thing worth doing in your life!”

As soon as Gerard finished speaking, the door of the office was suddenly pushed open,

And a middle-aged lady with extraordinary temperament and incomparable beauty walked in,

With a gloomy expression: “Gerard! Who do you want to k!ss? Huh?”

“It can make you so excited that you don’t even want to die!”

At this time, the female secretary beside the middle-aged woman said with an embarrassed expression:

“I’m sorry Mr. Liu… Madam, she insists on coming in and didn’t let me report to you. …”

Gerard shook his head and said to her and the assistant beside her, “You two go out first.”

The two of them quickly turned and left after hearing this.

Immediately, Gerard came to the middle-aged lady with a face,

And said with a smile, “Wife, you know who I am talking about.”

At this point, Gerard quickly changed the subject and said,

“Didn’t you invite Mrs. Han to spend time with you today? Why did you suddenly come to me?”

The middle-aged lady folded her arms, looked at him coldly, and said sharply,

“I heard that people in Hong Kong are all gearing up to earn 30 million from your President Liu!”

After that, she asked angrily, “Why haven’t you spared Hogan?!”

Gerard at this moment with an innocent look said:

“Hey, wife, although I love you very much, but if you say that to me, I will be very sad!”

“I promised Philip Gu from mainland long ago, for his sake,”

“I won’t go after that Hogan, but this time you can’t blame me,”

“For him being discovered by the US Immigration Service, right?”

The middle-aged lady said angrily, “You think I’m a three-year-old child?”

“You must be playing tricks behind my back!”

Gerard raised his hands: “You’re wrong, wife! Hogan is caught by the immigration bureau,”

“And you think it has something to do with me?!”

“You can’t doubt that I told the secret, right?”

“I didn’t even know where he was for so many years.”

If I knew, could I wait until today!”

The middle-aged lady blurted out: “I don’t care if you are playing tricks on this matter,”

“I only have one request! You immediately take back the 30 million bounty,”

“And you will be responsible for entire Hong Kong.”

“Announcing that 30 million bounty is invalid!”

“You have lost it!” Gerard’s good face suddenly disappeared without a trace,

His eyes fixed on the middle-aged lady, and he said coldly:

“You fcuking think I’m a turtle? What you say, Take it back yourself?”

“What do you want people in Hong Kong to think of me?”

“Why me, Gerard, a respectable person, he embarrassed me,”

“You have been making me laughingstock for 20 years,”

“And now you want me to take back the bounty, wouldn’t that be like me taking that embarrassment to the grave with me?”

The lady was frightened by Gerard’s angry expression, she involuntarily took two steps back,

And her tone softened. She pleaded: “Gerard, I beg you…Hogan has been hiding outside for so many years,”

“And it has been very hard for him. This time he is sent back, so just let him go.”

“His mother is in her 80s. It’s not good, if he dies, she won’t have a few days left to live!”

Chapter 4571

Gerard was instantly furious, he whipped up his cigar, smashed it at his feet,

And slapped the lady on the face with a flick of his hand.

Then, ignoring her shocked look, he pointed at her and scolded her:

“Bella, don’t take a fcuking step! Do you think I don’t know that”

“You always went to see that dead old woman behind my back for so many years?”

“It’s for the sake of the husband and wife relationship, just bear with you!”

“It’s okay if you don’t know how to be grateful,”

“But now you are righteously running to ask me to forgive Hogan,”

“What the hell do you want to do? Do you want to run with him again? ?!”

Bella Fang is Hogan’s, first love.

When she was young, she was once known as the goddess of Hong Kong,

Causing countless rich and elites to bow down under her pomegranate skirt.

When Hogan went to study in the United States, she separated from him.

Then, Gerard, with the aura of the top rich man and the generosity of spending a lot of money,

Turned her into his lover with his affluence.

At that time, Bella almost owned the whole world in terms of material things.

She could take a luxury private jet in the early morning to feed the pigeons in the square in London,

And take the same plane to the romantic Aegean Sea in the evening.

When she woke up, she could choose to go shopping in New York or the luxury mall in Tokyo.

If she was not in a hurry, she could take Gerard’s private cruise

And go from Hong Kong to the Maldives in the Indian Ocean or Tahiti in the South Pacific.

In short, at that time, what she wanted was at her fingertips.

But even so, after Hogan returned to Hong Kong,

Her old relationship with him was on the verge of breaking out.

At that time, she realized that even though she had all the material things,

There was still a vacuum in her heart that could never be filled, and that vacuum was Hogan.

So, when she and Hogan eloped to the United States,

The whole of Hong Kong couldn't understand why she left so decisively.

But after she arrived in the United States, she gradually realized...

That although the vacuum in her heart was filled, almost all the other things were missing too.

She could no longer find an impromptu destination on the world map,

After sleeping until she woke up naturally,

And she couldn't enjoy the world's most expensive and top goods and services like before.

At that moment, she realized what she had given up.

What she gave up was not Gerard, but all the extremes accumulated in all walks of life,

After the development of human civilization and society for thousands of years.

The private jet that she used to fly on had condensed for her,

The world's most cutting-edge civil aviation technology and the best interior decoration materials,

And the same was true of the cruise ship she used to take.

The clothes she wore were almost all the most expensive ready-to-wear in the commodity world,

And they are all carefully crafted by top designers.

And the jewellery she wore might have been also the rarest and scarcest part of the world.

Just even the mattress she once slept on was a work of art,

Made by a group of Swedish craftsmen, hand-picked from horsetails and goats.

Her basic necessities, food, and drink expenses were all the best in the world.

However, after she eloped with Hogan, she realized that even though they were both on a plane,

Sitting in a cramped economy class for more than ten hours turned out to be so painful.

As for cruise ships, it was a completely different world, all products, were out of reach for common people.

But now, her clothes were no longer luxury products tailored for her by top French,

British and Italian designers, but by the women workers in third world countries,

Stepping on the sewing machine that smelled of engine oil in a huge chaotic assembly line,

All the same cheap clothing made for millions of people.

Chapter 4572

At that moment, Bella realized what a stupid choice she had made.

It was also at that moment that she decided to do everything possible to return to Gerard.

Fortunately, after she came back, Gerard re-accepted her regardless of previous suspicions,

And even married her in an open and honest way.

For the next 20 years, she has been enjoying the best of everything in this world, just as she was back then.

However, Hogan was still a vacuum deep in her heart that could not be filled.

However, the more realistic Bella understood a truth:

Some vacancies can actually not be filled.

However, it was precisely because of the existence of this vacuum that,

When she knew that Hogan was going to be sent back,

And even when countless people were gearing up to take his life,

She still couldn't accept it, so she rushed to Gerard aggressively to ask for an explanation.

However, she overestimated her status in Gerard's mind.

And also underestimated hatred for Hogan in Gerard's mind.

The slap on her face made her panic for a while.

Because she was afraid that she would lose everything around her.

So, she hurriedly explained to Gerard:

"Gerard…don't get me wrong…I really have no other meaning…I just…"

Gerard said coldly: "Don't say it! I don't want to hear what you mean and what not,"

“I just want to tell you that you are not allowed to mention anything,”

“Related to Hogan in front of me in the future, otherwise, you will go as far as you can!”

Bella was terrified.

She knew that although Gerard liked her and had a strong possessiveness towards her,

She had always been wary of him.

Although she is married to him, she has always been insulated from him in terms of assets.

Before Gerard married her, he had already made her sign an agreement,

To voluntarily give up all the common property of the husband and wife.

Therefore, as long as Gerard divorces her, she has no choice but to leave the house.

So, while weeping, she said to him, “I was wrong, Gerard…”

“Don’t worry… I will never make you angry again…”

Gerard nodded expressionlessly and said coldly:

“Mrs. Han should still be waiting for you.”

Bella said quickly: “Yes… Mrs. Han is still waiting for me at the racecourse…”

“Then I will go first, what do you want to eat at night,”

“I will ask the servant to make it ready.”

“No need.” Gerard waved his hand:

“I’m a little annoyed now, and I want to be alone for a while.”

Bella said with sincerity and fear: “Okay…then I’ll go first…”

After speaking, she turned around quickly and left in a panic.

…

The next day.

New York morning.

When Claire opened her eyes, Charlie was still sleeping soundly beside her.

She didn’t know that he went out alone last night and didn’t come back until before dawn.

After getting up, she asked the hotel’s food and beverage department to bring breakfast.

Just as Charlie came out of the bedroom, she asked with a smile, “How did you sleep, husband?”

“It’s good.” Charlie smiled and replied casually.

One sentence, in fact, he didn’t sleep at all, just lying on the bed,

Thinking about things related to that mysterious organization.

Claire greeted him and said, “Breakfast is here, come and eat it!”

Charlie nodded, and just as the two sat down at the dining table, Elaine made a video call to Claire.

As soon as the call got connected, Claire looked at Elaine in the video and asked with a smile,

“Mom, why did you call me so early?

“Mom really misses you… You don’t know how lonely Mom is at home after you and Charlie left,”

“I really don’t want to stay in this home by myself for a minute…”

Chapter 4573

On the other hand, Elaine shed tears at the camera,

While carefully throwing the eye drops into a blind spot that the video could not capture.

At the other end of the video, Claire saw her mother crying and thought because she was lonely,

And she felt distressed, and said subconsciously, “Mom, why don’t you go on a trip first?”

“Didn’t Charlie give you half a million? Go with a high-end tour group,”

“And have a good time for a while, and when you have had enough, you should come back.”

When Elaine heard this, she said in her heart, “The girl’s idea is very good,”

“The key point is how can I still have money to travel? “…”

Thinking of this, she wiped away her tears and choked up, and said,

“Claire…Mom doesn’t want to go out to enjoy now…Mom just misses you…”

Claire said helplessly: “Mom, there are still more than 20 days for the course,”

“And I won’t be able to come back for a while…”

Claire never thought about whether Elaine could come to the United States.

But she subconsciously felt that it would not be very convenient for her mother to come to the United States.

The first is to apply for a visa. The US visa is a little more troublesome.

You must go to the embassy for an interview, and there is a certain risk of being rejected.

Besides, she also knew her mother's noisy character.

If she came to the United States, she and Charlie might not have a safe life.

Claire can say it herself, after all, Elaine is her mother,

Even if it is a little noisy and miscellaneous, she can accept it.

But she was afraid that Charlie would feel uncomfortable.

Therefore, she did not dare to ask her mother to come over without permission.

However, Charlie came over very readily at this time, smiled at the video, and said,

"Mom, if you feel too lonely at home, apply for a visa to come and enjoy in the United States."

Claire heard this, the words were incredible,

She really did not expect that Charlie could agree to let her mother come over without thinking.

Elaine didn't expect Charlie's words to be so straightforward,

And immediately exploded with excitement here, and exclaimed excitedly:

“Oh, good son-in-law! Is what you said true, good son-in-law?!”

“Of course.” Charlie laughed He said: “We have enough rooms here, and you will have a place to stay when you come.”

Elaine immediately blurted out: “That’s great!”

“I happen to have a friend who has channels in the embassy, they said soon I can get the visa!”

Claire asked in surprise: “Mom, do you know friends who have channels in the embassy?”

Elaine smiled unnaturally and said, “Hey, it’s me who used to play mahjong, with people.”

“One of them has a daughter working in the embassy,”

“And she said she can help me go through the back door!”

Claire did not doubt and said, “Mom, if you get the visa, let me know, and I will buy you a plane ticket.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Hey nooo, no, my good son-in-law gave me so much pocket money,”

“How can I let you buy a plane ticket for your mother, then I will buy it myself,”

“You can just wait to pick me up at the airport!”

Charlie reminded: “Mom, if you are afraid of the trouble of connecting flights,”

“Fly directly to New York. We will pick you up in New York.”

“If you want to be faster, you can transfer to Providence.”

Elaine said, “I will definitely let the private jet land in Providence.”

“If I could fly to Providence, who would go to New York to toss around…”

However, she naturally couldn’t say it clearly, so she quickly said:

“You two should wait for me in Providence, I will transfer and pass by then.”

“Save you the trouble of going all the way to New York to pick me up.”

“Okay!” Charlie said without hesitation, “Then we’ll be waiting for you here!”

Chapter 4574

Claire was also very happy, and hurriedly said, “Mom, After your itinerary is set,”

“Remember to tell us, we will pick you up from the airport in advance!”

“Okay!” Elaine was very proud of his her, and said with a smile, “Mom will tell you when it’s done!”

After hanging up, Claire hurriedly asked Charlie, “Husband, mom won’t cause you any trouble,”

“When she comes to the United States? She has a different nature, and I’m afraid your mood will be affected.”

“No.” Charlie said with a smile: “It’s good for Mom to come to America,”

“And she can accompany you by the way. You’ve been away from home for so long, so you must miss her very much.”

Claire nodded lightly and said, “I’ve grown up so much,”

“And I haven’t been so far away from home for so long. She must be worried about it.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Our hotel room here is so big for two people.”

“It’s really empty to live in, and it’ll be a little more lively when Mom comes.”

Seeing that Charlie really didn’t mind,

Claire breathed a sigh of relief and said softly, “Husband, thank you!”

…

The next morning.

Elaine has already obtained a visa to the United States.

The person from the jewellery company confirmed to her that the departure time of the plane was this afternoon,

So, Elaine changed into her most beautiful clothes at noon,

Carried the Hermes bought by Charlie and took the commercial car provided by the jewellery company to Aurous Hill Airport.

At the airport, Elaine experienced the high-end courtesy of VIP building boarding for the first time.

The luxury business car took her to the apron alone.

Two beautiful ground staff helped her carry her luggage and escorted her to board the private jet ready for the United States.

This Gulfstream G650 is a business jet owned by the Song Group.

This time, Warnia specially transferred this plane to Elaine to fly alone.

The interior of the plane is naturally extremely luxurious,

Making Elaine feel as if she has entered a palace in the sky as soon as she set her foot in.

The huge and luxurious cabin, with only her as a passenger,

Made her feel that her vanity was infinitely enlarged.

Just as she sat down on the extremely soft oversized reclining chair,

Three beautiful female flight attendants stepped forward.

The three of them bowed deeply to Elaine first, and then,

Under the leadership of the female flight attendant,

Squatted down in front of her in a half-kneeling posture and looked up at her.

The first flight attendant said, “Dear Madam, welcome to this flight.”

“This flight is a direct flight from Aurous Hill to Providence, the United States.”

“The flight time is about fifteen hours. I am the flight attendant on this flight.”

“Ma’am, these two people beside me are the flight attendants of our crew,”

“The three of us will serve you alone during the next flight,”

“And you can give any orders at any time if you need anything.”

Elaine suddenly had a clue with a feeling of her soul being out of the body,

She said with a refreshing look: “Oh, it’s really hard for you!”

The steward said very modestly: “This is what we should do.”

At this time, in the cockpit, two pilots also came over, and the two of them bowed slightly to Elaine,

And then one of them said, “Ma’am, I am the captain of this flight, and this person next to me is my second-in-command.”

“We will do our best to ensure the safety, timeliness, and your comfort during the flight.”

“The plane has applied for a VIP channel, and you can cut the queue to take off at any time.”

“If you are ready, we can launch it at any time.”

“If you still want to rest for a while, we will wait for your instructions in the cabin.”

Elaine happily closed her mouth and blurted out:

“No wonder you fly 1.2 million at a time! It’s an emperor-like enjoyment!”

She quickly waved her hand. Said: “I’m all ready, let’s take off as soon as possible!”

The captain nodded immediately and said, “Okay, Ma’am, we’ll apply for the take-off now!”

Elaine suddenly thought of something, and quickly said: “Oh, wait wait wait.”

While talking, she took out her mobile phone from her bag and said to a few people,

“Oh, I was so excited just now that I forgot to take a video and leave a memory,”

“So, we can do it once more?”

Chapter 4575

The captain said without hesitation: “Okay, Ma’am, then I’ll report to you again.”

Elaine shook her head and said, “No, it doesn’t start with you.”

After speaking, she pointed to the flight attendant and smiled. Then she said, “It starts with her!”

Elaine has a pungent personality, but the essence of this comes from being strong.

She has lived for fifty years, and was looked down upon most of the time,

Especially after marrying into the William family.

The contempt of her husband’s family and the cowardice of her husband,

Once made her self-esteem trampled, which not only made her character more aggressive,

But also aggravated her ultimate pursuit of respect.

Now, she has finally taken a private jet. She naturally wants to enjoy such a high-end feeling and leave a memory.

More importantly, she has to show off in the circle of friends.

And the crew members are naturally very cooperative.

After all, they are flying such flights. The income of serving Elaine alone is several times that of serving a few hundred people on a whole civil airliner.

Naturally, Elaine should be worshipped as a Lafayette.

After filming the video contentedly, in order not to expose it in front of her family,

Elaine specially organized a group to block Charlie, Claire, and her husband,

And then posted a circle of friends with the text: “Taking a private jet to travel.”

“The feeling is different, there is a royal atmosphere everywhere!”

After posting on the Moments, she subconsciously asked the flight attendant:

“Hey, waiter, will there be no internet after we take off?”

The flight attendant hurriedly said: “There is no network at the critical stage of the plane’s take-off and climb,”

“But after the plane is stable, I will turn on the cabin WiFi for you,”

“And then you will be able to connect to the Internet.”

Elaine nodded with satisfaction and smiled:

“Okay, then tell the captain and take off quickly.”

After speaking, she thought happily: “The circle of friends has been sent out,”

“And I will connect to the Internet after I get to the sky for a while,”

“And it is estimated that many people will see it, won’t they be envy to death?”

Thinking of this, she put her phone aside and looked at the scenery outside the window in a wonderful mood.

The plane quickly cut in line to take off, straight into the sky.

About half an hour later, the plane rose to a cruising altitude of 11,000 kilometres.

The stewardess turned on the cabin WIFI and said to Elaine:

“Ma’am, our WiFi has been turned on, you can now connect to the Internet,”

“And the WiFi name is your name. There is no password.”

Elaine immediately took out her mobile phone, connected to WiFi,

And then couldn’t wait to open WeChat, wanting to see how big the prompt in the circle of friends would show.

However, after she opened it, she found that the circle of friends didn’t even have a prompt!

This also means that it has been so long since she posted it in her circle of friends,

And no one has liked or commented on it.

She couldn’t help but mutter in her heart:

“Is there a problem with this network? It’s impossible for more than half an hour, and no one has commented!”

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help asking the stewardess:

“Do you have a wireless network? What’s the problem?”

“It shows that it is connected here, but it doesn’t seem to be connected to the Internet!”

The stewardess hurriedly said, “It shouldn’t be, Ma’am, we are all using the satellite network,”

“Although the Internet speed is a little slower, but the signal is very good, and the connection is very stable.”

Elaine was about to speak when a circle prompt popped up in the circle of friends,

And there was a number 1 in the red circle.

She hurried to check, and the notifications immediately became 2.

She was instantly overjoyed and thought, “Finally someone commented on the old lady’s circle of friends!”

So, she quickly clicked in, which didn’t make her mad.

The two are from Horiyah.

One is Horiyah’s like, the other is her comment, the content is: Sister have a smooth journey!

Chapter 4576

Elaine was suddenly very depressed.

Being able to receive likes and comments from Horiyah proves that there is definitely no problem with the Internet on the plane.

It also proves that no one else has commented on her post since they took off for so long.

This made Elaine very angry, and couldn’t help but scolded in his heart:

“Danm! I usually take pictures of broken flowers in the park,”

“And I can’t hold my hands firmly, and many people like them.”

“Why is it that I am sitting in a private plane, these people don’t even give a compliment?!”

“Danm, jealous! It must be because of jealousy!”

After the flight time, Elaine was almost in no mood to sleep.

She would open her Moments every once in a while to take a look,

But until the plane flew over the United States, her Moments still only had one like and one comment from Horiyah.

This made her almost drop her phone several times, but in the end, she had to accept the reality.

So she could only comfort herself from the bottom of her heart:

“Hey, besides family members, how many good people can there be in the circle of friends?”

“They are all good guys who can’t see others! Hmph, if you don’t give me a compliment,”

“I will pull it down, you think.”

“Going to the United States on a private plane, do I still need your likes? It’s ridiculous!”

While thinking, she quietly opened her phone and glanced at it.

When she found that there were still no likes and comments in the circle of friends,

She was even more annoyed. She threw her phone aside and closed her eyes.

After more than ten hours of flight,

Elaine's Gulfstream G650 finally landed at Providence Airport in the United States.

At this time, it was more than ten o'clock in the evening, American time.

Charlie and Claire had just finished watching Sara's second concert in Boston and were driving back to Providence.

In fact, Charlie knew about Elaine's movements for a long time,

And he received the news as soon as the plane landed.

However, he also knew that Elaine dared not let him and Claire know that she came by private plane,

So she would definitely wait to get off the plane before contacting Claire.

Charlie is not worried about Elaine going through the customs alone.

After all, she also went to university and must have basic conversation skills.

Half an hour later, Claire's cell phone suddenly received a call from the United States.

She didn't think too much, just picked up the phone and said, "Hi."

On the other end of the phone, Elaine's excited voice came: "Claire! It's me! I'm in the United States!"

Claire Hearing her mother's voice was stunned,

And it took a long time for her to recover and blurt out:

"Mom, when did you arrive in the United States? Why didn't you tell us before you set off?!"

Elaine laughed: “I wanted to surprise you and Charlie!”

“Besides, the flight time is so long, if I tell you in advance,”

“You will definitely worry about me, so I decided to fly over first!”

Claire discovered for the first time, that Mom has become sensible too… Knowing to think about others…

But how could she know that Elaine did this because she was actually afraid, they would know that she is out of money.

So, Claire hurriedly asked her: “Mom, where are you?”

“Is it the New York airport? Charlie and I will pick you up now!”

Elaine said: “I’m not in New York, I’m in your Providence. Where are you!”

“Ah?” Claire said in surprise: “Mom, did you come here on a special plane?”

“Yes.” Elaine said nonsense: “Didn’t you say you would come to New York first,”

“I’ll do it myself I’m on a connecting flight.”

Claire asked again, “Have you gone through the customs? Have you finished the immigration formalities?”

“It’s done.” Elaine said, “I’m in the airport lobby, can you come to pick me up now?”

“If not If it’s convenient, I can take a taxi, but I’m in a hurry,”

“So, I didn’t go to the bank to exchange dollars, so I still asked the flight attendant for the coins for the call, and you can pay for the fare for your mother.”

Claire didn’t have much thought. After thinking about it, she blurted out and asked Charlie:

“Husband, Mom has arrived at the airport, how far are we from the airport? Is it convenient to pick her up?”

“Convenient.” Charlie glanced at the navigation and said,

“Convenient, going from here we will be in the airport in ten minutes.”

Claire hurriedly said: “Mom, Charlie, and I are on our way,”

“And it’s only ten minutes away from you. If you wait for us at the airport for a while, we’ll pick you up!”

Elaine was naturally overjoyed, and blurted out: “Oh, that’s great! Mom is waiting for you here!”

Chapter 4577

Twenty minutes later, Charlie and Claire received Elaine at the airport.

After a long absence, seeing Claire and Charlie, Elaine was extremely excited, and said cheerfully:

“Hey, Claire, Charlie, during this time, your mother was about to die!”

Claire said with a smile: “I thought You must be very comfortable when you are at home by yourself.”

Elaine smiled and said, “Comfort is a different matter, but it’s so lonely to be alone all the time!”

After speaking, she said angrily, “When I came to the United States this time,”

“I forgot to exchange to US dollars and forgot to bring my bank card back home,”

Claire didn’t think much, and said with a smile: “Mom, you came to the United States to find us,”

“How can we let you pay? Don’t worry about the money, just stay here.”

Charlie also interjected: “Yes, Mom, you are in the United States,”

“We must not let you spend your money, electronic payment here is different.”

“It’s convenient, I’ll give you a visa credit card and get you some cash.”

After speaking, he said again: “By the way, the law and order is not very good,”

“So you must not carry too much cash when you go out.”

When Elaine heard that Charlie was going to give her a card and cash,

Her eyes lit up with excitement, and she said excitedly, “You really deserve to be a good son-in-law,”

“Otherwise everyone would say that a son-in-law is half a son.”

“But having a son-in-law as filial as you is more reliable than having a son!”

Charlie smiled slightly, noncommittal.

He knew Elaine’s character too well, and regardless of her fiery enthusiasm,

He wanted to make a hole in the sky, but as long as he gave her a little favor,

Her attitude would immediately take a 180-degree turn.

Therefore, Elaine can be pinched for a small amount of money,

Which is also a very cost-effective deal for Charlie.

Later, the two drove her to the hotel.

When Elaine entered the presidential suite, she was speechless, in utter shock.

She ran around the room for a few laps, but couldn't understand the layout of the entire suite,

So she kept exclaiming: "Oh my god, this presidential suite is too big!"

"Only you two live here for so many days? What a waste!"

Claire said helplessly: "I didn't know that Charlie booked such a big room, it's really too wasteful..."

Charlie smiled at this time: "It's okay, I can make money. Is it not just for spending?"

"Besides, this cost is not too big, and the income from going to show people the feng shui,"

"Is more than enough to live here for a few months."

Elaine couldn't close her mouth and praised: "It's still my son-in-law is amazing!"

"He is making money like a printing machine!"

Claire said hurriedly: "Mom, it's not easy for Charlie to make money,"

"He's running around everywhere, and he even went to New York a few days ago to show people Feng Shui. "

Huh!" Elaine exclaimed: "Does my son-in-law do business in the United States? It's really amazing!"

Charlie said casually: "It's all based on some friends to introduce each other,"

"Because they believe in me, so they also keep introducing me to some new customers."

"Generally, as long as it is a customer introduced by a friend, I will try my best to pick up the next one,"

"Not only to make money but also to not be able to refute my friend's face,"

"Otherwise my friend kindly introduces me to his client, and if I didn't take orders from others,"

"It becomes difficult for this friend who gets caught in the middle."

Elaine nodded in agreement and said: "My son-in-law is right, people do it out of face for us."

"When introducing customers to us, not only can we not shirk,"

"But we have to serve them well so that they can introduce more customers to us!"

Claire said helplessly: "Husband, you should talk to your friends and let them know."

"They will introduce fewer clients to you in the future so that it can be easier for you to handle."

Before Charlie could speak, Elaine blurted out: "Good son-in-law,"

"You can't just think about relaxation at such a young age!"

“Don’t listen to her, Young people just have to have a positive and hard-working heart.”

“How can they lie down in their twenties? In modern society,”

“Money is hard to earn, and it is hard to eat.”

“The most important thing is to earn more money and keep it in the bank account!”

Chapter 4578

Claire said: “Mom, what I mean is let Charlie take fewer orders,”

“I am not asking him to lie down all day doing nothing……”

Elaine said seriously: “It is the right way to make more money while you are young.”

“If you don’t work hard when you are young, it will be too late to work hard when you are old!”

“Don’t be like your father, you will be confused all your life!”

Claire didn’t know how to refute it.

At this time, Charlie suddenly received a call from Joseph.

So he immediately pressed the answer button and said, “Hello, Mr. Wan.”

Joseph on the other end of the phone immediately said,

“Hello, may I speak to Master Wade! I was introduced by President Chen.”

“I would like to ask you to see the feng shui of my house.”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Oh, so it’s Mr. Chen’s friend!”

“Hello,! I don’t know what’s going on in your house?”

Joseph said: “My house is on Shixun Road in Hong Kong,”

“It is a villa with an area of about 8,000 square meters.”

“Recently, my family members are getting injured or falling ill for no reason.”

“Many things are not in order, so I feel that there should be a problem with Feng Shui,”

“So I want to ask for a Feng Shui. I wanted to see a master and Mr. Chen recommended you to me,”

“Saying that you are very professional in this field!”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Your home is Hong Kong?”

“Yes.” Joseph asked, “I don’t know Master Wade, do you have the time recently?”

“If so, I hope you can come over in person, my current situation is really urgent…”

Charlie said, “Mr. Chen may not have told you that I am in the United States now.”

“Not in Wrestvel, coming to Hong Kong may be a bit troublesome.”

Joseph on the other end of the phone hurriedly said,

“Master Wade, I hope you will take the time to come and help me adjust anyway,”

“Otherwise, I am afraid that my family will be in much trouble.”

Claire could vaguely hear Joseph’s voice in the telephone receiver,

And when she learned that someone from Hong Kong wanted to invite her husband to see Feng Shui,

She looked at Charlie nervously, not knowing what he would do next Will he agree.

Charlie was also embarrassed at this time, and said,

“I recently have come to the United States with my wife for her studies,”

“And it may not be convenient to come to Hong Kong…”

The other party immediately said: “Master Wade, President Chen has been telling me,”

“Saying Not only are you highly accomplished in Feng Shui,”

“But you are also very warm-hearted. I am really in an urgency right now, you can’t help me…”

Charlie hesitated for a moment, then said, “Well, I’ll discuss it with my wife first. I’ll answer you later.”

Joseph hurriedly said: “Master Wade, please make sure to make it clear to Mrs. Ye that this matter is about human life,”

“But you must agree! As for the remuneration, don’t worry, I will double it for you!”

Charlie said: “Okay… I’ll pass it on to her.”

After that, he hung up the phone and said to Claire,

“Wife, President Issac Chen from Wrestvel, he introduced a client who is from Hong Kong.”

“There is some problem with Feng Shui at home. It is said that it is quite serious,”

“I’ve heard it all… Since it’s all about human life, how can I stop you from going…”

Charlie understood and said quickly, “Wife, you are so kind!”

“Since that’s the case, then I’ll tell him! I have a flight ticket to Hong Kong tomorrow morning!”

Claire nodded and said helplessly: “Since the situation is very urgent,”

“Then you should go earlier, just as mom is here, she can accompany me, You don’t have to worry about us here.”

Elaine said without hesitation: “Yes, good son-in-law, career is the most important thing,”

“If you have something to do, just go to work, Claire has me to accompany her, don’t worry!”

Charlie said: “Then Thank you for your hard work, Mom.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “You have to be so polite to mom! Really!”

After speaking, she did not forget to remind Charlie:

“Good son-in-law, what specialties are there in Hong Kong, remember to bring some for Mom!”

Chapter 4579

After agreeing with Claire to go to Hong Kong, Charlie called Joseph.

As soon as the call was made, Joseph asked on the other end of the phone,

“Master Wade, have you discussed this with your wife? I wonder if you can come over to help?”

Charlie said, “I have already discussed it with my wife. You are lucky,”

“It just so happens that my mother-in-law has just arrived in the United States,”

“She can now help me take care of my wife, otherwise I really couldn’t come there to help you.”

Joseph hurriedly said: “That’s great! Mr. Wade, what time is right for you,”

“I will arrange a business jet from the United States to bring you over!”

Charlie shied away: “There is no need for a business jet, I can just buy a ticket.”

Joseph said, “If you come here on a connecting flight,”

“It will take at least 20 hours or even longer,”

“And it may not be possible to buy the earliest air ticket, business jet is faster!”

Charlie murmured: “That’s right, it’s urgent now, the sooner the better.”

“That’s alright, then you have to work hard to arrange the plane, and I can leave early tomorrow.”

“Okay!” Joseph said without hesitation, “Then I’ll arrange it,”

“You can take off at eight o’clock in the morning local time, right?”

“No Question!”

Joseph said excitedly: “That’s great, Master Wade! I’ll pick you up at the airport!”

Charlie said, “Then let’s meet in Hong Kong!”

After that, he and Joseph said goodbye, then hanging up the phone, he said to Claire:

“Wife, the situation of this client’s house is more urgent, and I may be leaving early tomorrow.”

Claire said with a reluctant expression and a little distressed:

“Early in the morning. It’s too hard to catch a plane…”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s nothing more than getting up early, no hard work,”

“This client seems to be very powerful, he said that he would arrange a business jet for me,”

“Tomorrow morning, I will fly directly from here to Hong Kong and sleep all the way there.”

Elaine on the side heard Charlie talking about the business jet, and quickly said:

“Yes, yes! The business jet is very comfortable! That single sofa in front, it can massage, heat, and ventilate.”

“Even you can go to the back bedroom to sleep when you are tired,”

“The big bed is more comfortable than the bed at home!”

“Besides, the flight attendant in there are good ones!”

Claire couldn’t help but said: “Mom, have you been on a business jet,”

“You say it as if you have been on a plane like that…”

Elaine knew that she had said something wrong, and quickly changed her tune:

“Look at what I said, Mom has never eaten pork and has never seen a pig run?”

“You can always see pictures of people taking private planes on TV,”

“And it’s like a luxury hotel room, as comfortable as one can imagine.”

Claire shook her head helplessly, and turned to Charlie,

“Husband, then I’ll take you to the airport tomorrow morning.”

Charlie didn’t refuse, nodded, and said,

“Okay, then the hard-working wife will take me there.”

The next day.

Claire’s alarm clock rang at six o’clock.

She and Charlie got up, had a simple breakfast, and drove to the airport.

After Charlie drove the car to the airport and parked it at the entrance of the airport,

He said to Claire: “Wife, don’t take me in, just drive back.”

Claire said reluctantly: ” I still want to send you in.”

Chapter 4580

Charlie smiled and said: “You can only send me to the security check.”

“Besides, they arranged a business jet for me, I will directly go to the VIP channel,”

“And I don’t even have to queue, so you taking me in,”

“It’s just a few steps before I get in, so don’t bother.”

Seeing Charlie insisting, Claire nodded: “Well then, husband, please pay attention to safety,”

“Take care of diet and daily life, eat on time, do you understand?”

Charlie said with a smile: “Okay, I understand, don’t worry! When I finish things,”

“I will come back to accompany you as soon as possible!”

“Okay!” Claire nodded heavily, and then said, “You hurry in,”

“Aren’t you taking off at eight o’clock? It’s only half an hour now.”

“Okay.” Charlie got out of the car and waited for her to sit in the car, he waved to her and said,

“Wife, I’ll go first, you drive carefully on the way back.”

Claire nodded obediently, and said softly, “Tell me in advance when you’re done.”

“I’ll pick you up at the airport when you come back.”

“Okay!”

Charlie watched Claire drive away, then turned around and walked into the airport.

After a simple security check, he boarded the business jet arranged by Joseph.

At 8:00 sharp, the plane took off on time and flew toward Hong Kong at high speed.

Fourteen hours later, it is already ten o’clock in the morning in Hong Kong.

Charlie’s business jet was more than an hour away from Hong Kong.

So, he called Melba and told her that he was going to Hong Kong soon,

And asked her to notify Gerard to meet him at the airport.

Gerard was still sleeping soundly at home.

Ever since he asked the USCIS to start the deportation process for Hogan,

He has been a little overexcited. It is hard to fall asleep in bed every night. The shame he suffered.

If it wasn’t for the fact that the whole of Hong Kong knew of his hatred of Hogan,

He would have liked to execute that ba5tard himself.

After all, only in that way could he completely relieve his hatred.

At this time, he was in a strange dream. In the dream, Hogan was finally deported back to Hong Kong.

In order to witness Hogan’s tragic death, he deliberately came to the airport to wait.

When Hogan walked out of the airport, passers-by all pulled out their guns and aimed them at Hogan.

Gerard was naturally excited. He couldn’t wait to see Hogan being shot to death,

But at this moment, everyone’s guns suddenly turned around and aimed at him.

Just when he was stunned, Hogan suddenly sneered at him and then waved his hand slightly.

Immediately afterward, the gun-wielding killers pulled the triggers,

And the bullets hit him frantically, causing him to scream and sit up straight.

Bella was doing her makeup in the bathroom at the moment, when she heard the movement,

She hurried over and asked nervously, “What’s wrong with you, Gerard? Are you having a nightmare?

“It’s okay…Dream and reality are reversed…”

Just as he was talking, his phone suddenly rang.

He grabbed it and found that it was Melba who was calling,

So he immediately pressed the answer button and said,

“Hello, Mr. Watt! You called so early, what are your orders?”

Melba said on the other end of the phone,

“Mr. Liu, my assistant will arrive in Hong Kong in an hour,”

“If it’s convenient for you, you’d better pick him up at the airport.”

Gerard was naturally very upset when Melba asked him to pick up her assistant.

In his opinion, when Melba’s assistant arrives, it’s almost enough to find a hotel to entertain this guy,

But she wants him to go to the airport to pick him up. Isn’t this a bit too much?

At this moment, Melba said again: “By the way, Mr. Liu, I forgot to tell you before that this assistant of mine is appointed by the two major shareholders of ISU Shipping,”

“Miss Ito and Miss Su, and he is better than me in many matters.”

“He has more right to speak. If President Liu wants to promote the cooperation between us,”

“Please be sure to do a good job of reception.”

Chapter 4581

When Gerard heard this,

His mentality immediately changed 180 degrees, and he blurted out:

“Don’t worry, President Watt, I will definitely go to the airport to meet him in person,”

“And clean up the dust for your assistant.”

“He is new here and must not be familiar with Hong Kong,”

“So let him live in my house, there are so many rooms in my house!”

Melba did not expect that Gerard would let Charlie live in his house.

However, she didn’t know why Charlie went to see this Gerard,

So she didn’t dare to agree for Charlie without authorization, so she said:

“This President Liu should tell him in person after the meeting, Let ‘s see what he says.”

“Okay!” Gerard said with a smile: “Please rest assured,”

“Ms. Watt, I must let him feel the enthusiasm of Hong Kong!”

Melba said: “Okay, my assistant is named Charlie Ye. When he arrives at the airport,”

“Hold a sign and write his name on the sign, and he will find you when he sees it.”

“No problem!” Gerard said without thinking a word. : “Then I’m ready to go now!”

After that, he hung up the phone and Bella said,

“Let the servant take the time to tidy up the largest guest room on the second floor,”

“We have to entertain a distinguished guest!”

Bella was a little surprised and asked him: “What kind of distinguished guest is so important,”

“Not only do you need to pick him up in person, but also arrange for him to stay at home?”

Gerard said, “It’s from ISU Shipping, and it is one of the two major companies of Shipping.”

“He is appointed by the shareholders, the Ito family of Japan, and the Orgeyon’s Su family behind ISU Shipping,”

“They are very powerful superfamilies in East Asia, whether they can cooperate with us depends on him!”

Bella looked puzzled: “Isn’t our own business also doing well?”

“Should we be in such a hurry to cooperate with others?”

Gerard waved his hand: “You know the bird, since the establishment of ISU Shipping,”

“The entire Asian shipping market has seen a big change.”

“ISU Shipping not only integrates all the resources of the Ito family and the Orgeyon Su family in shipping,”

“But also cooperates closely with the famous Cataclysmic Front.”

“Now most of the global armed escort business is controlled by Cataclysmic Front.”

“The escort resources of Cataclysmic Front are also given priority to ISU Shipping,”

“If we can cooperate with ISU, we can have sufficient guarantees in terms of transportation capacity and safety.”

After speaking, he said again: “The Ito family is the number one family in Japan,”

“And the Su family is also the number one family in China, and since the Ye family was taken away by the Cataclysmic Front,”

“The Su family is even more outstanding in China. No matter which of these two big families join,”

“They can go to the next level, not to mention that they have the relationship with the Cataclysmic Front.”

“If they can be maintained well, I will not only make more money in the future,”

“Than I did before. With the money I get, I can do more things that couldn’t be done before!”

Bella asked inexplicably, “Isn’t that Cataclysmic Front a mercenary?”

“Aren’t mercenaries the ones who take money to work for people?”

“He should be the one who comes to please us, why would we need us to please them?”

Gerard said contemptuously, “Those who don’t know are fearless!”

“The Cataclysmic Front is not an ordinary mercenary organization,”

“It is one of the most powerful mercenaries in the world.”

“They basically disdain to cooperate with individuals, they all cooperate with some countries and the warlords of these countries,”

“The reason why ISU Shipping was able to take the Cataclysmic Front this time,”

“It is because the Su family has some connections with the Cataclysmic Front!”

Saying that he said proudly: “I have already investigated ISU Shipping,”

“The father of Joseph Wan, the master of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“Was the younger brother of Zynn Su of the Su family in Orgeyon, and was promoted by Zynn.”

Chapter 4582

So Gerard concluded, “It means that the Su family was kind to the Wan family,”

“So Joseph Wan will only cooperate with the Su family after the Orgeyon Ye family is settled.”

“Otherwise, even if the Su family is rich, it may not be able to use Joseph!”

Speaking of which, Gerard saw that Bella was at a loss, and hurriedly urged:

“Okay, you go to order the servant to clean up the guest room,”

“And then order the housekeeper to prepare the banquet,”

“And then take the time to change into clothes and come to the airport with me.”

“We have to pick him up! By the way, call Jemima and say that I have something important to do with her!”

Bella said with an ugly expression: “Calling Jemima at this time, aren’t you uncomfortable?”

“If I fight with you again and neglect the distinguished guests, won’t I miss the important event then?”

Gerard laughed and said: “It’s because of Jemima’s character that I want to let her come back to accompany!”

“She is beautiful, and when a man sees her, he loses at least half of his soul and wit.”

“If she is there, maybe the surname Ye. The kid would be going to turn around to please me!”

“And she is usually over-the-top, eccentric, rebellious, and dismissive of any man,”

“So naturally she can’t suffer a loss. She is the carrot hanging in front of the donkey.”

“Let the donkey see, and run to eat, and run harder!”

“So, as long as she is there, even if she throws a stinky face,”

“It can save me twice the result with half the effort!”

Bella muttered: “Your daughter doesn’t even know what you are saying.”

“If she doesn’t listen to you, why would she listen to her stepmother?”

“If you want to call her, you’d better call yourself…”

Gerard was a little unhappy with Bella’s attitude, but after hesitating for a moment,

He waved his hand and said helplessly: “Forget it, I’ll tell her on the way! Go and arrange other things!”

“Okay!” Bella didn’t dare to refuse and nodded quickly.

At the same time, Charlie received a call from Melba and learned that,

Gerard actually wanted to invite him to live at his house.

In addition to being surprised, he couldn’t help but have a funny thought in his mind,

So he called Joseph. After the call, Charlie asked him: “Joseph, where are you now?”

Joseph respectfully said: “Going back to Mr. Wade, your subordinates are going to pick you up at the airport.”

Charlie told him, “You don’t have to go to the airport to meet me today,”

“I plan to stay at Gerard’s house for a few days.”

Joseph asked in surprise. Said: “Mr. Wade, do you want to live directly at Gerard’s house?!”

“Yes.” Charlie said indifferently: “Since he wants to lead the wolf into the house,

Then I will borrow the donkey and go to his house to have a good chat with him."

Joseph couldn't help laughing:

"Maybe this will be the most regretful decision Gerard has ever made in his life."

Charlie smiled slightly and asked him, "How have you been in Hong Kong these two days?"

Joseph hurriedly said: "Your subordinate is about to report this matter to you,"

"I have sorted out all the information about Gerard, and the situation of several major forces in Hong Kong."

"The major forces on the island are all gearing up to attack Hogan,"

"So as to win the 30 million of Gerard's bounty, but the Hong Kong Police also has received the news,"

"They and the customs have been waiting for the past two days,"

"And they must ensure that Hogan arrives in Hong Kong,

"After handing him over to them, nothing can happen, so these killers who want to take the bounty,"

"Want to wait for Hogan to be released as soon as possible."

Charlie asked curiously: "What is the process after Uncle Chen is sent back? Do you understand clearly?"

"I understand." Joseph said: "Because the process when he left the country was reasonable and legal,"

“But he stayed in the United States illegally because his visa expired and Elaineted the laws of the United States,”

“So after returning, he will not be convicted. The police and customs here will give him a normal immigration process.”

“In addition, if he has left Hong Kong for too long, they may apply for a new document for him,”

“And then they will notify his family to meet him and take him home,”

“And it is estimated that the whole process will not take more than 48 hours.”

“Okay.” Charlie said lightly: “In this case, the time is not urgent, I can play slowly with the surnamed Liu. “

Joseph said: “Okay, Mr. Wade, the subordinates will be on standby at any time, waiting for your orders.”

Chapter 4583

An hour later.

Charlie's plane landed at Hong Kong Island International Airport.

At this point, at the airport exit.

The famous Hong Kong Island billionaire Gerard Liu personally held a sign with the word "Charlie Wade" written on it,

And stood at the airport exit with his wife Bella Fang, looking forward to meeting the person.

Bella wore heavy sunglasses and a mask, and her expression was somewhat unhappy.

She didn't know much about business, but she felt that as a famous Mrs. Liu on Hong Kong Island,

She did not have enough face to pick up people at the airport in person.

And Gerard doesn't care about that.

He knew very well in his heart that a businessman must never have trouble living with money.

If a little repo is sacrificed, this cooperation can be carried out smoothly, isn't this a worthy business?

At this time, Charlie walked out of the exit with a backpack on his back.

He looked around and saw the fat man holding his name tag.

So, with a slight smile on the corner of his mouth, he stepped forward.

He came to Gerard and asked with a smile, “Are you, President Liu?”

Gerard looked at Charlie and asked with joy, “You should be Mr. Charlie Wade!”

Charlie Nodding: “Yes, it’s me.”

Gerard immediately handed the sign to the bodyguard beside him,

Stretched out his hands to shake Charlie’s hand, and said excitedly,

“Hello, Mr. Wade, I have been looking forward to it for a long time!”

“Welcome to Hong Kong Island, I’m Gerard Liu, chairman of Liu’s Property Group! It’s a stroke of Good luck to meet you!”

Charlie smiled, stretched out one hand, shook hands with him, and said indifferently,

“Mr. Liu, right? It’s a pleasure to meet you.” When he shook hands with Gerard,

Bella next to him, as well as Gerard’s assistant and bodyguard, all changed their expressions.

They really didn’t expect this young man knew that Gerard took the initiative to reach out to him to shake hands,

But he still responded with one hand, which was really disrespectful.

Charlie also knew that it was indeed a bit rude to do so,

But he felt that the etiquette also had to be divided,

And a person like Gerard was not worthy of respect.

After all, he had promised his father that he would not pursue Hogan,

But after his father died, he immediately threw his promise to the street.

In Charlie's eyes, this kind of person does not deserve any respect.

On the contrary, he must also be made to pay the price for the betrayal of his promise.

Gerard did not expect Charlie was so arrogant in front of him, and he was naturally annoyed.

However, when he thought of what Melba said that Charlie is,

Very close to the owners of ISU shipping he could only suppress his anger temporarily.

After a brief handshake, he pointed to Bella next to him,

And said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, this is my wife, Bella Fang."

Although Bella was not interested in coming to the airport to pick up Charlie in person,

And Charlie had a little concern for her husband and being disrespectful,

So she was a little displeased, but seeing that her husband had endured it after all,

She could only force a smile and say, "Hello, Mr. Wade."

Charlie nodded slightly and said with a smile, "I heard that Mrs. Liu is absolutely stunning on Hong Kong Island."

"Even if Mrs. Liu wears sunglasses and a mask, she still can't hide her style!"

Bella felt a little more comfortable when she heard Charlie's praise, and smiled: "Mr. Wade is wrong."

Gerard on the side couldn't help but said:

"Bella, quickly take off the sunglasses and mask,"

"How it looks like in front of the distinguished guests!"

Bella quickly took off the sunglasses and mask, and said to Charlie apologetically,

"I'm sorry, Mr. Wade, I was a little rude just now."

Seeing Bella's true face, Charlie couldn't help sighing in his heart:

"I finally understand why Uncle Chen was willing to stay in the United States illegally for Bella's sake for so many years,"

"Such a woman, even if she is no younger, she still has her charm!"

"Skin, body, temperament, I can't pick out any faults, and it looks like she's only in her thirties."

"It can be imagined that when she was young, she must have been even more incomprehensible."

So, he deliberately joked: "Before I came, I heard a lot of rumors about Mrs. Liu's legendary past,"

"And even before I got off the plane, I was skeptical about these rumors."

"Now that I see Mrs. Liu's true face, all the doubts in my heart have vanished!"

Chapter 4584

Bella's expression suddenly became a little embarrassed.

Gerard on the side, his facial muscles twitched a few times.

Although Charlie said it vaguely, it was actually just to point out these two people.

Although he didn't say anything about Bella's specific deeds,

The couple both thought about Bella's elopement with Hogan.

For so many years, this incident has been Bella's weakness in front of Gerard,

And it is also a pain point in Gerard's heart.

Charlie clicked here obscurely, which made the two of them very uncomfortable.

And the reason why Charlie said that was completely intentional.

He just wanted to see how much patience Gerard has in front of him.

He is only provoking him a little now if he can bear it,

There will be even bigger provocations waiting for him later.

If Gerard could turn his face in front of him, that would be even better.

After all, Charlie flew all the way from the United States this time to teach him how to be a man.

Moreover, what Charlie is best at is using the topic to play as he wish,

Even if Gerard accidentally stepped on Charlie's foot, Charlie would use this pretext to rip him off.

However, how did Gerard know that Charlie was not the god of wealth,

Who came to cooperate and give him wealth, but the evil star who came to peel the skin.

At this time, he suppressed the anger that was exposed by Charlie,

And said to him with a smile on his face: "Mr. Wade has come from a long way,"

"And the journey must be very hard. I have prepared a welcome banquet for you at the house."

"If you don't dislike it, we'll set off right now."

Charlie nodded and said lightly, "Then I'll be more respectful and be obedient."

Gerard laughed, made a gesture of invitation, and then hugged Charlie's back,

He said enthusiastically, "Come here, Mr. Wade, please this way!"

Outside the exit hall of the airport, a fleet of multiple Rolls-Royces was neatly parked on the side of the road.

Gerard took Charlie to the Rolls-Royce sedan in the middle, and then said to his wife,

"Bella, you take the front car, and Mr. Wade and I take this one."

Bella had no choice but to nod and turn around to leave When she got to the Rolls-Royce in front,

The bodyguard opened the door for her, and she bent down and got in.

Gerard took the initiative to open the rear car door for Charlie,

And said with a smile, “Mr. Wade, please you will sit first!”

Charlie was also polite, nodded slightly, and got into the car directly.

Gerard also sat in immediately, and the convoy slowly left the airport.

Gerard took the initiative to chat with Charlie:

“I don’t know if Mr. Wade has been to Hong Kong Island before?”

Charlie said indifferently: “I have been, but at that time I was too young, in fact, a child.”

Gerard smiled and said, “In the past few years, the changes have been very, very huge.”

“If Mr. Wade has enough time in the next two days,”

“I will take you around Hong Kong Island to see the development of the area over the years!”

While talking, Gerard’s cell phone suddenly rang, and it was his daughter Jemima who called.

He said apologetically to Charlie: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade, I’m answering a call. It’s my daughter.”

Charlie nodded: “Mr. Liu, please.”

Gerard answered the phone and asked, “Jemima, Are you home yet?”

On the other end of the phone, a cold voice came: “I have something to do at noon, so I won’t come back.”

Gerard said angrily: “What are you doing?! I didn’t tell you that there was a guest at noon!”

“I don’t care what your business is. You have to come home at noon today!”

The other end of the phone said with dissatisfaction:

“I already said that I have something to do. You treat your distinguished guest yourself, what does it have to do with me?”

Gerard said angrily: “Within half an hour If I don’t see you coming home,”

“You don’t want the second HKD 50 million donation!”

“You…” The voice on the other end of the phone trembled with anger, “How could you go back on your word!”

Gerard said in a cold voice, “The money is mine, I can give it if I want to,”

“Or I won’t give it if I don’t want to. In short, think about it for yourself!”

After that, he immediately hung up the phone.

Immediately afterward, he hurriedly said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, I’m really sorry, the little girl is naughty, I made you laugh!”

Chapter 4585

Before Charlie landed, he had read all the information about Gerard.

The old man was a romantic, married three times, and has five children.

The eldest of the children is a daughter Jemima.

She, born to Gerard's first wife, is 24 years old this year,

And is studying for a Ph.D. in the Chinese Department of Hong Kong University.

When she was five years old, her biological mother died of cervical cancer,

And one year after her mother died, Gerard married a female star,

In the Hong Kong entertainment circle who was ten years younger than him.

A few years later, Bella ran back from the United States,

Gerard divorced his second wife and then married Bella.

Gerard's wife gave him two daughters, Jemima is the eldest,

Her sister is three years younger than her and is currently studying in the UK.

And that female star gave birth to two children for Gerard within three years.

In order to stabilize her position, but without exception, they were all daughters.

After Bella came back, Gerard gave the female star a sum of money,

And sent her to immigrate to Canada with her two daughters.

After Bella married Gerard, she gave birth to a son for Gerard when she was forty years old.

The child is now ten years old and is in primary school.

Gerard is very fond of his only son. He once spent tens of millions,

To hold a 100-day banquet for his son in the best hotel in Hong Kong,

And at the 100-day banquet, he proudly presented Bella with a mid-level mansion and a luxury yacht, and a private jet.

And Bella is also more favored in Gerard's eyes because she gave birth to a son for him.

As for Jemima's information, Charlie also read it carefully.

This girl is by no means naughty as Gerard said,

On the contrary, all the resumes of this girl are very good.

She is successful in her studies, and she basically got the best grades in any exam recorded in the file;

In addition, she has been keen on philanthropy since she was a teenager.

Not only has she continuously donated to various charities for many years,

She even spends almost all her spare time as a volunteer for those charitable funds.

Recently, she is promoting a charity activity to solve the drinking water problem in the extremely poor areas of Africa.

The purpose is to raise funds from the whole society and raise HKD 200 million in two phases,

To solve the problem of drinking water difficulties in some new areas.

Moreover, in order to play a real calling role, she raised half of the funds in two phases,

That is, 50 million Hong Kong dollars in each phase.

Of course, although she has excellent grades, she has not entered the society to make money,

So these donations are also paid for by her father.

Twenty minutes later.

The convoy entered the famous Shixun Road in Hong Kong.

Shixun Road is a mountain road, and the mansions here are almost all villa-style built on the mountain.

The luxury houses located here, without exception, are worth hundreds of millions of Hong Kong dollars,

And the largest one is even worth more than one billion Hong Kong dollars.

Hong Kong is already expensive in land, and here, this zone is at the top of Hong Kong's housing prices.

Almost without exception, those who can live here are all the top wealthy people.

Gerard's mansion is located near the top of Shixun Road.

The entire villa covers an area of at least several thousand square meters,

And the yard is enough to park twenty or thirty cars.

When the convoy drove in, more than 20 servants and gardeners in white overalls were already waiting in line.

From the first car to the last car, they bowed and remained motionless.

After the convoy came in, the bodyguards first got out of the car,

And opened the door for Charlie, Gerard, and Bella in another car.

Chapter 4586

The servants called Mr. and Mrs. Liu hello in unison,

But Gerard pointed directly at Charlie and said to everyone, “Come on, say hello to Mr. Wade!”

So everyone hurriedly bowed and said hello to Charlie.

Gerard continued to speak to the crowd:

“Mr. Wade will live at home in the next few days,”

“You must serve him well, and don’t let him have any dissatisfaction, do you hear it ?”.

Later, Gerard said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, before you came, I had already told the servant to clean up the guest room.”

“As long as you are in Hong Kong, you will stay with me,”

“And treat this as your own home. Don’t be polite to me!”

Charlie was also so happy, so he said with a smile:

“If that’s the case, then I’ll be more respectful than obedient!”

“Okay!” Gerard hugged Charlie’s back enthusiastically, and said with a smile:

“Come on, Mr. Wade, please come inside!”

After saying that, they entered the mansion with Charlie.

The housekeeper followed step by step, and said respectfully:

“Sir, the banquet is ready, when do you think it will start?”

Gerard asked him, “Is the lady back?” The housekeeper said truthfully: “Not yet.”

Gerard immediately said angrily: “This stinky girl!”

“If she dares to let me dove this time, I won’t give her a penny in the next three years!”

Bella on the side said in a sweet tone:

“Knowing that you won’t do it, then why bother to say this?”

Gerard asked angrily: “How do you know I can’t do it?”

Bella said lightly:

“Have you said this once or twice, in the end, it’s up to you to compromise?”

Gerard felt very shameless, and said angrily: “This time is different!”

“This time I, Gerard Liu, will do what I say and never break my promise!”

Bella smiled and said casually, “Then I’ll wait and see.”

Charlie was in Looking on from the side with a cold eye,

He felt that Bella is a bit of a b!tch, and her words are a little bit like sowing discord.

He couldn’t help feeling sorry for Hogan.

Hogan originally had a bright future but for her,

It was really not worth throwing half of his life in that roast goose shop in New York's Chinatown.

Moreover, he could also see that Hogan was still thinking of this woman to this day,

And when he mentioned Bella, there was always a different kind of light in Hogan's eyes.

He always thought that Bella had no choice but to leave…

Because she couldn't bear the hardships in the United States.

However, if he saw Bella today, would he be surprised or disappointed?

At this moment, a woman's cold voice came from behind Charlie:

"I'm sorry, Mrs. Liu, if you want to watch a good show, I'm afraid you will be disappointed this time."

Gerard heard the voice and turned around quickly when he saw his eldest daughter looking at Bella with a cold face,

He was stunned for a moment, and then hurriedly said,

"Jemima, what I just said was angry, your father, I knew you couldn't let me go dove!"

After speaking, he hurriedly introduced her to Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, let me introduce to you, this is my eldest daughter, Jemima,"

"Who is now studying for a doctorate at the University of Hong Kong!"

Immediately afterward, he greeted Jemima and said:

“Come here, Jemima, Dad will introduce you to a young talent, Mr. Charlie Wade from the mainland!”

Charlie saw Jemima for the first time and only felt that this girl was much prettier than in the photos.

What he saw on the documents were all the ID photos of this girl.

Chapter 4587

In the ID photos, she is wearing glasses and unsmiling.

They just looked more delicate and beautiful, but they were far from stunning.

However, in front of him, Jemima, who is slender and tall, with fair and rosy skin,

The facial features without makeup have a charm of Chinese classical beauty.

With a long ponytail, it seems that an angel has fallen into the next door,

And become the top version of the girl next door.

Jemima's dress is very simple, an ordinary dress, a pair of simple black sandals,

And a shoulder bag with no brand at all.

Such a casual dress makes her extraordinary temperament even more charming. Taking it to a new level.

Charlie really did not expect that the fat-headed,

And big-eared Gerard could give birth to such a fairy-like daughter.

Judging from Jemima's facial features, Gerard's genes hardly had any effective effect on her.

At this time, Jemima just glanced at Charlie lukewarmly, and said casually, "Mr. Wade, hello."

After speaking, without waiting for Charlie's response, she directly said to Gerard,

“It’s not that I was called back for dinner? Please hurry up,”

“I have something to do in the afternoon, so I can’t delay it for too long.”

Gerard was annoyed by Jemima’s attitude and blurted out:

“What is your attitude? I also plan to ask you to help me entertain, and take Mr. Wade around in the afternoon!”

Jemima refused without hesitation: “No, I said that I have something to do in the afternoon!”

“Since it is your guest, why don’t you entertain him yourself?”

Gerard Angrily said: “I think you and Mr. Wade are about the same age,”

“The same age, you are more suitable for entertaining than me!”

“I don’t have time!” Jemima said angrily: “You asked me to come back for dinner,”

“I have already come back. Now, please stop in moderation and don’t push yourself too far!”

Gerard said in a cold voice, “Is this your way to talk to your father?”

Bella hurriedly came over and said, “Gerard, why are you fighting with your child?”

“Besides, Mr. Wade is also here, so you can’t make a joke of yourself in front of your guests.”

Then, she hurriedly smiled and tried to persuade Jemima:

“Jemima, you know your father’s temper, don’t know him in the same way, sit down and eat quickly.”

Jemima gave Bella a disdainful look, she said coldly:

“You don’t need to pretend to be a good person here.”

Bella’s expression changed slightly, but she still smiled and said:

“Jemima, you may have misunderstood me just now,”

“My original intention was to persuade your father not to be serious with you,”

“There is no hatred between father and daughter, so what can’t be said?”

Jemima said lightly: “There is really no hatred between father and daughter,”

“But there is an inseparable hatred between the daughter and the vixen who destroys the family!”

As soon as these words came out, Bella’s expression suddenly became very ugly.

Gerard’s face on the side was also ashen.

Bella’s big eyes were instantly covered with water,

And she said to Gerard with grievance: “Gerard…”

Gerard was also very annoyed. After all, Jemima called Bella a vixen,

And the subtext was also equivalent to calling him a heartless man.

So, he, who was so embarrassed, immediately shouted to Jemima:

“Apologize to your mother, immediately, immediately!”

Jemima said with a grim expression: “I’m sorry, you and she are both the murderers,”

“Who indirectly killed my mother, and I will never apologize to both of you!”

“You!” Gerard suddenly became annoyed, pointing at Jemima and was speechless for a while.

In this life, Jemima hated Bella the most.

Chapter 4588

When she was just thinking about the past, she remembered that her mother washed her face in tears at home every day,

And her father rarely came home. At that time, her mother told her that her father was hooked by a vixen outside,

And the vixen in her mother's mouth was Bella, who was hidden in Gerard's golden house.

At that time, her mother was still pregnant with her sister,

And it was precisely because she was pregnant with her sister,

That she ignored the routine physical examination,

And failed to detect and intervene in time at the initial stage of cancer.

After giving birth to her younger sister. Her mother gave her breast milk for half a year.

During that time, in order to ensure the healthiness of breast milk,

She did not want to take even a single pill even if she caught a cold, so her treatment was delayed even more.

When her mother felt unwell and went to the hospital,

The doctor told her that she had terminal cancer.

The doctor also said that the reason why her condition developed so rapidly,

Had a great relationship with her depression.

Because of this, Jemima has been unable to forgive her father, let alone Bella in front of her.

Bella knew that she was wrong, so she never dared to confront Jemima head-on.

After she gave birth to her son, she was something,

And she also tried to use her position in front of Gerard to find a way to get Jemima out of this family.

However, after several trials, she found that although Gerard never admitted the mistakes of the year to Jemima on the surface,

He always felt that he owed this daughter very much,

So he was tolerant of Jemima in every possible way.

It is precisely because of this that Bella has never been able,

To find a suitable opportunity to drive Jemima away from his eyes.

As a result, the three people with their own thoughts fell into a strange stalemate.

At this time, Charlie made a round of play and said to Gerard,

“Mr. Liu, I can’t talk as an outsider about your family matters.”

“So, I’ll go first, and we can talk later when we have time?”

Gerard heard this. After hearing this, he quickly changed his face and said with a smile,

“Hey, Mr. Wade, I’m so sorry, it’s my daughter who has no sense of etiquette!”

After that, he said to Jemima again:

“Today Mr. Wade is here, we can’t let him see the funny side of us,”

“And I have no other requirements for you, have a good meal together at noon,”

“And help me accompany Mr. Wade around in the afternoon.”

“Turn, starting from tomorrow, I will no longer occupy your time, what do you think?”

Jemima immediately asked, “What about the 50 million donations you promised me?”

Gerard waved his hand and said proudly:

“As long as you take good care of Mr. Wade for me, I will cash the donation tomorrow!”

“Okay.” Jemima agreed without hesitation, and said, “I promise you!”

When Charlie heard this, he smiled and said,

“Since You two have agreed, then let’s sit down and eat and chat.”

Gerard said with a smile: “Yes, yes, eat and chat, eat and chat!”

The four sat down at the dining table, and the servants immediately brought up a wide variety of meals.

These meals are almost all classic Cantonese dishes, and each dish is extremely elegant.

While greeting Charlie to eat, Gerard introduced these precious dishes to him:

“Mr. Wade, our Cantonese cuisine is famous all over the world for the preciousness of the ingredients,”

“And the ingredients of my family are the best of the precious!”

“You see. These shark fins, abalone, fish maw, fish maw, bird’s nest, and Aolong are all top-notch!”

“And my chef is also a master of Cantonese cuisine.”

“There are so many dishes on this table, any one of them can be called the best. The pinnacle of Cantonese cuisine!”

Charlie nodded slightly, did not move his chopsticks,

But looked at Gerard and asked earnestly,

“By the way, Mr. Liu, I heard that roast goose is the classic among the classics in Cantonese cuisine,”

“I don’t know if it is ready in the house of Mr. Liu’s house already?”

Chapter 4589

The moment Charlie mentioned the roast goose,

The expressions of Gerard and Bella changed suddenly.

As an authentic Hong Konger, Gerard used to love roast goose.

But ever since he learned that Hogan, a talented businessman,

Had been selling roast goose for 20 years in Chinatown in the United States,

He now hated roast goose to the core.

Because as long as he thinks of this item, he will think of Hogan.

As long as he thinks of Hogan, he will think of Bella's elopement with him,

Which is known by everyone in Hong Kong know.

Moreover, what made him even more depressed was that a woman like Bella,

Who did not touch the sun with her fingers, willingly followed Hogan,

And sold roast goose for several years in Chinatown, which made his heart feel even more painful.

But for those who have been injured, no matter how strong they appear on the surface,

They must be fragile in their hearts, or fragile in a particular aspect.

Although Gerard is powerful and has a detached status in Hong Kong,

The more because of this, he cares strongly about the loss of face from back then.

Bella's face was embarrassed because of this too.

She has been very favored by Gerard for so many years,

And after giving birth to a son, she started to gain his favors strongly.

However, only that incident from that time made her very uneasy.

Because she knew that it had always been Gerard's minefield,

And the fundamental reason why he isolated her from his assets was also because of the existence of this minefield.

If it weren't for this incident,

She would have already become Gerard's most important and most trusted person,

And Gerard's assets would naturally have half of her share.

This one wrong step, all the way affected her life for good.

Seeing the subtle expressions of the two of them, Charlie laughed in his heart,

But asked curiously, "What's wrong with the two of you? Is there something wrong with the roast goose?"

Gerard said embarrassedly: "No, no, it's mainly because there is no roast goose at home today."

"If Mr. Wade likes to eat it, I will have someone prepare it at night!"

“Okay!” Charlie nodded and sighed: “I like roast goose the most.”

“That crispy and greasy taste, paired with sweet sweet-scented osmanthus juice, it’s authentic…”

Gerard’s expression was even more depressed, he even thought that…

Charlie was deliberately mentioning roast goose to stimulate him.

However, on second thought, he soothed himself thinking,

There should be very few people who know about Hogan selling roast goose in the United States.

After all, the news that Hogan was about to be deported was only released recently by himself.

When he released it, he did not reveal what Hogan was doing in the United States.

So, thinking of this, he was a little relieved,

Thinking that Charlie might just had mentioned roast goose by chance.

Afterward, he bite the bullet and said with a smile:

It seems that Mr. Wade has a lot of research on Cantonese cuisine.”

“If that’s the case, then I’ll ask someone to prepare more brine, roast goose, and roast pigeon tonight!”

Charlie was satisfied he smiled, gave a thumbs-up, and said,

“Mr. Liu really pays attention to his work! To tell you the truth,”

“I used to follow my father to Hong Kong when I was young.”

“Although many memories have been blurred, the roast goose still remains in my memory, fresh as those days!”

Gerard asked curiously: “Oh? I don’t know if Mr. Wade still remembers which roast goose he ate,”

“When he was a child? If he is still open, I will ask the people to buy it for you!”

Chapter 4590

Charlie nodded. Looking back for a moment, he said with a serious face:

“If I remember correctly, the roast goose shop should be called Chen Kee Roast Goose.”

“I really can’t remember the exact location, but I still remember the taste.”

“New, after all, the taste was absolutely amazing, and I still have an unforgettable aftertaste!”

Chen Kee Roast Goose was the roast goose restaurant that Hogan’s father opened in Hong Kong.

The old man had worked hard for decades to make Chen Kee Roast Goose the most famous roast goose brand in Hong Kong,

And it had even been listed on the list of affordable Michelin restaurants in Hong Kong for many years,

Which is very famous in Hong Kong.

When Gerard heard Charlie’s words, he wanted to slap his face on the spot,

And couldn’t help scolding himself in his heart: “Wow! I’m such a cheap talker!”

“I can’t help but ask him what the name of the store is… “

Bella’s expression was even more embarrassing, with a bit of panic.

Charlie just mentioned the roast goose, but he also mentioned Chen Kee’s roast goose,

Doesn’t this mean that the big mouth directly slaps her and Gerard in the face?

Seeing that the expressions of the two of them froze, Jemima,

Who was sitting opposite Charlie with a cold face, suddenly couldn’t hold back and laughed out loud?

Gerard immediately turned to stare at her, and asked angrily, “What’s so funny?!”

Jemima shrugged: “It wasn’t funny at first, but the reaction of the two of you was so funny,”

“He just wanted to eat some roast goose. , why do you all react so strongly?”

Gerard said angrily: “Mr. Wade doesn’t know the reason, can you still not know?”

“I don’t know.” Jemima said indifferently: “I only come back every time at night.”

“Go to sleep, I don’t have much contact with you,”

“How can I know what the relationship between you and Roast Goose can be.”

Gerard was suddenly speechless.

He knew that his daughter was pretending to be confused,

But he couldn’t speak too clearly, so he turned to Charlie and said,

“By the way, Mr. Wade, I don’t know if other meals suit your taste?”

“Very good.” Charlie nodded, put down his chopsticks, smacked his lips,

And said solemnly and with a little regret, “If there is a roast goose, it would be perfect.”

Jemima couldn’t hold back when she heard this and laughed.

Her cold and beautiful face, when she smiled,

Unexpectedly gave birth to two shallow pear vortices for no reason.

Matching her classical beauty, it really could be called a sinking fish and geese.

Gerard was almost ashamed, glared at Jemima, and scolded: “Stop laughing!”

“Okay, okay.” Jemima put away her smile, but still looked at Charlie with a smile, and asked him,

“Mr. Wade, didn’t you mention the topic of roast goose on purpose?”

Charlie pretended to be dazed and shook his head and said seriously,

“Miss Liu, I didn’t understand what you meant.”

Jemima narrowed her beautiful eyes slightly, stared at him for a moment,

And said seriously, “Why do I think you are lying to me?”

“I am not, Have I?” Charlie asked seriously.

Jemima nodded and said, “You have.”

Charlie smiled and said, “No, I don’t.”

Jemima said aggressively: “You obviously have it!”

After speaking, she asked him again: “Are you trying to hold back? Are you smiling?”

“No.” Charlie said firmly, and said seriously: “Why should I hold back my laughter?”

Jemima looked at Charlie and said meaningfully,

“Because you clearly know what roast goose is.

“It’s always been mentioned by you, so you must be holding back in your heart,”

“As the initiator, how could you not want to laugh?”

Chapter 4591

Charlie smiled slightly: “Miss Liu, to tell you the truth, I have received professional training.”

“Yes, under normal circumstances, I won’t laugh.” After speaking, Charlie couldn’t help laughing:

“Under normal circumstances, I won’t laugh, unless I can’t help it! Hahahaha!”

Charlie suddenly laughed, causing both Gerard and Bella to be shocked and angry at the same time.

Only then did they understand that the reason why Charlie kept mentioning,

The topic of roast goose was not because he missed the taste as he said,

But because he had been deliberately teasing them all the time!

However, Jemima was not surprised at all, but was amused by Charlie’s sudden sharp turn,

And the two facing each other tacitly laughed together.

Gerard’s face became more and more ugly with the laughter of the two.

After a while, he slammed the table, looked at Charlie, and shouted angrily:

“Mr. Wade, from the moment we met, I treated you with courtesy and treated you as a guest,”

“But why did you do this? Deliberately humiliating me?!”

Charlie was not nervous at all, and smiled lightly:

“Humiliating you? Mr. Liu, what do you mean?”

“Although this is your home, you can’t even make me laugh. Right?”

Gerard said with a red face: “I invited you to come home to discuss cooperation with you,”

“Not to let you take the opportunity to make fun of me! This is too rude!”

Charlie said innocently: “Mr. Liu, what do you mean by that?”

“The reason why I laughed just now was that Miss Liu kept making me laugh.”

“We are both young people. When she laughs, I want to laugh too. Is there any problem?”

Gerard said angrily: “But you clearly know what roast goose means!”

“Doesn’t what you said just now mean that you admitted that you did it on purpose?

Charlie’s face was full of blank words: “Roast goose is a roast goose, besides being edible,”

“What else can it mean? The reason I said this just now was because I thought,”

“That Miss Liu was intentionally teasing me and wanted to see if I could hold back my laughter,”

“So I also wanted to play a little game with her, which is considered to enhance mutual understanding.”

After speaking, he looked at Jemima very seriously, and said,

“It’s my honor to be able to make a beautiful girl like Miss Liu smile.”

“If you say something over your own strength, the ancients don’t always say,”

“A fair lady, What a gentlewoman, when I saw Miss Liu, I naturally wanted to show her a little effort, is this wrong?”

As soon as Charlie said this, Jemima’s expression instantly became a little unnatural.

She didn’t expect that Charlie suddenly brought the topic to her,

And in addition to being ridiculed, she seemed to be a little serious.

Gerard was also a little confused at this time.

He really couldn’t figure out whether Charlie was trying to make fun of him,

Or whether he was really trying to please his daughter.

If it is the former, then it must be unbearable with his own temper,

And he must settle accounts with Charlie, otherwise, how can he be worthy of his current status?

What’s more, his wife is sitting opposite him. If he is ridiculed in front of her, where should he put his face?

But if it’s the latter, then the whole thing goes exactly as he expected.

Because, his original idea was to pull out his daughter, let her take away Charlie’s soul,

And then strike while the iron is hot and finalize the cooperation with him.

After the cooperation is settled, with his daughter’s character,

She will never give Charlie any chance to take advantage.

In this way, he is the winner who has the last laugh.

Others will say that this kind of trick is called the empty-glove white wolf.

But in Gerard’s view, this is clearly a lure master fishing with simulated lures.

Ordinary people while doing fishing, in addition to fishing gear,

Also need to prepare all kinds of bait and nest material,

And try every means to let the fish in the water open their mouths.

Chapter 4592

But Lure masters are different. Lure masters only use anti-real bait.

The fish eats the artificial bait and is caught.

The bait can be used continuously after it is removed.

As long as the technology is good, it can be reused indefinitely without additional payment and cost.

Therefore, at this time, he did not dare to continue arguing with Charlie on this issue.

After all, he also planned to catch the big fish of ISU Shipping,

So he tried his best not to turn against Charlie.

As long as Charlie didn't make it clear that he was laughing at himself,

The green-haired turtle then had to pretend that he didn't know about this matter to be treated.

So, he quickly changed his expression and said with a smile:

"So that's the case, Mr. Wade, it seems that I misunderstood you, and I will punish myself with one drink!"

After speaking, he immediately picked up the wine glass and drank the white wine in it.

Charlie nodded with a smile, and said,

"I really didn't expect that the mere roast goose would make Mr. Liu so unhappy."

“If so, then I won’t eat roast goose at night.”

Gerard didn’t expect Charlie’s mouth to be inseparable After opening the word “roast goose”,

He could only bite the bullet and say with a smile:

“Okay, okay, I will have someone prepare western food at home that night!”

Charlie waved his hand, looked at Jemima, and smiled:

“Miss Liu is not going to take me for a walk this afternoon.”

“To show me around Hong Kong? If it is convenient, how about we have something to eat outside together at night?”

Jemima was suddenly overwhelmed by Charlie.

She firmly believed that Charlie knew the allusion behind the roast goose,

So he deliberately led her to admit it, but she did not expect that after playing tricks on her father,

He actually rounded up the matter again with her.

It was also at this moment that Jemima felt that the young man surnamed Wade in front of her was definitely not simple.

Even, she has begun to doubt Charlie’s purpose in coming to Hong Kong.

If he really came to talk about cooperation,

Why should he seize the handle of her father and stab him repeatedly?

The man seemed to have a plan to make her father uncomfortable.

Thinking of this, she also wanted to explore Charlie's real purpose, so she said very cheerfully:

"Since Mr. Wade wants to eat out at night, then I'll take you to try the authentic Hong Kong-style snacks."

"Okay!" Charlie said with a smile: "A word is settled!"

Gerard finally breathed a sigh of relief when he saw Charlie's smiling expression at this moment.

In fact, he is not sure whether Charlie is deliberately mocking him,

But he is reluctant to get to the bottom of it right now. According to his plan,

Just Let Charlie and Jemima get to know each other today, and then give them some private time.

Take Charlie to the company and start chatting with him about cooperation.

He thought to himself: "As long as the cooperation can be negotiated,"

"It doesn't matter whether the surnamed Wade is mocking me or not;"

"But if the cooperation cannot be negotiated, then I will definitely not suffer from this dumb loss,"

"Since he has arrived in Hong Kong. If he wants to leave this place, he must pay the price!"

Thinking of this, he immediately said with a smile: "You two young people can eat out alone at night,

We are old, and we are not used to eating outside, so we will not join you."

After speaking, he looked at Jemima and said, “Jemima,”

“Ask Amin to accompany you with the motorcade in the afternoon, and if anything happens, just tell him directly.”

“No need.” Jemima shook her head and said:

“I’ll drive with Mr. Wade, don’t let Amin follow us when there are too many people and I’m uncomfortable.”

After that, she looked up at Charlie and asked, “What do you think, Mr. Wade?”

Charlie knew Jemima wanted to find an opportunity in private,

So he also followed the flow and said, “Of course, I firmly support all of Miss Liu’s decisions.”

Chapter 4593

Gerard saw that Charlie seemed to have a love for his daughter, and he was finally relieved.

The fish has already spoken, and the rest depends on when he bites the hook.

Satisfied, Gerard said, “Mr. Wade, I have something to do with the group in the afternoon,”

“So I won’t accompany you. Let Jemima be with you and have a good time in Hong Kong.”

Charlie nodded and said casually: “Mr. Liu, feel free to do anything,”

“As long as I have Miss Jemima to accompany me.”

Gerard nodded with satisfaction and instructed his daughter:

“Jemima, please help me entertain Mr. Wade.”

Jemima was also unequivocal and asked directly said:

“When will you arrange the 50 million donations you promised?”

Gerard said casually: “As long as you are obedient, within three days,”

“I will have the finance transfer the money to your foundation’s account.”

Jemima while nodding said: “Mr. Wade is here to testify, you must speak your mind.”

“That’s natural!” Gerard said with a serious look:

“You old bean, it has been so many years, when have I never followed my words?”

When Charlie heard this, he suddenly felt a little disgusted in his heart.

He didn’t know how many times Gerard broke his word in his life,

But he knew that after his father died, Gerard broke his promise to his father.

It’s just that Jemima didn’t know this. When she heard Gerard say this,

She felt relieved and said, “That’s good!”

Charlie looked at Gerard and wanted to ask him if he still remembered Changying Wade,

And whether he still remembered the words. The agreement between him and that man.

But thinking about it carefully, if he asks this question now,

Gerard must have a hint that he came to Hong Kong this time for Hogan and not to discuss cooperation with him.

Even, it is very likely that he thinks of his father because of this,

Combined with his surname Wade, combined with his resemblance to his father, can deduce his identity.

Thinking of this, Charlie temporarily suppressed this urge.

He flew more than 10,000 kilometers to Hong Kong,

And he couldn’t reveal his identity so easily, it would be no fun.

So, he looked at Jemima and said with a smile,

“Miss Liu, since the meal, is finished, why don’t we go first?”

Jemima nodded and said, “Okay, then let’s go.”

Charlie stood up and said to Gerard and Bella,

“Mr. Liu, Mrs. Liu, thank you for your hospitality, and Miss Liu and I will go out for a walk.”

Gerard said with a smile, “Okay, then Mr. Wade have a good time first,”

“Let’s have a talk about business tomorrow.”

…

Charlie and Jemima came out of the restaurant side by side, Jemima said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, please wait a moment, I’ll go upstairs to get something.”

Charlie asked her, “Miss Jemima, you need my help with anything?”

“No need.” Jemima said casually: “It’s just some personal belongings,”

“Please wait for me here for a while, and I’ll come down immediately.”

Charlie nodded: “Okay.”

Jemima took the elevator upstairs, After a while,

She walked out of the elevator holding a cardboard box.

Charlie took the initiative to step forward and said, “Miss Jemima, let me get it for you.”

Jemima nodded slightly: “Thank you, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie took the box and hugged it, and went out of the villa with her.

In the yard, Jemima walked straight toward a normal version of the Tesla Model 3.

Tesla’s cheapest entry-level sedan looks out of place in a yard full of Rolls-Royces and Maybachs.

Chapter 4594

Charlie didn't expect that she would drive such an electric car of not expensive than 200,000 yuan,

And he couldn't help being a little surprised.

Jemima also saw the surprise in Charlie's eyes, and said,

"Mr. Wade, my car is a bit crude, please don't mind."

"Not at all." Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile,

"I am not a little concerned about the car. Don't be particular about it,"

"Let alone an electric car with four wheels, even if it is an electric bike with two wheels, I'm fine."

Jemima nodded and said a little coldly:

"That's good, please Mr. Wade helps me with the things. Put it in the trunk."

"Okay." Charlie readily agreed, and after putting things in the trunk, he opened the co-pilot's door and sat in.

Jemima was already waiting in the driver's seat at this time.

After Charlie got in the car, she drove the Tesla directly out of the villa.

As she drove down Shixun Road, she asked Charlie,

"I don't know where Mr. Wade wants to go for a stroll in the afternoon?"

"I can go anywhere." Charlie smiled and said, "As you please, you can take me any place of your choice."

Jemima nodded, glanced at Charlie, and asked,

“By the way, Mr. Wade, I have always wanted to ask you a question. I don’t know if it is convenient?”

Charlie asked with a smile. “Does Miss Jemima want to ask me if I am single now?”

“No.” Jemima frowned slightly and said, “I just want to ask Mr. Wade,”

“If you know the reason behind the frequent mention of roast goose at the dinner table just now. What does it mean?”

Charlie felt that Jemima seemed to be aware of it, so he shook his head:

“I just said it casually, I don’t know what is the meaning behind it,”

“And I wonder if Miss Jemima can explain it?”

Jemima said lightly: “My father used to have a subordinate named Hogan.

Later, this man eloped with my current stepmother to the United States and opened a roast goose shop in Chinatown.”

“The matter of the two of them eloping has always been a very sensitive subject for my father.”

“So roasted goose is a taboo for him.”

Charlie said lightly: “Miss Jemima, with all due respect,”

“Your stepmother doesn’t look like someone who can endure hardship.”

“Indeed.” Jemima said: “She usually doesn’t even bother to wash her own und3rwear,”

“And has several servants waiting around her every day at any time.”

After speaking, she couldn’t help but sigh:

“However, it is this kind of pampered personality, and one can’t expect her,”

“To be able to follow Hogan to open a roast goose shop for a few years in the United States.”

Charlie said casually, “It seems that she and that Hogan had the true love.”

Jemima shook her head and said, “This, I don’t know.” After speaking, she looked at Charlie again and asked,

“Mr. Wade, do you really not know about these things?”

Charlie shrugged and said, “I know Mrs. Liu eloped with someone before.”

“You should have heard about it all over Hong Kong,”

“And many big entrepreneurs will talk about it as gossip after dinner,”

“But I haven’t heard of what she did abroad after eloping with others.”

Charlie saw that Jemima was not an ordinary woman,

So he didn’t want to let her realize his true motives.

After all, even Gerard has only recently learned about Hogan’s opening of a roast goose shop in the United States,

And this incident has not been reported back to Hong Kong.

If an outsider admits to knowing, it means admitting that he and Hogan have a relationship.

Jemima was a little skeptical. She always felt that Charlie's mention of roast goose,

At the dinner table seemed to be intentional, but when Charlie said this,

She also felt that there was no loophole in logic.

After all, Charlie's identity is a high-level assistant of ISU Shipping,

And he came from the mainland, so it is unlikely that he knows about Chinatown in the United States.

So, she put the matter behind her and said to him,

"Mr. Wade, if you don't have a designated place to go, then we'll go to Tsim Sha Tsui first,

Where my classmates and I organized a meeting. A charity sale, I will drop the things in the car over there."

Charlie nodded and said, "No problem with that."

Chapter 4595

Tsim Sha Tsui is one of the most prosperous commercial centers in Hong Kong and a shopping paradise.

According to Jemima, she and her classmates have been raising funds,

For a charity sale in the central area of Tsim Sha Tsui Commercial Street these days.

According to everyone's original division of labor, she was going to come back tomorrow,

But she was called home from school by her father at noon,

And she agreed to take Charlie around in the afternoon,

So she simply brought the things that she had prepared for the charity sale with her as she was coming here, by the way.

Moreover, she really didn't know where to take Charlie.

She spent most of her time at home and school. Apart from doing some charity,

She didn't have any entertainment activities on weekdays,

So her father asked her to give Charlie a company as a tour guide,

So she simply went about her own business and took Charlie along.

Charlie came with his parents several times when he was young.

He felt that because of the small area of Hong Kong,

There were many people, and cars, and most of the streets were narrow and cramped,

So he was not interested in the wandering around Hong Kong,

So he planned to follow Jemima and walked around to have a look in general.

Jemima drove the car into the parking lot of a shopping mall in Tsim Sha Tsui,

And then got out of the car with Charlie.

Charlie went to the back of the car, opened the trunk, and helped Jemima get her personal belongings.

At this time, an all-black Rolls-Royce Cullinan parked in front of Jemima Tesla's car,

The cab window was lowered, and a boy in a suit and leather shoes with neatly combed hair said in surprise:

"Jemima, weren't you coming over tomorrow? Why are you here now?"

Jemima frowned slightly and asked him, "What are you doing here?"

The other party smiled and said, "I didn't hear that your Hong Kong University is holding a charity sale,"

"So I thought about it. I came here to support you, I heard that you are coming tomorrow,"

"I didn't want to be too deliberate, so I came early today, I didn't expect you to be early too, it's so fateful!"

Jemima asked again: "How do you know that I'm coming tomorrow?"

The young man known as Henry Zhong smiled and said:

“I happened to pass by here at noon and saw the school badge and volunteers of your University,”

“So I went over to ask, and I found out that it was a charity sale organized by you,”

“So I asked. When are you coming over? They told me that you are coming tomorrow.”

“You know me. I don’t like being active, so I thought about going home,”

“And getting a few watches and donating them before you came. It’s such a coincidence to meet you here.”

He said flatteringly, “Oh, by the way, Jemima, in order to support your University Charity Sale,

“I brought a few Patek Philippe and Rolex watches to support you,”

“And there are two parrots. The total price is almost four million.”

Jemima said with a cold expression: “I’m sorry, Mr. Zhong, we are all selling small personal items for charity here,”

“And the maximum unit price does not exceed 10,000 HKD.”

“These things of yours are too expensive, and it is difficult to sell them on such occasions, thank you for your kindness.”

Henry waved his hand: “It doesn’t matter, although it is a watch worth more than four million,”

“It can be priced at three million. Well, the price is good, I believe it will be sold out soon.”

After saying that, he deliberately winked at her and said with a smile:

“I’m here to cheer you up, the famous Jemima organized the charity sale,”

“If there are not many pieces. Valuable commodities are really unreasonable, am I right?”

Jemima shook her head and said lightly: “Thank you for your kindness,”

“But the reason why I organized a charity sale is to make charity work more grounded and lower the threshold.”

“At the lowest level, so that more people can participate,”

Chapter 4596

Jemima continued: “After the valuables, you mentioned come in,”

“It will dampen the enthusiasm of ordinary people to participate in charity, so there is no need.”

Henry hurriedly said: “Jemima, if you think it’s not suitable,”

“Then I can donate money, how about 10 million HKD?”

Jemima said: “Donation is not a problem, our charity foundation has opened a notarized account,”

“You can send money directly to the account, and you can also make a note to be an anonymous donor.”

“Or real-name donation, if it is an anonymous donation, we will write the enthusiastic citizen,”

“If it is a donation in real name, we will write your name on it.”

After speaking, Jemima said again: “But since Mr. Zhong doesn’t like to be too active and deliberate,”

“Then I think it is more appropriate for you to choose the anonymous donations option`.”

Henry’s expression suddenly became ugly.

He originally wanted to take advantage of Jemima’s absence today and hurry to show it first.

As soon as a few precious watches are taken out, it is estimated that the volunteers here will definitely be in an uproar.

While admiring him, they will definitely contact Jemima as soon as possible,

And then he will be able to passively pretend to be in front of Jemima.

When he suddenly bumped into Jemima just now, he felt that God was helping him,

And this was just a good way to put on a wave without showing any signs.

But unexpectedly, Jemima didn't appreciate him.

Even with a few words, she dug a hole for him.

Now that it is difficult for him to ride a tiger,

If he doesn't want to lose face, he can only honestly cash in the donation of 10 million HKD,

And according to Jemima, it must be an anonymous donation.

Seeing his embarrassed expression, Jemima said indifferently,

"It doesn't matter if Mr. Zhong goes back on his words, just treat it as if you didn't say it."

Upon hearing this, Henry blurted out without thinking,

"No! Absolutely not! How could I go back on it?"

"Isn't it just 10 million HKD? I'll transfer the money right away!"

After saying that, he picked up the phone.

Jemima nodded: "Then turn around slowly, I have something else to do, so I'll go first."

Then, seeing Charlie's delay in showing up,

She turned around and glanced at the back of the car: "Mr. Wade?"

Charlie was at this time Leaning his head out, he joked with a smile:

"Oh, I won't delay the two of you, right?"

"You can continue, just pretend I don't exist, and I'm not in a hurry."

Jemima knew that Charlie was making fun of her, so she complained a little and said,

"Mr. Wade, you are the fiance my father arranged for me."

"What do you mean by hiding behind the car at this time? Are you not a man?"

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help but cracked his mouth and smile.

He somewhat admired her.

One is that he admires how fast this girl turns her head;

The other is that he admires that she doesn't wait to have revenge and will give it on the spot.

He was just making fun of her, he didn't expect her to turn her face and use him as a shield,

And by the way, she also damaged him, and it was indeed something.

However, Jemima underestimated Charlie.

She doesn't hold grudges overnight, and neither does Charlie.

So, Charlie said with a look of shame: “I’m sorry, Jemima, it’s my fault.”

“If I encounter such troublemakers in the future,”

“I will definitely stand in front of you as soon as possible.”

Jemima nodded with satisfaction and spoke:

“In the future, when you stay with me, you must not be so girly,”

“You must be tougher and more manly! Otherwise, how can you give me a sense of security?”

“You are right.” Charlie said seriously: “My previous personality… is really too timid.”

Chapter 4597

Jemima couldn't hold back her smile, and said, "You know it!"

At this moment, Charlie put one arm under the cardboard box, walked to Jemima,

And took advantage of her unpreparedness. He reached out and grabbed her other hand and held it tightly,

His eyes and tone were firm and he said, "Dear, please believe me,"

"From now on, I will do my best to protect you, Never let you get hurt!"

Jemima was caught by Charlie's little hand, and the first reaction was like being electrocuted,

Wanting to break free, Charlie's grasp was strong, and Jemima couldn't pull it out at all.

Moreover, she didn't dare to blatantly forcefully pump.

Because in that case, she is afraid that Henry will see through the trick between the two at once,

And then he will really come back stronger.

So, she could only suppress the anger in her heart and said to Charlie, "You'd better do what you say!"

After speaking, she said to him, "Let's go!"

Henry's face was ashen, and he blurted out: "Jemima! Who is this guy?!"

Jemima was still holding hands with Charlie, feeling very irritable, so she said angrily,

“Didn’t you hear what I said just now? He is my fiancé!

“How is that possible!” Henry said angrily as if his tail had been stomped on:

“My dad had dinner with Uncle Liu only last week, and Uncle Liu said he was in favor of me being with you,”

“And he also said that we can develop a relationship.”

“I hope I can work harder, it’s only been a week, how come you have a fiancé?!”

Jemima pointed to the right hand held by Charlie, and said with a serious expression:

“You also know that I don’t post updates on social media. If he isn’t my fiancé,”

“How could I have let you hold my hand? You should have slapped him a long time ago!”

Charlie knew that Jemima was talking about him, so he sternly confronted Henry and shouted:

“What do you mean? Do you want to pick up my fiancée? If you dare to pester her again,”

“Be careful that I will slap you to death!”

After speaking, he turned to Jemima and asked seriously, “Dear, I am like this! Am I a man enough?”

Jemima wanted to die in depression, but she could only bite the bullet and say,

“Enough is enough… You’ve changed so fast all of a sudden, I’m a little uncomfortable…”

Henry was in a hurry at this time. Pointing at Charlie, he scolded:

“What the hell are you doing? Dare to talk to me like that?”

“Haven’t you heard of the Four Dragons in Hong Kong?!”

Charlie shook his head, and said blankly:

“What are the four dragons in Hong Kong? I came from the mainland, and I have never heard of it.”

“You lost it!” Henry gritted his teeth: “You haven’t even heard of the Four Dragons in Hong Kong.”

“If you do, you dare to pretend to be in front of me,”

“Believe it or not, I will let you go this time!”

Charlie quickly asked Jemima with a look of panic:

“Dear, who are the four little dragons in Hong Kong? Are they big?”

Jemima’s hand was held by Charlie all the time, feeling very depressed,

And said with a look of hopelessness: “The background… the background is quite big,”

“His father is one of the top five in Hong Kong by strength.”

“And he has a deep relationship with the famous Hongmen, he belongs to the kind that can do anything.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Ah? What should I do? Can my future father-in-law help me settle it?”

Jemima shook her head: “My dad can talk to Hongmen, so it should be settled.”

After speaking, she saw that Charlie seemed to be really scared, so she said,

“But if you are scared, just say it, I Let my dad arrange for you to run away,”

“You can leave Hong Kong, they shouldn’t do anything to you.”

Chapter 4598

Henry also heard the conversation between the two, and shouted coldly:

“Boy, you fcuking provoked me and now want to run away.”

“Let me tell you if you don’t kneel in front of me and kowtow three times,”

“And slap yourself a hundred times in this matter today, I, Henry Zhong, will never let you go!”

Charlie raised his eyes and looked at him, asked suspiciously, “Are you kidding me?”

“Just kidding?” Henry thought that Charlie was afraid, and said angrily:

“What the hell are you thinking, I will joke with you like this?!”

Seeing Henry’s fierce appearance, Jemima couldn’t help realizing that he seemed to be playing a big game,

So she didn’t care about Charlie holding her hand, and quickly pulled him aside and whispered,

“This guy is very bad. If you mess with him, you should apologize to him,”

“And not fight for this matter, otherwise, I’m afraid my dad won’t be able to protect you…”

Charlie couldn’t help smacking his lips, put away his playful expression, and said,

“Let me, apologize to a bedbug, if this spreads out,”

“What will my fathers and fellow villagers think of me in the future?”

“How will the big yellow dog at the head of the village think of me?”

“After that, he turned his face, looked at Henry in the car, put away the joking expression, and said seriously:

“Boy, according to my previous temper, I will just say a few words to you just now,”

“I will definitely call my royal body calligrapher, slap you 10,000 in the face first,”

“And then put some calligraphy on your forehead, but you are lucky,”

“I came to Hong Kong this time, not to waste my time on fish and shrimp-like you,”

“So from now on, don’t let me see your face again, otherwise,”

“I’ll turn you, the four dragons in Hong Kong, into a worm in Hong Kong!”

Jemima was surprised to hear that, when she wanted to stop Charlie, it was already late.

Henry was instantly furious at Charlie’s anger, and pointed at him and said coldly:

“You are really courting death! Do you know that no one in Hong Kong dares to talk to me like this!”

Charlie was too lazy to pay attention to him, and said lightly:

“Remember what I said, avoid my sight, or you will be finished if you see me again.”

After that, he took Jemima's hand, turned around, and walked towards the exit of the parking lot.

Henry didn't catch up, but while looking at Charlie's back through the rearview mirror,

He gritted his teeth and took out his mobile phone and made a call.

At this time, Jemima, who was dragged away by Charlie, stomped her feet in a hurry and blurted out,

"Mr. Wade, why do you have to compete with that person!"

Charlie asked her back: "Isn't this what you want? Do you not want to let me be your shield,"

"Then I will do what you want, how about it, are you satisfied with the effect?"

Jemima blurted out: "I asked you to be my shield, but I didn't expect you to speak harshly to him."

"You don't need to say anything, just leave with me, there's no need to provoke him at all!"

"This man will have a grudge! He will definitely trouble you!"

She suddenly stopped and grabbed Charlie's hand. As he was about to go back, she said eagerly,

"No! You hurry back with me, and I will ask my dad to arrange for someone to take you off Hong Kong immediately!"

"No need." Charlie pulled her with a little force, then dragged her out,

And said indifferently, "Apologizing is not my style, let alone running away,"

“The mere four dragons in Hong Kong are not enough for me.”

“I can stick them in my teeth if all the four little dragons were here,”

“I would fry them and could serve them as a dish.”

“You…” Jemima stomped her feet anxiously as she was dragged away by Charlie,

And her feet slipped. she blurted out: “Mr. Wade! This is not the time for you to say harsh words,”

“They will kill you if you don’t stop now! It’s all my fault,”

“I’m begging you, okay? You come with me first!”

“If you still want to talk to my dad about cooperation,”

“Then simply let my dad come to the mainland to find you, okay?”

“No.” Charlie said lightly: “You promised your dad to take me around,”

“And you also promised your dad, you are going to take me to taste the authentic Hong Kong snacks in the evening,”

“You have to fulfill these promises first, and then tell me about other things~~~”

Chapter 4599

Jemima almost collapsed at this time.

Now she is powerless to care about being held by Charlie, she just wants to get herself out of trouble and solve it quickly.

Pulling other men to do things like shields, which she has seen many times on TV, but she had never done it herself.

Just as Charlie made a joke just now, she couldn't help but think of a prank.

But she really didn't expect that he could turn things into such an out-of-control situation step by step.

This also made her feel scared for the first time because she was joking,

And even her voice was a little choked up, and she begged:

"Charlie, I beg you, leave Hong Kong first, and you can come back later,

But if you don't leave today, it will be very troublesome!"

Charlie saw that her eyes were flushed, and she was about to cry, so he stopped,

Let go of the hand that was holding her, and said seriously,

"Miss Liu, you don't have to worry about me, I'll tell you the truth,"

"I came to Hong Kong this time just to find trouble!"

He said indifferently, ignoring Jemima's surprised eyes,

"I came to Hong Kong, someone provokes me, I want to deal with him;"

“If no one provokes me, I will find a group of people to come out and play a game!”

“If that Henry has nothing to do with Four Dragons, then I may not be too lazy to know him in general,”

“But since he has a close relationship with Four Dragons Shen, even if he doesn’t provoke me today,”

“Tomorrow, the day after tomorrow, and the day after tomorrow, I may come to the door and clear Four Dragons!”

“Are you crazy?!” Jemima was stunned and blurted out:

“You If you don’t talk about good business, what do you do when you come to Four Dragons?!”

“Do you know what Four Dragons is? In Hong Kong, no matter how rich the richest man is,”

“He doesn’t dare to fight against Four Dragons, they will kill people!”

Charlie naturally couldn’t tell Jemima that he had read the information given by Joseph,

Before getting off the plane. This time, there were many forces in Hong Kong.

Who wanted to kill Hogan and take 30 million, and the name of Four Dragons was listed in it.

Therefore, before Hogan is sent back, he had to touch Four Dragons himself,

So he smiled and said to Jemima, “It’s alright, I like to seek excitement.”

After that, he intentionally ended the topic,

He dragged the cardboard box in his arms and asked her,

“Aren’t you going to deliver something? Let’s go?”

Jemima was helpless, sighed, and said, “I’ll call my dad to see if he can find a solution.”

Charlie frowned, turned around, walked out, and said,

“If you tell your dad about this, then I won’t go back to your house at night,”

“And I’ll ask about Four Dragons when I go out.”

“Where is the old nest of theirs, go and talk to them directly.”

“You…” Jemima was speechless, she had been completely broken down by Charlie’s indifferent attitude,

So she could only grit her teeth and said,

“Okay, since you don’t want to go, from now on, I will follow you wherever you go!”

“Okay.” Charlie agreed casually, and said, “Anyway, you are my guide, so just follow.

Jemima was speechless, she could only sigh, ran two steps to keep up with him,

And said, “Then we won’t eat out tonight, we will go home early.”

No.” Charlie waved his hand: “If you want to go back home,”

“I really want to experience the nightlife in Hong Kong.”

Jemima reluctantly said: “Okay, okay… I’ll be with you…”

Charlie nodded, took out his mobile phone, and called Joseph.

As soon as the call was made, Joseph said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, what are your orders?”

Charlie glanced at Jemima and asked, “Have you investigated Henry Zhong before?”

“Master I have investigated,” Joseph said:

“Henry is the eldest son of Herman Zhong, the richest man in Hong Kong.”

“Herman’s assets can make it into the top five even the top three in Hong Kong,”

“But he has a deep relationship with Four Dragons.”

“Four Dragons is now a big player. The head of the family is his adoptive father.”

Chapter 4600

After speaking, Joseph said again: “By the way, Four Dragons is very interested in Hogan’s secret head bounty this time.”

“The legal system of Hong Kong has been getting better and better these years.”

“He is also more serious, and there are many younger men under him,”

“The expenses are huge, and the overall financial situation is relatively tight.”

Charlie asked him: “Four Dragons is so poor, doesn’t Herman usually help?”

“Helps.” Joseph said: ” If Herman didn’t help, Four Dragons would have started laying off staff long ago.”

“Herman had a lot of help when he made his fortune in Four Dragons,”

“So Four Dragons also relied on this point and kept reaching out to him.”

“Later, when Herman grew up, he also wanted to leave some ties with Four Dragons.”

“So he helped Four Dragons start its transformation. Four Dragons now have four main income channels,”

“One is to open pawn shops, one is to open nightclubs and bars,”

“One is to smuggle frozen meat, and the other is underground casinos,”

“In addition to casinos, the first three businesses were all started by Herman.”

Charlie hummed and said, “Which is the biggest nightclub under Four Dragons?”

Joseph replied, “It’s called Inspur Club, in Lan Kwai Fong.”

“Hmmm”…” Charlie whispered softly and said with a smile, “Okay, I see.”

He hung up the phone and said to Jemima beside him,

“Miss Jemima, why don’t we do this, let’s eat at night. After dinner, take me to a nightclub.”

Jemima’s head was about to explode, she subconsciously asked,

“Charlie, you asked about Four Dragons’ nightclub on the phone just now, shouldn’t you be going?”

Yes.” Charlie smiled slightly: “Go and experience the famous nightlife in Hong Kong.”

Jemima blurted out: “Then you can’t go to Four Dragons’ nightclub by name!”

“You just offended Henry. It’s very dangerous there!”

Charlie laughed: “The danger is for sure, but who is the danger, in the end, we have to look at this.”

Seeing Charlie’s playful and understated look,

Jemima was very concerned about his arrival road, she is now more confused.

From Charlie’s phone call just now, she can conclude that he is by no means so reckless as he seems,

And he may have already investigated the various forces in Hong Kong clearly, and he is confident.

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help but ask him: “Who the h3ll are you?”

“Me?” Charlie smiled and said, “I should be someone who no one can afford to offend in Hong Kong.”

Jemima couldn’t help frowning, and she became cautious and asked Charlie:

“What are you doing in Hong Kong this time?”

Charlie raised his eyebrows and said calmly, “I will preside over a justice.”

Jemima was surprised for a while, she really couldn’t figure out Charlie’s routine,

This person’s words are true and false, and it is difficult to see through his character.

It was only two hours after they met, but her impression of him changed several times.

At first, she felt that he seemed to be quite humorous,

And he also had a certain degree of control in his speech,

And he could handle it with ease in front of her father.

When she met Henry, she felt that Charlie seemed to be missing a bit of shrewdness,

And he was somewhat reckless, not knowing how to judge the situation.

Moreover, the act of taking the initiative to grab her hand,

In her opinion at the time, was a bit abrupt.

Then, Charlie’s attitude of refusing to leave Hong Kong made her feel that,

This person was completely ignorant of the dangers in the world,

And she had already said this, but he was still unmoved, he was simply fearless.

But until now, she felt that her previous views about him seemed wrong.

Charlie is indeed fearless, but fearlessness is not because of ignorance,

On the contrary, because he already knows himself and his opponent.

Thinking of this, she looked at him and couldn't help but ask,

"Then...then can you tell me what justice you came to Hong Kong for?"

"What justice?"

Chapter 4601

Hearing Jemima's question, Charlie smiled slightly and said,

"I can't tell you this, for now, let's keep it a little mysterious."

Jemima couldn't help frowning and asked him:

"Then have you ever thought about what would you do if Henry were to target you?"

"You are invincible with two fists in Hong Kong, how can you beat Four Dragons?"

Charlie raised his eyebrows and said with a smile:

"You look down on me too much. Two fists can't beat four hands?"

"Add a zero, and I don't even care about forty."

Jemima thought that Charlie was running the train with his mouth full again.

She has been schizophrenic by him, so she can only shake her head helplessly: "You really convinced me!"

After that, she could only walk out of the parking lot with him.

The two walked out of the garage and went to the most crowded shopping mall in Tsim Sha Tsui.

In addition to the crowded passenger flow, there are also many salesmen,

Specializing in promotion and sales, as well as many commodity exhibition areas.

In the best part of the square, there are a number of neat booths,

These booths are hung with the logo of Hong Kong University,

And many students in school uniforms are busy in front of the booths.

Jemima, who was in a complicated mood, took Charlie straight to these booths,

And this was the venue for her and her classmates to do charity bazaars.

Seeing Jemima coming over, many students were very surprised, and many people gathered around to say hello to her.

One of the boys wearing glasses hurried forward and asked, “Sister Jemima, why are you here today?”

Jemima smiled slightly and replied, “I have something to do here in the afternoon, so I stopped by.”

Then Jemima asked him, “How are the sales today?”

“It’s not very good.” The boy said a little decadently:

“We have sold about 30,000 HKD since 8:00 in the morning. I thought it could be around 50,000.”

Jemima encouraged: “It doesn’t matter, more than 30,000 is already a lot of money, and it is worth encouraging.”

Allen sighed: “Sister Jemima, you have donated tens of millions by yourself,”

“So many of us are busy, and we only have this in total. I’m really ashamed to have this little money…”

Jemima was busy: “Arun, don’t say that, charity is not about giving more money than anyone,”

“But to let as many people as possible do what they can.”

“The money I donated is not my own, it’s just a generosity to others, and I can only do my little like you do.”

After saying that, she took the cardboard box from Charlie and handed it to the other person.

Then she said, “Allen, these are some personal things I have left unused.”

“I have marked the selling price. According to the label price, the total is more than 20,000 HKD.”

Immediately, Jemima spread her hands and said again:

“Look, I’m not very rich myself, and there are only so many things I can take out,”

“So don’t feel ashamed because you take out a few things,”

“Even if you can’t take out anything, you could volunteer for Charity is also very worthy of recognition!”

“So, please work hard, we will sell all the things we have raised as soon as possible.”

“In addition, I have called on other students in the school to donate as much as possible.”

“Some useless personal idle items, when accumulated, will definitely be able to do a lot of good deeds.”

Encouraged by Jemima, everyone cheered, and each one was full of energy.

At this time, a girl who looked gentle looked at Charlie and asked,

“Sister Jemima, who is this handsome guy? You haven’t introduced him to us yet.”

Jemima looked at Charlie and said to everyone: “This is Mr. Wade, a guest of my family.”

“Guest?” The girl said meaningfully: “Sister Jemima, isn’t this the fiance your family arranged for you?”

“How could it be…” Jemima heard the words “fiancé” and felt that her mentality was about to collapse in an instant,

So she said without hesitation: “Don’t gossip here, Mr. Wade is my father’s friend and just came here.”

“He wants to talk about something with my father in Hong Kong.”

“Because he hasn’t been to Hong Kong for many years, I temporarily serve as his guide and show him around.”

“That’s it.” The girl said regretfully, “Sister Jemima,”

“In fact, this handsome guy is a good match for you! You can actually think about it!”

“I have known you for so long, and I have never seen you date and procrastinate.”

“Everyone is still looking forward to seeing who you are going to be with before graduation!”

Chapter 4602

Jemima said helplessly: “Please take care of yourself, I heard that you broke up with your new boyfriend again?”

“You have only been dating for a few days this time.” The girl pouted:

“I don’t even want that sgumbag. Mention him! He was with me just because he wanted me to help him with his graduation project.”

“I helped him finish the graduation project, and he broke up with me…”

Jemima sighed and said: “Please keep your eyes open the next time you see a boy.”

The girl glanced at Charlie again and said seriously,

“But then again, Sister Jemima, I really think the man next to you is a good match for you!”

“Stop!” Jemima hurriedly reached out to stop the other party and said,

“You have proven countless times on yourself that your vision is basically equal to nothing,”

“So if you think he is a good match for me,”

“Then there is a high probability that he is not suitable for me at all.”

After speaking, she couldn’t help but give Charlie a blank look.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time, and said to the girl,

“I’m her fiance, and she said it herself.”

When everyone heard this, they couldn't help but exclaim.

The woman looked at Jemima and said meaningfully:

"Sister Jemima... I didn't expect you to lie to us!"

Jemima said helplessly: "Don't listen to his nonsense, this kind of boy is not mine at all."

After speaking, she looked at everyone and said,

"Everyone should get down to business first, don't gossip!"

Immediately, she opened the cardboard box she brought, took out a few personal items from it,

And introduced to the people around her: "I eliminated this laptop at the beginning of the year."

"I checked second-hand websites, and most of them are in the 4,000 mark."

"About 3,000 yuan, I listed the price at 3,000, and it should be easy to sell."

"And this game console, when I bought it, it was more than 2,000 HKD, and I listed the price at 1,002..."

I will keep the situation of personal items simple for everyone."

After the introduction, Jemima said to everyone: "You have worked hard, everyone,"

"I still have something to do, so I won't be here to accompany you."

After speaking, she hurriedly said to Charlie, "Let's go!"

Charlie smiled: “You’re going to leave as soon as you arrive?”

“I think this kind of charity sale is quite interesting.”

“I happen to have a few Pills in my pocket. Would you like to use them to support the scene?”

Jemima looked at Charlie helplessly, and said seriously:

“It’s illegal to sell such Pills in Hong Kong…”

“Besides, if we don’t leave, we will definitely be in trouble…”

Charlie looked at a few sneaky men in the distance, said with a smile,

“Okay! Let’s go after listening to people’s advice to have a full meal.”

Seeing that Charlie finally met and agreed to her, Jemima was relieved,

And quickly said goodbye to everyone and took Charlie back to the parking lot.

What she is most worried about now is that Henry finds someone to take revenge on Charlie.

If more than a dozen people really come to block Charlie, she will have no way to save him.

When the two came to the parking lot, Jemima subconsciously wanted to go to the driver’s seat,

But Charlie suddenly stopped her and said, “Miss Jemima, if you don’t mind, let me drive.”

“You can drive?” Jemima asked, “Are you interested in Hong Kong? I’m not familiar with the island,”

“And Hong Kong is a right-hand drive region, and the driving direction is opposite to that of the mainland, can you get used to it?”

Charlie smiled: “As long as the steering wheel is not reversed and I have to step under your feet, I can drive it. .”

Jemima shrugged and said, “Then you can drive.”

After Charlie got into the car, he did not rush to drive away, but took out his mobile phone,

Opened the map and studied it for a while.

It wasn’t until he saw the sneaky faces getting into different cars that he said to Jemima:

“I think Honghualing is a good place, let’s go there for a walk.”

“Honghualing ?!” Jemima said dumbfounded: “It’s all in the northernmost part of Hong Kong,”

“It’s far away, and it’s in the mountains, so what are you going to do there?”

Charlie smiled and said, “For some things, you can do it only in a place with fewer people!”

Chapter 4603

Charlie's understatement made Jemima nervous for no reason.

She couldn't help questioning him: "What do you want to do? What do you have to do in a place with few people?!"

Charlie looked at her and smiled, and said casually,

"Don't be nervous, about what I want to do, it has nothing to do with you, just watch."

After that, he kicked the accelerator and drove Jemima's Tesla out.

As soon as the car left the basement, three different cars quickly followed.

Henry sat in one of the cars, gritted his teeth, and looked at the Tesla driven by Charlie,

And said coldly to the people around him: "Follow that punk! I have to kill him today!"

The young man driving sneered. : "Don't worry, Young Master Zhong, we will definitely deal with this kid!"

This man's arms are covered with tattoos, plus his muscles and his face...

Are full of flesh, and he is not a master at first sight.

There was a smile on the corner of Henry's mouth, and he said coldly:

"This Jemima, if she is still so ignorant, I will just find a chance to deal with her!"

The driver said with a smile: "Master Zhong, what do you want?"

“If you really want her, let your father and your godfather go to Liu’s house to propose marriage immediately,”

“Gerard will never dare to refuse!”

“It makes sense!” Henry nodded again and again and said,

“If she really doesn’t know how to praise me, then shouldn’t blame me for being rude!”

Charlie followed the navigation and drove the car all the way to the urban area of Hong Kong.

During the driving process, he kept looking at the cars behind him through the rearview mirror,

And found that these cars kept coming closer and going away. followed, and then let go.

More than half an hour later, Charlie drove the car to the vicinity of Honghualing,

In the northern mountainous area of Hong Kong.

Afterward, he slowed down a little, intending to find a suitable place to stop and meet his new friends behind.

At this time, Henry was sitting in the car behind, and his expression became more and more ugly.

At this moment, the driver couldn’t help but mutter:

“Danm, this couple of the dog and girls came to the mountains during the daytime.

Could it be that they wanted to act in a dancing car or a field battle!"

Henry's face became even angrier. He gritted his teeth and scolded:

"I always thought Jemima was a serious woman, but I didn't expect her to be so boring!"

The driver subconsciously said: "Master Zhong, people say that Jemima is a jade girl in Hong Kong."

"I think this 'jade' should be replaced to make it a desirous girl, which is right!"

Henry said angrily: "If Jemima is really like this,"

"I'll just fcuk her, it's absolutely impossible to marry her!"

After speaking, he cursed again: "And that kid from the mainland!"

"If Jemima is really broken by him, I will fcuking kill him!"

At this time, the driver blurted out: "Master Zhong, they have stopped, let's go around now or wait?"

When Henry saw Charlie stop the Tesla, he said,

"Don't worry, wait for them to get off, otherwise, if they speed up and try to escape,"

"We may not be able to control them on this kind of mountain road."

"Stay with them, and there will be a danger, as long as they get out of the car, there is nothing to worry about."

The driver asked again, "Master Zhong, what if they get into trouble in the car?"

Henry scolded through gritted teeth. : “Fcuk, if the two of them really dare to get into trouble in the car,”

“Just drive them down the mountain!”

…

At this time, Charlie in the car in front unfastened his seat belt,

Said to Jemima next to him: “Miss Jemima, get off the car.”

“Get off?” Jemima asked in surprise:

“What are you going to do when you bring me to this kind of wilderness?”

Chapter 4604

Charlie smiled: “You’ll know when you get out of the car.”

After speaking, he said again: “Of course, if you don’t trust me,”

“Just wait in the car, I’ll do something, and come back when I’m done.”

When Jemima heard this, she didn’t know where the courage came from.

She immediately unfastened her seat belt and said unswervingly, “I want to be with you!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and opened the car door first.

Jemima followed the door and walked down, looked left and right,

And asked Charlie, “Where are we going?”

Charlie looked at the path leading to the mountains, and said,

“Let’s go from here, go down and have a look.”

Jemima was puzzled. It stands to reason that,

If any man wanted to take her to such a deserted place, she would never agree.

But after thinking about it, she still decided to trust him.

So, she followed him down.

Seeing that Charlie and Jemima really got into the forest, Henry roared furiously,

“Get the fcuk out of the car! I must kill this punk today!”

About ten people quickly got out of the three cars, following Charlie and Jemima in their footsteps.

The location of Hong Kong is already very south.

In addition, it is summer, and the mountains and forests are very dense.

Walking in it, you can only see the sun shining through the dense branches and leaves.

Jemima followed Charlie to the depths of the mountain forest.

She, who was relatively calm at first, also felt a guilty conscience as she went deeper and deeper.

After finally walking to an area where the terrain eased,

She couldn’t help but ask him, “Where are you taking me?”

Charlie waved to her and said, “Come, stand behind me.”

Jemima was even more surprised. As soon as she walked in front of Charlie,

She heard rustling voices coming from behind.

She thought it was some kind of beast in the mountains,

So she turned around to look, but after a while, more than a dozen people came out of the forest one after another.

And these dozen people are all strong muscular men, and they all have tattoos.

At first glance, they are members of gangs who are part of the underworld.

Jemima suddenly became nervous and was about to pull Charlie to dodge quickly

When she saw Henry following with a dark face.

When Henry saw Charlie and Jemima, he gritted his teeth and scolded:

“What a fcuking couple, there are so many hotels in Hong Kong that are not enough,”

“For the two of you to sleep? You went to come to such a place to fcuk in broad daylight!”

Jemima couldn’t be any less angry, she asked coldly, “Henry, what are you doing?”

“What am I going to do?” Henry scolded angrily:

“I’m going to fcuk you! What are you asking me for?! Dmn it!”

“I finally saw you. You can’t reserve lately, I didn’t expect you to be so cheap!”

Jemima said angrily, “What nonsense are you talking about!”

Henry gritted his teeth and said, “I’m talking nonsense?”

“You fcuking come here with wild men to fcuk in the midday, and you call me nonsense?”

“I’ve been chasing you for so many years, you fcuking b!tch!”

“I’ll deal with you later! After I’ve dealt with you,”

“I’ll let my brothers deal with you too, and you’ll be happy!”

Jemima’s face was ashen, although her whole body was trembling all the time.

But still gritted her teeth: “You dare!”

Henry pouted: “Of course I dare, if you don’t believe me, I will let you try my power!”

Charlie said coldly at this time: “Boy, your mother never taught you,”

“Do you not need to be polite when talking to girls?”

Chapter 4605

Henry looked at him and sneered: “Dmn, I just saw that you are upset,”

“I haven’t asked you to settle the account yet, you fcuking dare to pretend to be something!”

“Do you know what this is? Hong Kong! It’s not the mainland!”

“No matter how good your mother is, you have to be honest with me when you arrive in Hong Kong!”

Charlie asked with a smile, “What? I hear what you mean,”

“I want to be more honest now. Let’s get over this thing?”

“Dmn it!” Henry scolded angrily, “It’s too late now!”

“Dmn it! I came here with you to kill you ba5tard!”

Immediately, he said to the strong men around him, “fcuk him and beat him to death!”

When the strong men heard this, they rushed towards Charlie imposingly.

Seeing this situation, Jemima subconsciously stood in front of Charlie, and blurted out,

“Henry, if you dare to touch him, I will call the police and get you arrested immediately!”

Charlie patted her on the shoulder and said with a smile,

“Come on, take a walk behind me. , don’t wait for them to make your face all bloody.”

Charlie's casual words, which made Jemima extremely nervous.

From her point of view, how could Charlie be the opponent of these dozen or so people?

At first glance, these people are people of Four Dragons. They kill without blinking an eye.

And these strong men saw that Charlie was still pretending to be forceful at this time, each with a hideous face.

At this time, Henry said with a look of contempt: "Good boy, you are really a goddmn seed!"

"You are dying, so still don't forget to pretend in front of women!"

Charlie smiled: "Who is dying? You don't know, the shrimp soldiers,"

"And crab generals you brought are not even as good as dogs in my eyes."

The person headed by the strong man opposite immediately roared:

"Dmn! We are people from Four Dragons, you dare to disrespect us!"

Charlie said lightly: "What? I said that you are not even better than a dog,"

"And you still refuse to accept it? Can't admit it!"

Charlie smiled disdainfully: "It turned out to be a black-bone chicken, and it really is worse than a dog."

The man seemed to have suffered great humiliation,

Pointed to Charlie and yelled hysterically, "I fcuking kill you!

“When it fell, he immediately rushed towards Charlie, punching hard and hitting the bridge of Charlie’s nose.

He is one of the double-spend red sticks in the Four Dragons’ family.

He has strong personal strengths. He has played many underground boxing matches in Hong Kong and won more than half of them.

In his opinion, his punch was enough to knock Charlie to the ground and splatter blood on the spot!

And himself, not only can he use his strength to make Charlie pay the price with blood,

For the remarks just now, but he will also win the first credit in front of Henry because of the first shot.

However, what happened next took a 180-degree turn from his expectations!

With a smile on his lips, Charlie looked at him motionlessly, but just said,

“You have a few skin shrimp tattooed on your body, and you dare to be presumptuous in front of me!”

As soon as he finished speaking, the man’s fist arrived.

Charlie, who had not moved all the time, suddenly punched and hit the opponent’s fist head-on.

This punch was as fast as lightning, and no one at the scene could see it clearly.

A moment later, with a loud bang, a series of cracking sounds like a bamboo pole splitting,

As well as the man’s slaughtering pig-like howl!

His entire arm was completely shattered at this time!

And his expression has been extremely distorted because of the pain.

On the other hand, Charlie looked relaxed, as if the punch just now had nothing to do with him.

Seeing the man’s painful tears rolling down, Charlie couldn’t help sneering:

“The double-flowered red stick is of this strength? If you are a dog, you can’t even eat sh!t!”

No one would have thought that the strongest brother was actually abolished by the opponent’s punch.

Chapter 4606

Henry took two steps back in fright, shouting to the others,

“Rush to kill him together! I’ll give you ten million!”

Under the heavy reward, there must be a brave man.

Although the others were stunned by Charlie’s performance just now,

They immediately rushed toward him when they heard that Henry offered a bounty of 10 million yuan.

They felt that even if Charlie was very strong,

He would definitely not be able to beat more than ten people at once.

So, as long as they work together, they can get rich overnight!

At this time, the man in front of him jumped and kicked straight into Charlie’s face!

According to his assumption, this kick can definitely kick Charlie to the ground.

As long as the remaining brothers can rush up in time and kick,

And don’t give Charlie a chance to fight back, it is enough to beat him to half death.

He saw that Charlie didn’t retreat or hide, but suddenly stretched out his hand,

And his hands suddenly grabbed his leg and he flew over!

Immediately afterward, he felt that his entire body was instantly stagnant in the air,

And the inertia of rushing over and jumping up seemed to disappear,

Without a trace in an instant, which went against common sense!

Just when he was deadlocked in mid-air, and the whole person didn't know why,

Charlie looked at him and sneered: "Where's the dog now!"

After that, Charlie swung his hands hard, and the man directly swung out by Charlie as a half-moon machete!

The rest of the people just wanted to quickly knock Charlie down and kick him,

So they rushed forward and were about to attack, but they thought that the brother,

Who flew out just now would suddenly turn himself into Charlie's hands' weapon.

He saw that the man was thrown out by Charlie in a semi-circle,

And directly turned the gang of people who rushed up to their backs.

The huge force smashed them into multiple fractures,

And there was absolutely no chance for them to stand up and resist.

And the one who was thrown out is even more appalling.

The price of one person throwing like a piece is that he has multiple fractures on his body in just an instant.

On the side that was thrown out, his ribs were almost completely broken!

At this time, whether it was Jemima behind Charlie or Henry opposite Charlie,

They were all dumbfounded as if everything in front of them were hallucinations,

And they couldn't believe their eyes at all.

Henry was stunned.

He never dreamed that more than a dozen people would fight one,

Not only did they have no chance of winning, but they persisted for a total of two rounds.

Charlie looked at Henry at this time, waved at him, and said, "Come on, Master Zhong, let's talk."

Henry turned around in fright and was about to run away, but just two steps away, he felt his neck tighten.

The soles of the feet have not stepped on the ground.

Turning his head again, he realized that Charlie had already caught up,

Grabbed the collar around his neck, and lifted himself up.

He said in an instant panic: "Big brother... Forgive your life, big brother!"

"We have something to say, and we have something to say, big brother!"

"Forgive your life?" Charlie snorted coldly, raised his hand, and slapped it hard,

When it was slapped on his face, gold stars appeared in his eyes, and he even lost several of his posterior molars.

Henry was dizzy after being beaten, and he cried vaguely,

“You dare to hit me…you…” Before he finished speaking,

Charlie gave another slap in the face, and said coldly as he asked,

“What’s wrong with me hitting you? You’re not convinced?!”

Henry was furious: “I’m the eldest young master of the Zhong family…I’m…”

“Crack!” Charlie slapped his face hard again, and said coldly,

“The eldest young master of the Zhong family, right? I hit the eldest young master of the Zhong family!”

After a few slaps, Henry’s mouthful of teeth almost fell out.

His entire head was also beaten into a pig’s head, and his eyes were swollen with slits.

He never dreamed that Charlie was so ruthless and didn’t take his identity seriously at all.

Anger, grievance, and unwillingness made him cry while slurring cruel words:

“You…you wait…my dad…and my… ….Godfather…they definitely won’t…definitely won’t let you go!”

Charlie said coldly, “It’s okay, even if they don’t come to me, I will go find them.”

After that, he looked at him, smiled slightly, and asked, “By the way,”

“It seemed that someone was crazy just now. He was going to do this and that in a while, wasn’t it you?”

Chapter 4607

Henry was frightened by Charlie for a while and did not dare to speak.

He knew that once the Zhong family and Four Dragons couldn't hold back Charlie, he would have no cards to use.

Therefore, at this time, he would never dare to touch his bad head again.

However, how could Charlie let him go so easily,

He raised his hand and slapped him again, and asked, "Speak, are you dumb?"

Henry endured the severe pain and sobbed: "I...I was wrong...Please let me go...let me go..."

Charlie made another note, he slapped his face and said coldly:

"I asked the person who was going to do this or that just now, is it you!"

"Say one more nonsense word, and I will tear your mouth to pieces!"

Henry said with tears and howls: " It's me...it's me..."

Charlie nodded and slapped him again, and said coldly,

"Do this, do that, you have a lot of firepower!"

The corners of Henry's mouth on both sides bleeding with blood, he cried and said,

"It's all my mouth! Please forgive me"

Charlie slapped him again, and asked with a smile,

“Didn’t you say before, let me kneel down and kowtow to you?”

“Did you not want to slap me a hundred times?”

Henry felt the world spinning, crying and begging:

“I…I was just…all saying nonsense…”

“Just spare me… this time, I will… never… never dare…”

Charlie sneered and slapped him again: “There is no chance to beg for mercy now!”

Seeing that Henry was about to pass out, Jemima couldn’t bear it,

Stepped forward and said, “Charlie, don’t fight anymore, it will cause an accident!”

Charlie Looking at her, he asked curiously, “What happened?”

Jemima blurted out: “It will kill him if you fight like this!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I am doing it measured, the pain is really painful,”

“But he definitely won’t die. If you don’t believe me, look.”

Charlie said, shaking his head. He raised his arm and slapped Henry again.

Henry subconsciously covered his face and cried,

“Elder brother, I was so wrong, Elder brother…don’t hit Elder brother…”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said coldly, “You had that energy just now.”

“Where did it go? Don’t you want to kill me? Why are you begging for mercy again?”

Henry blurted out, “I have no eyes and I accidentally offended you,”

“Please don’t…don’t have the same attitude as me…”

Charlie sneered and said: “You think of begging for mercy at this time? It’s too late!”

After that, Henry received another slap in the face.

Afterward, he looked at Jemima and said with a smile,

“Look, I just said he couldn’t die, right?”

Just after he finished speaking, Henry had already been beaten in a bad way.

He slapped him in the face, and he felt black in front of him. The whole person fainted.

Jemima blurted out, “He…he rolled his eyes…isn’t he dead?”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t worry, he can’t die, it’s just a coma.”

Jemima: “Then quickly call the emergency and send him to the hospital…”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I already said that he can’t die,”

“So what kind of emergency call is required here?”

“There is no need to waste medical resources for this kind of person, and I will keep him. It will be useful later.”

Jemima felt that her brain was about to explode, and she said earnestly:

“Charlie… I beg you to listen to me, you beat him so badly,”

“His family will not give up, you don’t know how will you end?! My dad can’t protect you…”

“Your dad?” Charlie smiled, “It’s amazing that he can protect himself.”

Chapter 4608

After speaking, Charlie's topic didn't stop with Gerard, and said to Jemima:

"What's more, now it's not a question of whether this kid's family will give up,"

"But whether I will give up these 100 questions."

"He can't take a slap now, so he has to replace his father and his godfather to take it for him,"

"Who made him a godson and a helper?"

Jemima was shocked by Charlie's words and couldn't speak for a while.

After that, she couldn't help but ask: "Charlie... Are you always so arrogant?"

Charlie looked at her, smiled, and said, "I am not arrogant, and my goal has always been,"

"People don't offend me, I don't offend others, and I will never bully others"

"Or bully the weak for no reason by relying on my strength and background."

After speaking, he pointed at Henry and said coldly, "But if someone offends me,"

"And will commit the crime! And I will commit it ten times,"

"A hundred times, a thousand times! I will never be lenient!"

Jemima blurted out: "This is Hong Kong, not your territory!"

"Don't you understand the truth that strong dragons don't overwhelm local snakes?"

Charlie smiled contemptuously and said seriously,

“Miss Liu, tell you the truth, I have no problems here!”

For Charlie, he really had no fear when he came to Hong Kong this time.

He came to Hong Kong alone, without family or friends,

Only Joseph and the other people of Cataclysmic Front would be here,

And they would not be a burden to Charlie.

Therefore, he naturally has nothing to worry about.

What’s more, if someone wants Hogan’s life, then he will naturally come to see who has such courage.

Not only that, but he also wants to let these people know that Hogan’s life is not what they want!

Moreover, even if they are not so powerful, they have to pay for this idea!

So, as Charlie told Jemima before, he is here to preside over justice.

Since it is upholding justice, there should be no fear.

gods block and kill gods, and Buddhas block and kill Buddhas!

Jemima was so angry that she was speechless by Charlie’s arrogant attitude.

Although she can also see that Charlie’s personal strength is outrageous,

She also knows that Four Dragons is by no means weak in Hong Kong.

They have thousands of disciples, and they spread all over Hong Kong.

Deep-rooted, no matter how strong Charlie is, he can't be against them.

Therefore, from her point of view, Charlie did things recklessly,

And didn't even think about how to deal with it next.

At this time, Charlie didn't care about the consequences at all.

He looked at his henchman, who was abolished by him first, and said coldly, "You! Come here!"

henchman covered his shattered arm with a look of horror on his face.

Looking at Charlie, he hesitantly asked: "You... what are your orders..."

Charlie said coldly, "Go and take out everyone's mobile phones for me.

Anyone who dares to hide his mobile phone, I will break his third leg!"

Once...ask... henchman didn't dare to make trouble,

And immediately used his intact left arm to put all his brothers to take out their cell phones.

Charlie took a bunch of mobile phones and threw them out diagonally upward in the direction of the valley.

A dozen mobile phones instantly threw a huge parabola and were thrown directly into the valley.

Afterward, Charlie said to the henchman, "You and your little brothers, you,"

"The eldest brother is the least injured. Isn't it a bit unreasonable?"

Henchman was so frightened that he blurted out,

“Brother… I’ve been seriously injured… My right hand is basically useless…”

Chapter 4609

Charlie pointed at the other people lying on the ground, and said earnestly,

“Look at them. , which one doesn’t have more broken bones than you?”

“You, the big brother, bring your younger brother out to hang out.”

“What you pay attention to is a righteous word! If your younger brother is injured more than you,”

“How will you move around him in the future? Others will point behind your back. Point and poke your spine!”

After speaking, Charlie touched his chin and said seriously:

“I see, it’s only appropriate for you to break another leg.”

Charlie’s words made the henchman’s mood collapse instantly.

As soon as his legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a thud, crying and begging:

“Big brother… I’m just a little man who is living with Four Dragons,”

“Please consider that I have lost an arm. , show mercy, and let me go…”

Charlie frowned and said, “I really don’t understand you, gang members,”

“You are usually the most ruthless, and you are the most cowardly in trouble, so don’t you think you’re tough?”

Henchman cried and said, “Brother… If you break my leg,”

“I won’t be able to continue messing around in the future…”

Charlie asked him, “You Still thinking of taking care of your injuries,”

“And continuing to be your double-flowered red stick?”

Henchman hurriedly shook his head: “No…I didn’t mean that…”

Charlie sneered: “There is one arm and one left leg if you honestly find a living,”

“It’s enough, otherwise if you come out again, you’ll have to move your head sooner or later.”

After that, Charlie kicked his right knee before he could react. superior.

With the sound of cracking, the henchman rolled on the ground in pain.

Charlie had no sympathy for him, and said coldly:

“I hope you can change your mind and become a new person, otherwise,”

“Next time I will let you taste the taste of high-ranking paraplegia.”

Henchman could only endure the pain and blurt out: “Don’t worry, big brother…”

“I will definitely reform myself…I must be a new person…”

Charlie nodded and said coldly, “You guys just stay here and be honest.”

“At night, it is estimated that the Zhong family will come to you,”

“And if they ask you about Henry’s whereabouts, you should tell them that Henry is taken away by me.”

Henchman said without hesitation: “Okay, brother… I see……”

Jemima asked Charlie with a look of astonishment: “Where are you taking Henry?”

“Going to a nightclub.” Charlie said casually: “We agreed, you forgot?”

“Eat first, then go to a nightclub.”

Jemima blurted out and asked, “What about Henry? Put him in the car?”

“Yes.” Charlie said, “Your trunk is empty, just stuff him in.”

“Ah?!” Jemima said dumbfounded: “You…what the h3ll are you doing…”

Charlie grabbed Henry’s collar, pulled him up, and said:

“You’ll know what I’m going to do at night.”

After that, he asked, “Are you going?”

Jemima was extremely helpless, so she could only bite the bullet and follow.

Returning to the road from the mountain forest, there is still no one around.

Charlie directly opened the Tesla trunk and stuffed the unconscious Henry inside.

Henry is currently in a deep coma, and it is estimated,

That he will not be able to wake up tomorrow without external interference.

After closing the trunk door, Charlie said to Jemima, “You drive, I’m not familiar with it.”

Jemima asked him, “When you came, you said you wanted to drive because you expected them to follow us?”

“Yes .” Charlie nodded slightly.

Jemima asked: “So you deliberately led them here to deal with them?”

“That’s right.” Charlie said lightly: “You don’t need to look at the owner to beat a dog,”

“But you have to choose a suitable place, you can’t do it all at once.”

“These dogs just hugged their heads and ran away, and they couldn’t make a move, let them bark wildly in the downtown area”

Chapter 4610

Jemima looked at Charlie's understatement, and then thought of what he had just done,

She couldn't help but say, "You are simply a devil!"

"Devil?" Charlie frowned and said, "I, the devil, never thought to invade you,"

"But the guy in the trunk not only wanted to invade you himself,"

"But also wanted those strong men to invade you together, so who do you think is the devil? Who's to blame?"

Jemima's face turned red and then white, and after a while, she said angrily:

"Then you can't use violence to control violence!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'm done with violence, so what do you do? I'll tell them Sorry?"

Jemima saw the banter on Charlie's face and knew that she couldn't speak to him,"

"So she simply ignored him and got into the car directly.

Charlie also sat in at this time, fastened his seat belt, and said,

"Miss Jemima, what are you going to bring me to eat tonight?"

Jemima said angrily: "If you don't eat, you will be full of anger. It's over!"

After speaking, she couldn't help but give Charlie a blank look,

And she had already made concessions in her heart, but her tone was still a little dissatisfied:

“I’ll take you to eat the most famous wanton noodles in Hong Kong!”

“Curry fish balls, we can buy more snacks to eat together,”

“If you are not full, you can also eat some spicy crabs from the typhoon shelter.”

Charlie raised his eyebrows and smiled: “It sounds delicious, then it’s hard work.”

“Miss Jemima entertains me! You will be a guest in Aurous Hill another day,”

“And I will invite you to eat duck fans and salted ducks!”

Jemima glanced at him and couldn’t help but sigh: “There is nothing I can do against you!”

They returned to downtown Hong Kong.

On the return journey, the two stopped and walked because of the peak period,

And it took more than an hour to reach the urban area of Hong Kong.

Jemima drove the car to a crowded and bustling snack street.

After parking the car, she asked Charlie nervously, “What about Henry? He won’t wake up?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, he will not wake up.”

“That’s good.” Jemima breathed a sigh of relief and said,

“Let’s get off the car, it’s time to eat.”

Charlie nodded, pushed the door, and got out of the car.

Jemima carefully pressed the car lock button several times,

And after confirming that the car was locked, she took Charlie to the snack street.

Charlie looked at this lively snack street and asked curiously,

“Miss Jemima, do you often come to eat at this kind of place?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded and said, “I used to eat often when I was young.”

“I came here to eat, and it’s the same to this day, it’s not far from my school,”

“I usually come here to have dinner and then go home.”

Charlie asked in confusion: “Your family is so rich, you come here to eat, you don’t worry about safety?”

Jemima said: “It’s not an old era now, and the security of Hong Kong is much better.”

“Besides, this is a downtown area, and I know most of the vendors. Who would kidnap me in such a place.”

Charlie nodded: “It makes sense.”

After speaking, he asked her curiously: “You are a daughter of a rich man,”

“And you often come here to eat. Is there anything special for you here?”

“Yes.” Jemima said with a look of nostalgia: “When I was young,”

“My mother often brought me here to eat. She said that I was a picky eater when I was a child,”

“And I was picky eater for no reason and irregularity. If I liked to eat,”

“I like to eat wonton noodles and brine snacks sold by street vendors.”

“Even if the housemaid makes the exact same thing at home, I still would not like it,”

“So she always promises me that as long as I have breakfast and lunch and eat obediently,”

“And bring me here to eat delicious food at night…”

After speaking, Jemima sighed and muttered with a melancholy expression:

“Since my mother left, I have come here almost every day. Eating, starting from elementary school,”

“Until I graduated from high school and wanted to go to university,”

“My dad wanted me to go to a better university in the United States,”

“But because I couldn’t bear to be away from here, I chose to stay in Hong Kong.”

“I don’t believe it, I grew up so much, except that I left Hong Kong with my mother when I was a child,”

“And after she left, I almost never left this place ever again…”

Chapter 4611

Seeing Jemima's lonely expression, Charlie suddenly felt a little sympathetic,

To this young lady from the top wealthy family in Hong Kong.

Although Gerard is rich, Jemima still failed to have a complete childhood.

Her father's betrayal and her mother's early death completely destroyed her childhood.

In this regard, the experiences of Charlie and Jemima are somewhat similar.

Although his parents had a good relationship, after passing away, Charlie's childhood completely fell apart.

After that, he lived in the orphanage for ten years.

Although Aunt Li took care of him, it was still a painful ten years for him.

Because in those ten years, he had to re-accept the reality of his parent's death every day for the first five years,

And every day for the next five years, he fought against the sadness of missing his parents.

And what really healed him for the next 20 years and kept him calm,

And he never went astray was the sincere teaching and good memories,

That his parents gave him before he was eight years old.

Coming to think of it, Jemima's fond memories should be from when she was a child,

Her mother brought her here every day and tried every means to coax her to eat.

Later, the person who loved her the most was gone, so she could only come here to find her shadow.

At this time, a street vendor wearing an apron on the side of the road was frying Niuhe.

When he saw Jemima coming over, he hurriedly greeted her with a smile:

“Miss Liu, you are here!” Uncle Nan, why didn’t I see you open the stall two days ago?”

The vendor said happily, “My daughter-in-law gave birth to a baby the day before yesterday,”

“Wow!” Jemima said in surprise: “It’s great! Next time I come,”

“I will definitely pack a big red envelope for the little baby!”

The vendor said hurriedly: “No need for Miss Liu,”

“We receive your favor every year, how can we make you spend more money.”

Jemima smiled and said, “Uncle Nan, why don’t you do this?”

“I’ll tell Manager Wan that you’ll be exempted from the rent for the second half of the year,”

“So it’s just a red envelope for the little baby.”

“Miss Liu, you haven’t raised the rent for ten years, and you have taken good care of us.”

“If it weren’t for you, we wouldn’t be able to support our family here…”

Jemima said with a smile: “Uncle Nan, don’t be polite to me, I’ll tell Manager Wan later.”

After that, she pointed to Charlie and said to the vendor,

“Uncle Nan, I’ll take my friend to eat inside, so don’t disturb me for now.”

The vendor nodded gratefully, then looked at Charlie, and asked with a smile:

“Miss Liu, you’re finally dating?”

“No…” Jemima quickly shook her head: “Just a friend.”

The vendor looked at Charlie deeply, and earnestly said:

“I have been here for more than 20 years, and you are the first boy brought by Miss Liu.”

Jemima said in a panic: “Uncle Nan, he is really my friend, so don’t leave smoke bombs here.”

After speaking, she quickly said to Charlie: “Let’s go.”

Charlie nodded to the vendor and then walked to the depths of the snack street with Jemima.

After getting away from Uncle Nan’s booth, Charlie asked her curiously,

“Miss Liu, I heard what Uncle Nan said just now, you seem to be the landlord here?”

Jemima blinked, her slender hands gestured along with the head and tail of the snack street,

And she said with a smug smile: “This whole street is mine!”

“Huh!” Charlie couldn’t help but admire: “The owner is so generous!”

Jemima smiled and said: “If you want to keep some people and things, you always have to pay some price.”

Just after speaking, several street vendors on the side of the road saw Jemima and said respectfully,

“Miss Liu!”, “Miss Liu, you are here!”, “What would you like to eat tonight, Miss Liu?”

Chapter 4612

Jemima greeted them one by one, and could even call out everyone's name.

After the greetings, she said to Charlie: "Hong Kong's economy has been growing rapidly in the past few years,"

"And this kind of place has long been bought and is ready to be redeveloped."

"At that time, the owner of the street wanted to drive away these vendors."

"After their lease expired, the rent increased several times overnight."

Many vendors couldn't pay the rent, so they started to withdraw, so I went to my dad,"

"And asked him to buy this place and give it to me no matter what."

"As long as he was willing to buy this place and give it to me,"

"I said, I would allow him to marry that woman and come in."

After speaking, Jemima spread her hands and said with a smile,

"So I got my wish and became the owner of this street."

"The stalls and the shops on both sides are all mine! How is it, is it amazing?"

"Awesome." Charlie asked with a smile, "So after you bought this street,"

"You hired these vendors again. And they came back?"

"Yes." Jemima nodded and said, "I invited each of them over and promised them that,"

“As long as they are still willing to open files here, I will never increase the rent.”

“Not only that, they operate here, all the water, electricity, cleaning, and maintenance costs are all paid by me.”

“Prices have risen sharply in recent years.”

“The rent they pay every year is actually not enough for the maintenance costs here,”

“And my father’s company has to subsidize a part of it every year.”

Charlie said with a smile, “It seems that your dad treats you well.”

Jemima nodded: “He is very kind to me, because for so many years,”

“He has always wanted to exchange my forgiveness for this all.”

After speaking, her expression Gradually started to get cold, and she said seriously:

“But it was really painful when my mother left. I can still remember every scene,”

“From her illness to her death, so I will never forgive him in my life.”

Seeing Jemima’s eyes widen, seems to have brought back some painful memories, so Charlie asked:

“By the way, Miss Liu, Uncle Nan said that you have never brought boys here,”

“I met you for the first time at your house today? And you brought me here for dinner?”

Jemima pouted: “Don’t be sentimental, I didn’t want to bring you here!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Didn’t you say that at the dinner table,”

“You want to take me to eat some snacks in the evening.”

Jemima blurted out: “I said so, but I didn’t want to bring you here,”

“The reason why I did this I said, I just wanted you to retreat in spite of the difficulties,”

“But I didn’t expect you to agree with the cheek.”

After speaking, she said: “Besides, there are many snack streets in Hong Kong.”

“Since you agreed, I could find one and send you off.”

Charlie asked inexplicably, “Then why are we here now?”

Jemima was speechless for a while, and her fair face turned ruddy because she was nervous or maybe ashamed.

So, she quickly said stubbornly: “The reason why I brought you here is that,”

“I was worried that the Zhong family would come and seek revenge on you.”

“If they do come, I can cover you a little with so many acquaintances here.”

Charlie pouted: “I don’t believe it, do you think I still need a cover?”

Jemima gave him an angry look and said, “Okay, you are the best!”

“Aren’t you going to Lan Kwai Fong tonight? I’m waiting to see you slaughter the Quartet there!”

Charlie asked with a smile: “Do you really want to see it?”

Jemima puffed up: “Yes! There is a way to ask someone to save you!”

Charlie snapped his fingers and raised his eyebrows:

“Since you want to see it, then I must do what you want!”

Chapter 4613

Jemima was completely helpless.

Although she knew that Charlie was very strong,

She still had no hope in her heart whether he could overwhelm the Zhong family and Four Dragons.

However, she already had a plan in mind.

If this matter is really too troublesome to end, she will go and ask her father to come forward.

If Dad can't solve the problem, she will go to the police directly.

What happened today was that Henry led people to follow them,

And even attacked Charlie. Charlie could be regarded as acting in self-defense.

At that time, Dad and the police will put pressure on the Zhong family and Four Dragons together,

And there may be a chance to mediate!

Later, Jemima took Charlie to a very lively wanton noodle stall.

Seeing that the small tables in front of the booth were full, she smiled and said to the boss,

"Uncle Cheng, business is so good today!"

"Miss Liu, we are all very happy to hear that you are dating!"

Jemima asked in surprise: "This... Who said this... It's too much gossip!"

The old man laughed: “Someone said it in our group! We know about the whole street!”

“Anan even took pictures of you and your boyfriend secretly!”

He took out an old smartphone and took a picture.

Candid photos of Jemima and Charlie from the side and back were shown in front of the two,

And he said with a smile, “Miss Liu, you and your boyfriend are really talented and beautiful!”

Jemima was helpless: “Uncle Nan won’t be a paparazzi and write gossip.”

“The news is really subservient! I said we are just ordinary friends…”

After speaking, she quickly changed the topic:

“Forget it, Uncle Cheng, please help us cook two bowls of wonton noodles.”

The old man nodded, took out a folding table from under the booth that was obviously much cleaner than the other tables,

Set it up in an open space, took out two folding chairs, placed them on both ends of the table,

And said to Jemima: “Miss Liu, you two sit first, and I’ll cook it for you.”

Jemima said, “You’ve worked hard for Uncle Cheng, and I’ll go buy some other things.”

Uncle Cheng hurriedly said, “Miss Liu, just sit down.”

“Tell me what you want to eat, and I’ll send them to the group directly.”

Jemima said, “That’s inappropriate…I’ll go by myself…”

The old man smiled and said, “Miss Liu, the stalls you visit, all the old ba5tards will tease you for sure.”

“Oh…” Jemima sat down immediately, and said with some fear:

“That’s right. Let me tell you, I want a piece of beef and a piece of curry fish balls,”

“And please help me with a brine platter and roast goose.”

The old man said with a smile: “Wait a minute, Miss Liu, I’ll tell them to do it right now.”

Charlie couldn’t help sighing: “It seems that everyone likes you very much.”

“Yeah.” Jemima said with a smile: “They watched me grow up,”

“And they may also feel that because of the stalls, I owe them some favors, so they treat me very well.”

Charlie said seriously: “It’s true that they appreciate you, but it’s also true that they like you.”

“It can be seen that each of them treats you as a family member,”

“And their eyes are full of love. Very pure love for you.”

Jemima nodded and said with a smile: “I am also very grateful to them if it weren’t for them,”

“Things would have been different here long ago, and they are here,”

“Helping me keep the best memories of my life together.”

Speaking, she said sadly: “Everything here is the same as before, except that they are old,”

“I have grown up, and my mother is gone.”

Seeing that she was a little melancholic, Charlie pretended to be relaxed and said:

“My parents left very early. After they left, I became an orphan,”

“And lived in an orphanage for ten years. By comparison, you are still much happier than me.”

“You are an orphan?!” Jemima looked at him in surprise, with an unbelievable look on her face.

Chapter 4614

Charlie nodded and said, “Before the age of eight, I was probably the happiest child in the world.”

“I fell from the sky into the mud puddle overnight, and then I crawled,”

“And rolled in the mud puddle all the way, until today. Yes, I am an orphan.”

Jemima exclaimed: “You are so young, you can play a key position in ISU Shipping,”

“Which proves that your personal ability is very strong.”

“Really?” Charlie suddenly scratched his head in embarrassment and smiled.

He laughed as he said: “Haha, it seems like that is the case.”

He couldn’t tell her that he was actually the boss of ISU Shipping with the most shares.

At this time, many middle-aged people walked quickly toward the two with smiles on their faces.

The leader was uncle Nan just now. They saw that he was still holding a big box in his hand,

And they didn’t know what was inside.

When everyone came to the two, Uncle Nan smiled and said, “Miss Liu, happy birthday!”

After that, Uncle Cheng, who was beside him, hurriedly opened the lid of the big box,

Which turned out to be a beautiful birthday cake.

Everyone cheered together and said in unison: “Miss Liu, happy birthday!”

Jemima was stunned and murmured: “Today is not my birthday…”

“My birthday is more than ten days away… Uncle Nan, Uncle Cheng, what is going on?”

Uncle Nan smiled and said, “Miss Liu, today is the fourth day of the fourth month of the lunar calendar,”

“And it is your birthday according to the lunar calendar. You may not usually read the lunar calendar,”

“But we old guys usually wake up for the first time every day. One thing we do,”

“It is to look through the old yellow calendar, we can’t remember the days of the Gregorian calendar,”

“But we can remember the days of the lunar calendar very clearly.”

Jemima’s eyes suddenly became wet, and she covered her mouth and said softly: “I don’t know…”

The old man said with a smile: “We were all preparing for this a few days ago,”

“And wanted to give you a little surprise. In the afternoon, we were worried that you would not come today,”

“But I didn’t expect you to bring a male Friends are here.”

Two lines of tears slipped from the corners of Jemima’s eyes.

This time, she didn't explain any further, but said gratefully, "Thank you, everyone…Thank you…"

Old man Nan and Old Cheng held the cake and sang the Cantonese birthday song:

"Wish you happy and long life"

"And happy birthday"

"Every year has today, every year has this day!"

"Every year has good morning"

"Congratulation, congratulation!"

The people who followed clapped, and Uncle Nan put two candles,

While handing the box of matches into Charlie's hand, he said with a smile,

"Sir, Miss Liu's 24th birthday is today, so we have prepared two candles, please help Miss Liu to light them!"

Charlie slightly nodding, inserted two candles, then lighted the candles.

Everyone hurriedly urged her to make a wish and blow out the candle.

Jemima glanced at Charlie, closed her eyes, acquiesced to a wish,

And then blew out the candle in the presence of everyone.

Everyone cheered again, and then everyone served Jemima and Charlie their own special meals and snacks,

Because each serving was very small, Old man Cheng said to them:

“We know Miss Liu doesn’t like to waste, so we prepared a small amount for each portion.”

“If there is not enough to eat, don’t hesitate to speak, and we will prepare it for the two of you!”

Jemima said with red eyes: “Thank you for being so caring, you still remember my birthday…”

The old man smiled and said, “It’s all right, Miss Liu, let me say something lofty for everyone,”

“You are in our eyes, just like our own daughter!”

After that, he hurriedly told everyone:

“Everyone let’s leave, let’s go, don’t disturb Miss Liu’s two-person world!”

Chapter 4615

When the crowd dispersed, they left behind a cake and a table of snacks.

Jemima's eyes were red, and she stared at the table full of food, even to the second floor.

Charlie looked at her and asked softly, "Missing mom?"

Jemima came back to her senses and nodded lightly, tears rolled down,

She quickly wiped them away with her hands, and said,

"Whenever the time comes on my birthday, I miss her so much..."

After speaking, she quickly smiled, looked at Charlie, stretched out her hand,

And said in a coquettish tone, "Give me a birthday present. Well, anything will do."

Charlie said embarrassedly: "What the trouble, I didn't know that it was your birthday today,"

"And I didn't prepare anything in advance..."

Jemima smiled: "It doesn't matter, You can do anything, just give me a coin."

Charlie thought about it and asked her, "Do you want a traditional pill that cures all diseases?"

Jemima couldn't help laughing: "No way... ... Do you really have traditional Pills?"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "To tell you the truth,"

“I usually work part-time as a traditional medic,”

“And I always carry a few traditional Pills with me. I will sell one to someone with a good fate.”

Having said that, he took out a wax-sealed Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill from his pocket,”

“Put it in Jemima’s hand, and said very seriously:

“This is the birthday present I give you, and I wish you a happy birthday!”

Charlie said this, paused, and instructed:

“You must put it away, and don’t let others know or see it.”

“Don’t pass it on to others, it’s better to keep it with you,”

“If you are seriously ill or injured in the future, take it out and eat it,”

“It may save your life at a critical moment!”

Seeing that he was speaking so seriously, Jemima thought that he was deliberately teasing her,

So she cooperated and said, “Okay, I see, next time I have a period,”

“And the pain is so painful that I’m about to die, I’ll eat it!”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Don’t, don’t, don’t! If the effect of my powerful pill is a big bowl of rice,”

“And the pain you face is like a hungry ant,”

“You must not take out the large bowl of rice to feed this ant,”

“And you only need to pick out one grain from the bowl, and it will live for a long time.”

After speaking, he added: “If your period is unbearable next time,”

“Just scrape a little powder from it with a blade,”

“And soak it in water, the effect will be immediate.”

Jemima looked at Charlie in surprise, and asked,

“Are you sure you don’t wink at me, Or raise your eyebrows or something?”

“You said something so serious, I’m going to take it seriously.”

Charlie smiled: “It’s alright, you just listen to it.”

Jemima didn’t believe it, but she took it readily as he handed the Heart Saving Pill,

And said with a smile: “Thank you! This is the first birthday present I took the initiative to ask for from the opposite s3x.”

“Although it is a little strange to receive a powerful pill, I am still very grateful. I will treasure it well!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and instructed: “You must remember what I said,”

“And review it in your mind several times to ensure that you can recall it in the event of an emergency.”

Jemima nodded again and again, and said seriously, “Don’t worry, I will!”

…

When the two were eating on the street, the Zhong family was anxious like ants on a hot pot.

Tonight, Henry's father, Herman Zhong, was going to take Henry,

To the house of Jairo Hong, the head of the Four Dragons sect, for a banquet.

Chapter 4616

However, Henry has been out since afternoon, and he has not come back,

And the phone cannot be reached, which makes him very anxious.

In the past few years, as Herman's business has grown bigger and bigger,

He actually really wanted to get rid of his relationship with Four Dragons,

But Jairo is also a clever man, so he didn't want to be treated by Herman as a night pot,

As he would take it to urinate when he wanted it.

And when he's not using it, he thinks he's stinking and wants to kick it away.

Herman also realized that Jairo has now regarded himself as a cash cow,

Just like he used to regard him as a backer, and is unwilling to let go of him for life or death.

Therefore, he could only try his best to find a way to stabilize Jairo.

Jairo recently made a lot of money in the business of smuggling frozen meat,

But due to the lack of scale, he hoped that Herman could come forward,

And register a shipping company to help him pick up goods from overseas to Hong Kong.

In addition, he also wanted Herman to spend a sum of money to buy him a batch of powerful speedboats,

So that he could smuggle frozen meat directly into the mainland through this channel.

In order not to give Herman a chance to refuse, Jairo, the godfather,

Was going to put down his body and invite his godson and grandson to the banquet,

And then put forward demands at the dinner table.

Even if he wanted to not come over, Herman could not refuse.

However, after waiting at home for a long time, Jairo was a little annoyed when he didn't see Herman's figure.

He made a phone call and said, "Herman! You're a j3rk now! Even I can't stand up to you!"

"I've been waiting at home for you to eat with you at my age, and I haven't seen you until now,"

"Where are you? What do you mean? If you look down on your godfather, just say it straight,"

"I will never let you embarrass! The big deal is that all the help I gave you before was just feeding a dog, and we two will never get along!"

It's not like Herman doesn't know about Jairo's routine.

This man is scheming and good at attacking the heart.

The reason why he said that is nothing more than retreating.

He anticipated that he would not be able to borrow a donkey and say things that would never get along with each other,

So he deliberately showed weakness while steadily occupying the moral commanding heights.

Since then, he has had no choice but to apologize to him.

So, Herman hurriedly said humbly: “Godfather, how can I look down on you,”

“You are my godfather one day, and my godfather all my life. I can’t be what I am today without your support!”

Jairo asked, “Then why haven’t you come yet? It’s too much to let go of my pigeons, isn’t it?!”

Herman hurriedly said, “You’re wrong, godfather! I was supposed to leave an hour ago,”

“But Henry this kid went out in the afternoon and told me to come back soon,”

“But he hasn’t come back till now, I called him, but he couldn’t get through,”

“I’m afraid that something might happen to him!”

Jairo yelled when he heard this. : “Fcuk! Who dares to touch the grandson of Jairo,”

“I will blow his fcuking head! Although I have no great prospects in this life,”

“I will give my life! Herman, don’t worry if it is true,”

“If someone dares to touch Henry, I will help you kill him!”

An old wanderer like Jairo could never speak with only one meaning.

The reason why he was so impassioned was to reassure Herman on the one hand,

But on the other hand, he was actually beating him.

The meaning of the words is very simple. Although I am old,”

“I still dare to play with others.”

“If you Herman dare to play tricks on me, I will dare to play with you!

Chapter 4617

Herman is also a human being, and he understood what Jairo meant in an instant,

But he was not in the mood to care about it at this time, and hurriedly said:

“Godfather, why don’t you send some subordinates to help me check,”

“I… I’m really afraid that something will happen to this kid,”

“He has never had a phone call before switched off before.”

Jairo said in a big way: “Don’t worry, Herman, leave this matter to me,”

“And I’ll send someone to investigate. As for his whereabouts,”

“Tell me what time he left in the afternoon,”

“And I’ll have people check it from the moment he left,

And I’ll be able to follow the clues and find his whereabouts!”

Charlie and Jemima ate almost the same and started to cut the cake,

Four Dragons’ younger men had already found Henry’s Rolls Royce in the underground parking lot in Tsim Sha Tsui.

At that time, when Henry and his henchman and others tracked Charlie and Jemima together,

He thought he was smart and did not drive his Rolls-Royce.

After all, the Rolls-Royce was too eye-catching, and he was afraid that Charlie would find out in advance.

However, he, who was lying in Jemima's trunk at the moment,

Never dreamed that Charlie had noticed them long before they set off.

When Four Dragons's men found Henry's Rolls-Royce,

They reported to Jairo while calling for surveillance in the parking lot,

Looking for clues after Henry left the Rolls-Royce.

At this time, the anxious Herman also came to Jairo's house and waited for news from him.

Soon, the frontman returned the message, Henry actually got into the car of henchman Jim,

Along with Four Dragons, and left the parking lot with Jim and his men!

When the news came back, Jairo immediately instructed a middle-aged man beside him:

"Coach Lin, please contact Jim and ask where this kid is now."

The person called Coach Lin immediately nodded and then picked up the phone,

Found the number and dialed it.

However, there was a prompt tone that the other party could not be connected temporarily on the other end of the phone.

Coach Lin frowned and said, "Sect Master, Jim's cell phone should not be in the service area."

"Go!" Jairo blurted out, "Go to Jim's younger brother and ask where they are!"

Coach Lin immediately ordered. The orders were conveyed layer by layer,

The result was that all the members of Four Dragon's men,

Who appeared in the video with Jim, without exception, all had disappeared.

When Herman heard this, he subconsciously said:

"Godfather! Could it be that black chicken turned against the water and deliberately kidnapped my son for ransom?!"

Jairo waved his hand: "You don't have to worry that it was the black chicken who kidnapped Henry,"

"The black chicken's I know the situation very well, this kid's whole family is in Hong Kong, he doesn't have the guts."

Coach Lin on the side said sharply: "Sect Master, Mr. Zhong, I suspect that there must be some kind of accident with young Mr. Zhong and Jim."

Jairo said coldly, "I don't believe it, there are still people in Hong Kong,"

"Who dare to touch my godson and my subordinates! Who is so bold?!"

Coach Lin said, "Sect Master, I have already sent people to follow up."

"Jim and the others have a small moving line of vehicles,"

"Hong Kong is not big, they should be able to find out their whereabouts soon!"

"Okay!" Jairo said immediately: "Coach Lin, you have to do it yourself! In an emergency,"

"I am afraid that only you, Coach Lin, can handle it with ease."

Chapter 4618

Coach Lin clasped his fists in both hands, and said loudly,

“Sect Master, don’t worry, Lin must go all out!”

After speaking, he said to the two: “Sect Master,”

“Mr. Zhong, I will leave first, and I will tell the two of you as soon as there is news!”

Coach Lin turned and left, seeing Herman’s anxious face, Jairo comforted him:

“Herman, you don’t have to worry too much, I believe that no one in Hong Kong would dare to do anything to them.”

Herman said with a bitter face: “Godfather, to tell you the truth, even if the black chicken is not suspected,”

“I am afraid that there will be other desperadoes who want money or what not. Kidnapped Henry for ransom!”

Jairo waved his hand: “Herman, it doesn’t matter if someone from outside kidnaps Henry,”
“Coach Lin is a three-star warrior I dug with a lot of money,”

“And with him, no matter who dares to harm Henry, I want him to die without a burial place!”

Herman asked in surprise, “Three-star warrior?! Godfather, where did you invite such a true fighting god?”

Jairo smiled slightly and said arrogantly:

“Coach Lin used to be a three-star warrior in the famous Cataclysmic Front.”

“Two years ago, he was expelled from the Front for violating discipline.”

“Since then, he has come to Hong Kong and wants to open and make a living in the martial arts hall,”

“And there were some conflicts with my subordinates. At that time, I went there with six men,”

“And he abolished five in one breath. He was brought under my command.”

After speaking, Jairo looked at Herman and said seriously:

“Look, a three-star warrior, in my place, is a great god, I have to make offerings every day,”

“But Four Dragons’ income is not very good now. I’m optimistic,”

“The economic pressure here is also very high, and next, I have to ask you to help me more.”

Herman sighed in his heart.

He had never known that there was a three-star warrior sitting here with Jairo, and he was very worried right now.

After all, the strength of the three-star warriors is strong. If they are used as killers,

They can definitely kill people invisibly. This means that once he and Jairo are torn apart,

He is likely to let himself die without knowing it.

Therefore, Herman couldn’t help shrinking his neck, and immediately said:

“Godfather, why are you being so polite to me!”

“If there is anything I can help you with, you can just say it.”

After speaking, he deliberately pretended to remember something, he said in surprise:

“By the way, Godfather, Gerard Liu, didn’t he put 30 million US dollars in head bounty and plan to kill Hogan Chen who gave him a green hat?”

“Since the Coach Lin is already a great Martial artist, let him come forward,”

“The 30 million US dollars is not as easy as searching for something?”

Jairo snorted coldly: “I’m not angry if you don’t say this, Coach Lin is indeed very interested in this matter,”

“But today he had already greeted me in the afternoon, saying that this was his personal act,”

“If he succeeded, then the 30 million US dollars of bounty has nothing to do with Four Dragons, it belongs to him alone.”

Herman frowned and said: “There’s such a thing?! Then this Coach Lin is too arrogant, right?”

“What’s more, he is a Four Dragon person, how can he bypass Four Dragons and act alone?”

Jairo said very angrily: “In order to clear up the past with him and let him use it for me,”

“I did agree to many of his requests, the most important of which was that he did not want to officially join Four Dragons,”

“But using the Coach’s advice. In the name, he was hired to train men for Four Dragons,”

“And he also demanded freedom to come and go at his will, I can’t stop him,”

“So now he wants to snatch Gerard’s bounty by himself, I have no fcuking way to stop him!”

“Tsk… …” Herman couldn’t help frowning, and said with emotion:

“It seems that this person is really not so controllable!”

While speaking, what he thought in his heart was, since this Coach Lin has not officially joined Four Dragons,

And he is more in love If he has money, then he may be able to find an opportunity to contact him in the future.

If he can convince him then he can use him for himself, it will be even better.

Jairo didn’t know what he was thinking, so he just took the opportunity to cry and said:

“Herman, I originally thought that after winning the $30 million bounty this time,”

“Four Dragons’ economic situation would have a relatively large link,”

“But now it seems that I’m afraid this matter is going to fail.”

After speaking, he raised his head to look at Herman, and said seriously:

“Herman, with Four Dragons’ current difficulties, I can only rely on you to help!”

Chapter 4619

Herman knew that he would inevitably have to bleed again this time.

However, now that his son is missing, he has to rely on Jairo for help,

So he can only ask respectfully: “Godfather, tell me, what kind of help do you need from me?”

“As long as I can help, I will do my best.”

Jairo is satisfied now. He nodded and sighed,

“You know the best way to repay your gratitude!”

He sighed and said, “Hey! Recently, my frozen meat smuggling business has indeed seen a little improvement.”

“But this business is not as easy as I imagined, especially the loss of frozen meat in the process of arriving,”

“The anti-smuggling department has been keeping an eye on this, and we have lost a lot of goods,”

“So I want you to help me register a Shipping company,”

“With your reputation in Hong Kong, your shipping company must have a lot of room for operation,”

“And you can help me bring in some goods.”

Herman was shocked and blurted out: “Godfather, after so many years, I have finally cleared myself up.”

“Now you ask me to go back and register a company to do smuggling. If any incident happens, I will be finished!”

Jairo waved his hand and comforted: “Herman, don’t be so excited. I don’t mean to let you do this yourself.”

“After you register the shipping company, you can operate some legitimate business normally.”

“I will arrange for someone to carry frozen meat in your normal transportation.”

“Under normal circumstances, There will never be no accident.”

“Once an accident happens, you just need to find someone from your subordinates to be your scapegoat,”

“And classify these into his personal name. Say that he is greedy,”

“And used the company’s resources to engage in smuggling. Isn’t it all right?”

Herman listened to this with a cold sweat and said, “Godfather, I am not unwilling to help,”

“But this kind of thing is really too risky for me, and you also know that the media in Hong Kong,”

“They like to dig deep and expose and engage in big events…”

Speaking, Herman gritted his teeth and said with great distress:

“Godfather, why don’t you do this, Four Dragons is in financial difficulties now,”

“Since you have found me, I will definitely not stand by and watch, in the next three years,”

“I think as for how you use this money, it is up to your own preferences!”

Jairo fiddled with the wrench on his hand with a dark face, and sighed,

“Herman, you are the real deal! Filial piety! Give me three years and 30 million dollars for this rotten old man in one sentence,”

“And I can’t find a godson as filial as you on the whole of Hong Kong.”

Speaking of which, Jairo changed the topic and said seriously:

“If I just am a bad old man, then this money must be enough for me to die,”

“But don’t forget, I still have thousands of mouths waiting to eat, this amount of money is not enough for me.”

“In addition, I used to only focus on buying and selling goods, regardless of delivery,”

“And a lot of profits were taken away by the people in the delivery link,”

“So I wanted to make it twenty or thirty big flights, do the delivery myself,”

“And take Four Dragons’ Profits are maximized! Buying boats and providing labor,”

“Why do you have to spend tens of millions of Hong Kong dollars.”

Herman’s expression was startled, and he was already scolding the sky:

“Jairo, you ba5tard! You are still not satisfied with the 30 million dollars given to you in three years?!”

“You fcuking old man, with such a big appetite, you are not afraid of dying!”

But now, Herman didn’t dare to make trouble with Jairo. So he said, “Tens of millions of dollars, this is really my limit.”

“You also know that in the current economic downturn, the cash flow of all walks of life is very poor,”

“Most of the assets have been reduced to non-performing assets, and there is no chance to realize it.”

“I am also today in the same situation. It is very difficult!”

Jairo raised his eyebrows and said, “Herman, our family doesn’t speak two words,”

“You give Four Dragons 60 million US dollars in three years and 20 million in one year,”

“In return, I guarantee that no matter what your needs are, as long as you speak,”

“The upper and lower doors of Four Dragons will be used by you!”

Chapter 4620

Herman's heart was trembling.

"Sixty million dollars in three years, that's nearly five hundred million Hong Kong dollars!"

"Five hundred million!"

Seeing Herman's depressed expression, Jairo said with a smile,

"Herman, do you still remember when you offended Bobby Sang,"

"And Bobby sent three or four hundred men with knives to find you all over Hong Kong,"

"To hack you to death? If it wasn't for my shot that time, you would have died on the street!"

After speaking, Jairo said again: "How much I got hurt at that time!"

"Although I persuaded Bobby not to oppose you, but in order to help you to solve this trouble completely,"

"I still invited Bobby out and took him to see the gods with a belt."

"Bobby's body and my belt are still sealed in the foundation of the Jiulongtang overpass!"

"I did all of it for you. At these times, were you as embarrassed as you are now?"

"Were you as hesitant as you are now?!"

Herman couldn't help trembling when he heard this.

Back then, when his business had just picked up, Bobby, relying on his background on the road,

Insisted on coming in and taking him with a knife.

He didn't agree, and Bobby let out a message to make him look good.

However, at that time, Bobby never wanted to kill him, he just wanted to give him an arm.

At that time, when he asked Jairo for help, he didn't want to kill Bobby at all,

He just wanted Jairo to come forward to reconcile and let Bobby stay away from him.

However, Jairo made his own decision and killed Bobby directly,

And threw his body into the foundation poured at the overpass construction site.

Since then, whenever Jairo needs Herman's help, he will use Bobby to talk about it.

The subtext is nothing more than a warning to Herman that he has such a handle in his own hands.

In the beginning, Herman was not afraid, after all, it was Jairo who killed the man,

And he never said that he wanted him to kill Bobby.

However, Jairo, the old fox, had already recorded a recording.

In the recording, Herman really begged Jairo to help him solve the trouble of Mourning Bobby.

And Jairo threatened Herman with this recording.

As long as he released the recording, everyone would think that it was Herman who asked Four Dragons to kill Bobby.

As for Four Dragons' side, all you need to do is to find a top-notch younger brother to confess his guilt,

And then Jairo's responsibility can be completely eliminated.

Herman is now a successful businessman. Even if the police can't convict him based on the recording,

Once this incident is exposed, his reputation will be completely stinky.

Therefore, this incident became the only magic weapon used by Jairo to blackmail Herman.

It was also at that time that Herman realized how cruel a person like Jairo would be in order to pull others into the water.

The reason why he killed Bobby was that he regarded Bobby as a bargaining chip,

To threaten him for a long time. As long as he killed Bobby,

He would not be able to get off his pirate ship in his life…

The deeper the matter he thinks about it, the more it makes Herman's back cold.

However, he has now been completely grasped by Jairo.

With his social status, he cannot let his reputation be ruined no matter what,

And Jairo also has this handle, so he can eat people without spitting bones.

Herman had no choice but to hold back his hatred. He gritted his teeth and said,

“Okay! Sixty million for three years! I’ll give it!”

Jiro gave a sinister smile, “My good son! It’s not in vain that I have escorted you for so many years!”

“You can rest assured that as long as the frozen meat business can become bigger and stronger,”

“My Four Dragons’ financial situation can be completely relieved,”

“And at that time, you will not need to come back for relief. I’m an old bone!”

Chapter 4621

Herman wanted to cry without tears, but nodded and said, “Godfather, you will definitely win this time!”

Jairo lit a cigar, took a hard puff, and then exhaled a cloud of white smoke.

With a smile, he said: “Within three years, Four Dragons must achieve,”

“The goal of making an annual profit of 100 million US dollars!”

Just as he was talking, a subordinate quickly walked over and blurted out:

“Sect Master, Coach Lin sent a message saying that it was a transfer.”

“After reading the monitoring information, he found that Young Master Zhong and the others went to Honghualing in the afternoon,”

“And Coach Lin is now leading people over there!”

Jairo was overjoyed and blurted out: “In a hurry, let Coach Lin rush over with the fastest speed!”

When Coach Lin led the crowd to Honghualing, Jemima drove Charlie to Lan Kwai Fong in her Tesla.

After the car stopped at the entrance of the Inspur Club, Jemima asked him, “Do you really want to go?”

Charlie nodded and said, “I’ve come here, why do I not have to go in and sit down.”

After that, he was ready to push the door and get off the car.

In a hurry, Jemima took Charlie’s hand and said nervously:

“Charlie, think about it again, the Zhong family and Four Dragons must be looking for Henry,”

“And their whereabouts right now, as long as they find Honghualing,”

“They will know that we are the ones who took him. After leaving Henry,”

“They will definitely find us all over Hong Kong by then.”

“If we run in time, it will be too late, but if we get in here, it will be difficult to figure out.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Don’t be afraid. , Today is your birthday,”

“Just treat it as a good show for yourself, it’s not easy to catch up with such a good show.”

Seeing his insistence, Jemima said helplessly: “Okay, today I’ll do it. I’ll accompany you to the end.”

Saying that she let go of Charlie’s hand, pushed open the door, and got out of the car.

Afterward, the two walked into the door of Inspur Club together.

This time it is eight o’clock in the evening.

It was also the time when the nightclub began to pick up customers.

When the two entered the nightclub, the nightclub’s booth was already 80% full.

A beautiful waitress stepped forward and asked Charlie,

“Sir, do you want to sit at the bar or the booth?”

Charlie asked her curiously, “What about the bar and the booth?”

The waitress said, “Consumption at the bar is optional. The minimum consumption of the card seat ranges from 3,888 to 88,008 HKD.”

Charlie nodded and waved his hand: “Come on bring the most expensive one.”

The waitress had a look of joy in her eyes, and quickly said respectfully,

“Sir, ma’am, please! Our biggest booth just hasn’t been reserved yet!”

After speaking, she could see Jemima next to Charlie through the dim light.

In Hong Kong, many people know Jemima. After all, she has been rated as the most beautiful second-generation wealthy in Hong Kong over the past few years.

Although she is very low-key, she will be featured in local news and magazines in Hong Kong for a long time.

The waitress recognized Jemima, and she couldn’t help being surprised.

She didn’t expect that Jemima would come to a place like a nightclub with a man.

Moreover, this is not an ordinary nightclub, this is Four Dragons’ business.

Often come here to play, and it has something to do with Four Dragons.

To put it bluntly, they are basically young and dangerous young people who are on the road,

Or little girls, serious people will never come here when they go to nightclubs.

Therefore, seeing Jemima appear here, the waitress was also a little stunned.

However, she didn’t show her surprise, but asked Charlie respectfully:

“Sir, do you want to go straight to the set menu or order a la carte?”

Charlie waved his hand: “Serve the set meal.” The waitress nodded and said,

“Are you using cash or a card? If you swipe the card, I’ll bring the POS machine over.”

Charlie said lightly, “Swipe the card.”

After saying that, he took out the black gold card and put it on the table.

Chapter 4622

Seeing this card, the waitress and Jemima were extremely surprised.

Especially Jemima, compared to the waitress who just thinks the black gold card is very powerful,

She is the most aware of the gold content of the black gold card.

Without more than 10 billion cash in the account, it is impossible to get this black gold card.

For her rich second generation, it is not surprising that tens of billions of assets are a normal thing.

After all, her father's assets are almost 100 billion Hong Kong dollars,

But the difficulty lies in the tens of billions of cash assets.

If according to what Charlie said, he was working in ISU Shipping,

Then even if the entire ISU Shipping is handed over to him, he would not have such wealth.

Therefore, this also made her more curious about Charlie's true identity.

The waitress came over with the POS machine diligently,

And after swiping the card for Charlie, she immediately reported this news to the manager.

The first news is that the famous Jemima Liu actually came to their club;

The second news is that the man who came with her actually held a top black card;

The third news is that Jemima and the man look like it's a couple's relationship between them.

After the manager heard about it, he immediately ordered the waitress to serve him well.

At the same time, he also subconsciously took out his mobile phone and prepared to call Henry Zhong.

Everyone knows that Henry has been pursuing Jemima, but it seems that Jemima already has a man.

Therefore, he planned to report the news to Henry as soon as possible.

However, when he called Henry, he found that the other party couldn't get through.

In desperation, he sent a message, and then he didn't pay much attention to it.

At the same time.

Coach Lin has already led people to Honghualing.

When they saw three cars parked on the side of the road, they immediately,

Found the trail of everyone walking into the forest, so a group of people rushed in immediately.

It doesn't matter if it's gone, the tragic situation in the mountains and forests made everyone,

Including Coach Lin, struck by lightning!

The famous Jim brother was leaning against a tree with a thick bowl at this time, wiping his tears in despair.

The rest of the younger brothers were all lying on the ground and moaning constantly.

Each of them had broken bones in many places, and they couldn't even crawl.

Coach Lin was startled and quickly asked Jim, "Jim, this... what's going on here? Where's Young Master Zhong?!"

Jim choked and said, "Coach Lin... You must avenge us, Coach Lin..."

Coach Lin frowned and immediately asked, "Where is Young Master Zhong? Mr. Zhong is waiting for news at the moment!"

Jim hurriedly said: "Master Zhong is kidnapped by a boy from the mainland!"

"That boy seems to be able to fight and fight like a pro, his strength is better than mine,"

"We are not his opponents, only you, only you can handle him..."

Coach Lin said coldly, "It's the key! Who is that kid, what is his origin,"

"What clues can I find for him as soon as possible, and is the young master still alive?

Jim blurted out: "Master Zhong was knocked unconscious and kidnapped by him."

"He should be still alive. As for that kid, I don't know who he is. "

Speaking, he remembered something, and hurriedly said:

“By the way, Coach Lin, that kid came with Jemima Liu, the eldest lady of the Liu family!”

As long as you find her, you will definitely find that kid!”

Jemima…” Coach Lin frowned, and asked in a cold voice,

“I looked at the surveillance camera, Young Master Zhong came here in your car, why did you come here?”

Jim explained: “Master Zhong asked us to drive and track that Jemima and that adulterer,”

“So we drove all the way here. Master Zhong wanted us to kill that kid,”

“But I didn’t expect him to be stronger than us.”

Coach Lin nodded and said coldly, “You guys wait here first, my priority now is to find Young Master Zhong as soon as possible!”

After that, he said to the Four Dragons’ disciples who had followed him, “Follow me!”

Jim hurriedly shouted: “Coach Lin, take us with you too!”

Coach Lin said coldly: “We don’t have time to deal with your affairs now,”

“You wait here first, and I will have someone call and bring an ambulance for you!”

After that, he walked back, took out his mobile phone, and called Jairo.

After Jairo on the other end of the phone learned what happened, he immediately ordered:

“Coach Lin, in my name, you immediately ask all Four Dragons children to find Jemima,”

“And the whereabouts of that boy in Hong Kong. If you have any clues, you must first Hurry up and save my godson!”

Immediately, he gave a slight pause and said coldly,

“You must arrest the kid who hurt my godson, and then contact me, I will see it with my own eyes. Watch him die!”

Chapter 4623

For a while, the members of Four Dragons in entire Hong Kong received a message,

Which was to find the whereabouts of Jemima, the eldest lady of the Liu family.

But most people did not expect that Jemima was sitting in a nightclub run by Four Dragons at this time.

The waiter just brought the set menu drinks ordered by Charlie,

And the nightclub manager also stepped forward and said respectfully,

“Distinguished guests, I’m Kevin, the manager of the store. You can tell me directly if you have any needs.”

Charlie looked at him, and waved his hand: “Okay, go ahead and do your work first.”

The nightclub manager nodded quickly and said, “Okay, sir, then I won’t bother you.”

After speaking, he turned around and returned to the bar,

And his phone immediately received a message from Four Dragons.

When he saw that Four Dragons, in the name of the sect master Jairo,

Asked all the Four Dragons’ disciples to find clues about Jemima and a young man,

He reported the news almost without hesitation.

Soon, Coach Lin received feedback that the person he was looking for was actually in Four Dragons' own nightclub in Lan Kwai Fong!

Coach Lin did not dare to delay and immediately reported the news to Jairo.

After Jairo heard about it, the whole person was very angry, and said coldly:

"This girl named Liu and that unknown boy are really good enough!"

"They tied my godson, and they dared to go to my nightclub."

"Drinking really broke the ground on Tai Sui's head, don't they fear the death!"

Herman couldn't wait to hear this, and said, "Godfather, hurry up and ask your subordinates,"

"To arrest these two people and force them to find out my son's whereabouts!"

Jairo waved his hand and said lightly: "This matter can't be rushed, don't forget,"

"Jemima is Gerard Liu's daughter." Herman was angry, and said sternly:

"What about Gerard? Isn't he just someone with a little more money than me? Are you afraid of him?"

Jairo snorted coldly: "Of course, I won't be afraid of him. His daughter participated in the kidnapping of my grandson."

"Doesn't this mean that the God of Wealth knocked on the door to send money?"

"How could I miss such a good opportunity?"

Then it dawned upon Herman.

It turned out that Jairo wanted to take the opportunity to knock Gerard for some free money.

As Jairo said, Gerard's daughter is involved in this matter, thus it is impossible to get rid of this matter so easily,

And Jairo happens to be his and his son's godfather, which gives him a full excuse to go to Gerard for an explanation.

At that time, he will definitely have to spend a large amount of money to settle things…

Thinking of this, Herman couldn't help but scolded:

"This immortal man can really seize every opportunity to make money!"

"My son is out! Not only do I want to give him money, but he also uses my son as a reason,

To blackmail others into giving money… The money will make this immortal earn money!"

Although Herman was very annoyed in his heart, he didn't dare to show it,

Any disobedience, so he quickly asked: "Godfather, what are you going to do now?"

Jairo laughed, stood up, straightened his Tang suit, and said with a smile:

"Since they have already arrived at my nightclub,"

"Then It's the turtle in the urn, we can have a good time with them."

After that, he said to his subordinates: “Inform Coach Lin and let him take someone to the nightclub first,”

“But don’t startle the snake, just make sure that the other party can’t escape.”

“The rest for me, I will deal with the rest in person when I arrive.”

Herman exclaimed: “Godfather, do you want to go too?”

“Of course!” Jairo laughed: “I will not only go in person but also take Gerard.”

“Call him too, I want him to tell me in front of me how much he is willing to spend to solve the problem!”

Chapter 4624

Herman understood instantly.

Jairo wanted to take Gerard's daughter and threaten Gerard with bleeding.

However, he was more worried about his son's safety, so he said,

"Godfather, Henry's life and death are unknown now. I'm really worried."

"In any case, I have to let them explain about my son's whereabouts first!"

"Don't worry." Jairo said lightly: "The more this is the case, the more you have to keep your composure."

"Now the culprit is sitting in my nightclub, which also means that if Henry is still safe,"

"Then he will definitely not be in danger. But if Henry has already been killed,"

"It would be meaningless to kill them both now, so you must wait!"

"Wait until I get a result of this matter!" Herman was so anxious that he was about to breathe fire,

But at this moment he was too excited. He could only grit his teeth and nodded: "Okay... I'll listen to your godfather..."

Jairo nodded and said with a smile: "Let's go, let's go to Lan Kwai Fong together,"

"We will meet those two young people in a while."

...

At this time, Lan Kwai Fong Inspur Club.

Because of the news, the whole wave no longer allows any FIT to enter.

Many Four Dragons younger men who were nearby also rushed here to support.

They first guarded all the entrances and exits of the entire nightclub to prevent Charlie and Jemima from escaping.

And Coach Lin also brought his men and quickly rushed over from Honghualing.

Charlie was sitting in the booth of the nightclub at this time,

He picked up a bottle of Ace of Spades champagne very calmly, and asked Jemima:

“Miss Jemima, would you like a drink?”

Jemima shook her head nervously: “I never drink alcohol. No.”

Charlie looked at her and asked with a smile, “Are you afraid?”

Jemima nodded: “A little…”

After speaking, she asked him, “Should I call my dad over?”

“No .” Charlie smiled and said, “Someone will definitely call him later.”

Jemima said helplessly, “If it really can’t be done, let him clean up this mess,”

“And the big deal is to go back and be scolded by him.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, there must be a lot of mess tonight, but you don’t need to worry about it.”

After speaking, he poured himself half a glass of wine, took a light sip, and looked at the time.

It’s half-past eight.

Coming to think of it, he said to himself, “It’s about time.”

So, he took out his phone and sent a message to Joseph:

“Lan Kwai Fong Inspur Club, need you here, wait for my message, don’t rush in.”

Joseph replied immediately: “Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinate is here. Just will come over in ten minutes!”

Ten minutes later, a black off-road vehicle parked opposite the Inspur Club.

There were a total of five people in the car, and in the co-pilot sat Joseph, who had already entered the dark realm.

And in the co-pilot is Walter Chen, one of the two commanders of the Cataclysmic Front.

Among the three people in the back row, one of them was another battle commander,

Harmen Lu and the other two were five-star soldiers.

Joseph was ordered to come to Hong Kong first, so he called the two war commanders,

Under his command to avoid encountering the mysterious organization that attacked An family in New York.

A few minutes later, when Coach Lin led the people from Honghualing to Lan Kwai Fong, Jairo's Rolls-Royce just arrived.

Coach Lin was a little shocked. He didn't expect Jairo to come over in person,

So he immediately pushed the door and got out of the car, and quickly came to Jairo's Rolls-Royce.

At this time, Jairo and Herman also got out of the car one by one.

Coach Lin asked Jairo: "Sect Master, why did you come here in person?"

Chapter 4625

Jairo smiled and said, “The God of Wealth arranged for someone to rush to give me money.”

“If I don’t come in person, how can I be worthy of his painstaking efforts.”

Instantly understood Jairo’s intention, so he asked:

“Sect Master, people should still be inside, what are you going to do with them?”

“Do you want me to go in and control them?”

Jairo said with a smile: “Haha, don’t be in such a hurry, let the people inside start to clear the scene first,”

“And invite out those who are irrelevant, and then I will personally go on stage and make a good show for them!”

Jemima soon discovered a strange phenomenon. The waiters in the entire nightclub,

They all seemed to be whispering something to the guests at other tables.

Soon after, the guests who have communicated with the waiter will get up and leave immediately.

She couldn’t help being nervous for a while, and said to Charlie in a low voice,

“Have they already come over? I don’t think something is right with these waiters.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t be nervous, the show is just about to begin.”

With that said, he poured another glass of champagne and took a sip for himself.

Soon, the other guests in the nightclub were almost gone, leaving only the table of Charlie and Jemima.

Immediately afterward, all the lights on the ceiling lit up at this moment,

Illuminating the dim nightclub lobby as bright as day.

The explosive music has also come to an abrupt end,

And the DJ and waiters quickly left through the staff channel.

Immediately, a large group of young and dangerous men with machetes rushed in,

Blocking the scene surrounding Charlie and Jemima.

Charlie was in no hurry or panic, with a smile on his face,

While Jemima next to him couldn't help but ask: "What are you doing?! Be careful I'll call the police!"

As soon as the voice fell, a joking voice came: "Miss Liu, you have such a big temper."

Following these words, an old man in his 60s wearing a Tang suit walked in with his hands behind his back.

This person is Jairo Hong, the sect master of Four Dragons in Hong Kong.

Along with Jairo, there were Herman Zhong, Henry's father, and Lin, who had worked hard for Jairo to bring in his command.

Jemima had never met Jairo, but because Jairo was so famous in Hong Kong, she recognized him at a glance.

Seeing that Jairo came in person, she was extremely nervous, because she knew that,

Looking at this posture, today's troubles may be difficult to solve.

So, she said with a bit of respect in her tone: "Mr. Hong, I don't know what you are doing?"

"What is it?" Jairo snorted coldly and asked, "Did you not hurt me?"

"The people who are here, also kidnapped my godson?"

Jemima hurriedly explained: "Mr. Hong, things are not what you think,"

"The whole thing is Henry's initiative who provoked first…"

Herman on the side was furious and blurted out: "Jemima Liu, right,"

"You'd better tell me quickly about my son's whereabouts!"

"If there is anything wrong with my son, I don't want you to look good!"

Charlie, who was sitting beside him, couldn't help but raise his eyebrows and said:

"I think both of you are in your 50s or 60s. You two add up to more than 100,"

"And are all going to be buried in the ground. You are actually uniting here and shouting at a girl,"

"So you won't be afraid of being laughed at when it spreads out?"

When Jairo heard this, he was immediately furious, and shouted sharply:

“Boy! You are so fcuking arrogant. I heard that you are from the mainland. Do you know who I am?”

Charlie said lightly: “You are in my eyes just an old dog with almost all of its teeth gone,”

“I don’t care who you are.”

“Grass!” The group of young men were immediately furious, and one of them blurted out,

“You fcuking dare to scold the master of Four Dragons. Wait, I won’t hold to hack you to death!”

Chapter 4626

Charlie smiled slightly: “Isn’t it, you’re going to hack people as soon as you come up?”

“Isn’t it boring if the climax entered so quickly?”

Jairo looked at Charlie with a sinister expression and said:

“Boy, you really are one of a kind! You don’t even pay attention to me, what’s your background?”

Charlie snorted: “What’s my background, you don’t deserve to ask,”

“Don’t you want to solve the problem? Now I’ll give you a solution to the problem.”

“As the boss of Four Dragons, you condone your younger brother to do evil,”

“And for the sake of your age, you bow and apologize here today, and I don’t need to pursue this matter.”

After that, he pointed to Herman beside him, and said coldly,

“You are Henry’s father, right? Your son was plotting against Miss Jemima today,”

“But as a father, you have no way to shirk teaching your son, so the responsibility is inevitable,”

“So if you now Kneel down and kowtow three times to Miss Jemima, I can stop holding you accountable.”

Charlie’s remarks made Jairo and Herman angry enough.

Especially Jairo, he has been out all his life, and he has never met someone as arrogant as Charlie.

So, Jairo said to Coach Lin angrily, “Coach Lin! I want you to tear this kid’s mouth to pieces!”

“The corners of both sides of his mouth torn to the roots of his ears, I’ll see how hard his mouth can be!”

Coach Lin Immediately clasped his fists with both hands: “Yes!”

After saying that, he frowned when he looked at Charlie, and he was about to rush forward.

Charlie saw his cultivation level, a mere three-star fighter, in his eyes, was inferior to a dog.

If he really wants to use his hands and kill him with one punch,

It is much easier than not killing him because it is difficult to control his strength,

In the face of such a fighter, a little bit of aura will beat him to death.

At this moment, Jemima suddenly stood up, and said in front of Charlie,

“Mr. Hong, I have something to say! My friend’s brain is not tuned to the facts,”

“Don’t get angry, I can let him know about this matter.”

“Dad will come to solve it, and I will give you a satisfactory answer!”

When Jairo heard this, he immediately stopped Coach Lin, then looked at Jemima with great interest,

And asked with a smile, “Miss Liu, are you sure your father can deal with this?”

“For a satisfactory answer, I have a great appetite.”

Jemima gritted her teeth and said firmly: “I can ask my dad to come over and have a talk with you!”

“But the premise is that you can’t touch him, otherwise there is no point in talking about it!”

Jairo nodded and said with a smile: “I also admire Mr. Liu very much. Although I have met several times before,”

“I have never had the opportunity to make deep friendships.”

“Since Miss Liu said so, I might as well take this opportunity to talk to him. Get to know Mr. Liu.”

Herman, who was beside him, said quickly: “Godfather! You have to ask Henry’s whereabouts quickly!”

“Henry’s life and death are unknown now, if something happens, it will be over!”

Jemima said subconsciously: “Henry is not in danger!”

Herman blurted out: “Then where is he?!”

Jairo interrupted Herman at this time, and said,

“Herman, don’t be so excited. Since Miss Liu said that Henry is not in danger, he must be fine.”

After that, he smiled. Looking at Jemima, he laughed and said,

“Miss Jemima, please call your father, I’ll be waiting for him here.”

“Okay!” Jemima took out her cell phone without hesitation.

At this moment, Charlie wanted to stop her.

After all, in his opinion, this matter is not that troublesome,

Either by himself or by letting Joseph come in and put these people on the ground.

After they are put on the ground, then at this venue and at this opportunity,

Come to the court to try the case, Jairo, Herman, Henry, and even Coach Lin in front of him,

One is counted as one, and let each of them experience what is called the disaster of extinction.

However, seeing Jemima trying to protect him from disasters over and over again, he was somewhat moved.

Just as Jemima wanted to call Gerard over, Charlie thought,

He might as well use the donkey down the slope to give Gerard a chance.

If he can really do some good affairs, then Uncle Chen’s affairs,

He can think of Jemima’s act and treat her father a little more leniently!

Chapter 4627

At this time, Gerard had just had dinner in his mansion and came to the pool with a cigar and a bathrobe.

Beautiful Bella was wearing a b!kini by his side.

She hadn't worn a b!kini for a long time, was somewhat uncomfortable, and said,

"Gerard, there are guests at home. You let me dress like this, and it's not good to be caught?"

Gerard said carelessly: "What are you afraid of?"

"The man surnamed Wade is having dinner with Jemima, and they definitely won't come back too early."

Bella was helpless and asked him, "Why do you have to swim at night?"

"Where did you get such a good interest."

Gerard was cheeky and smoking a cigar, he smiled at her and said:

"I just heard that the United States will soon send back Hogan."

"If they hurry, maybe he will be there early the day after tomorrow!"

Bella's expression turned pale, and she blurted out: "Gerard... You really can't let him go?"

Gerard glared at her and asked coldly, "Why, you still want me to spare him?!"

Bella was caught by his eyes Frightened all over,

She shook her head quickly and said, “No… I didn’t mean that…”

He said coldly: “In the future when I mention this person,”

“Listen to me, if you want to it’s best to follow this rule,”

“Keep in mind my opinion when expressing your opinion, otherwise, shut up!”

Bella could only nod her head and said: “Okay…I see…”

Gerard’s expression seeing this got a little easier,

He took off the bathrobe, stretched out his foot to test the water temperature,

And then jumped in with a thud, setting off a massive splash of water.

As soon as he entered the water, the cell phone he placed beside the reclining chair rang.

Bella glanced at it and said, “It’s Jemima’s call, do you want to answer it?”

“Take it.” Gerard swam to the edge of the pool a little clumsily,

Stretched out his hand, and took his mobile phone from Bella’s hand.

“Hello.” As soon as he answered the phone, he asked with a smile,

“Jemima, have you finished eating with Mr. Wade?”

Jemima blurted out: “Dad, we have a problem,”

“We are in Lan Kwai Fong now, can you come over?”

Gerard frowned: “What’s wrong?!” Jemima said helplessly:

“Mr. Wade had some conflicts with the people from Four Dragons because of me,”

“But they surrounded us and wanted to do something, I have no choice but to call you.”

“A conflict with Four Dragons?” Gerard suddenly had a big head like a dolphin,

He blurted out: “This Mr. Wade is not good at this, what does he have to bump into people from Four Dragons?”

“Doesn’t he know that Four Dragons is the most notorious dog skin plaster in Hong Kong?”

“If it sticks on, at least a layer of skin should be torn off!”

Jemima said seriously: “I already said that Mr. Wade started it with them because of me.”

“If it weren’t for Mr. Wade, I might have encountered an accident now!”

When Gerard heard this, he sighed helplessly and asked,

“Okay, okay… tell me where you are, I’ll come right now!”

Jemima said: “We are at the Inspur Club in Lan Kwai Fong.”

“Inspur Club?” Gerard frowned: “Isn’t that the place of Four Dragons?”

“It’s the only place you should not go and you are in there now!”

Jemima asked him, “Are you coming or not?”

“Coming, I’ll come.” Gerard was extremely helpless,

But he could only open his mouth and say: “Tell the person on the opposite side not to act rashly, I’ll come over now!”

After he finished speaking, he hung up the phone and climbed up from the pool in embarrassment

“What happened to Gerard?” Bella was surprised

He cursed and said: “There is a conflict with Four Dragons.”

“Dmn, Jairo is a mad dog. Anyone who passes by him will have to take a bite.”

“Jemima and that Wade have offended him, and I am afraid that I will have to bleed.”

Chapter 4628

Bella couldn't help frowning and said: "Jemima this girl doesn't provoke anyone,"

"But goes to provoke people from Four Dragons..."

"They are a bunch of desperadoes, whoever sees them, they have to hide away.. ...."

Gerard put on his bathrobe and said lightly:

"Okay, you can wait at home, I'll go and see what's going on."

Bella asked, "Would you like me to come with you?"

"No." Gerard waved his hand and said, "It's troublesome for you to go."

...

Soon, a convoy of three cars drove out from Gerard's mansion in Shi Xundao.

As soon as the convoy left, they quickly drove to Lan Kwai Fong.

At the Inspur club at this time, Jairo sat in front of Charlie and Jemima with a smile on his face.

He looked at Charlie and said with a smile, "You are so lucky, bad boy,"

"You have caused trouble, and Miss Jemima is a beautiful woman standing in front of you for you,"

"It's really a blessing if you can live tonight and go out from here,"

"Then you really have to thank her."

Charlie said lightly: “You should thank her,”

“If she hadn’t stopped me, I would have killed you long ago.”

“Fcuk!” The faces of several minions of Jiro turned green,

And they really couldn’t understand why this kid was acting so aggressive.

The key is that, for this sake, he still pretends to be forceful.

Is he really not afraid of death?

Jemima is also about to collapse. She really can’t figure out what Charlie wants to do.

With so many people of Four Dragons here, does he still want to start a fight here?

Jairo was almost mad at this time.

If he hadn’t wanted to wait for Gerard to come over and talk about the price,

He would have ordered his minions to rush up and hacked him to death.

But for the sake of money, he still forcibly suppressed the anger in his heart, and sneered:

“Boy, I won’t be quick to talk to you, if Mr. Liu can’t give me a satisfactory solution after coming here,”

“The first thing I do is to cut your tongue off!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “If you are willing to wait, then I will accompany you to the end.”

Twenty minutes later, Gerard hurried over.

As soon as he entered the door, he was taken aback by the scene here.

Not to mention so many fierce Four Dragons members with machetes,

The presence of Jairo alone makes Gerard feel bad in his heart.

On the phone, he only heard his daughter say that there was some friction with Four Dragons,

But he didn't expect that Jairo came over!

So, he quickly said with a smile: "Oh, I didn't expect you to be here, Mr. Hong, it's really disrespectful!"

Jairo looked at him with a smile and said, "Mr. Liu, I'm sorry,"

"It's a big night. I also asked you to make a special trip."

Gerard hurriedly said, "It should be."

Then, he glanced at Jemima and asked Jairo: "Mr. Hong, I don't know what the little girl has offended Four Dragons with,"

"Please I should say, she is still young, raise your hand, don't treat her in the same way!"

Jairo snorted and said, "Mr. Liu may not know what happened,"

"Your daughter and her friend hurt my Four Dragons' more than a dozen subordinates,"

"And they also kidnapped my grandson Henry Zhong."

“You don’t let her give me an explanation for this kind of thing, so how can I raise my hand?”

When Gerard heard this, he was shocked and blurted out to Jemima: “Jemima, what’s going on here?!”

Jemima said, “It was Henry who led people to follow me, wanted to betray me,”

“And wanted Mr. Wade’s life. Mr. Wade had to scuffle with them to save me!”

Gerard hurriedly said to Jairo: “Mr. Hong, it sounds like your grandson doesn’t follow the rules first,”

“So I shouldn’t let my daughter come to tell you anyway, right?”

Jairo slapped the table and pointed at Gerard angrily and said:

“Do you think I asked you to come here to reason with me?”

“A dozen of my men from Four Dragons were injured and my grandson is missing.”

“If you don’t give me an explanation today,”

“I will even destroy your daughter to give an explanation to my Four Dragons!”

Chapter 4629

When Gerard saw that Jairo began to play a hooligan,

He knew that it was impossible to reason with the other party about this matter.

So, his expression gradually calmed down, and he asked,

“Mr. Hong, how do you want to solve this matter? Just give me a straightforward statement.”

Jairo looked at Gerard, then at Jemima, cold With a snort, he said,

“Mr. Liu, don’t say I’m joking here, I know that your daughter didn’t hurt members of my Four Dragons,”

“She also did not hurt my godson, so you only need to come out with ten million and you can take her away.”

“Ten million?!” Gerard blurted out as if his tail had been stomped on,

“Did you make a mistake, Mr. Hong, you said it yourself, my daughter didn’t do anything.”

“You have to take 10 million without doing anything, you are too big to talk!”

Jairo sneered: “What? A mere 10 million should be nothing to you, Mr. Liu, right?”

“But the other way around For me, it is different.”

“Thousands of people in my Four Dragons are waiting to eat. Without money,”

“They can only go to the streets to beg for food; without money,”

“They can only do things what people like you don’t want them to do!”

“Do you think you only need to give me an explanation?”

“You want to give me an explanation for the entire Four Dragons here!”

Jairo has long since mastered the means of threatening others.

Gerard is not a fool either.

The meaning of Jairo’s words is nothing more than bringing Four Dragons as a threat.

Although he is rich and powerful, the more rich and powerful people like him,

The more afraid of those who want money or life.

Now that his daughter has given Jairo a handle for money,

This means he may not be able to take her away without bleeding any blood.

So, he gritted his teeth and said, “Mr. Hong, I won’t say more nonsense.”

“Ten million dollars is too much. If I pay two million, this is the end of the matter here. What do you think?”

“Two million?” Jairo said disdainfully: “You are treating us like beggars,”

“Do I have the words “beggars” written on my face?!”

Gerard sat next to Jemima and said, “Two million in dollar, if it is still not enough,”

“Then I will let you, Mr. Hong, deal with it today,”

“And you can do whatever you want to relieve the hatred, and I can watch it.”

Don’t look at Gerard’s usual cheerful smile, but he also has a strong street color in his bones.

He knew very well that if he was taken advantage of in front of Jairo today,

Jairo would treat him as an ATM in the future as well.

He must show some boldness today, but he must not make him 100% satisfied,

He must let him know that he is also temperamental.

Jairo really did not expect that Gerard, a billionaire, would actually play tricks with him.

He now looks like a dead pig that is not afraid of boiling water,

Which immediately makes Jairo feel a little tricky.

Although he is the master of Four Dragons, he does not dare to openly do something to Gerard.

After all, after the Li family went to the UK for development, the richest person in Hong Kong is almost Gerard.

If he really did something to him today, the whole of Hong Kong would know tomorrow,

And then he would definitely be criticized and berated,

And the Hong Kong Police would definitely not sit idly by under pressure.

Therefore, he really did not dare to do anything to Gerard.

So, his expression softened a little and said with a smile:

“Mr. Liu really has the courage, I appreciate it!”

Gerard snorted and said, “Mr. Hong, whether it’s okay or not, please give me a word.”

Jairo nodding his head said, “Mr. Liu, I don’t speak secretly. Today’s matter we settle in five million.”

Chapter 4630

Gerard frowned, then pointed at Jemima and Charlie, and said loudly:

“Five million are fine, but I’m taking both of them.”

Jairo laughed out loud: “Haha, Mr. Liu, you may not have understood the situation,”

“The reason why you came is to solve your daughter’s problems,”

“And the reason why you are asked to solve your daughter’s problems is because,”

“Your daughter is not the main culprit in this matter,”

“So I look at your face and give you a chance to resolve the conflict.”

After speaking, he pointed at Charlie, and said coldly,

“As for this kid, you are here today. Even with a lot of money,”

“It is impossible to take him away, because I want his life!”

Gerard saw Jairo’s killing intent, his scalp could not help tingling.

He could see that he really wanted Charlie’s life.

However, if Charlie really has a mishape in Hong Kong,

Then his cooperation with ISU Shipping will probably be permanently strangled in the cradle.

So he hurriedly said to Jairo: “Mr. Hong, I came here today to solve the problem with you completely,”

“So you can directly tell me the price and how much it will cost me to take them both.”

“Let’s go for it and not make a big deal out of it, I’ll add more money for you!”

Jairo’s brows couldn’t help but twitch, and he said coldly:

“It’s not about money anymore, he tied up the grandson of Jairo,”

“And he just said crazy things to me,”

“If I let him go, how can I come out and hang out in the future around my men?”

Gerard realized the seriousness of the problem and said quickly:

“Mr. Hong, Mr. Wade is a newcomer and he is not familiar with the situation in Hong Kong,”

“So he may be a little bit intimidated by you, so I will take his place.”

“I apologize to you, and I also ask you to look at my face and let him go!”

“The big deal is that I will add more money, let’s say 10 million!”

Jairo has already negotiated with Herman for three years and 60 million US dollars.

How could he be moved by Gerard’s mere 10 million local currency?

What’s more, he has nothing to lose by letting Jemima go.

On the contrary, if he, as the head of the Four Dragons Sect,

He can't get along with a girl Jemima, the whole Hong Kong will despise his actions tomorrow.

Therefore, Gerard pays millions to redeem Jemima, which is a windfall for him,

Not to mention buying a few Rolls-Royces, why not do it for himself.

However, if he lets Charlie go today, if the word gets out, he really can't get along.

So, he looked at Gerard and said coldly,

"Mr. Liu, I asked you to take your daughter away with five million."

"It's already very good for you. If you are wise, write a check for five million."

"Take your daughter out of here immediately, if you are ignorant, don't blame me for changing my mind!"

Gerard also realized that Jairo would never promise to let Charlie go, and he was afraid that he could not save him.

At that time, if Charlie died in the hands of Jairo,

And his cooperation with ISU Shipping would definitely be in vain,

So right now, there is no need for him to stay here and risk the safety of himself and his daughter.

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said to Jairo,

"Okay! Five million is five million. I'll write a check to you now!"

When Jemima heard this, she knew that her father had given up on Charlie,

So she didn’t care. Without hesitation, she blurted out,

“If you want to go, go by yourself, I want to stay here with Charlie!”

Jemima’s words made Gerard stunned.

He asked subconsciously: “Are you crazy? Don’t you know that you will die here?”

“I don’t care.” Jemima said with a firm expression:

“I will stay with him or leave, whether I die or live, I will follow Charlie!”

Chapter 4631

Gerard was anxious, and blurted out: “Jemima! Now is not the time to be loyal!”

“Now as long as one person can leave, it is better than two people dead together!”

Jemima’s eyes were firm and she said without hesitation:

“Don’t persuade me, you can go by yourself.”

Gerard stomped his feet angrily: “You have a funny head?! You can’t do anything by staying here!”

Jemima said coldly: “I said, I don’t care! I am here so I want to stay with Charlie!”

“Come!” Gerard gritted his teeth, took out his checkbook, kept writing on it,

And gritted his teeth, “It used to be up to you, but today it’s definitely not up to you!”

While speaking he tore off the written check, slapped it in front of Jairo, and said coldly,

“The five million dollar check is here, I will take my daughter out of here!”

Jairo took the check and looked at it. After confirming that it was correct,

Putting the cheque in his pocket, he said indifferently:

“You have to go quickly, my patience is almost exhausted.”

Gerard did not dare to delay, reached out and grabbed Jemima's arm, and said loudly: "Come with me now!"

"I'm not leaving!" Jemima was in a hurry. While trying her best to fight against Gerard,

She subconsciously grabbed Charlie's hand, and two lines of tears could not be contained in her eyes.

Charlie couldn't bear it, so he said, "Miss Liu, you don't have to worry about me."

"You should go back with Mr. Liu. I can handle the rest of the little scenes by myself."

Jemima didn't know what Charlie said . From the bottom of her heart,

She thought that he was trying to persuade her to leave, and suddenly cried and said,

"I'm not leaving... I want to be with you!"

Charlie said very seriously, "Miss Liu, I'll be fine."

"You just go back with Mr. Liu first, and I'll be there in 20 minutes."

Jemima shook her head desperately, because she was afraid of being dragged away by her father.

Clutching her fingers, she cried and said, "I don't want 20 minutes,"

"I want to be with you! You go, I go, you stay, I can't leave!"

To Jemima, she was rational and could not leave Charlie and go out alone.

After all, Charlie did it for her, so how could she just walk away at such a time?

However, Jemima didn't realize that the motivation,

That drives her to stay at this moment is not just pure morality.

In her heart, she already had a different kind of emotion towards Charlie,

Which had never appeared in her 24-year life journey.

Therefore, she herself did not realize the existence of this emotion.

At this moment, she just wants to stay and stay by Charlie's side, that's all.

Jairo became impatient, and shouted sharply: "Go! You guys came to me to play a love drama?"

After that, he pointed at Jemima and scolded loudly:

"If you know what you are looking for, just follow your father and get away,"

"Or else If not so, I'll clean it up with you!"

Charlie frowned suddenly, and said coldly,

"Dmn, your mother never taught you to be polite when talking to girls?!"

Jairo's last patience was almost exhausted. At the end, he pointed at Charlie and said coldly:

"Dmn! Boy! I've been putting up with you for a long time!"

After that, he pointed at Coach Lin, and said sternly:

“Coach Lin, immediately tear this kid’s tongue off for me.”

Coach Lin squinted at Charlie, and said coldly:

“Boy, you are courting death yourself, no wonder I will have to do it now!”

Charlie looked at him and asked with a sneer,

“I think you are also a fighter, why would you be like this? Mixing with garbage?”

“Are you practicing martial arts hard just to be a dog for this garbage?”

Chapter 4632

When Coach Lin heard this, his eyes widened and he blurted out,

“You…how can you tell that I’m a martial artist?”

At this time, Coach Lin was a little flustered.

Martial arts cultivation has always been able to look down from the top, but not from the bottom up.

Charlie can see that he is a warrior at a glance, but he can’t see his cultivation,

Which means that Charlie is likely to be stronger than himself!

If Charlie is a four-star warrior, then he does have crazy capital.

If Charlie is a five-star warrior, then he can easily counter-kill with his hands!

Seeing that Coach Lin was a little flustered, Charlie deliberately said,

“I can’t see anything, but I have heard others talk about you,”

“And they all say you are a three-star warrior.”

In fact, Charlie was just talking nonsense,

He didn’t listen who has mentioned this person and this person’s cultivation.

And the reason why he said that was because he didn’t want to let Coach Lin be too quick.

After all, Coach Lin is the strongest among these people.

If he is too cowardly to do anything, then it's really meaningless.

When Coach Lin heard this, his heart that had been hanging in the air immediately dropped.

He, a three-star warrior, is indeed very famous among Four Dragons and other gangs.

On the roads of the entire Hong Kong, almost everyone knows his prestige and his strength.

It's not surprising that Charlie has heard that he is a three-star warrior.

So, he breathed a sigh of relief, and said arrogantly:

"To tell you the truth, I used to be a three-star warrior of Cataclysmic Front!"

Charlie was slightly taken aback, raised his eyebrows, and asked with a smile:

"Oh? You used to belong to the Cataclysmic Front?"

"Is that the mercenary organization Cataclysmic Front?"

Coach Lin said coldly, "That's right!"

Charlie asked again, "Then who was the in charge of you? Joseph Wan?"

Coach Lin said angrily:

"Presumptuous! How can you call the prestige of the master of Cataclysmic Front directly!"

Charlie asked curiously: "Since you respect Joseph so much,"

"Why did you leave Cataclysmic Front? Could it be that you were kicked out?!"

Coach Lin's face suddenly flushed with shame, and then he shouted in exasperation:

"It is my business, what does it have to do with you!"

After that, he looked at Charlie and said coldly:

"Boy, I heard Joseph say that you are good at your skills, so I'll come and learn from you!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Coach Lin suddenly rushed towards Charlie.

Jemima didn't know where the strength came from, she broke free from Gerard's hand in an instant,

And wanted to block in front of Charlie, but was pulled behind by Charlie.

In the face of Coach Lin's offensive, Charlie did not blink, and said lightly:

"Since you are from Cataclysmic Front, I don't want to do anything with you, it's boring."

Coach Lin stopped and asked Charlie, "Why? Are you afraid of me?"

Charlie shook his head: "I'm afraid? it's impossible to be afraid for me."

"I, Charlie, have grown up to this age and have never been afraid."

After speaking, he stretched and said lightly,

"I'm just tired of playing. No, no pretending and showdown!"

Coach Lin frowned and looked at him: "What do you mean?"

“I’m giving you a fair chance to fight! If you don’t cherish it, don’t blame me for being rude!”

Charlie waved his hand and said lightly, “Here to compete with me fairly? You’re not worthy.”

Coach Lin felt greatly humiliated, and shouted angrily:

“Boy! Don’t be too mad! Do you really think I dare not do it?!”

Charlie indifferently said: “Let’s talk about it in a while, I’ll ask someone to come and see you.”

Chapter 4633

“Call someone?!” Coach Lin snorted coldly

He continued: “Why? Do you want to find a helper?!”

Charlie laughed: “It’s not a helper, you don’t want to know about Henry Zhong.”

“Where is he? I can call now and arrange for someone to bring him in.”

Jairo sneered: “Boy, you are so fcuking dead that you don’t even know it,”

“You think you can call and find two helpers to come here, and you can escape safely?”

“Let me tell you, on my site, even if the king of heaven comes, he will not be able to take you away!”

Charlie smiled: “I don’t need anyone to take me away when I finish cleaning up the old dog,”

“You will walk away from here by yourself,”

“And then you will kneel on the ground, crawl like a dog, and bark like a dog to send me out.”

“Fcuk you!” Jairo was completely furious, he pointed at Charlie,

Yelled at Coach Lin, “Kill him! Immediately! Immediately! Now!”

Herman, who was on the side, panicked, and he quickly said to Jairo:

“Godfather, you can’t act rashly for the time being, godfather!”

“After all, Henry is still with him. In his hand, I heard what he meant,”

“It seems that he has accomplices outside to meet up,”

“If we act rashly, maybe the other party will attack Henry!”

Herman is most worried about the safety of his son, and until he sees him.

He didn’t dare to let Jairo really treat Charlie the way he wanted.

After all, in case Charlie gets in a hurry and his accomplices take things into their own hands, outside,

Then his precious son would be gone.

Jairo also knew that Henry’s life and death had to be confirmed now,

Otherwise, if something happened to Henry, then Herman’s promise of $60 million over three years would definitely be in vain.

So, he looked at Charlie and said coldly: “Boy, if Henry can come back safely,”

“I will let you die with ease! Otherwise, I will let you die with excruciating pain!”

Charlie smiled lightly: “You just wait….”

After that, he took out his mobile phone and sent a message to Joseph.

Let him go directly to the Tesla at the entrance of the bar,

And after the car is unlocked, he will bring Henry in, from the trunk.

Then, he said to Jemima next to him:

“Miss Jemima, your car should be able to be unlocked remotely, right?”

Jemima nodded lightly, and asked with some doubts, “Charlie, who did you ask for help? ?”

Charlie said casually: “A friend, you don’t have to worry, just unlock the car.”

“Okay…” Jemima took out her mobile phone and remotely unlocked the car.

At the door, Joseph brought the two battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front,

And was already standing in front of Tesla waiting.

After the vehicle was unlocked, he opened the trunk and saw a comatose guy lying inside.

He said to Harmen Lu beside him, “Harmen, you carry him.”

Harmen pulled Henry out with one hand and carried him on his shoulders.

Afterward, the three of them swaggered into the Inspur Club.

The minion in charge of guarding the door immediately stopped them and said loudly:

“There is no business here today, please leave!”

Joseph frowned slightly, looked at him, and asked, “Are you sure?”

Chapter 4634

Minion's murderous eyes were startled, and he said in a panic, "I…I'll go ask…"

After that, he turned around and ran in, panicking:

"Sect Master! There are three people coming in from outside,"

"Oh No, there are four people, and one person has someone on his shoulder…"

Jairo frowned and immediately guessed that the other person should be carrying his grandson, Henry, so he murmured:

"Three people? Three people dare to come and play with me?"

"Don't you know there are more than 100 people here? Let them in!"

The minion hurriedly ran back to the door and said to Joseph, "Please come in."

Joseph didn't say a word and walked in with Harmen and Walter, two battle commanders.

At this time, Jairo had a successful smile on his face.

He felt that Charlie was not only crazy but also stupid to death.

So, he looked at Charlie with a playful face, and said with a smile:

"Boy, when you first entered the arena, you can't just pretend to be forceful,"

"You have to use your brains! In this case, my grandson is your only trump card."

“If I were you, I would definitely fight to the end with this trump card.”

“I didn’t expect you to take the initiative to send this ace card back.”

“It’s really impressive. You are such a stupid offspring. I’ve been out for so many years. I never met someone like you.”

Charlie had already seen Joseph and the three of them at this time, so he smiled and said to the three:

“Come on, Joseph, let me introduce you to you, this is the famous Four Dragons den in Hong Kong.”

“Lord Jairo, this old dog is teaching me some experience of moving around in the underworld,”

“So you can also join me and listen to his precious words together with me.”

Standing in front of Charlie, Coach Lin, who was arrogant, looked back subconsciously at this moment.

He thought that if Charlie called a few helpers, the only way was to die.

But when he saw the person coming, his whole body instantly felt a thunderclap,

His brain was instantly dizzy, and his eyes even began to see things clearly.

He never dreamed that he would be able to see Joseph, the master of Cataclysmic Front,

And with him, the two of the four great commanders of Cataclysmic Front here!

In the beginning, during the battle at Waderest Mountain,

The outside world did not know the actual situation of the battle.

Everyone thought that the Cataclysmic Front had crushed the Wade family,

But they did not know that in fact, two of the four commanders of the Cataclysmic Front had died under Charlie.

In the current Cataclysmic Front, there are only three people at the top of the pyramid,

One is Joseph, and the other two are Harmen Lu and Walter Chen. Now they are all here.

Even when he was in Cataclysmic Front, Lin had no chance to have such close contact with Joseph.

His immediate superior was a five-star general, and that five-star general was under Harmen's command.

Therefore, when suddenly seeing Joseph and the three of them,

Coach Lin only felt that all the blood in his body was taken out of time,

And he only felt that all this was unrealistic, like a dream.

At this moment, Jairo didn't notice that Lin, who was struck by lightning,

Was scolded by Charlie as an old dog just now, and he was extremely angry in his heart.

So, he pointed at the three and sneered at Charlie: "Boy, do you really think that calling in these three bad boys will keep you safe?!"

"I tell you! It's not just you today! Even these three bad boys don't even want to leave alive!"

Joseph was stunned for a while, and couldn’t help but ask,

“Are all the local gangs in Hong Kong so fierce?”

Jairo sneered: “What? Yes. You dare to come here without knowing anything about Hong Kong?!”

“Believe it or not, I will let you guys go on a path of no return!”

Chapter 4635

Joseph smiled and shook his head, then looked at Charlie and said respectfully:

“Mr. Wade, this old dog can bark like this, it must make you very upset, do you need your subordinates to shut him up?”

Charlie laughed: “If the dog likes to bark, let him bark, such an old dog will run away.”

“If can’t run fast, it has to bite, if you don’t let him call, he will suffocate.”

Jairo couldn’t bear it anymore, he looked at the sluggish Coach Lin and shouted angrily:

“Coach Lin, what are you doing standing there? Hurry up and kill them for me!!!”

Only then did Harmen notice the motionless Coach Lin, he couldn’t help frowning and asked, “You are…

Linjay Lin?” These words seemed to wake him up in an instant from the chaos.

Then, he knelt on the ground with a thud, and said in a very respectful trembling voice:

“Subordinate Linjay Lin… See the Supreme Commander! See the white-robed tiger king! See the blue-eyed wolf king!”

Coach Lin suddenly knelt on the ground, causing everyone present except Charlie,

and members of Cataclysmic Front to be stunned as if struck by lightning!

You know, Coach Lin is definitely a unique top presence in Hong Kong.

The city of Hong Kong is not that big, and despite the fact that the place itself is a mixed bag,

In the eyes of many martial arts masters, this is simply not a qualified place to live.

Take the gang members in Hong Kong as an example, they are far from being so awesome in the movies.

In front of the real gang, they are just a bunch of minions playing in the mud.

The gang members here have committed something. Taking an hour-long boat ride to Tai O is considered a runaway.

If they tell the truth, they will be laughed at by people outside.

This is also why many Chinese gangs go to Japan or farther North America to develop.

The reason is that there is really no room for development here.

It is precisely because of this that Coach Lin could become at the top of the pyramid,

Of the combat effectiveness among the members of the entire Hong Kong gangs.

Even a veteran like Jairo had to be respectful when facing Coach Lin.

But it is such a person who is like a star holding the moon, but suddenly knelt down to others,

And the whole person trembled like Parkinson's, which simply subverted everyone's views.

These people were speechless, and Jairo was even more frightened.

He was an old man after all. Unlike other people who lost their ability to think,

He immediately caught what Coach Lin emphasized.

"Supreme Commander… What Supreme Commander?! Could it be that this person… is the Supreme Commander of Cataclysmic Front?!"

Thinking of this, he was already scared and scattered, his eyes fixed on Coach Lin. , I hope to get a clear message from him.

At this moment, Joseph looked at Coach Lin, frowned slightly, and asked coldly, "Are you a member of Cataclysmic Front?"

Coach Lin lowered his head and said in a very ashamed manner:

"The master of the palace…subordinate…subordinate…subordinate was once a member of Cataclysmic Front… ..left the Cataclysmic Front two years ago…"

Joseph asked, "Why did you leave?"

"Because…because…"

Speaking of which, Coach Lin Stoped talking.

He didn't have the face to talk about his past being expelled from the Cataclysmic Front in front of Joseph.

Joseph saw that he was submissive and hesitating, and shouted sharply:

“You used to be a member of the Cataclysmic Front, but you are like a waste with your head down and submissive. How indecent! Raise your head!”

But Coach Lin is trembling all over.

However, Joseph’s coercion forced him to raise his head and meet Joseph’s torch-like gaze.

At this moment, his whole body was emotionally broken, and he burst into tears:

“Supreme Commander…it was your subordinate who violated the discipline of Cataclysmic Front,”

“So I was expelled from Cataclysmic Front…subordinate. In the two years since I was expelled,”

“There is not a day when I am not eager to return to the Cataclysmic Front,”

“And I also hope that the Supreme Commander will be kind to me,”

“So that this subordinate can continue to serve the Cataclysmic Front…”

Chapter 4636

Joseph turned around, looked at Harmen, and asked, “Harmen, why was he expelled?”

Harmen replied, “Going back to the Supreme Commander if I remember correctly,”

“He should be pursuing his cultivation. Breakthrough, use of banned drugs in violation of the prohibition,”

“According to the rules of Cataclysmic Front, those who use banned drugs should be expelled from Cataclysmic Front.”

Joseph nodded, then looked at Coach Lin and asked him:

“Do you know why the members of Cataclysmic Front are not allowed to use banned drugs?!”

Lin said with tears: “This subordinate knows… Although banned drugs can greatly help improve the strength in a short period of time,”
“Their essence is to overdraw the human body potential in advance.”

“They have great side effects on the user itself, the harm outweighs the benefit, and the loss outweighs the gain…”

Joseph looked at him, pointed his finger at Jairo, who was frightened aside, and asked again:

“Although you have been expelled from the Cataclysmic Front, you were once a member of my family after all.”

“The members of the Front are all proud! But why are you willing to fall for this kind of garbage?!”

Linjay cried and repented: “Supreme Commander…subordinates too. After being confused and lustful for profit,”

“I was persuaded by this old dog and became a member of Four Dragons…”

“The subordinate has lost the face of the Supreme Commander and countless brothers and sisters of Cataclysmic Front,”

“And I also ask the Supreme Commander to punish me for the wrongdoing!”

Joseph opened his mouth and said, “You are no longer a member of Cataclysmic Front.”

“Anything you do has nothing to do with my Cataclysmic Front,”

“So you can’t talk about losing the face of Cataclysmic Front.”

After that, he looked at Charlie He clasped his fists and said respectfully:

“Mr. Wade, although this person is no longer a member of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“But he also served under your subordinates, and now he is willing to degenerate,”

“Helping bad people to be the first to abuse, has no eyes, and offended you.”

“The subordinates can’t escape the responsibility, how to punish, please I let Mr. Wade decide!”

Joseph’s words made everyone focus on Charlie.

At this moment, these people understood why Charlie never paid attention to Jairo at all.

It turned out that he was the real big boss.

Even Joseph, a well-known and powerful man in the world, had to call himself his subordinate in front of him.

What this meant was self-evident.

This means that everyone in Cataclysmic Front, including Joseph, is actually loyal to Charlie!

The old fox-like Jairo instantly understood who he had offended today.

The one who offended him today turned out to be the real master of Cataclysmic Front!

He knelt on the ground almost instantly, slapped his face, and cried to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, I have offended you today with no eyeballs, and please don’t have the same intentions as me,”

“An old bone that is about to sink into the ground.. ….”

Charlie smiled: “No, you are not an old bone, you are an old dog.”

The fear in Jairo’s heart had crushed all the anger and humiliation in his heart, and he nodded hastily:

“You are right… under… I am an old dog. The barking old dog…”

“I beg you, for the sake of my age, please forgive me this time…”

Charlie sneered: “You were going to kill me just now, kneeling on the ground and saying that you’re an old dog,”

“Want me to let you go, if I, Charlie, talk so well, what will I do to convince the public in the future?”

Jairo trembled all over, and cried, “Under… …just now I was just being quick with my tongue… It’s not malicious…”

“Oh.” Charlie hummed and said, “It turned out to be being quick with your tongue, you said just now,”

“What did you want Coach Lin to do? Oh yes, you asked him to tear my mouth open and then pull my tongue out, am I right?”

Jairo’s frightened whole person trembled like chaff and stuttered:

“Under… under… under that, it is all nonsense… no… no… under that it is all f@rt It’s bullsh!t…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Jairo, you are an old man after all. You use your own experience to analyze today’s events.”

“Do you think you kneel down? Beg me on the ground for a few words, and then humiliate yourself,”

“And this matter can be over like this? You have been out for so many years,”

“And there must be many people who kneel on the ground and beg you. What do you do?”

Jairo looked at Charlie’s grim expression, and immediately understood in his heart,

That he would definitely not be able to survive today’s disaster.

Thinking of this, he asked Charlie tearfully:

“Mr. Wade…you…whatever are you going to do, would you do it leniently?”

Charlie raised his eyebrows and said lightly:

“It’s very simple, I want to use your ways, and also treat you as you treat others!”

Chapter 4637

Jairo was frightened by Charlie's words, and almost suffered a heart attack on the spot.

If he followed the cruel words he just released, then Charlie would use his own way to treat him,

And he would definitely have to tear his mouth apart and then rip his tongue off.

Let's not say whether his body can stand it or not.

Even if it can, after all this, he's afraid he will lose half his life.

Thinking of this, he was extremely terrified, clutching his chest,

Enduring the severe pain in his heart, and crying to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade, I'm old and can't stand the toss..."

Charlie smiled and said casually. : "Oh, it's alright, if you can't stand the toss,"

"Just die here. Anyway, I don't care if you live or die."

Jairo's eyes were swollen from crying, he knelt on the ground and kept kowtow to Charlie,

Crying and said: "Mr. Wade, I really know I'm wrong... I beg you to raise your hand..."

Charlie couldn't help frowning, and said coldly, "There's no way here."

After speaking, he looked at the man kneeling on the ground Coach Lin said indifferently:

“Nian, you were once a member of Cataclysmic Front, I can let you keep your cultivation,”

“But how you should behave is up to you.”

When Coach Lin heard this, the whole man was stunned for a moment,

And then he looked at Jairo subconsciously, and shouted angrily: “Jairo, you old dog has troubled me!”

After that, he immediately rushed up and clamped Jairo’s head with his arms,

His hands slammed violently. As soon as it was moved,

The corners of Jairo’s mouth were torn into two large openings.

Jairo screamed in pain, but Coach Lin didn’t intend to let him go, but reached out and pulled his tongue off.

Jemima’s face was pale in fright, and she blurted out to Charlie, “Charlie… this will kill him…”

Charlie took a deep breath and said to Coach Lin, “Forget it, keep his tongue, wait.”

“Let him kneel on the ground and learn how to bark.”

“Yes!” Coach Lin respectfully stepped aside, and then knelt on the ground again.

At this time, Jairo, how could he still have the arrogance and determination to kill.

He knelt on the ground, blood dripping from the corners of his mouth like a clown,

And the whole person kept crying uncontrollably.

This kind of cruelty, he has treated many people this way, but this is the first time it has been done to him.

Although Jemima had countless questions to ask Charlie, at this moment,

She couldn't help but scold: "Charlie, don't you think this is too much for an old man?"

Charlie turned around and looked at her and said seriously:

"Miss Jemima, don't forget, this is what he was going to do to me just now,"

"And he also wanted my life, if I, couldn't cover this scene today,"

"Then maybe it would have been me kneeling in front of him like that."

"Maybe I would have died in front of you. Now I just give him a little color,"

"Which is a big discount for him, so I don't think I did too much."

"On the contrary, he would also like to thank me for showing mercy."

Jairo also hurriedly said vaguely: "Miss Jemima... Wade... Mr. Wade is right..."

"It was Mr. Wade who showed mercy and spared me a dog's life. "..."

At this moment, Jairo's psychological defense line has completely collapsed,

And now he has only one thought, that is, no matter how much he pays,

And how much dignity he pays, he will strive to survive.

Jemima was a little stunned all of a sudden.

She understood the underlying logic in Charlie's words.

And deep in her heart, she knew very well that there was nothing wrong with his words.

If Jairo was in power at the moment, then Charlie would definitely not be able to survive.

In contrast, Charlie was indeed very humane.

Chapter 4638

At this time, Charlie looked at Jairo and said lightly: “There are many people who want to kill me,”

“Although some people are dead, but some people are still alive, I will never be like you just now.”

“If you want to kill others, I usually leave a way for others to live,”

“But now if you want to survive, I can also give you a chance,”

“It depends on whether you can grasp it yourself.”

Jairo was extremely excited, and regardless of the severe pain,

He couldn’t stop nodding and said, “Don’t worry, I will take every step you want Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said lightly: “First of all, I want you to dissipate all your family wealth,”

“And donate all your assets to charity, you can’t keep a penny.”

Although Jairo felt distressed, he also knew that if the money was gone,

He could make more money, but if his life is gone, he would have nothing,

So he immediately nodded and said, “No problem… I accept… …”

Charlie said again: “Secondly, today, all of your subordinates know my identity.

I am a relatively low-key person and don’t like my identity leaking out,

So it stands to reason that these people will all be silenced.”

As soon as Charlie said this, all the minions at the scene were frightened,

And many people wanted to run, but at this time a figure at the door threw back all those who wanted to run out.

Standing at the door was a five-star commander from Cataclysmic Front.

Joseph asked him to guard the door just to make sure that no one escapes.

With him alone, these little thugs had no chance of escaping at all.

Many people were severely injured by punches as soon as they ran to the door.

At this time, Charlie said coldly: “All those who intend to escape, kill them!”

As soon as these words came out, no one at the scene dared to act rashly.

More than a hundred members of Four Dragons knelt on the ground crying and begging for mercy.

Charlie looked around for a while and said loudly:

“I said it just now! I can give Jairo a chance to live,”

“And I can also give you a chance to live, but if you don’t cherish it,”

“Don’t blame me, for being rude. It’s over!”

Everyone was so frightened that they didn’t dare to speak.

At this time, Charlie said: “I will arrange for you to board the ship tonight,”

“And everyone will go to Syria to work for the Cataclysmic Front.”

“If you behave well, I will let you back in ten years,”

“But if anyone intends to escape, it is also a matter of life and death!”

When everyone heard this, they burst into tears.

Going to Syria as a coolie for ten years?!

How can these gangsters who bully people all the time around bear that kind of crime themselves?

Moreover, once they leave Hong Kong, they are not even a far.t,

Not to mention that under the command of the Cataclysmic Front,

There are tens of thousands of people, and it is not something they can afford.

At that time, they will be slaves, only to be oppressed.

Seeing that there was no response from everyone, Charlie said to Joseph:

“Joseph, since they were given a way to live,”

“But they don’t accept it, then kill them all and leave none!”

Joseph nodded without hesitation and said, “Your subordinates will obey!”

This time, the gangsters were frightened, and they started to kowtow one by one,

And they kept crying to accept it.

Charlie saw that they had accepted, so he asked Joseph:

“How many people join to Cataclysmic Front this time?”

Joseph hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, a total of 180 people join to Cataclysmic Front.”

“Most of them have been lurking near the homes of the core members of the major gangs in Hong Kong.”

Chapter 4639

Jairo was even more frightened when he heard this:

“It turns out that the Cataclysmic Front has already set up an ambush,”

“And all the core members of the major gangs in Hong Kong have been set up. Including us.”

“This Charlie… what is he going to do?! He is already the master of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“Does he still covet this acre of land in the hands of the Hong Kong gangs?!”

At this time, Charlie looked at Jairo and said,

“Jairo, you are old, I will be more humane. I will not let you go to Syria.”

“I will keep you in Hong Kong and let you continue to be the master of Four Dragons.”

Jairo was pleasantly surprised when he heard this. Incomparably kowtowed:

“Thank you Mr. Wade for raising your hand! Thank you Mr. Wade for raising your hand!!”

Charlie sneered: “Don’t worry, I will leave you with Four Dragons, and I have a task for you.”

Jairo hurriedly said: ” Mr. Wade, please say it!”

Charlie said: “I want you to raise ten billion US dollars for Cataclysmic Front in the next ten years!”

“Ten billion?!” Jairo felt the thunderous thunder and cried:

“Mr. Wade, all the assets under the subordinate add up to a maximum of 100 million US dollars,”

“And you asked the subordinate to donate it all, how could I raise in ten years? Ten billion dollars…”

Charlie pointed to Herman beside him, and said lightly, “Don’t you still have a filial godson?”

At this time, Herman, although his legs were weak in fright,

He still had a fluke idea in his heart, that is, Charlie will kill Jairo today,

Or send him to Syria, in that case, he could completely get rid of the time bomb of Jairo.

God knows how much hair Herman has lost in order to get rid of Jairo over the years.

Although he also has a net worth of tens of billions of Hong Kong dollars,

There is nothing he can do with Jairo’s existence.

In such a small place in Hong Kong, there are thousands of members of Four Dragons.

If he really wants to rub his face with Herman, Herman can’t be spared.

What’s more, he still has a lot of black history in the hands of Jairo.

If Jairo is cold, he is actually the biggest winner.

As for the beating that his son suffered today, it is almost negligible.

However, he never dreamed that Charlie didn’t plan to let him go at all.

Ten billion dollars in ten years, which not only drained all of his current assets,

But also his future profits in advance.

He said in a panic, “Mr. Wade… I’m just here… I didn’t offend you…”

Charlie asked him back, “No offense? Your son was going to kill me first today,”

“And you asked Jairo to kill me later. You father and son both want my life, you tell me that you didn’t offend me?”

“I…I…” Herman was speechless for a while, he hesitated for a long time, and said in a panic,

“Mr. Wade I really offended you, but you can’t say that.”

“It costs 10 billion US dollars in ten years, right?! This is nearly 80 billion Hong Kong dollars…”

Charlie said coldly, “Have I spoken to you?”

” This…” Herman was speechless for a while.

With a sad face, he said, “What’s the difference between you and Jairo and me?”

Charlie looked at Jairo and said with a smile: “Did you hear, your godson didn’t even bother to cry when he saw you lost power,”

“Don’t forget, the reason why you fell into my hands today is entirely because of him.”

Jairo also hated Herman in his heart, if he hadn’t asked him for help,

How could he offend Charlie, the real master of Cataclysmic Front?

Now that he has fallen into this bird-like appearance,

It is all thanks to him, but he actually wants to leave it behind!

Thinking of this, Jairo gritted his teeth and shouted in a cold voice:

“Herman, you ungrateful ba5tard! Today I am fortunate to have Mr. Wade spare my life,”

“You wait, as long as I still breathe, I will never make you feel better!”

Herman was so frightened that he waved his hand and said,

“Godfather, calm down, godfather! I don’t mean any disrespect to you! And you can’t blame me for today’s events…”

Jairo said coldly: “I don’t want to talk nonsense with you!”

“Mr. Wade has already said that if I want to spend 10 billion US dollars in 10 years,”

“I will find him the money! 1 billion US dollars a year, I want you to lose every penny for your life!”

Chapter 4640

Herman almost collapsed, crying, and said, “Godfather, you are killing me!”

“One billion dollars a year, you might as well kill me now!”

Jairo looked at Charlie and cupped his hands:

“Mr. Wade, you just need to give the next sentence, and immediately kill this ungrateful ba5tard!”

Charlie smiled and said, “You have so many minions here, on the other hand,”

“It is just him and his son. If you think of Killing, what does it have to do with me?”

Jairo suddenly realized, and immediately said to all the minions present:

“Brothers! Everyone suffered this disaster today, all thanks to this surname Zhong!”

“Now he is still playing a rogue, Let’s get rid of the relationship,”

“Let’s kill him together to relieve the hatred in our hearts!”

“Okay!” Everyone was full of grievances and had nowhere to vent when they thought that they would be sent to Syria soon.

When they heard Jairo’s words, everyone seemed to be instantly activated zombies,

And they rushed towards Herman, wanting to tear him apart.

Herman was frightened, and blurted out, “Mr. Wade, forgive me, I promise what you said! I promise everything!”

Charlie frowned and asked him, “What does it have to do with me if you agree or not?”

“I didn’t say that the money must be paid by you, it was your godfather who gave you this task,”

“And if you agreed, you would also agree to your godfather.”

Herman was completely convinced, he knew that Charlie was not using his authority directly.

But he was using Jairo, his godfather, here as a black glove.

The dirty work of asking for money from himself will definitely be done by his godfather in the future,

And it has nothing to do with Charlie in the name.

Thinking of this, he collapsed in his heart and denounced Charlie as a devil who eats people and doesn’t spit out bones.

Ten billion dollars in ten years, this is directly draining him!

Thinking of this, he cried and begged Charlie: “Mr. Wade, please reduce the amount appropriately,”

“Ten billion dollars is indeed too much, I can’t afford it at all,”

“Five billion dollars in ten years, I definitely don’t have any question!”

Charlie said, “Herman, I have already investigated your situation before I came here.”

“The assets under your name now add up to at least 60 to 70 billion Hong Kong dollars,”

“And your business is doing very well now. There are also billions of Hong Kong dollars in profits,”

“So giving $1 billion to your godfather every year is not a big problem for you at all,”

“Even if you take out this money, you can still live very well.”

Saying this, Charlie paused for a moment and said coldly, “So I advise you not to be a miser.”

“Money is a good thing, but in front of fate, it’s just an extraneous thing!”

Herman knew when he heard this. Charlie couldn’t easily make himself feel better.

Ten billion in ten years, it seems that there is no escape.

Otherwise, Jairo, who was full of anger, could kill him a hundred times without Charlie’s action.

At this time, Charlie said to Jairo again: “Jairo, from now on, you are the fundraising manager of Cataclysmic Front,”

“And you have the task of raising funds, but your fundraising channel, I suggest you only put it on as long as you do nothing to his son,”

“If your subordinates refuse to obey your command, or if someone wants to kill you, I, Charlie, will never stand by!”

Jairo knew that Charlie was this to support himself.

Otherwise, once he loses control of Four Dragons, or is hired by Herman to fight back, he might not be able to resist.

With Charlie's words, at least the members of Four Dragons didn't dare to do anything to themselves, and Herman didn't dare to do anything to him too.

Of course, Charlie also said that this is on the premise that he did not make a mistake.

This also means that he must not rely on the Cataclysmic Front to bully others.

However, that was enough for him.

With today's profound lesson, even if he makes a high profile in the future, he will not dare to make a high profile again.

Herman was also in despair at this time. He knew that under such circumstances,

It would be impossible for him to tear his face with Jairo.

If put it before, he would have to spend a lot of money, hire someone to fight with Jairo,

And leave Hong Kong to develop in other places, and he could still keep most of my assets.

But now, Jairo is going to raise funds for Cataclysmic Front,

And Cataclysmic Front is backing it. If he fights with him, he's afraid that Cataclysmic Front will never stand by.

To put it bluntly, Charlie has now set up a chain set, which is linked to each other and has completely covered him.

So, he could only reluctantly agree and said, "Don't worry, Mr. Wade... I will do my best to raise funds next time..."

Charlie said coldly: “What are you telling me about this? Did I ask you for money?”

“Yes yes yes …” Herman slapped himself, and quickly repented: “I said something wrong, please forgive Mr. Wade …”

After speaking, he looked at Jairo and said respectfully:

“Godfather… please rest assured… I will do my best to raise funds… I will never let you embarrass…”

Chapter 4641

Ten billion dollars in ten years, for Herman, basically means that all the family business has to be wiped out.

However, fortunately, Charlie gave him a full 10 years to pay the payment in installments.

This also means that as long as he works hard and tries his best to make his business more profitable,

He might be able to keep half of his family property ten years later.

Therefore, he was forced to accept this reality in his heart.

In addition to admitting that he was unlucky,

His greatest wish was to pull his comatose son over and beat him.

At this time, Charlie opened his mouth and said to Herman,

“After leaving this place, if you dare to tell anyone what happened today, including your son,”

“I will ask Cataclysmic Front to send someone to arrest you,”

“And your whole family and take them to Syria. Do you understand?”

Herman was so frightened that he shuddered, nodded hastily, and said,

“Mr. Wade, even if I have ten thousand hearts, even if you give me ten thousand courage,”

“I will not dare to take today’s affairs to anyone. Let’s not talk about it.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, then turned to Jairo and said, “Remember, it is the same for you.”

Jairo said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will be tight-lipped next time.”

Charlie looked at him lightly and said, “You have such a big mouth.”

“I really don’t know how you keep your mouth shut, but I don’t want to say anything extra.”

“If you leak out what happened today, your fate will be the same as Herman’s.”

Jairo Knowing it fearfully, said, “Mr. Wade, even if I die, I won’t reveal what happened today.”

Charlie nodded slightly with satisfaction, and said,

“After I leave, you will find a trustworthy hospital and sew the corner of your mouth,”

“Everyone else will be sent to Syria, so no one knows what happened to you here today,”

“But from now on, your face should be well-groomed,”

“I suggest you get a mask in the future and always put it on,”

“If you don’t show your mouth, you will still be the master of the grand sect.”

“Yes, yes… Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your generosity!”

Jairo finally let out a sigh of relief while kowtowing to thank him.

What he is most afraid of is that after today’s incident spreads,

He, the master of the grand sect, will completely lose his majesty.

In fact, few of the people who came out were very loyal, but they were all very snobbish.

If he is in power today, they are all like dogs, wagging their tails and circling around him diligently;

But once he loses power one day, not only will they immediately draw a clear line with him,

Some even will, in turn, clench their teeth and bite him.

If everyone in the Hong Kong underworld tomorrow knew that Jairo was torn to pieces today,

Then 99% of the thousands of minions under his Four Dragons' command would be able to escape overnight.

But as long as he can keep this secret, he will still be the master of Four Dragons with the sunrise of tomorrow.

The only difference is that there are more than 100 minions present today, and they will disappear completely.

However, it was nothing to him at all.

Don't look at him as just a gang boss, but he is very clear in his heart,

That if succeeds the loss of hundreds of minions is nothing to him at all.

Charlie looked at Jairo and said lightly: "Your personal assets will be donated before tomorrow night."

“You are not allowed to keep any house, car, or even a penny. Do you understand?”

Jairo said with a sad face: ” Sir, can I keep a house. You can’t let this 60 years old living in no fixed place…”

Charlie said coldly: “As far as I know, your famous name not only has nightclubs but also hotels.”

“I just asked you to donate the assets under your personal name,”

“And I didn’t tell you to donate all the assets of the Four Dragons, how could you live without a fixed place?”

Jairo was helpless and could only be honest and said: “I understand, I will do it next time!”

Charlie said again: “Also, your first billion dollars must be paid within three days.”

“If Cataclysmic Front does not receive the money within three days, then I will ask you. Do you understand?”

Chapter 4642

Jairo nodded his head like garlic and said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I have heard it now,”

“The money must be paid to the account of Cataclysmic Front within three days.”

“If it is delayed, I will deal with my relatives righteously and personally cut down my godson.”

Herman’s face turned green, and he said with a sad face:

“Don’t worry, godfather, I don’t need three days, I will send the money to you within two days!”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said to Joseph:

“Joseph, pay attention to checking this fund at this time of year in the future. If the fund does not arrive in time,”

“You must send someone to find the responsible person for accountability as soon as possible.”

Joseph, a master who has just stepped into the dark realm, is reasonably strong in heart and spirit,

But he is still stunned by Charlie’s show, and he has not recovered for a long time.

It took Charlie less than a meal time to solve the ten billion dollar funding for Cataclysmic Front for ten years.

Even Joseph himself was stunned by this efficiency, this technique, and this micro-manipulation.

This also made him admire Charlie even more in his heart.

Completely different from the way he kept smiling all day long,

Charlie could always give his opponent a fatal blow while smiling. This condition was completely beyond his reach.

So, he said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, your subordinates will definitely recover the funds on time!”

Charlie nodded and said casually, “I suggest you think about other channels,”

“From this billion dollars a year. In order to maintain the absolute interests of the Cataclysmic Front in the local area,”

“We must ensure that Hamid’s strength increases steadily,”

“Not to mention this guy is also my old acquaintance. If he has a reason, you should pull him.”

Joseph said without hesitation, “Please rest assured, Mr. Wade,”

“This subordinate will definitely hand over the money to Hamid through the safest channel as soon as possible.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled and said, “Inform your subordinates, first dispatch a group of people to send these Four Dragons friends on board.”

“The construction in Syria is in full swing, and it is necessary for them to pass the prime of life while contributing their strength.”

“Okay!” Joseph immediately instructed Walter Chen: “Walter, prepare immediately and let me know when you are ready.”

Walter nodded immediately: “Subordinate obeys!”

These gangsters who are not afraid of the sky and the earth on weekdays,

With tattoos of dragons and phoenixes on their bodies,

The people who can hold machetes cut all the way from Causeway Bay to the New Territories,

When they think that they are about to embark on a long ten-year journey to Syria,

They could not help but cry one by one looking like three-year-old children.

Charlie was really upset by the cries of these girls, so he said to Joseph,

“Joseph, remember who is crying here now, and give each of them an additional two years!”

As soon as the words fell, everyone stopped crying immediately,

And some of them could not control their faces and forcibly covered their faces or bit their arms.

In their eyes, Charlie has become the devil among the devils,

And they would rather die than dare to provoke him again.

Charlie sighed at this time, shook his head, and said,

“I thought that the famous young and Dangerous Boys in Hong Kong were strong,”

“But I didn’t expect that they couldn’t survive even one round.”

“I am really disappointed. It’s boring, I’ll withdraw first.”

After that, he looked towards Gerard, who was still full of astonishment,

Charlie said with a smile, “Mr. Liu, according to our previous plan,”

“I’ll stay at your house for the night, is it convenient?”

Charlie’s words brought Gerard back to his senses instantly.

He was overjoyed, so excited that his body trembled slightly, and he blurted out energetically:

“Mr. Wade, look at what you said, you live in my house, wasn’t that agreed long ago?”

“You might think, it’s not worth living forever. That’s the problem!”

Chapter 4643

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Liu is really too polite.”

After speaking, he turned around, looked at Jemima with a shocked and stunned expression, and said,

“Miss Jemima, I’m still with you. Can we take the car?”

Jemima couldn’t digest what had just happened, so she seemed a little sluggish.

Seeing that Jemima did not speak, Gerard hurriedly said,

“Jemima! Mr. Wade is talking to you, why don’t you answer?”

Jemima came back to her senses, stroked the hair between her temples in a panic, and replied to Charlie: “Yes…”

Charlie nodded, and turned to Joseph: “Joseph, I’ll go first, I’ll leave it to you here.”

Joseph cupped his hands and said, “Okay, Mr. Wade I ‘ll deal with the aftermath.”

Charlie turned to look at Jairo, and said lightly, “Sect Master Hong, I’m leaving, do you want to make a statement?”

Jairo, who was kneeling on the ground, hurriedly leaned over,

Without raising his head, he respectfully said, “I will respectfully send Mr. Wade off!”

Charlie waved his hand: “What you did is wrong, I told you just now what to do.”

Jairo trembled and quickly barked a few times: “Wohw… Wohw Wohw…”

Charlie nodded: “Mr. Hong really is really up to date.”

“It seems that it is no accident that you can get into today’s position.”

Seeing that Charlie was about to leave, Linjay, who had been kneeling on the ground,

Drummed With courage, blurted out: “Mr. Wade… I dare to ask you to allow me to return to the Cataclysmic Front…”

“I must be loyal to the Cataclysmic Front!”

“I will never violate any regulations of the Cataclysmic Front!”

Charlie glanced at him and said lightly: “You were willing to fall and help bad people to abuse others,”

“You see that I didn’t teach you a lesson for the sake of your association with Cataclysmic Front,”

“And it is already a favor to you outside the law, how can I allow you to return to Cataclysmic Front?”

Linjay lowered his head in shame, not knowing what to say for a while.

Charlie remembered something, and said,

“Well, it just so happens that you and this group of Four Dragons children are going to Syria,”

“To provide assistance and help in construction, and you are their coach,”

“This time you will continue to be their discipline, and you will take good care of this group,”

“If your performance is good enough, I can consider letting you return to the Cataclysmic Front sequence.”

Coach Lin gratefully said, “Thank you, Mr. Wade! Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie didn’t look at him again, but remembered something, and said to Joseph:

“Joseph, call Miss Fei and tell her that she can let him go.”

Joseph nodded immediately and respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will inform Miss Fei.”

Joseph knew what Charlie meant, what he meant was that by informing Stella,

Hogan could be sent back from the United States.

Before, the matter of Hogan’s repatriation had been under pressure,

And could not enter the formal process, as Stella was behind it.

Moreover, at a level that Gerard could touch, so he did not realize that,

There was the control of the newly promoted Fei family head behind this matter.

If the United States sends Hogan back to Hong Kong tonight, he will be there almost tomorrow afternoon.

As for Charlie’s words to Joseph, neither Gerard nor Jemima could hear the metaphor.

After instructing Joseph, Charlie said to Jemima, “Miss Jemima, please.”

Jemima nodded nervously, and then followed Charlie out.

Gerard followed behind the two, his face was full of excited smiles.

Although he still doesn’t know what Charlie’s identity is,

He is already happy when he sees Charlie and his daughter walking so close.

Before that, he just wanted his daughter to be the carrot that attracts the donkey.

But now, in his eyes, Charlie is no longer a donkey, but a super boss,

Someone who is like a god descended to the earth, and his body is full of the breath of a strong man.

Now, he can’t wait for Charlie to grab Jemima and take a bite of the carrot.

As long as he swallows the carrot, he will really have a backer in the future!

Chapter 4644

In fact, Gerard is very rich in Hong Kong, but he is not a top performer.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but sigh in his heart:

"In this place in Hong Kong, if you want to be at the top, you must not only have money but also authority!"

"If you only have money and don't have enough authority, you will often bring disaster."

It's as if the Li family was the absolute richest in Hong Kong back then,"

"So powerful, but there are still people who dare to kidnap their eldest son!"

"It's the same with me!"

"Although I'm about to become the richest man in Hong Kong now,"

"But in the face of people like Jairo, I still have no absolute influence."

"If Jairo wants to fight with me, I'll still be frightened,"

"And I can only find someone to make peace, or spend money to settle things."

"It's like when I first came here today, I could only grit my teeth and promise,"

"To give him five million dollars and take my daughter away..."

"But... it was obviously his grandson who provoked my daughter,"

"But I had to pay five million dollars in compensation."

“This is the biggest drawback of only having money but no power!”

“If I could have a backer like Charlie, it would be completely different!”

“What is this Charlie? He has the entire Cataclysmic Front. The real master!”

“If I have a relationship with him, it’s best to make him Jemima’s boyfriend,”

“Then will I be walking sideways in Hong Kong?!”

“I’m afraid it’s not just Hong Kong…I can walk proudly all over the world!”

At this point, Gerard was so excited that he couldn’t add more.

Outside the door of the Inspur club, in addition to Jemima’s Tesla,

There are several Rolls Royces, two of which are the cars of Gerard and his entourage.

His entourage was still waiting by the side of the car at this time.

Seeing him coming out, he immediately said respectfully: “Master, Miss!”

“You ba5tards!” Gerard suddenly turned his face and scolded several people:

“Why don’t you say hello to Mr. Wade?!” They said to Charlie, “Hello, Mr. Wade…”

Charlie thought it was funny, but he still nodded politely as a response.

At this time, Gerard said to Charlie with a flattering face:

“Mr. Wade, since you want to take Jemima’s car, then I will not follow you to cause trouble.”

Jemima saw her father's flattering appearance, although she had opinions in her heart, she did not show them off.

So, she handed the car key to Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade,"

"Come and drive, I'm a little tired and may not be able to drive."

Jemima didn't put on airs deliberately, but what happened just now,

It all made her too nervous, her heart rate is still very fast,

And her whole body is a little weak, she really dares not drive.

Charlie also understood her situation very well and took the car keys.

Unexpectedly, Gerard said with a reproachful look:

"Jemima! How can you order Mr. Wade! Don't forget that Mr. Wade is a guest of our family!"

Charlie immediately said: "Mr. Liu, this is not a big deal, it is fine."

When Gerard saw that Charlie seemed to be defending Jemima, he immediately smiled and said happily:

"Yes, yes, yes! Mr. Wade, what you say is right, it's my fault."

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly said to his daughter,

"Jemima, it was your father who was wrong just now, you must not have the same knowledge as your father."

"If you are tired, take a good rest in the co-pilot, Mr. Wade will definitely take care of you."

Jemima didn't like her father's face very much, so she walked to the car without looking back,

Opened the car door and got into the co-pilot.

Charlie looked at Gerard and said, "Mr. Liu, let's go."

"Okay!" Gerard said with a smile: "Mr. Wade, please you first!"

Charlie sat in the Tesla and started the car to drive it.

At this time, Jemima, who was beside him, looked at him and asked seriously, "Charlie, who are you?"

Chapter 4645

“Who am I?”

Charlie smiled and said indifferently while driving:

“I said, my name is Charlie Wade, twenty-eight years old, from the mainland.”

Jemima asked: “Aren’t you an assistant of ISU Shipping?”

“If you are only an assistant of ISU Shipping, why is the entire Cataclysmic Front yours?”

Charlie looked ahead, and while steering the vehicle to turn left, he said casually:

“The Cataclysmic Front, it was not created by me, nor was it purchased by me,”

“But I was kind to Joseph Wan, the master of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“So he voluntarily made the entire Cataclysmic Front’s allegiance to me.”

After speaking, he paused, then resumed after a while:

“As for the assistant of ISU Shipping, I’m just making a friendly cameo.”

“Your family also works in shipping. You should have heard from your father,”

“That ISU Shipping has the close cooperation of Cataclysmic Front in the aspect of an armed escort,”

“So Shipping safety is the number one priority in the world, and this is what I am doing.”

Jemima asked inexplicably: “Joseph is the master of the Cataclysmic Front,”

“If they want people’s money, how can he owe you kindness?” Charlie smiled and said,

“It may be inconvenient to elaborate on this matter, but this is indeed the case.”

Jemima asked again, “Then what are you doing here in Hong Kong?”

“I don’t believe you have such a big background and you will come here specifically to discuss cooperation with my father.”

Charlie said with a smile, “Didn’t I tell you? I’m here to preside over a matter of justice.”

Jemima asked, “What matter of justice? Why would you need to come and preside in person?”

Charlie thought about it and said, “The other party was a friend of my father’s before his death,”

“And he encountered some unfair things, so I came to Hong Kong to help him find justice.”

Speaking, he didn’t wait for Jemima to ask, and continued: “If you want to ask me what kind of justice I preside,”

“Then I may not be able to tell you for the time being,”

“What I can tell you is that this matter will soon be in the light,”

“When this matter is over, I will leave Hong Kong, and it should not have much impact on your life.”

When Charlie said these words, he had already made a plan in his heart.

Although Gerard is indeed not a good person and has broken his promise to his father, he does have a good daughter.

Therefore, looking at Jemima's face, he did not intend to punish Gerard too severely.

However, all of this must be based on the successful resolution of all of Uncle Chen's crises.

Let him live in Hong Kong with integrity, let him and his family not be threatened by anyone,

And let all the so-called bosses in Hong Kong, including Gerard, respect him.

To achieve this, and then give Gerard appropriate punishment,

In Charlie's view, it is a satisfactory solution.

In fact, after shocking Jairo and Herman just now in the Inspur club,

Charlie wanted to turn around and ask Gerard if he still remembered the promise he made to his father back then.

But when the words came to his lips, Charlie held back.

And the reason why he didn't disclose his identity directly to Gerard today is that,

He didn't want Jemima to know that he came this time to teach her father a lesson.

Even if Gerard is a ba5tard, he is still Jemima's father,

And although she has always been full of grudges against Gerard on the surface,

Charlie can see that she still has a deep father-daughter relationship with Gerard in her heart.

Gerard can buy an entire street for her and lose money to let her, who lost her mother, restore her childhood memories,

And dare to go to a nightclub for her to negotiate with Jairo,

Chapter 4646

This shows that Gerard attaches great importance to this daughter.

Therefore, Charlie's view of Gerard has changed somewhat,

And he also intends to avoid Jemima as much as possible when dealing with Gerard.

At this time, Jemima looked at Charlie and asked,

"Why did you want to contact my father when you come to preside over justice?"

"Your so-called cooperation should be false, right?"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders: "It's not necessarily fake to talk about cooperation."

"The rapid expansion of ISU Shipping's strength does have a great demand for increasing its capacity."

"Although the shipping company under your father has a certain capacity,"

"It cannot be converting 100% of the transportation capacity into income,"

"So the cooperation between the two parties on this basis can be regarded as not complementary advantageous, but it is actually a win-win situation."

Jemima hesitated for a moment, and asked, "Then the justice you are to preside over, is it related to my dad?"

Charlie didn't want to deceive her anymore, so he simply shook his head: "This, I have no comment for now."

Jemima seemed to have noticed something, she looked at him and pleaded,

“Charlie, it hasn’t been long since I met you, I must be soft-spoken in front of you,”

“But I still want to ask you, if this justice has something to do with my dad, please try not to embarrass him too much…”

Charlie looked at her full of pleading eyes, his heart for no reason felt a burst of distress.

So, he smiled slightly and asked, “Actually, your relationship with him is quite deep, isn’t it?”

“Yes…” Jemima nodded and said seriously: “Although he did something bad for my mother,”

“He was right. My sister and I have always been very dedicated.”

“He is… just too good-faced… In front of his daughter, he’s unwilling to admit that he has done something wrong,”

“So he will only try his best to make up for it with actions or materials. I’ve seen it in his eyes until I grew up…”

After speaking, she murmured with reddish eyes: “It’s just that my character is somewhat similar to him,”

“And I don’t want to admit in front of him that I have forgiven him, so I still won’t give him any good looks…”

Charlie nodded slightly when he heard this, and said seriously, “Don’t worry, I promise you.”

“Thank you, Charlie…” Jemima breathed a sigh of relief.

Her subconscious has already realized that the justice that Charlie is going to preside is 80% related to her father.

And the strength that Charlie showed in the nightclub just now was too amazing,

So she knew very well that once he couldn't get through with her father, there would be no possibility for her to resist.

Therefore, she can only ask Charlie to promise herself first,

Not to embarrass him too much, as long as Charlie gave this promise, this matter is really related to her father,

Then she believes that Charlie will also raise his hand to her father.

At this time, she recalled what Charlie had just said, and suddenly felt a little disappointed.

She asked, "Are you going to leave Hong Kong after you have done what you are going to do?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded. Nodding his head, he said, "I'll leave after I've dealt with this matter."

She hurriedly asked, "How long will it take to deal with it?"

"Soon." Charlie said casually: "The sooner is a day or two. If it goes the slower way. Two or three days."

"So soon..."

The loss in Jemima's heart was instantly magnified infinitely.

She didn't know why, but she only saw Charlie for the first time today,

And when she heard that he was leaving soon, she felt a strong reluctance in her heart.

However, she also knew that she and Charlie had only just met, and even if she was really reluctant to part,

She shouldn't show this reluctance, so she pretended to be relaxed and said with a smile:

"The time is so rushed. Just tell me where you want to go, and I'll help you arrange the itinerary."

Chapter 4647

Charlie smiled: “I’m not here to travel, so I don’t have any place to go.”

Speaking of this, he suddenly thought of something, he said,

“Oh, by the way, Miss Jemima, before I leave, please invite me to your snack street for a meal!”

When Jemima heard Charlie’s words, the feeling of reluctance in her heart was even stronger.

She pretended to be relaxed and said with a smile: “Okay, then I’ll take you there tomorrow night.”

After speaking, she suddenly found that she and Charlie seemed to have no topic of conversation.

She didn’t dare to ask about the previous topic, but now, she doesn’t know what to talk about.

In fact, she wanted to ask him a lot more, such as where he was from on the Mainland?

Did he get married at the age of 28, or does he have a girlfriend who he is dating?

Or, ask him if he would like to spend more days in Hong Kong,

Because she still has a lot of places that she has never shared with others,

And she wants to take Charlie for a walk, take a look, and taste every snack.

However, none of these questions was something she dared to ask.

First of all, she didn't dare to ask, and secondly, she didn't dare to hear Charlie's answer.

So, the car suddenly fell silent.

It is a rainy day in Hong Kong, and when the car was halfway through, raindrops began to fall from the sky.

Jemima, who was still peeking at Charlie from the corner of her eye,

Looked at the raindrops on the car window and was a little lost.

Charlie looked at the car and glanced at her from the corner of his eye from time to time.

Seeing her absent-mindedness, he subconsciously asked, "What are you thinking about?"

"Ah?" Jemima suddenly came back to her senses and straightened her soft hair.

Smiled at him, and whispered: "Nothing, I'm watching the rain."

Charlie was very curious: "What's so good about rain, do you like rainy days?"

She shook her head: "I don't like it, I hate it when it's raining."

Charlie smiled and said, "It's raining in Hong Kong, it doesn't seem to be very friendly to you who hates rain."

"Yeah." she pursed her lips and smiled bitterly:

"A lot of bad things if happen on a rainy day, it will make people more frustrating,"

“And then it will make people hate the rain.”

Charlie seemed to have guessed something, nodded lightly, and immediately changed the subject:

“By the way, Miss Jemima, your doctorate is about to complete, what are your plans after graduation?”

Jemima was suddenly jumped by Charlie’s topic. After blinking for a while,

She realized that he had changed the subject and definitely didn’t want to remind her of sad things,

So she said with a smile, “I will graduate this summer and after graduation,”

“I plan to follow the original plan. Make a plan to go to Africa, further expand the charity that I have been doing,”

“And then come back to find a job related to my major,”

“And continue to do some charity work within my ability while working.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Why are you still looking for a job?”

“Wouldn’t it be better to go to your father’s company? You are the eldest daughter in the family,”

“And you will most likely inherit his business in the future.”

Jemima shook her head and smiled: “I’m not very interested in his style, and I have been studying Chinese until my master’s,”

“And for doctoral degree too, and I don’t know anything about finance and economics, so I can’t do this kind of work at all.”

After speaking, she joked with some self-deprecation: “Besides, you See how suitable I am for doing business,”

“The snack street has a deficit of HKD 200,000 every month that needs to be filled by my dad.”

“If he really inherits the business to me, I’m afraid it won’t last long.”

“In a short time, I will destroy the whole family property.”

Chapter 4648

Charlie asked curiously, “How long have you bought it, the Snack Street?”

Jemima thought for a while, and said, “I have it in more than ten years,”

“I bought it in the year my father got married. It came down.”

Charlie asked her: “Do you know how much it cost when you bought it?”

“Forgot…” Jemima said embarrassedly, “Actually, I was not sensitive to this aspect,”

“And I was not old at that time. It’s big, I just think I just wanted to keep that street,”

“So I asked my dad to buy it, how much it cost, I really don’t know.”

Charlie asked again, “Then how do you know that there is a deficit of 200,000 a month?”

“The manager told me.” Jemima said: “Before I was an adult, my dad let people run this snack street.”

“After I became an adult, he gave it to me to manage it, but I didn’t know how to manage it.”

“I thought Yes, it is nothing more than to ensure that everyone operates as usual and not to increase their rents.”

“In addition, the general environment of the snack street is quite messy,”

“Especially the garbage and mice and cockroaches,”

“So I asked the manager to arrange a special cleaning staff to help them every day.”

“Everyone cleans up, cleans up garbage, catches mice and cockroaches…”

After speaking, Jemima added: “Oh yes, before, I didn’t need to lose so much every month,”

“But now most of the losses are because the labor price has been increasing.”

“Cleaners cost more than 10,000 HKD a month, so the deficit is increasing,”

“From tens of thousands at the beginning to 200,000 now.” As soon as the voice fell,

Jemima said with a somewhat ashamed expression: “Doing business like this, is it a failure to be like me?”

Charlie smiled and said: “I don’t think so, your snack street is so prosperous,”

“And the appearance is so well maintained, I believe the price of land should have risen over the years.”

“Little, maybe it has been turned over many times.”

“As for the loss you mentioned, it is very likely that it is not even a fraction of the profit.”

“Really…” Jemima suddenly came back to her senses, and suddenly said with some annoyance:

“You… that’s right… I haven’t thought about it for so many years…”

“All I’ve been thinking about for so many years is that my dad’s business is getting bigger and bigger,”

“And he doesn’t care that the snack street loses so much every month,”

“But I haven’t thought about it. The topic of the appreciation of land prices in the whole snack street…”

After speaking, she couldn’t help but shake her head with a smile:

“I’m really insensitive to doing business, I belong to the hexagram of lack of talent…”

Charlie asked, “What about your sister? Is she talented in this area?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded and said with a smile, “My sister is very good.”

“She studied finance in the UK. Her biggest dream is to take father’s class, so in this regard Very hard work.”

Charlie smiled and said seriously: “If you don’t like doing business, you can really choose the career you like.”

After speaking, he asked her, “What is the job you want to do most?”

Jemima said seriously: “The Chinese department is actually relatively narrow in terms of employment.”

“In Hong Kong, the most common employment directions are similar to those in the mainland,”

“Which are civil servants. In addition, the media and schools are also two more common employment directions.”

“If after you get a doctorate, being a teacher in a first-class university is actually a good development direction,”

“And I am inclined to this direction myself, to be honest.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Do you want to be a teacher?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded. , said very solemnly: “Teaching and educating people is a very sacred thing in my mind.”

“If I can become a university teacher in the future, I will be satisfied.”

Charlie asked her with a smile: “I heard that you want to stay at HKU to teach in the future?”

Jemima was silent for a moment, shook her head gently, and said,

“After all, Hong Kong is too small, always staying here will feel a little bit sitting and watching the sky.”

Saying that she looked at Charlie, and said in a ghostly manner:

“Actually… I want to go to the mainland to explore, I wonder if Mr. Wade welcomes me?”

Chapter 4648

Charlie asked curiously, “How long have you bought it, the Snack Street?”

Jemima thought for a while, and said, “I have it in more than ten years,”

“I bought it in the year my father got married. It came down.”

Charlie asked her: “Do you know how much it cost when you bought it?”

“Forgot…” Jemima said embarrassedly, “Actually, I was not sensitive to this aspect,”

“And I was not old at that time. It’s big, I just think I just wanted to keep that street,”

“So I asked my dad to buy it, how much it cost, I really don’t know.”

Charlie asked again, “Then how do you know that there is a deficit of 200,000 a month?”

“The manager told me.” Jemima said: “Before I was an adult, my dad let people run this snack street.”

“After I became an adult, he gave it to me to manage it, but I didn’t know how to manage it.”

“I thought Yes, it is nothing more than to ensure that everyone operates as usual and not to increase their rents.”

“In addition, the general environment of the snack street is quite messy,”

“Especially the garbage and mice and cockroaches,”

“So I asked the manager to arrange a special cleaning staff to help them every day.”

“Everyone cleans up, cleans up garbage, catches mice and cockroaches…”

After speaking, Jemima added: “Oh yes, before, I didn’t need to lose so much every month,”

“But now most of the losses are because the labor price has been increasing.”

“Cleaners cost more than 10,000 HKD a month, so the deficit is increasing,”

“From tens of thousands at the beginning to 200,000 now.” As soon as the voice fell,

Jemima said with a somewhat ashamed expression: “Doing business like this, is it a failure to be like me?”

Charlie smiled and said: “I don’t think so, your snack street is so prosperous,”

“And the appearance is so well maintained, I believe the price of land should have risen over the years.”

“Little, maybe it has been turned over many times.”

“As for the loss you mentioned, it is very likely that it is not even a fraction of the profit.”

“Really…” Jemima suddenly came back to her senses, and suddenly said with some annoyance:

“You… that’s right… I haven’t thought about it for so many years…”

“All I’ve been thinking about for so many years is that my dad’s business is getting bigger and bigger,”

“And he doesn’t care that the snack street loses so much every month,”

“But I haven’t thought about it. The topic of the appreciation of land prices in the whole snack street…”

After speaking, she couldn’t help but shake her head with a smile:

“I’m really insensitive to doing business, I belong to the hexagram of lack of talent…”

Charlie asked, “What about your sister? Is she talented in this area?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded and said with a smile, “My sister is very good.”

“She studied finance in the UK. Her biggest dream is to take father’s class, so in this regard Very hard work.”

Charlie smiled and said seriously: “If you don’t like doing business, you can really choose the career you like.”

After speaking, he asked her, “What is the job you want to do most?”

Jemima said seriously: “The Chinese department is actually relatively narrow in terms of employment.”

“In Hong Kong, the most common employment directions are similar to those in the mainland,”

“Which are civil servants. In addition, the media and schools are also two more common employment directions.”

“If after you get a doctorate, being a teacher in a first-class university is actually a good development direction,”

“And I am inclined to this direction myself, to be honest.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Do you want to be a teacher?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded. , said very solemnly: “Teaching and educating people is a very sacred thing in my mind.”

“If I can become a university teacher in the future, I will be satisfied.”

Charlie asked her with a smile: “I heard that you want to stay at HKU to teach in the future?”

Jemima was silent for a moment, shook her head gently, and said,

“After all, Hong Kong is too small, always staying here will feel a little bit sitting and watching the sky.”

Saying that she looked at Charlie, and said in a ghostly manner:

“Actually… I want to go to the mainland to explore, I wonder if Mr. Wade welcomes me?”

Chapter 4649

“Going to the mainland?”

Charlie looked at Jemima in surprise and asked,

“Aren’t you reluctant to leave Hong Kong?”

Jemima said a little unnaturally: “That was before… …Because I was still in school,”

“I didn’t want to leave Hong Kong, but if I consider employment, there will be more room for development.”

Charlie nodded lightly, and said seriously: “If you’re indeed interested in coming to the mainland,”

“You can do that after completion of your studies, move around first, then choose a city you like and try to develop there.”

“After all, you have a higher level of education and a good family. It will be very easy.”

Jemima hummed, wanting to ask which city he lives in,

But she couldn’t get the words out of her mouth.

At this time, the rain was getting even stronger.

Jemima’s phone rang suddenly and it received a push.

She looked down at her phone and murmured,

“The meteorological department said that there will be heavy rain tonight.”

“Heavy rain…” Charlie smiled slightly: “It seems that the more than 100 children of Four Dragons,”

“All have to brave the rain tonight at the stern of the ship.”

At the same time, the Inspur club.

More than a hundred disciples of Four Dragons, escorted by the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front, left the bar one after another and went to the port.

The construction of the new base of the Cataclysmic Front requires a large number of low-level labor,

So the young and dangerous people who have been prosperous in the underworld these years have become the best choice for now.

Moreover, for the Cataclysmic Front, with three hundred to five hundred such laborers,

Are not enough to plug their teeth, so the more the better.

Jairo saw that his subordinates were all escorted out,

And the whole person did not feel much sadness, but a strong sense of happiness flooded.

He sighed in his heart: “I never dreamed that the surname Wade had such a big background…”

“Fortunately, I survived, not only did I not have to go to Syria to work as a coolie,”

“But I could continue to stay as Four Dragons’ boss…”

“I must do it in the future. Stay low-key, low-key, low-key, don’t make similar mistakes,”

“Let alone let that surnamed Wade have an opinion on me…”

Thinking of this, he immediately looked at Herman and said coldly:

“Herman, I will limit you to tomorrow. Put one billion dollars in my account before it gets hacked,”

“Otherwise, I will never forgive you!”

Herman said with a sad face: “Godfather… Are you still worried about me?”

“Since I promised, I will definitely honor it. …”

Jairo said coldly, “I don’t dare to be your godfather, Herman!”

“Starting from now, the relationship of godfather between you and me will end here, don’t mention it again!”

Herman said hurriedly, “Godfather, I didn’t offend you, godfather,”

“And I don’t want it to be like this, please don’t be angry with me, after all, I’m the worst one here.”

Jairo said with a dark face: “Danm, you’re not afraid I will beat you!”

After that, Jairo added: “From tomorrow onwards, you and I should not have any contact other than to raise funds for the Cataclysmic Front,”

“And I will not ask you to do anything more. Divide the money and that’s it,”

“Now I fcuking understand, what is money and what is not,

“This is not the most important thing to live well,”

“So you better not let me see you again in the future.”

Chapter 4650

Herman hurriedly said: “Godfather, what you and I faced today is also a common misfortune,”

“Why do you have to turn against me…”

Jairo blurted out: “I am different from you! I am now the fundraising manager of Cataclysmic Front!”

“As long as I don’t cause trouble, Mr. Wade and Cataclysmic Front will be covering me!”

“You are a fcuking broom star, the farther away you are from me, the better!”

Herman was stunned and wanted to say something, but he swallowed it.

Previously, his attitude towards Jairo was very much like a sgumbag who he would kick away after playing with it.

It’s just that he has never found a reason or excuse to break up peacefully,

And has even been deliberately trying to get the man to speak first.

But he didn’t expect that when he really opened his mouth to say goodbye,

He would feel so uncomfortable in his heart.

If he does not have this relationship with Jairo, he will have no backer in Hong Kong in the future,

And the two can be regarded as sharing weal and woe.

The loss of ten billion US dollars in ten years has already been swallowed by Herman,

So Looking at Jairo now, on the contrary, he doesn't think his previous behavior of asking him for money was too much.

Instead, he felt that the money he asked for, compared with Charlie,

Could be regarded as a cosmos-level great benevolent gesture.

Therefore, he actually hopes to warm up with Jairo's group at this time of distress.

Unexpectedly, Jairo could not give him any room.

Herman was helpless, he could only sigh deeply, and he felt extremely sad in his heart.

At this time, Jairo, who was beside him, seemed to be very disgusted with him, and blurted out,

"You have nothing to do here, why don't you get out? Do you have to stand here with me for no reason?"

Herman sighed and looked at Harmen Lu, asking respectfully: "Excuse me, can I go..."

Harmen threw Henry who he was carrying on his shoulders in front of him, and said coldly, "Take your son away."

Herman gave Henry a disgusted look, the whole body was out of breath.

This prodigal lost his 10 billion dollar fortune in one afternoon, and he did not kill him on the spot.

Herman had the heart to cut off the father-son relationship with this kid immediately,

Just like Jairo didn't want to see him, he didn't want to see this prodigal son again.

So, he said angrily, "I don't want this kid,"

"Just throw him to the side of the road to fend for himself!"

Harmen asked back, "Are you telling me to do something?"

Herman waved his hand hurriedly: "I dare not… I dare not…"

Harmen said coldly: "If you still want this kid, take him away."

"If you don't want him, I will send him to Syria."

"If you don't speak, you will choose the latter by default."

"I'll give you three seconds to think about it, one, two, three!"

Before Herman could react, Harmen Lu said, "Since you don't want him, then our Cataclysmic Front reluctantly accepts it."

Herman was frightened. He immediately knelt down and begged:

"I want him! Besides, he is my son, and I will take him away!"

Harmen scolded: "If you want to take him away, take it away!"

"If you don't get out within a minute. , I'll send him to the boat!"

"I am going, I am going…" Herman nearly burst into tears, hastily carried Henry on his shoulders, and stumbled out of the Club.

At this time, it was pouring rain at the entrance of the Club.

And because Herman followed Jairo’s car directly from Jairo’s home, he did not let the driver and entourage follow him.

Originally, what he thought was that Jairo, who always liked to get money from him,

Would definitely help him find his son, and he would definitely arrange other things properly at that time.

He didn’t expect it to end like this in the end.

Chapter 4651

The helpless Herman could only stand on the side of the road and stopped a taxi,

And took Henry, who was unconscious, to the hospital in embarrassment.

When he arrived at the hospital after the emergency doctor's diagnosis,

It was confirmed that Henry was not having any life-threatening injuries.

This made Herman slightly relieved.

At this time, the doctor told him, "Mr. Zhong, Young Master Zhong is awake."

Herman hurriedly entered the ward, only to see Henry, who was lying on the bed with a bruised nose and a bruised face,

And cried and shouted, "Dad..., Dad...you must ask my godfather to help me breathe out, Dad!"

The doctor hurriedly said, "Master Zhong, you have just woken up now, you must not be so excited!"

As soon as he finished speaking, he saw a black shadow flashing around him.

Immediately afterward, Herman jumped onto the bed like crazy,

Kicked Henry with his feet, and scolded hysterically,

"You ba5tard, you have hurt me, and you have the guts to ask me to avenge you."

"Sigh! Look, I won't kill you today!"

Henry just woke up, full of pain and grievances all over his body.

Seeing that his father, he never dreamed that his own father would treat him as an enemy,

Who rushed up and kicked him violently!

He was in pain already, and was kicked several times by Herman,

And with each kick, he was crying and shouting, “Dad, are you crazy… What are you beating me for… “

What did I hit you for?” Herman scolded out of breath, “I hit you because you ba5tard hurt me!”

After that, Herman rode on Henry, grabbing the collar with one hand and holding the other collar with the other.

He slapped him on the face and scolded: “You ba5tard, you know that you will cause trouble to me!

“Sooner or later, I will be mad at you!”

Henry cried and shouted: “Dad… What did I do wrong… I was beaten like this,”

“It’s fine if you don’t avenge me, but why do you still beat me…”

Herman was about to explode, but he didn’t dare to tell the real reason.

He knows himself very well as a prodigal son. He likes to cause trouble for one thing, and he has no ability to be a city man.

Therefore, he could only stare at Henry and said viciously:

“Listen to me! From now on, don’t mention your beatings, let alone try to get revenge on the other party,”

“Otherwise, I will kill you with both legs interrupted.”

“I will keep you at home like a dog, and never let you go out! Do you understand?!”

Henry was frightened by his father’s fierce look.

He had never seen his father look so vicious in his life.

Although he didn’t know why his father became like this, he also faintly realized,

That he might have caused a big disaster today, so he could only endure the grievance.

Cried and nodded and said, “I understand Dad…”

Herman still couldn’t understand his resentment, and slapped him hard in the face again,

And then said to the doctor, “From now on, don’t let him leave this ward for the next two weeks!”

The doctor nodded quickly.

Herman looked at Henry again, gritted his teeth, and said, “Without my permission,”

“If you dare to walk out of this ward for half a step, I won’t have you as my on. Just go as far as you can!”

Henry shivered in fright and quickly said: “Dad, I want to see my mother… Can you let my mother come over?”

Herman scolded: “Oh yeah, cry in front of your mother, you ba5tard,”

At the same time.

When Charlie and Jemima arrived at the Liu family’s mansion in Shi Xundao, Gerard,

Who had been following behind, and also arrived at almost the same time?

Just when Charlie stopped the car and was about to unbuckle his seat belt and was about to get out of the car,

Gerard got out of the car quickly, ran to Tesla, and diligently opened the door for Charlie.

Chapter 4652

Charlie never expected that this old man could sprint so fast with such a fat body.

This is, Gerard, who is already standing outside the door, smiling respectfully: “Mr. Wade, please.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Liu is too polite.”

Gerard said busily and attentively: “I should be, I should be .”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked Charlie: “How was Mr. Wade’s meal at night?”

“If you are not full, do you want to eat a late-night snack?”

“I just asked the housekeeper to buy roast goose for you.”

“Do you want to eat some? We can have two more drinks by the way.”

Charlie smiled: “I thought Mr. Liu didn’t like roast goose.”

Gerard blurted out: “I like it, I like it very much!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Mr. Liu, don’t have to worry so much,”

“Miss Jemima took me to eat very well at night, and I can’t eat supper anymore,”

“And it’s not early today, what are we going to do so fast,”

“We can do it tomorrow. I will come to your company to talk more.”

Gerard waved his hand and said, “It’s all right, you can chat anytime you want to cooperate.”

“I’ll let Jemima show you around tomorrow. You young people must have more common topics together.”

Saying that, he hurriedly asked Jemima: “Jemima, it should be fine for you tomorrow, right?”

“If you have nothing to do, continue to accompany Mr. Wade.”

At this point, Charlie said directly, “Miss Jemima will have a charity sale in Tsim Sha Tsui tomorrow, so I won’t waste her time…”

Jemima felt a little disappointed.

In fact, she really wanted to say that about the charity sale, she could talk to her classmates without having to go.

However, Charlie said so, and she couldn’t refute it with the cheek, so she could only nod her head and said,

“Dad, I have something to do in Tsim Sha Tsui tomorrow.”

“After that, I will take Mr. Wade to dinner, and you can talk about cooperation during the day.

Seeing this, Gerard could only nod his head and say, “Okay, then I’ll take Mr. Wade to the company tomorrow,”

“And you can come to the company to find us after you’re done.”

“Okay.” Jemima nodded lightly.

After the three returned to the villa, Gerard said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, it’s getting late today, let Jemima take you to the guest room to rest,”

“I have already had the guest room tidied up, it is just opposite Jemima’s room.”

Jemima was surprised to hear that, the guest room at home was not on the same floor as hers,

And the room opposite her room was specially prepared for good girlfriends to stay at home for the night.

She also specifically explained that it must not be used to entertain other guests.

Unexpectedly, her father arranged this room for Charlie.

It is estimated that this was on the way here, and her father specially arranged for the servant to prepare it urgently.

However, Jemima was not angry at all, instead, an inexplicable shyness filled her heart.

So, she said to Gerard: “I know Dad, you can go back to rest, I will take Mr. Wade to the guest room.”

“Okay!” Gerard laughed and said, “You guys go, I’m going back to the room too.”

Watching Charlie and Jemima enter the elevator, Gerard was very happy.

He never dreamed that Charlie had such strength.

If he could really be captured by his daughter, then he would really take off again!

Just as he was excited about the new center, assistant Amin quickly stepped forward and whispered in his ear:

“Chairman, I just received news from the United States that Hogan Chen has already boarded the plane.”

“So soon? Gerard asked in surprise: “Didn’t you say that the process may have to wait for two more days?”

Amin explained: “I heard that there was a backlog of illegal immigrants there, so they expedited it.”

Gerard quickly asked, “When will the plane arrive in Hong Kong?”

Amin said, “Tomorrow at around two o’clock in the afternoon.

“When it arrives at two o’clock in the afternoon tomorrow,”

“He will definitely be handed over to the customs for processing,”

“And he will be released after the processing is completed within a few hours.”

Chapter 4653

Jemima took Charlie to the center of the two doors, pointed to the room on the right, and said to him,

“Mr. Wade, this is the guest room where you will rest.”

“It is a suite with an area of about 80 square meters and a living room, a bedroom, and a separate bathroom.”

After speaking, she opened the door and walked in with him.

The door to enter is the living room of this suite, which is about 30 square meters.

The decoration is very luxurious, and there are all kinds of furniture and appliances.

Jemima said to Charlie, “You can think of this place as a hotel.”

“If you have any needs, please call the housekeeper directly.”

“He will arrange for someone to serve you as soon as possible.”

“In addition, I live opposite you. You can come to me if you have anything.”

Charlie thanked: “Okay Miss Jemima, I understand, thank you.”

Jemima nodded and said a little shyly: “Mr. Wade, it’s getting late,”

“If there is nothing else, I won’t bother you in your rest time.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Okay, Miss Jemima, you too have a good rest.”

Jemima hurriedly said: “Oh, by the way, Mr. Wade, don’t call me Miss Jemima, just call me Jemima. “

Okay.” Charlie was not polite, and said: “Then let’s call each other’s names in the future,”

“And don’t call each other as Mr. and Miss.”

Jemima blushed slightly, and whispered: “Mr. Wade can call directly.”

“I’m Jemima, but according to our habit, we still like to call men “Mr.”.”

Then she asked him, “Mr. Wade, which communication app do you usually use? WeChat or Whatsapp?”

Charlie said: “I use WeChat, but it seems that you use WhatsApp more here?”

“Yes.” Jemima said: “Most people use WhatsApp, but some people use both,”

“After all, everyone here has many mainland friends. .”

Saying that she took out her mobile phone, opened her WeChat, and said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, if it is convenient, let’s add WeChat.”

“Okay.” Charlie also took out his mobile phone and added her as a Wechat friend.

Seeing Charlie’s friend request, Jemima felt joy in his heart, and said,

“Mr. Wade, I’ll go back to the room first, and if you have anything, you can tell me on WeChat.”

“No problem.”

Jemima smiled and waved: “Then Good night, Mr. Wade.”

After saying good night to each other, Jemima returned to her boudoir,

And the moment she closed the door, she leaned against the door and put her hands on her chest,

The two blushes on her face were much deeper than before.

After she calmed down a little, she immediately turned on her phone and entered Charlie’s circle of friends,

Wanting to see more information about him from his circle of friends.

It’s a pity that he is not a person who likes to post on Moments.

His circle of friends is set to be visible for half a year,

But he has not posted a single circle of friends in the past six months.

She found that Charlie’s circle of friends was empty, and couldn’t help but feel a little lost.

However, she thought about it, and it is also in line with the character of Charlie who doesn’t like to post Moments.

He is very low-key, and naturally, he can’t be the kind of person who often posts Moments to show himself.

…

This night, Jemima tossed and turned in bed, almost feeling insomnia.

This is the first time she can’t sleep at night because of a man.

Chapter 4654

Early the next morning, she got up from the bed, thinking that Charlie must be resting in the room,

But when she came downstairs, she found out that he had already eaten breakfast and was ready to go out.

She asked him in surprise: “Mr. Wade, what are you doing out so early?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I want to go out for a walk and walk around, just to see how many mansions Shi Xundao has.”

Jemima asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade, do you want to buy a house in Shixundao?”

Charlie smiled casually: “Yes, no, even if I buy it, it isn’t me who buys it.”

Jemima didn’t quite understand what he said, but it sounded like he was very interested in Shi Xundao,

So she was overjoyed and said quickly, “If Mr. Wade is interested in the house here,”

“I can introduce it to you. The Huo Mansion next to us is for sale,”

“And it is the property of the Huo family in Hong Kong Island.”

Charlie smiled: “Then I’ll go out and take a look.”

Jemima hurriedly asked, “Do you need me to accompany you?

“No need.” Charlie said, “Don’t you have something else to do in a while?”

After speaking, he found that she was not looking very well, so he asked curiously,

“Jemima, did you sleep well last night?”

Feeling a little embarrassed for a while, while arranging her hair, she said hesitantly:

“That is…it was raining last night…so I couldn’t sleep…”

Charlie didn’t think much, nodded lightly, and said to her:

“You look so bad, and you have to go to Tsim Sha Tsui for a whole day,”

“I’m afraid your body won’t be able to carry it.”

After speaking, he walked up to her and said very seriously, “Come on, give me your hand.”

Not knowing what he wanted to do, she blushed but still handed him her right hand.

Charlie used his fingertips to squeeze a few times on her tiger’s mouth, and said nonsense:

“There are many acupuncture points in the palm and the tiger’s mouth. Makes people full of vitality all day.”

While he was speaking, a trace of spiritual energy quietly entered Jemima’s body.

Jemima didn’t believe it at first. It’s not that she didn’t believe in acupoints and massage,

But she just didn’t believe that pressing the palm of the hand could make the whole person full of vitality.

However, after Charlie pinched a few times, she felt that her whole body was much more comfortable,

And the fatigue that she felt after not sleeping all night disappeared instantly without a trace.

Instead, she felt as if she had slept for more than ten hours in one breath, a spirit that she couldn’t tell.

So, she couldn’t help exclaiming: “It’s amazing, Mr. Wade, how did you do two massages to give such a strong effect?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I have learned some traditional methods, and a few massage skills.”

Jemima sighed, “I really didn’t expect that just massage can have such a good effect!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Jemima, you go to the dining room to eat first, I’ll go out for a walk.”

Okay.” she nodded and said, “If Mr. Wade has any questions, you can ask me on WeChat at any time.”

“If you like a house, you can take a picture of the house number and let me help with that”

“Okay.”

Charlie agreed, then waved his hand, and left the Liu family’s mansion alone.

As he told Jemima just now, he did plan to buy a house in Shi Xundao,

But instead of buying it himself, he planned to let Gerard pay for it.

Moreover, after buying it, he did not plan to live by himself,

But planned to let Uncle Chen and his family live here.

Gerard was aggressive and murderous towards Hogan.

Although Charlie didn’t intend to make things difficult for him too much,

It was still necessary to severely dampen his dignity and spirit!

Chapter 4655

Charlie moved around in Shixun Dao and felt more and more that this place had a unique geographical location.

In Hong Kong, where every inch of land is worth the money,

In Shi Xundao he could not see the slightest congestion, and he can see that the density of mansions around Panshan Road is not too high.

Coupled with the warm and humid climate in the south, living here is not only quiet but also comfortable.

He saw the door to the mansion mentioned by Jemima was closed.

And it seemed that in this Huo mansion no one lived nowadays.

Although the facade of the house is a little old, it still looked very stylish.

Charlie strolled around, and when he returned to Liu's villa,

Jemima just came out. Seeing Charlie, her pretty face blushed,

And she asked, "Mr. Wade, how's it?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Very good, are you ready to go out?"

"Yes." she smiled back and said, "I will try to do the tasks quickly today and later pick you up from my dad's office then."

"Okay." Charlie nodded and said: "But don't worry, you can do your business first."

Jemima said: "Okay, Mr. Wade, then I'll go first."

Charlie instructed: “Be careful on the road.”

Watching Jemima drive away, Charlie Only leisurely walked into the villa.

As soon as Gerard saw him, he stepped forward with a smile on his face,

And said with a smile, “Mr. Wade, I heard from Jemima that you are interested in buying a property in Shixundao?”

Charlie said casually, “No, no, I am just taking a look.”

Gerard said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, Shi Xundao is definitely a good place,”

“If you are interested in the houses here, I can give you a set!”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “As the saying goes,”

“How can I accept such an expensive gift from Mr. Liu without merit?”

Gerard said very seriously: “Mr. Wade, you and I are like old friends at first sight,”

“And the little girl can get along with you very well.”

“I will give you a house so that you can come to Hong Kong for a small gathering in the future.”

Bella walked up quickly and said flatteringly:

“Yes, Mr. Wade, Gerard told me tonight that he really hopes to become a close friend with you.”

“He rarely admires others, and you are the first.”

“If you can be our neighbor, he will be very happy!”

Charlie didn’t expect that Bella’s attitude towards him would change so obviously.

Yesterday, she seemed to be a little contemptuous of him,

But today she suddenly changed her ways and began to compliment him.

However, Charlie was not surprised.

After all, she is at Gerard’s bedside. Gerard will definitely tell her what happened at Inspur bar last night,

So today she knows that he has a great background,

And her attitude has naturally undergone a 180-degree change.

So, Charlie chuckled and said, “Mrs. Liu is too polite.”

“I have no idea of settling in Hong Kong yet. Maybe, I will wait for a few years.”

When Gerard heard this, he hurriedly said,

“Hey, Mr. Wade, Now that the society is so developed, the concept of settlement has long since disappeared.”

“Even if you usually live in the Mainland, as long as you want to come to Hong Kong,”

“You can get here by plane in two hours. To be honest,”

“It is more convenient than driving to the suburbs for outings.”

Chapter 4656

Then, Gerard added: “Also, there are just a few private jets available.”

“If Mr. Wade wants to come to Hong Kong, just call me a few hours in advance,”

“And I will arrange a plane to pick you up immediately.”

“And even after you have landed at the airport, you don’t need to take a car anymore.”

“I will directly arrange a helicopter and take you to Shi Xun Dao.”

“You come to Hong Kong for a day or two on weekends and then can go back. It is as simple as that.”

Bella smiled and said, “Oh, Gerard, your idea is really good.”

“Mr. Wade must have his own business in the mainland, but he can definitely rest on weekends,”

“Otherwise you will pay for the next door. The Huo family’s house can be bought,”

“And after a quick renovation, it can be given to Mr. Wade,”

“And every Friday in the future, a plane will be sent to take Mr. Wade to Hong Kong to bring him here.”

Charlie smiled: “Thank you for your kindness, but this arrangement doesn’t sound suitable for me,”

“But it is suitable for one of my elders.”

After speaking, he changed the subject and said to Gerard:

“Mr. Liu, shall we go to your company for a chat later?”

“No problem!” Gerard was excited as he said, “I’ll have someone prepare the car!”

Bella asked from the side, “Gerard, will you and Mr. Wade come back for lunch?”

“Would you like me to prepare lunch in advance?”

Gerard waved his hand and said, “I won’t be coming back,”

“At noon, I plan to take Mr. Wade to Long Jingxuan to taste the authentic Hong Kong cuisine.”

Bella hurriedly said, “In this case, do I need to go to Long Jingxuan earlier at noon for a meal?”

“Alright.” Gerard said with a smile: “You make arrangements in advance and call Jemima and ask her to join us.”

“Okay.” Bella said with a smile: “I will contact her then. You and Mr. Wade concentrate on talking about business.”

Gerard nodded with satisfaction, at this time, the driver had already pulled up to the front,

So he smiled at Bella: “Bella, I will leave with Mr. Wade now, Call me if you have anything.”

She said with a smile, “If there is anything in the afternoon and evening that I need to arrange for you in advance,”

“Let me know at any time, and I will dismiss today’s game.”

“Okay.” Gerard smiled fondly: “You are the most sensible.”

After that, he said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, shall we go?”

Charlie nodded, and sat in the back row of Rolls-Royce with him,

And then he caught Bella’s attention ceremony, he left the villa.

When the car came out, Charlie looked at Gerard with great interest, and said with a smile,

“Mr. Liu and Mrs. Liu have a very deep relationship.”

Gerard sighed with a smile: “Mr. Wade, to tell you the truth,”

“I have been with many girls, but Bella is the only one who really won my heart.”

After speaking, Gerard looked at Charlie, and said to him as if he had come over,

“Mr. Wade, in fact, for successful men like us speaking of women, especially good women,”

“Of course the more there are, the better, but no matter how many women there are,”

“You are all in the midst of thousands of flowers. In the end,”

“You still have to choose the one that suits you best, understands you best,”

“And is most satisfied with you. That is the woman you want her to be your life partner.”

Charlie raised his eyebrows and smiled, and asked him, “It seems that Mrs. Liu is the one that suits you best.”

“Yes.” he said: “To be honest, I do love her very much!”

“The whole of Hong Kong knows that I am good to women, but I am the best to her!”

Speaking of this, Gerard said very seriously:

“Danm, if it wasn’t for that, she did something wrong when she was young, and I would have doted on her even more now!”

Charlie said with a faint smile: “Before I came, I had heard about some past events of Mr. Liu and Mrs. Liu,”

“But Mr. Liu could finally choose to accept Mrs. Liu, it seems that it is true love.”

Gerard sneered: “It is true love, but true love will inevitably have some grudges.”

After speaking, he suddenly sighed with emotion: “Fortunately, this grudge will soon be over!”

Chapter 4657

At this moment, Charlie saw a relief-like expression coming from Gerard's face.

However, he just smiled slightly, and then asked Gerard:

"Mr. Liu looks very happy, is there anything special today?"

Gerard waved his hand and said with a smile: "Haha, except for the cooperation with Mr. Wade,"

"Everything else is little things, all small things! It's not worth mentioning!"

Charlie didn't point it out, looked at the scenery outside the window, and said calmly:

"It rained heavily last night, and the sun is shining brightly today. It seems that something good is going to happen."

"Yes, yes. Yes." Gerard said with a smile: "I specially asked Master Micah Yu to do a calculation for me this morning."

"He said that my hexagram today shows signs of purple energy coming from the east,"

"Saying that something great is about to happen."

Master Micah Yu?" Charlie asked in surprise: "I don't know who is the master's name?"

"Is he related to Jinghai Yu?"

Gerard asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade also heard Jinghai Yu's reputation as a master?"

Charlie smiled awkwardly, thinking to himself, “I don’t know if you heard that it was with Jinghai,”

“That I used a thunderclap to cut him into ashes.”

However, Charlie couldn’t say such a thing. So he smiled and said,

“I have heard that Jinghai is a very famous master of metaphysics in Hong Kong, but I have never met him.”

Gerard nodded and said seriously: “Master Yu was the most famous in Hong Kong before.”

“Master of metaphysics, almost all the rich and famous stars in the whole of Hong Kong were regulars in his family,”

“And I had a very good personal relationship with him.”

Charlie asked him curiously: “Then where is the master now?”

Gerard said: “Yu Since last year, has been looking for treasures from heaven and earth all year round.”

“Some time ago, Micah announced that Master Yu found a fairyland cave in the mainland and he retreated there to practice.”

Charlie laughed and said: “Fairyland Cave, is it possible that he wants to cultivate immortals?”

Gerard said earnestly: “Mr. Wade, Micah cultivates feng shui metaphysics,”

“And it is best to use the treasures of heaven and earth to cover feng shui.”

“It is said that when they reach a certain age, they have to retreat and practice, and Master Yu is no exception.”

Charlie smiled and nodded.

It seems that Master Micah does not know whether Jinghai is dead or alive.

In order to avoid affecting his reputation, he simply concocted a story that Jinghai was practicing in retreat.

So he asked Gerard: “Mr. Liu hasn’t said yet, what does Mr. Yu, who is fortune-telling for you, have anything to do with Jinghai.”

Gerard said, “Now the one who sits in his place is Jinghai’s son.”

Charlie nodded and didn’t ask any more questions.

Soon, Gerard’s car drove to the Central business district, the most prosperous financial center in Hong Kong.

Gerard has two office buildings in Central, the total value has now exceeded 20 billion Hong Kong dollars,

Which can be regarded as the largest part of Gerard’s assets.

However, Gerard is not a big boss in Central. The real boss is actually the Li family who have faded out of Hong Kong.

The total price of a central center in Li’s family is approaching 40 billion Hong Kong dollars.

After the two entered Central, Gerard introduced Charlie proudly:

“Mr. Wade here is the Central, the financial center of Hong Kong.”

“You haven’t been to Hong Kong for a long time, and you may not know much about it. Land price is too expensive here.”

He said with a smile: “Mr. Wade, the rent of Grade A office buildings here is almost the highest in the world,”

“60% more expensive than the famous Manhattan, New York. The ones placed here are all Fortune 500 companies without exception.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Mr. Liu should have an industry here, right?”

“Of course.” Gerard said with a smile, “I’ll tell you Speaking of Mr. Wade, housing prices in Hong Kong are already ridiculously expensive.”

“In Central, the price of a top office building is about HK$20,000 to 30,000 per square foot,”

“And 11 square feet is converted into one square meter in the Mainland.”

“That is to say, here office buildings, the price per square meter is more than 300,000 Hong Kong dollars.”

Chapter 4658

Speaking, Gerard pointed to a building on the side of the road, and said with a smile:

“This building sold a unit of 260 square meters at the beginning of the year, and it sold for 120 million Hong Kong dollars.”

Charlie smiled: ” Two hundred and sixty square meters can be sold for so much money,”

“So Mr. Liu’s property here has already exceeded 10 billion Hong Kong dollars, right?”

Gerard said with a smile: “The two office buildings I have in hand add up to almost two Fourteen billion Hong Kong dollars.”

Charlie asked again: “By the way, at what price did Mr. Liu buy Miss Jemima’s snack street?”

Gerard laughed and said, “Mr. Wade, mention that Snack Street is really an excellent investment.”

“More than ten years ago, I spent 158 million Hong Kong dollars to buy the entire street.”

“Now if I take it out for redevelopment, the land alone will be worth at least 3 billion!”

Speaking of this Gerard said to Charlie in a low voice:

“The boss of Yateng Assets has taken a fancy to that street and wants to demolish it and build a commercial center.”

“If I cooperate with them, they will invest 15 billion Hong Kong dollars to build it.”

“I used the land and out of the total shares they can give me 30%.”

“What I am talking to them now is that I will use the land for 5 billion shares,”

“And then subscribe to invest 2.6 billion.”

“I will take 51% of the shares, and I will be the major shareholder.”

Having said that, he looked at Charlie and said very seriously:

“If Mr. Wade is interested in this project, I can give you a part of the shares at a low price,”

“And we can make a fortune together.” Charlie asked, “Except for the two sides .”

“Outside the shops, there is a road in the middle, how to build a commercial center in such a place?”

Gerard smiled and said, “In fact, everything is working, the road is very narrow,”

“And it is almost occupied by the stalls at night. The function of the municipal road has almost been lost,”

“So I communicated with the planning department, and I only need to commit to investing one billion to demolish and rebuild a municipal road on the south side of the snack street area,”

“And then when the commercial center is built, it will be underground.”

“Leave an underground pedestrian passage on the floor, and then add escalators at both ends, and the project can be approved.”

After speaking, he said again: “I will invest in a municipal road, and then build a pedestrian passage.”

“At that time, if I spend a little more money, I will be able to lead an underground passage from the basement level of the commercial center to the nearby subway station.”

“By that time, this will be a commercial center with very convenient transportation, and the future is limitless!”

Charlie frowned slightly and said, “This street seems to be very important to Miss Jemima.”

“If it is redeveloped, it must be difficult for her to accept it.”

Gerard Slightly startled, then smiled: “I have dealt with women a lot, and I know more about women than ordinary men.”

“Girls, most of them are too emotional. This is also a woman’s natural weakness in character,”

“So you see, why are most of the richest people in this world men?”

“To put it bluntly, it is because men are always rational and can be truly mercenary and reckless.”

“In the market, only people who are rational and calm enough are able to make a lot of money!”

Charlie felt a little more disgust for Gerard in his heart, and said lightly:

“For Miss Jemima, there is her spiritual sustenance, and it seems inappropriate to dismantle it to make money?”

Heard Charlie’s question, Gerard said with a smile:

“Mr. Wade, this child Jemima, the biggest problem is that she has never been in love.”

Charlie frowned and said: “You wanted to open the snack street, what does it have to do with Miss Jemima?”

Gerard hurriedly said: “Look, don’t think that this child is twenty-four years old this year,”

“And she is in the age of marriage, but it is because she has never been in a relationship and has been in a blank state in terms of relationship,”

“So she has always been very nostalgic. She is in her twenties, and she still goes to the snack street to eat every day,”

“And hangs with those vendors and walkers just like when she was a child,”

“Which proves that her emotional vacancy has always been filled by missing her mother.”

Chapter 4659

Speaking of which, Gerard looked at Charlie and said meaningfully: “Actually,”

“The best way now is to let her mature quickly and let her have a true experience.”

“She is really going to fall in love. Once she starts falling in love,”

“The vacancy in her emotional aspect will be filled by the guy she loves.”

“At that time, this snack street which is very important to her now will be not that important anymore.”

Charlie hummed and said, “Mr. Liu, I heard from Miss Jemima that you bought the snack street and gave it to her.”

“Strictly speaking, this is her property, do you want to tear it down? In order to re-develop, she should be consulted.”

Gerard could hear that Charlie was somewhat defending Jemima,

And instead of being angry, he was extremely happy. So, he looked at Charlie and promised very seriously:

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will definitely seek Jemima’s approval for this matter,”

“And I don’t want to tear it down and rebuild it right away, it’s better to wait for Jemima.”

“After she has found her wishful husband and started her own life, I will seek her advice.”

Then, he deliberately said very seriously: “In addition, I have already made plans,”

“And I will be here by then. All the shares in the center are used as Jemima’s future dowry, whoever marries her will be the boss here!”

Charlie smiled and said nothing. He felt that Gerard’s remarks are to attract him.

He has probably already made a plan. Even if Jemima does not agree, he will go his own way in the redevelopment.

But Charlie didn’t say more, because Gerard is in high spirits now, but in the afternoon, he will teach him how to be a man.

At that time, he will definitely make a contract with him for another thing,

And this will make him make a promise that he must not go against Jemima’s opinion in the handling of the snack street.

Afterward, the convoy drove into an office building owned by Gerard.

Gerard warmly invited Charlie to walk into his special elevator, and said to him,

“Mr. Wade, the largest entertainment company in Hong Kong, works in my building.”

“Their boss, Tyren Yang, has a very good relationship with me.”

“If you are interested in getting to know him,”

“I can let him come up in a while, and let’s have tea together and get to know him.”

After speaking, Gerard said to Charlie with an expression that he could understand,

“At least half of the female stars in Hong Kong are all signed to Tyren’s company,”

“If you are interested, I can also let them introduce some of them to you.”

For Gerard, he is a master of indulging in flowers, so even if he hopes Charlie very much to be his future son-in-law,

But he still felt that a real man should be as unrestrained and wild as himself,

And having more women is an elegant affair, and it is no big deal.

However, Charlie didn’t have any interest in female stars in Hong Kong,

He waved his hand with a cold expression, and said, “No need, Mr. Liu,”

“I have heard about the chaos in your circle, and I dare not wade into the mud without care,”

“At least I won’t take the initiative to jump into the cesspool.”

When Gerard heard this, he was stunned for a moment, knowing that Charlie must have looked down…

On the chaotic female stars in the entertainment industry,

And he was flattering and accidentally patted the horse’s leg. He said embarrassedly,

“Mr. Wade misunderstood. In fact, I don’t mix in their circle. Like Mr. Wade, I am clean!”

“Okay, okay.” Shaking his head and smiling, Gerard was a little ashamed.

At this time, the elevator indicated that it had reached the top floor,

And then the elevator door opened. Gerard said attentively,

“Come here, Mr. Wade, please come to the lower office first.”

Charlie nodded, followed Gerard out of the elevator, and then seeing the two young,

Beautiful, tall, and short skirt uniform girls at the elevator entrance,

They bowed respectfully and said, “Hello, Chairman!”

Gerard hurriedly pointed at Charlie and said to the two,

“This is my distinguished guest, Mr. Wade, quickly say hello to Mr. Wade!”

The two girls said in unison, “Hello, Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 4660

Charlie smiled and followed Gerard all the way to his office.

Interestingly, along the way, he met at least seven or eight female employees with the same dress and temperament.

Apart from that, there were hardly any male employees on this floor.

So, Charlie asked with great interest: “Mr. Liu, why are there all-female employees here?”

“It’s eye-catching!” Gerard said with a smile: “My employees are basically from flight attendants and beautiful Hong Kong girls,”

“And they are all about the same height, all under the age of 28,”

“I pay them double wages, but I don’t need them to hold important positions,”

“Just dress up like this every day to say hello to me and serve me well at the same time, that’s enough.”

After speaking, he was afraid of Charlie’s misunderstanding, and quickly explained:

“Mr. Wade, this kind of service as I speak, doesn’t mean anything else, it’s a simple, normal, and healthy daily service.”

Charlie said lightly: “I had little understanding of Mr. Liu’s behavior before I came here,”

“So Mr. Liu doesn’t have to explain this kind of thing.”

Gerard smiled awkwardly, scratched his head, and said, “Oh, for a long time,”

“For the people outside there have been some misunderstandings about me.”

“If Mr. Wade hears something outrageous, don’t take it seriously.”

“Okay.” Charlie sat down on the sofa in his office and said casually,

“Mr. Liu, let’s talk about business, how do you want to cooperate with ISU Shipping?”

Gerard didn’t expect Charlie to go straight to the point so quickly, and hurriedly said:

“That’s right, Mr. Wade, there is also a shipping company I have,”

“But the operation is not very good, and a lot of transportation capacity is wasted,”

“So I hope to be able to follow ISU Shipping should cooperate in-depth and take some orders that cannot be digested from ISU Shipping.”

Charlie said indifferently: “This kind of cooperation is naturally not a problem,”

“But the key is how much profit you are willing to pay to ISU Shipping?”

Gerard thought about it and said tentatively: “How about 30%? ISU Shipping doesn’t have to bear anything,”

“Just give me the waybill that you can’t digest, and I will give 30% of the freight to ISU Shipping.”

“Thirty percent?” Charlie said with a smile: “If Mr. Liu only has such a little sincerity,”

“Then I guess it’s impossible to talk about this matter.”

Gerard was stunned, and quickly said: “Oh, Mr. Wade, these are easy to say.”

“It really doesn’t matter to me how much you split, I just want to make you an offer as a friend,”

“If you don’t think it’s suitable, it’s okay to open five or more!”

Charlie smiled: “Well, I’ll give you some time to think about it, after thinking about it, give me a price.”

Gerard couldn’t figure out Charlie’s psychological expectations, so he could only nod and say,

“It’s easy to talk, we can discuss this matter in the long run.”

Just after finishing speaking, a beautiful woman knocked on the door and came in.

She said respectfully: “Chairman, Mr. Yang is here, and he has brought two very young newcomers.”

“He said he wanted to introduce them to you.”

“I told him that you were meeting guests, and he asked me to ask if it was inconvenient for you now.”

When Gerard heard this, his expression was extremely ugly, and he quickly waved his hand and said,

“No, no, tell him that I have a distinguished guest, it is inconvenient! Let him go!”

After speaking, he deliberately glanced at Charlie and muttered:

“I lost it, this ba5tard surnamed Yang, he always runs to me when he has nothing to do, making it seem like everyone is familiar.”

Charlie laughed and said, “Mr. Liu, you are often in the entertainment industry,”

“And your acting skills are still like this. It’s really hard to hide.”

Gerard could not wait to dig through the cracks in the ground and said bravely:

“No, Mr. Wade, I’m really not familiar with the entertainment industry…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Forget it since it’s your good friends,”

“There is no reason to go out, you might as well introduce me to know them.”

Gerard looked at Charlie, stunned slightly, and thought to himself:

“I thought this Wade is really a good man with a clean body, I didn’t expect that he is also a good man.”

“A fellow man full of benevolence, righteousness, and morality,”

“Now that he heard that Tyren brought two young newcomers here, so he moved his mind…”

Thinking of this, he immediately changed his expression with a smile on his face,

Said to the secretary, “Quick, let Mr. Yang come in!”

Chapter 4661

Soon, a middle-aged and elderly-looking man wearing glasses and very gentle looks walked in with two young girls.

The two young girls kept their heads down, probably because they were nervous, looking very restrained.

As soon as Tyren Yang came in, he first saw Gerard who was sitting on the sofa facing the door,

So he smiled very familiarly: “Gerard! Let me introduce you to the two newcomers I just signed!”

Gerard waved his hand and smiled and said: “Don’t rush to introduce them to me first,”

“Come, I will introduce you to a young and promising new friend.”

After speaking, he respectfully said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, if it is convenient for you,”

“I will introduce you!”

Tyren only saw the back of Charlie’s head, he was still wondering why this person was so rude,

When a guest came in, he didn’t even turn his head back, which made him a little unhappy.

However, upon hearing that Gerard used the title “you” for him,

He suddenly felt a thump in his heart, realizing that he must be a big man.

So, he immediately put away his displeasure and ran to Gerard.

When he found out that Charlie turned out to be a young man in his twenties,

He was even more surprised, and quickly complimented:

“Hey, I didn’t expect Mr. Wade to be so young and promising, it’s really surprising!”

Charlie looked at him with great interest, and said with a smile:

“Boss Yang, you don’t even know what I do, why are you judging me? Young and promising?”

Tyren said without hesitation: “I know Gerard very well.”

“If Mr. Wade can be his guest, then there must be something extraordinary!”

Gerard introduced with a smile: “Tyren, Mr. Wade is the assistant to the chairman of ISU Shipping.”

“This time he came to Hong Kong to discuss cooperation with me.”

When Tyren heard Gerard’s introduction, he felt a little contemptuous and thought to himself,

“I thought of him to be a great person, I didn’t expect him to be,”

“Just the assistant to the chairman of a shipping company, this Gerard is really going backward now.”

He thought so in his heart, but said very politely:

“Oh, it turns out that Mr. Wade is from ISU Shipping, and the reputation of this company is booming now!”

“To work in such a big company, Mr. Wade has a certain future with boundless opportunities!”

Gerard knew Tyren very well, and seeing him say these words, he knew that he looked down on Charlie in his heart.

However, he also knew that Charlie didn’t want others to know that he was the master of Cataclysmic Front,

So he looked at the two cautious newcomers and said to Tyren:

“Tyren, you haven’t introduced these two yet. Who is the little girl?”

Tyren said with a smile: “Come on, let me introduce you to the two of them.”

“These two are new recruits that our company just signed this month,”

“One is a new idol trainee, and the other is a newcomer.”

“A singer-songwriter that I personally dug out from abroad!”

After speaking, he greeted the two girls and said, “Quick, say hello to Mr. Liu!”

Gerard did not expect Tyren to be polite on the surface,

But when it really came to the matter, ignoring Charlie directly, so he quickly waved his hand and said,

“Don’t say hello to me, please say hello to Mr. Wade first!”

At this time, the two girls could only see the back of Charlie’s head,

And upon hearing Gerard’s words, one of them hurried over across from Charlie,

Looking at Charlie, she bowed and said, “Hello, Mr. Wade! My name is Julia Mi, it’s a pleasure to meet you!”

Charlie glanced at the girl. The girl was only about 20 years old,

And she did have a bit of beauty. But the clothes were too revealing,

On the upper body, she is wearing a low-cut suspender, and at the bottom, she is wearing a very short skirt.

At first glance, the white flowers are all fleshy.

The girl looked at Charlie’s eyes full of hints, and when she bowed,

She deliberately wanted to reveal more of her neckline.

Chapter 4662

Charlie frowned slightly. Although the girl was pretty, she really couldn't catch his eye.

What's more, he never liked this kind of woman who didn't know how to keep herself restrained,

So he just nodded coldly and didn't speak.

Gerard looked at Charlie's performance and knew that he definitely didn't like this kind of girl,

So he immediately said to the second girl, "You, come and say hello to Mr. Wade."

The girl was a little timid, but Tyren coughed, her whole body trembled slightly,

And she could only bite the bullet and walk in front of Charlie, and said timidly:

"Wade…Wade…Hello Mr. Wade…I… My name is Xue…Melisa…"

Gerard was a little dissatisfied, and said coldly:

"I asked you to say hello to Mr. Wade, you don't even dare to look into Mr. Wade's eyes,"

"Do you know how to be polite?" The girl quickly looked up in fright at Charlie

At this moment, her expression was so shocked that she couldn't speak,

And she blurted out subconsciously, "Ah! Why is it you!"

Charlie also recognized the girl.

Unexpectedly, when he went to Japan, near the University of Tokyo,

He met the Chinese girl who was singing on the street.

Charlie saw that she was also like the girl just now, dressed in revealing clothes,

And couldn't help frowning and asking, "Aren't you studying in Japan? Why did you come here?"

Gerard asked in surprise, "Mr. Wade, do you know this girl?"

Charlie nodded and said lightly: "I had a relationship with her once."

At this time, the girl said very ashamedly: "I…I…I graduated last month…"

"I…I wanted to stay in Japan to study for a master's degree,"

"But Mr. Yang was willing to sign me and give me an album,"

"So I came to Hong Kong to sign with Mr. Yang's company…"

Charlie said with a bit of rebuke: "Just sing well when you sing, create a good creation,"

"And release an album, then release an album well, wearing this way to come here,"

"Is it also part of the album release?" The girl's eyes suddenly turned red,

And she raised her collar nervously and tried her best to endure it.

She clamped her legs, choked with shame, and said, “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade… I’ve let you down…”

For Charlie, she was always grateful.

Back then, when she was singing and funding her own studies on the streets of a foreign country by herself,

Charlie generously gave her all the cash.

Then, she was entangled by the Tokyo beasts, and it was him again who did justice for her.

It was only that time that she never forgot Charlie,

But she also knew that she might never have the chance to see him in her life.

Since then, she has been singing on the streets in her spare time every day,

At the risk of being retaliated by the barbarians, just to see him again in the crowd.

However, he left Japan since then and never set foot on that street again.

Now suddenly seeing him here, in addition to surprise, she is more ashamed.

Charlie glanced at Tyren. He had already heard about this old thief’s deeds.

He looked like a dog, but he was actually a beast with a human face.

So, he raised his finger to Tyren, frowned, and asked,

“Is this old thing forcing you to dress like this?”

When Tyren heard this, he immediately scolded angrily: “Who the hell are you calling an old thing?”

In the face of Tyren’s questioning, Charlie sneered:

“I’m referring to you and asking, of course, it’s you,”

“So what’s the point of asking? Does your head not process it?”

“I lost it!” Tyren was instantly furious.

He changed his previous gentle appearance and roared through gritted teeth:

“You fcuking assistant to the chairman of a shipping company,”

“You dare to talk to me like that. Do you know what my status is in Hong Kong?!”

Charlie laughed and said coldly: “I know who you are, and I see your old face on the lace news a lot.”

“I don’t want to care about your background, I just want to know if you forced her to dress like this?”

Tyren gritted his teeth and said, “Danm, as long as it’s an artist who signs with my company,”

“They’re my dog! She has to wear whatever I tell her to wear,”

“And she has to do whatever I tell her to do. Who the hell are you, you dare to question me here?!”

Chapter 4663

Charlie smiled, ignored him, turned to look at Gerard, and asked,

“Mr. Liu, are all your friends so presumptuous?”

Gerard’s liver trembled with fright, and quickly said to Tyren:

“Tyren, you…what are you talking about, apologize to Mr. Wade quickly!”

Tyren was stunned, pointing to his nose and questioningly said:

“He scolded me, you ask me to apologize to him?!”

“Gerard, I am not as rich as you, but in terms of social status, I am not much worse than you in Hong Kong!”

“Boy, what does it have to do with me? Why should I bear with him if I don’t make a fcuking dime from him?!”

Gerard was at a loss for words, but his expression was extremely anxious,

He didn’t dare to reveal Charlie’s background,

But just because he didn’t dare to say it, Tyren was even more resentful.

Just when Gerard didn’t know how to speak, Tyren looked at Charlie and roared angrily:

“Boy, go and find out, in Hong Kong, who doesn’t know that I, Tyren, am the godfather of Hong Kong’s entertainment circle?!”

“Who dare not give me Tyren Yang a face?! Even if Aaron is in front of me, he has to respectfully call Mr. Yang!”

“You fcuking little assistant, you dare to yell at me in front of my artist,”

“Today if you don’t kneel down and apologize to me, I will never let you go!”

Gerard’s frightened legs weakened, and he quickly avoided Tyren a few meters away,

Pointed to him and said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade… …. I’m not familiar with him…”

Tyren looked at Gerard’s submissive appearance, even more furious, and scolded:

“Gerard, we have been friends for 30 years, you are now saying you don’t know me well?!”

“You have so many confidantes in the entertainment industry,”

“And it’s almost all of the time me who help you connect,”

“And now you say you don’t know me well in order not to offend a little assistant!”

Speaking of this, Tyren was angry shivering all over, he pointed at Gerard and said,

“You, Gerard Liu, are also a very rich man in Hong Kong.”

“You are so rich, don’t you feel ashamed that you have to bow down for a mere five buckets of rice?!”

Gerard looked at his deadly look, scolded inwardly: “Tyren, you old ba5tard,”

“Don’t pull me in when you seek death yourself? You are here to cause trouble for me!”

Thinking of this, he with a bitter face said:

“I don’t bow for five buckets of rice, I bow for this thing around my neck,”

“If you believe me, you should quickly apologize to Mr. Wade,”

“And ask for forgiveness from Mr. Wade, otherwise, I really can’t save you!”

Tyren said coldly: “Joke! I, Tyren, have been in Hong Kong for dozens of years,”

“How can I apologize to such a hairy boy from outside?!”

“Even if he apologizes to me now, I will not forgive him.”

“He! He has to pay the price for what he said and did just now!”

After that, he took out his mobile phone and said with a sinister look:

“I’ll call Mr. Hong now! If I don’t let this kid kneel down and apologize to me today,”

“I, Tyren Yang living in Hong Kong for so many years, and I will be a worthless man!”

When Gerard heard that he was going to call Jairo, he subconsciously covered his face with his right hand and thought:

“Tyren, Tyren, you are really going further and further on the road to death,”

“I can understand if you want someone to help you, but if it was a different person,”

“It’s okay to look for someone else, but you have to look for Jairo.”

“He lost half of his life when he abused Charlie yesterday,”

“And you are going to ask him to help you clean up Charlie today?”

So he said helplessly: “If you don’t believe me, you can call Jairo and tell him directly,”

“You have a conflict with my guest Mr. Wade here, and you need to find him.”

“Come and help you here, see if he dares to help you!”

Tyren said coldly: “Mr. Hong is the head of the Four Dragons Sect.”

“He has over 10,000 minions under him. In Hong Kong, there is nothing that he can’t settle.”

“If the old man knew about you. If you look down on him so much, I’m afraid he’ll go crazy in front of you!”

Gerard was completely helpless and waved his hand:

“I said, let him come if you’re not convinced! Do you think he dares to come?”

Chapter 4664

Tyren sneered: “I have a very close relationship with Mr. Hong, in Hong Kong,”

“If I have anything, Mr. Hong will come forward to settle it, if you don’t believe me, just wait and see!”

He took out his mobile phone and called Jairo.

Jairo, as the head of Four Dragons, has an intricate relationship with the filthy entertainment industry.

Back then, the entertainment industry in Hong Kong was nothing but a tool for their big gangs to make money,

And launder the money. No matter how famous the stars were, they were nothing but ants in front of them.

When the development of Hong Kong Film and Television was at its peak,

As long as the gang boss had a gun, he could let the hottest star at that time make a movie for them with zero pay.

Those big stars not only dare not have any complaints but also deliberately tried to please them.

As for those female stars, not to mention, they even sharpened their heads and leaned on them.

There are even some male stars who, in order to stand out,

Took the initiative to cater to those bad old men who were interested in the same s3x.

As a leader in the entertainment industry, Tyren has had decades of friendship with Jairo.

Jairo used him to extract the value of the entertainment industry,

And he also used Jairo to consolidate his absolute prestige in the entertainment industry.

It can be said that the two are the best partners and have been working closely for decades.

Therefore, at this time, the first thing he thought of was Jairo,

And he planned to call him over and give Charlie a king-size shock bomb directly!

At this moment.

Jairo was just standing in front of the mirror in the luxurious bathroom of his mansion.

The corners of his mouth on both sides had been sutured by a trusted doctor last night,

But after the sutures, the wounds were still painful, making him extremely decadent.

Moreover, according to Charlie's orders, he will soon donate his family property and all his houses and cars.

Although he was reluctant in his heart, he didn't dare to disobey Charlie's intentions,

So he was going to put on a mask and do it right away.

At this moment, he suddenly received a call from Tyren, so he picked up the phone and asked,

“Tyren, do you have something to do with me?”

Tyren said hurriedly: “Mr. Hong, there is something I need your help with. Please do me a favor!”

Jairo said: “Tyren, you and I have been in a relationship for so many years, you can say anything.”

Tyren glanced at Charlie and gritted his teeth: “That’s right, I’m here with Gerard now.”

“There is a boy surnamed Wade on his side, who is extremely rampant,”

“And humiliated me over and over again. I can’t bear it anymore, and I ask Mr. Hong to help me teach him a lesson!”

“The boy surnamed Wade?!” : “Are you sure his surname is Wade?!”

“That’s right!” Tyren looked at Charlie, and said coldly, “It’s Wade, a boy from the mainland!”

Jairo trembled in his heart and thought to himself,

“Tyren “fcuk you didn’t read the horoscope when you went out this morning?”

“There are millions of people in Hong Kong, who you can provoke, but you have to provoke Charlie Wade?”

Thinking of this, Jairo’s first thought was to quickly find an excuse to get rid of him.

However, in the next second, he suddenly thought: “Since Tyren offended Charlie,”

“He will not end well. Why don’t I take this opportunity to perform in front of the surname Wade?!

Thinking of this he said: “Where are you, Tyren? I’ll bring someone there!”

Tyren immediately showed a vicious smile on his face when he heard this, and said,

“I’m in Gerard’s office!”

“Okay!” Jairo said excitedly: “You wait, I’ll be right here!”

Tyren hung up the phone, looked at Gerard with a sneer, and said contemptuously,

“Gerard, didn’t you say Mr. Hong Don’t won’t dare to come and help me?”

“But Mr. Hong said on the phone just now, he! will come here on! He! Will! Come! Here!”

Gerard can understand, Jairo was just abused into a dog by Charlie yesterday,

And today he knows that Charlie is still here. He dares to come, it proves that he must be coming to please Charlie.

If Jairo came to please Charlie, would Tyren end well?

Thinking of this, looked at Tyren’s smug look, he covered his face with his hands, and sighed:

“Hey! Good words are not enough to persuade you danm it! Now the misery is inevitable!”

Chapter 4665

“Good words?”

Tyren, who was high in energy and blood, was very unhappy with Gerard’s words, and roared coldly:

“Gerard, remember what you said, and Mr. Hong will be here later.”

“Sir at that time here, don’t plead for this kid!”

Charlie’s contempt for Tyren today really made him resentful.

The reason why he is so angry, in the final analysis,

Has to do with his complimented status in Hong Kong over the years.

He stayed on this acre for too long, and the people he dealt with usually are all stars,

Who are high in the eyes of ordinary people.

The social status of the original stars is much higher than that of ordinary people,

And he, the godfather of the entertainment industry, this is even more unattainable.

Those fanatical fans, who spend a lot of money, material resources, and energy,

Can at most win a face-to-face opportunity with a star, and they don’t even have a chance to hold them.

But for Tyren, he has long been used to being respected and licked by a group of top stars,

And now being humiliated by Charlie, it is something he has not experienced in decades.

It is precisely because of this that he is so embarrassed and angry.

Gerard was also extremely helpless. Right now, Tyren didn't see the storm under the calm water.

He tried his best and couldn't shake him to his senses, so he gave up the idea of further persuasion.

At this time, the girl who claimed to be Melisa said to Charlie nervously:

"Mr. Wade, please don't have any conflicts with Mr. Yang because of me..."

Charlie said as he waved his hand: "This matter has nothing to do with you."

"I have never liked this kind of gentle sgum. In my opinion,"

"This kind of beast is not as good as the beasts on the streets of Tokyo."

"The latter are at least real and unpretentious." After that, he asks the girl, "Your name is Melisa Xue?"

The girl quickly shook her head: "No...my name is Bess Xue...Mr. Yang said that my name was too bland to remember,"

"So he changed it to Melisa..."

"He also said that there was A name similar to this that has become very popular now..."

Charlie has heard that it has become common for Hong Kong entertainment circles to change their names.

Many artists will change their stage names for the sake of popularity,

And some even change their stage names. Even some changed their stage name several times,

So he was not surprised by this kind of thing, but said sincerely:

“I don’t think your stage name is as good as your real name. It’s not a name given to you by a beast.”

The girl lowered her head in shame. But said in a very firm tone:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, I’ll use my real name.”

When Tyren heard this, he roared furiously: “You dare!”

“Do you think the contract I signed with you is a piece of waste paper?!”

“You signed a full brokerage contract!”

“If I don’t nod, you are not qualified to do anything at all!”

“This even includes changing your name!”

Charlie looked at him, frowned, and asked, “You old dog is somewhat unethical,”

“If you want to bark, at least you have to wait for your backer to come,”

“Otherwise you are a sixty-year-old old man,”

“If I punch you twice now, your body may not be able to bear it.”

Tyren was so frightened that he closed his mouth at that moment.

He knew the reason why a hero does not suffer from immediate losses,

So he brought two girls up himself.

If Charlie really made a move, he would be no match for him.

So, he subconsciously took a few steps back, but still said very arrogantly:

“Boy, wait, Mr. Hong will be here soon!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded: “It depends on the owner to beat the dog,”

“Since you say so, then I’ll wait for the surnamed Hong to come and clean you up!”

Chapter 4666

After that, Charlie looked at Bess and asked, “The question I asked you just now,”

“You haven’t answered me yet, it was this old dog who asked you to come here dressed like this?”

Bess nodded slightly, and said shamefully, “I didn’t expect that,”

“The company would have such a requirement after signing the contract…”

“But Mr. Yang said that my contract is a ten-year full-brokerage contract,”

“And the company has paid me one million HKD in advance.”

“I have to obey the company’s arrangement. Otherwise, the company will freeze my contract.”

“At that time, not only will I not have any income, but I will not even be able to find a job. ……”

Saying that Bess’s tears kept falling, and she choked:

“And if the contract is terminated, I need to pay twenty times the liquidated damages of the group.”

“I can’t take out so much money, so I can only follow Mr. Yang’s instructions. ……”

Charlie frowned and asked: “Why do you need this million? Did you encounter any trouble?”

Bess nodded and whispered: “I originally wanted to continue studying,”

“But there was some problem at home. After some accidents,”

“I owe a lot of debt, and I can’t afford to continue my studies…”

Speaking of which, she added: “I originally planned to find a job,”

“Immediately after graduation to earn subsidies.”

“At home, I helped my parents repay their debts as soon as possible, but unexpectedly,”

“I met Mr. Yang on the street in Tokyo, and he said he was willing to sign me and make me a singer.”

“Also, he also promised the money at the time. The signing fee.”

“This signing fee was enough for me to help my family solve all the crises, so I signed it…”

Charlie continued to ask: “He signed your ten-year full brokerage contract, only for One million HKD?”

Bess hurriedly said: “Yes…but for me, one million is already a lot…I had no other choice at that time…”

Charlie nodded and asked, “If you don’t have to consider liquidated damages or family debt,”

“Would you rather be a star or continue to go to school?”

Bess blurted out subconsciously, “I want to continue to go to school…”

“Although I like music, I never wanted to be a star. After signing in here,”

“I also knew a lot of unknown insider stories in this industry.”

“I don’t think I can join forces with them. If there is a chance to choose, I am willing to go back to school…”

As she said that, her tears kept dripping and she choked:

“Actually, I have already received a master’s admission letter from the University of Tokyo,”

“But… it’s just that the situation really does not allow me to continue studying… ..”

Charlie asked her, “When will the classes start?”

Bess replied, “September…”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said seriously, “It is fate that you and I meet, What’s more,”

“It’s two times, I will definitely finish your affairs today.”

Tyren saw that Charlie was so arrogant, and immediately sneered:

“What a joke! She signed my company name in black and white, how could she let it go?”

“She leaves?! There are many people who want to take someone away from my company, but none of them are successful!”

Gerard said subconsciously at this time: “Tyren, you are talking nonsense with your eyes open,”

“The eldest son of the Li family. Didn’t he take a woman away from you in the first place?”

“You…” When Tyren heard this, he immediately became angry, his face flushed, and he said angrily,

“That time doesn’t count! That time It was me, who gave him face!”

Gerard shrugged his shoulders and said helplessly: “Whatever you want,”

“You are a boss, whatever you say is what you say.”

At this moment, the secretary came in again:

“Chairman, there is a group of people downstairs who want to see you,”

“And the one at the head says his surname is Hong…”

Tyren laughed: “Haha! Mr. Hong is here! Don’t let people wait, invite them up!”

Gerard gave him a pitying look, and said seriously: “Tyren, regret it now, maybe it’s too late…”

“Stop talking nonsense!” Tyren said angrily: “Now you want to plead for that kid? It’s too late!”

Chapter 4667

Gerard nodded and said helplessly to the secretary, “Okay, please let him come up…”

At this time, Tyren pushed his glasses without fear,

And immediately took a few steps forward subconsciously.

In his opinion, as long as Jairo arrives, he will be invincible today.

The rest is just witnessing the torture of this surnamed Wade to relieve the hatred in his heart.

However, he was a little surprised that Charlie was still sitting on the sofa very casually,

And he was not nervous at all, as if nothing was worrying him currently.

And Gerard, who was on the side, simply sat back on the sofa at this time.

He really wanted to pull Tyren, but unfortunately,

This man was about to fall off a cliff without knowing it.

He desperately grabbed one of his hands and pulled him up first,

But he didn’t expect that he would slash back at his hand.

This is really forcing him to let go, and there is nothing he can do about it.

Soon, Jairo rushed in aggressively with more than a dozen double-flowered red sticks.

The moment the door opened, Jairo was wearing a thick mask, which surprised Tyren a little,

But he still recognized the Four Dragon's boss at a glance.

So, he immediately went up to meet him, complimenting him: "Mr. Hong, you are finally here!"

Jairo glanced at him, and then shouted loudly,

"What kind of ignorant thing dares to be rude to Mr. Wade? ?!"

Tyren was too excited, he didn't react for a while,

He subconsciously pointed at the back of Charlie's head and blurted out, "Mr. Hong, that's him! Yes! him!"

After speaking, his mind suddenly short-circuited, Looking blankly at Jairo, he asked,

"Mr. Hong, what did you just say? Wade...Mr. Wade?!"

At this time, Charlie stood up, turned to look at Jairo, and smiled: "Mr. Hong, we meet again."

When Jairo saw Charlie, his legs suddenly became weak.

The moment his eyes met, his first thought was to kneel down.

Because Charlie is really too scary, no matter what the reason is today,

It's always better to kneel down first and show his submission.

However, it was only halfway through that he reacted, and he thought to himself,

“I lost, this is not right! This time I came here, not to oppose Charlie,”

“I came here to gain a good impression in front of him! What the hell am I afraid of!”

As soon as he thought about it, he looked at Tyren, slapped him hard, and slapped his glasses out.

Immediately, he roared angrily: “Fcuking Tyren Yang, where do you have the courage to offend Mr. Wade,”

“You dare to quarrel with Mr. Wade! I fcuking rip off your Yang family’s ancestral tomb night,”

“If you think it is your ancestors from whom you borrowed the courage?”

Tyren never dreamed that the person whom he called would actually move his hand against him involuntarily.

So, he covered his face and blurted out: “Mr. Hong, what do you mean?”

“I came to you, and I asked you to help me deal with that surnamed Wade, why did you beat me up?!”

Jairo rushed up and lifted his hand and another slap hit him back again and again,

And then took advantage of his unsteady footsteps and flew up and kicked him to the ground.

Tyren screamed in pain again and again, but Jairo ignored him and stomped on his chest, and said sternly,

“Tyren, you really ate the guts of an ambitious leopard!”

“Mr. Wade is like a new parent to me. You want to let me deal with him! What are you looking for death?!”

Tyren couldn’t care about the severe pain all over his body, and he was instantly dumbfounded.

Give him eight more brains, and he would never have imagined that things would develop to this point.

He pondered in a panic, “What’s going on? What the hell is going on here?”

“Isn’t that Wade the assistant of a shipping company? I can understand that Gerard,”

“The old dog complimented him, but he just wanted to catch up with him.”

“The line makes more money, but why did Jairo do it for him?!”

“Moreover, this Jairo is not afraid of anything here.”

“He even said that the boy in his twenties is his reborn parents. What is the origin of this boy?”

Chapter 4668

Thinking of this, Tyren hurriedly cried and said to Jairo:

“Mr. Hong must have misunderstood me. I have known you and worked together for so many years,”

“and you can’t treat me like this no matter what the difference?”

“I’m throwing mine!” Jairo scolded angrily, and stomped down again, directly smashing Tyren’s ribs,

And shouted coldly: “I warn you Tyren, you are not a friend of mine here!”

“This Jairo here is no longer the Jairo of the past,”

“And the present Jairo disdains to be in the company of a ba5tard like you!”

“This is also thanks to Mr. Wade, the bright light of life, who pointed out the right place for me in time.”

“The best direction, otherwise, I will only be carried further and further by you ba5tards!”

After that, he looked at Charlie, clasped his fists in both hands, and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, thanks to you for letting me not get lost,”

“Otherwise maybe I would be a relative of people with this kind of filth!”

Charlie didn’t expect that Jairo’s drama would be so full of performance.

He couldn’t help laughing and said, “Mr. Hong is worthy of being a veteran figure,”

“Who has been immersed in the entertainment industry for a long time. It really makes me admire.”

Jairo knew that Charlie was actually making fun of him,

But he could also hear Charlie. There is no malice in these words except for the jokes.

It seems that his decision and actions today are absolutely correct.

So, he immediately asked: “Mr. Wade, what are you going to do with this piece of sh!t?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I didn’t think about it, I just came to Mr. Liu’s company to sit today,”

“I didn’t expect him to take the initiative to come to the door,”

“And also called you over, how do you think this matter should be solved?”

Jairo blurted out without hesitation: “Since this ba5tard offended Mr. Wade,”

“He can’t be left in the world to disturb Mr. Wade’s mood anyway!”

“I will take him away and put him in my smuggling frozen meat freezer after disposal.”

“Take it abroad to deal with it, make sure no one sees him alive ever!”

Jairo’s words were definitely not a joke, he really had the heart to kill Tyren.

After yesterday’s incident, Jairo completely understood,

What it means to be someone who is outside the world,

And there is heaven outside the sky. With the background of Charlie's master of Cataclysmic Front,

How many Four dragons are not enough for this Front to plug the teeth between his jaws.

Therefore, he immediately wanted to understand one thing,

Whether he can live in the future, whether he lives well or not,

He does not have to depend on anyone other than Charlie.

Because of this, there is only one thought in his mind now,

That is, to satisfy Charlie no matter what, as long as he can be satisfied,

He doesn't care who he offends or kills.

He and Tyren have indeed had a friendship for many years,

But he himself has been in the world and knows what it means to use each other and play on the scene.

As long as Tyren is beneficial to him, he will definitely hold him and cover him,

But once he is right against him and he has his own faults, he will kill him without hesitation.

In other words, if killing him can exchange for greater benefits for himself,

Then he will not have any hesitation or second thought in any way.

When Tyren heard this, the whole person was instantly frightened and scattered.

Endless fear flooded into his heart, and his sphincter muscles loosened instantly,

And a pool of orange-yellow liquid immediately oozes out from under his b u t t,

Dyeing the snow-white carpet of Gerard's office into a striking piece.

Gerard was stunned for a while, and couldn't help but lament:

"My carpet…the carpet I bought for 1.8 million HKD…"

At this time, Tyren could no longer bother to think about the pee in his pants.

The grown-up old child cried out in fear: "Mr. Hong! Forgive me, Mr. Hong!"

Chapter 4669

Seeing Tyren crying and begging for mercy, Jairo's expression was extremely disgusted.

However, he was overwhelmed with pleasure.

"It seems that today's trip is the right one!"

"After this incident, Charlie's sense of me will definitely improve a lot!"

Thinking of this, he couldn't wait to express his attitude further.

So, he stepped on Tyren and said coldly, "Tyren, you offended Mr. Wade,"

"Which is much more serious than offending me. Don't blame me for being ruthless,"

"But blame yourself for provoking people who shouldn't be provoked!"

Tyren almost collapsed, he really couldn't figure out where the hell this Charlie came from,

To make Jairo turn against him without hesitation, and he kept saying that he wanted to kill him.

Moreover, he knows Jairo very well. This person is cruel and ruthless.

When he said that he will kill him, he was not just talking about it, it is very likely that he could actually do it!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly looked at Charlie, crying and begging:

"Mr. Wade, I offended you because I didn't know you... Please let me go..."

Charlie waved his hand: “You didn’t speak in this tone just now,”

“Don’t you think it’s a little late to pretend to be a good boy?”

Tyren choked up: “Mr. Wade, I was blinded just now…”

“Fortunately, though lost my way and knew how to return. Please ignore my inexperience…”

Charlie said lightly: “I am a person who eats hard and not soft.”

“If you can keep your style just now, I can still respect you as a man.”

“I didn’t expect you to be defeated so quickly, and you can’t show the ruthlessness just now, it’s really disappointing.”

After that, he said to Jairo: “This person will be handed over to you,”

“What you just said I think that method is good, let’s do it this way.”

Jairo gritted his teeth and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry,”

“I will definitely handle this matter beautifully and never let anyone outside know about it.”

As soon as Tyren heard this, his whole body was terrified.

He knew that if Jairo really wanted to kill him, he would have no chance of escaping,

So he quickly said, “Mr. Wade…if I die, everyone in Hong Kong knows that I was in Gerard’s office.”

“After the missing, even if Gerard jumps into the Yellow River,”

“He will not be able to wash it off! Please look at Gerard’s face and spare me this time…”

Jairo blurted out thinking at this time. : “Mr. Liu you don’t have to worry about this incident,”

“Once it is exposed, I will assign a vassal to take the blame.”

“Anyway, there is no death penalty in Hong Kong. The big deal is that I will give some more pensions.”

“If I increase the pension to ten or twenty million Hong Kong dollars, some of my men will be more than willing.”

Tyren looked at Gerard quickly, and burst into tears: “Gerard!”

“You and my brother have a fight, Gerard, you can’t die without saving me, Gerard!”

“Please help me and beg Mr. Wade for mercy. Gerard!”

Gerard said angrily: “I just told you to keep a low profile, you fcuking didn’t listen to it!”

“If you had stopped earlier, Mr. Wade probably wouldn’t embarrass you,”

“But the matter was handled by you so badly, how can you ask me to intercede for you,”

Tyren pleaded: “Now that you are like this after so many years of relationship, you can’t just watch me die…”

Gerard couldn’t help but feel a little pity when he saw that he was crying.

As Tyren said, the two of them have known each other for so many years,

And it is true that Gerard can’t bear it if he has to die.

Chapter 4670

So Gerard hesitated again and again, but still said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade,”

“This person is born to be arrogant, plus he hasn’t suffered any losses for so many years,”

“So he can’t do things with his brain and doesn’t care about the consequences,”

“But as he said, He has had a relationship with me for so many years,”

“I really can’t bear to see him die, and I would like you to raise your hand and let him live.”

Charlie sneered: “He ran over to me and pretended to be so big,”

“If I were like this and now forgive him, where do you put my face?”

Gerard hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade… I don’t mean to let you stop investigating his fault…”

“I just hope you change the way of investigation, at least spare his life… ..”

Tyren also nodded quickly and begged: “Yes, Mr. Wade… As long as you can spare me a dog’s life,”

“I have nothing to say about what you want me to do…”

Saying, Tyren hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I can pay to make amends! You only need to say how much!”

Charlie sneered: “It’s not that I look down on you, there are many people who want to exchange money for me to open up.”

“But you are definitely the poorest among them.”

After speaking, Charlie asked with a bit of contempt: “What is the market value of your company?”

Tyren hesitantly said: “Almost 3 billion Hong Kong dollars .. ….”

Charlie said disdainfully: “Converted to US dollars, it is only 400 million dollars.”

“To be honest, it is not enough for me to plug my teeth. In addition,”

“I estimate that all your assets add up to a billion dollars.”

“Now, ask Jairo what conditions Herman Zhong promised me yesterday in exchange for the forgiveness.”

“Herman Zhong?!” Tyren exclaimed, then looked at Jairo in awe, waiting for his reply.

Jairo said arrogantly at this time: “Tell you, Herman promised Mr. Wade yesterday that,”

“He will pay a total of 10 billion US dollars in compensation within the next ten years!

“Ten billion in ten years? ! In US dollars? ! Jairo was stunned, he said subconsciously,”

“This Herman has a total net worth of 10 billion US dollars!” How could he agree to give out so much money…”

Jairo slapped Tyren with a vicious force in the face when he went up.

At the same time, he said cursingly, “Grass! Do you think I’m fcuking kidding here?!”

“Mr. Liu was there yesterday, if you don’t believe me, ask him!”

Tyren hurriedly looked at Gerard who was beside him, his eyes full of consultation.

Gerard nodded slowly and sighed: “Tyren, what Mr. Hong said is true, ten billion dollars in ten years, without any moisture!”

Tyren only felt extremely dry in his throat, swallowed it hard, and didn’t know what to do with the time.

Although he did not believe in Jairo’s behavior, he had no doubts about what Gerard said.

Before he didn’t believe what Gerard said, he suffered a big loss.

Now, every word he said to him was from the bottom of his heart.

He thought to himself, “It’s a pity that he was blinded by lard just now, and I didn’t listen to this man.”

“Good words of the friend to persuade me, and now regret it, it is completely too late.

However, there is still one thing he can’t understand: “How big is this Charlie,”

“So that Herman can promise to pay 10 billion US dollars as compensation for 10 years?”

“If Herman pays 10 billion to solve the problem, then how much money do I have to pay?!”

“I’m far from being as rich as Herman!”

Just when he didn’t know what to do, Gerard looked at Charlie and pleaded,

“Mr. Wade, I know it by nature he was wrong if you don’t feel the resentment,”

“Give him a chance to make amends for you, and let him live…”

Charlie smiled and asked him, “What life do you want me to spare him?”

“Huh?”

Chapter 4671

Gerard was taken aback by Charlie's question, and subconsciously said:

"That's... just keep him alive... even if you break his legs..."

Charlie snorted, looked at Tyren, and said, "Come on, say it yourself, what kind of life do you want me to give you?"

Tyren blurted out without hesitation: "Dog life! Save me a dog life!"

"I beg Mr. Wade to raise your hand and spare me a dog's life!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Since Mr. Liu has also interceded for you,"

"It's not impossible that you want me to spare you a dog's life."

"For the sake of being in a good mood, I'll give you a solution."

After that, he reminded him: "Listen carefully, I'll only give you this solution,"

"If you agree, that's all for today, if you don't agree, this matter will be handled by Jairo."

Tyren was surprised and happy when he heard this, and blurted out,

"Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will definitely agree!"

Charlie waved his hand, and faintly said: "Don't agree so early."

"When I'm finished, tell me whether you agree or not."

Tyren hurriedly said, "Please tell me!"

Charlie glanced at him, then pointed at Jairo and said:

“You should draft a document now and sell your entertainment company to Jairo at a price of 10,000 Hong Kong dollars.”

“From now on, you are not allowed to step into the entertainment industry.”

“What?!” Tyren collapsed instantly and blurted out: “This is half my life’s hard work!”

Charlie frowned: “Do you mean you don’t want to accept it?”

Gerard was anxious at this time, and blurted out: “Tyren, you still care about that when your mother is dying.”

“Is it something outside of your body? Mr. Wade just wants your entertainment company,”

“And he didn’t ask you to hand over all your other assets. Why do you have to hesitate?”

Charlie looked at Gerard and said very seriously: “Mr. Liu, I don’t like hearing what you say,”

“Why do I want his entertainment company? A company with a mere two or three billion Hong Kong dollars,”

“I just feel that I am very satisfied with Jairo’s performance today,”

“So I want to fight for a little benefit for him. As I said just now,”

“I asked him to sell the entertainment company to Jairo, and I will not take any money myself.”

Gerard raised his hand and slapped himself and said in remorse:

“Mr. Wade, you calm down your anger, it’s all because of my inappropriate words!”

Jairo was overjoyed at first, but quickly calmed down, thinking to himself,

“How could this Charlie be so good? , give me this entertainment company…”

“He just wants me to be his black glove and come forward to help him hold it…”

“If I really treat this entertainment company as my own industry and act recklessly, he would just remove me instantly,”

“So, he immediately said to Charlie, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade,”

“I will definitely help you manage this entertainment company!”

Charlie frowned and said, “I’ll give you a chance to repeat it.”

Jairo was frightened his whole body trembled, and he said quickly,

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will definitely run this entertainment company in the future!”

Charlie said lightly, “Don’t talk too early, I just proposed this solution, but others may not accept it,”

At this moment, Tyren felt that all his blood was dripping from his heart.

“How can I give up the foundation that I have worked hard for half my life.”

But seeing this situation today, he is already doomed.

Even Herman was not his opponent, so how could he escape?

So if he wants to survive, the only way is to agree to his conditions.

So, he couldn't help choking and said, "Mr. Wade, I'm here… I'm willing to…"

Chapter 4672

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t tell me this, I have nothing to do with you,”

“Although you humiliated me over and over again today, I have never touched a single finger of yours,”

“Let alone asked you for a penny. Today’s matter is all personal affairs between you and Jairo.”

“He was called by you. If you are willing to sell your entertainment company to him,”

“It is also your own volition, so the two of you find a place to deal with this matter.”

“I don’t want to get involved in it.”

Gerard was stunned and sighed inwardly: “I’m going to slap my lungs, this Charlie is so shameless,”

“With just these two words, he completely changed himself from the mastermind to did I do anything?”

Tyren was also a dumb eater at this time, so he couldn’t tell.

In his opinion, although Charlie behaved extremely shamelessly, what he said just now was impeccable.

Today, he called Jairo over by himself, and it was Jairo who beat him, not Charlie.

Now that Charlie asked him to sell the company to Jairo,

It was also between himself and Jairo that he completed the transaction,

And he really had nothing to do with Charlie.

In other words, after passing today's hurdle, if he regrets it and wants to ask the police to intervene,

There is no way for the police to arrest Charlie, but have to arrest Jairo.

However, there are thousands of disciples of Jairo,

And if he really broke his face with him, wouldn't there be only one dead end?

Just when he was extremely depressed, he heard Charlie say to Jairo:

"Jairo, this matter is a private matter between you and Tyren."

"In my opinion, the two of you should find a place to deal with it in private."

"There is still something to talk about, and it is not appropriate for you to stay here and discuss."

Jairo knew that Tyren would have to take it upon himself today.

However, he didn't care about that.

Ten years of ten billion dollar fundraising manager,

And it doesn't matter how many more times he becomes manager of entertainment companies.

Anyway, he knows the stuff in the entertainment industry, and he has already mastered it.

Jairo didn't bother to think about how much impact this matter would have after it got out.

After all, he only recognized one thing, that is, he couldn't offend Charlie. As for the others, it's up to him.

Thinking of this, he immediately said, "Mr. Wade, Mr. Liu, I'm really sorry for today,"

"Because of some personal grievances between me and Tyren, I disturbed the tranquility of the two of you."

"I'll take him elsewhere to solve it now."

Charlie nodded, pointed at Bess, and said to him:

"The first thing you do after you take over the entertainment company is to change Miss Xue's contract,"

"From the previous full agency contract to a music consultant employment contract, the content of the contract."

"It is to hire Miss Xue as a part-time music consultant of the entertainment company,"

"And pay her 1 million Hong Kong dollars every year. At the same time,"

"This contract shall not force Miss Xue to do anything for the entertainment company,"

"And shall not restrict Miss Xue's freedom in any field. Do you understand?"

Jairo said without hesitation: "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, I will get this thing done as soon as possible!"

Bess said nervously at this time: "How can this be done, Mr. Wade... can you help me?"

“I am already very grateful for the termination of this contract.”

“As for the 10 million signing fee, I will slowly repay it”

“By working part-time and relying on work-study programs!”

Charlie waved his hand: “That money does not need to be repaid,”

“And every year in the future. You don’t have to refuse a million dollars.”

“Since you want to study, then you should study hard. After a master’s degree, you can go for a doctorate.”

“After the doctorate degree, you can go for post-doctorate.”

“As long as you want to study, you can keep studying, as long as you are studying,”

“The annual salary of 1 million will always be there!”

Chapter 4673

Because he has not received a complete higher education,

Charlie understands the feeling of wanting to study but having no chance which he feels in his heart.

That's why he hopes to help Bess continue to study until she wants.

Bess was very grateful to Charlie, so she said gratefully:

"Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will work hard to complete my studies and not let you down..."

Charlie said seriously: "You don't need to care about my feelings,"

"As long as you don't let me be disappointed."

"I understand!" Bess nodded heavily.

Charlie asked her, "Since you plan to go back to school,"

"Then you don't have to stay in Hong Kong, right?"

"Yes..." Bess said, "I have already received the admission notice,"

"And I only need to do so within the specified time."

"Complete the registration process, and then update my visa before I go."

"Okay." Charlie nodded and asked her again, "What major are you studying at Tokyo University?"

Bess said hurriedly: "I am in the Economics Department of the University of Tokyo,"

“Studying in the Graduate School of Economics.”

Charlie said in surprise: “Economics, needs to be combined with practice, not just studying hard.”

Bess nodded: “If it wasn’t for an accident at home,”

“I had a plan to find a company for an internship.”

Charlie smiled: “That’s right, there is a good opportunity for an internship right now.”

After speaking, he pointed at Jairo and said, “You have seen this Mr. Hong, too.”

“At first glance, it seems that Mr. Yang is from a grass-mang background who does not read much.”

“Now that Mr. Yang is going to sell the company to him,”

“I am afraid that his business will not be successful.”

“You might as well help him manage the company before the school starts.”

Jairo heard this. He nodded quickly and said, “Mr. Wade is so right.”

“The next thing is that I have studied too little and suffered from lack of education.”

“Otherwise, I would not have been reduced to being a young and dangerous boy.”

However, Bess said with no confidence: “Mr. Wade…you want to give me an intern position,”

“I may be able to do it, but you asked me to help Mr. Hong manage the company,”

“I’m afraid I don’t have the ability now If I can only talk on paper,”

“I’m afraid it will cause losses to the company…”

Charlie waved his hand casually: “Then you don’t have to worry at all,”

“Let alone have a psychological burden. For Mr. Hong, it’s just 10,000 HKD to buy it.”

“The company he owns, what if you smash it? At most, the ten thousand HKD will be a waste,”

“So you can use it to practice your hands normally, and you don’t need to have any pressure.”

After speaking, he said again: “What’s more, I don’t want you to be completely responsible,”

“Just help Mr. Hong complete the transition, and help him sort out the management process by the way.”

“It is sold to Jairo for 10,000 Hong Kong dollars, but the actual market value of this company is more than 2 billion!”

“Just giving it to a girl who has just graduated with an undergraduate degree to train her hands.”

“It seems that this surnamed Wade really doesn’t care about money…”

At this time, Jairo also followed Charlie’s words and said to Bess with a smile:

“Ms. Xue, Mr. Wade is right, I’m an old man who doesn’t read much, and I’m from a grassroots background.”

“Miss Xue, I need the help of a talented student like you!”

Bess hesitated for a moment, then nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, then I will do my best!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to Jairo, “Okay, Mr. Hong, you and Mr. Yang still have to sign a contract,”

“So hurry up and get down to business.”

Jairo hurriedly bowed and said, “Mr. Wade, then I will retire first!”

Chapter 4674

After that, he pulled Tyren up and threw him to the minion behind him, and ordered:

“Watch him for me, and when you go out later, don’t let him talk nonsense.”

“Follow your orders, sect master!” The minion responded respectfully,

And then the two of them put Tyren on the left and right and took him out of Gerard’s office.

At this time, Charlie said to Bess and the other girl:

“You guys go back too, remember what you saw and heard today, and don’t tell anyone.”

Bess nodded again and again, and the other girl beside her nodded like garlic.

Bess was rescued by Charlie twice, so naturally, she would not tell anyone about him,

And the other girl who was brought with her was also full of awe for Charlie,

So she didn’t dare to offend him in the slightest.

After the two girls left, Gerard couldn’t help feeling:

“Tyren wanted to introduce two young newcomers to me today, which is really interesting,”

“But I didn’t expect that he would lose his company just by visiting me…..”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but sigh in his heart: “Yesterday, Charlie called Joseph Wan, to Lan Kwai Fong.”

“He could have completely crushed Jairo, but in the end, he turned away and let him go,”

“So his original intention is here… After Jairo walked back from the doorsteps of the ghost gate,”

“He is not only absolutely in awe of Charlie, but more importantly, he has become 100% obedient,”

“Leaving such a person in Hong Kong and staying, Charlie has a huge foundation in almost an instant…”

Thinking of Tyren again, he sighed even more in his heart:

“This guy is really blind, he took the initiative to deliver it to the door today,”

“Directly as Charlie’s target for a flex, it seems that if he wants to stay in Hong Kong in the future,”

“He can only be a man with his tail tucked in…”

Charlie saw Gerard’s eyes rolling, who seemed to be thinking about something in his mind.

Then he asked with a smile, “What is Mr. Liu thinking, you are so fascinated.”

Gerard came back to his senses and hurriedly said: “No…it’s nothing,”

“I just think that Mr. Wade’s move of leaving Jairo is really wonderful.”

“This step alone will revitalize your status in entire Hong Kong.”

Charlie smiled and shook his head: “Mr. Liu has a bit over-interpreted, to be honest,”

“I didn’t want to play chess in Hong Kong from the beginning to the end.”

“The idea of keeping Jairo is just to keep a dog that can bite Herman at all times,”

“So as to ensure that Cataclysmic Front can get the funds provided by Herman on time.”

“As for today’s events, I did not expect it. Thinking that Tyren would come to your office,”

“I always thought that with Mr. Liu’s character, should disdain to associate with such a person.”

Gerard hurriedly waved his hand: “Mr. Wade misunderstood, I have nothing to do with Tyren, no friendship……”

Charlie smiled and said, “I won’t mention these.”

After speaking, he asked him, “Does Mr. Liu know why I handed over Tyren’s entertainment company to Jairo?”

Gerard shook his head, subconsciously he asked: “Mr. Wade thinks he is more controllable?”

Charlie smiled and said, “No, I just simply don’t like the ruggedness of the entertainment industry.”

Charlie said again: “As far as Tyren’s business and the gossip in it, I’ve heard passively before,”

“It’s nothing more than a bunch of unsightly flies and gossip.”

“To put his business in my name is equivalent to taking a br0thel woman as a minor.”

“I really can’t afford to lose face for that person.”

“I would rather be close to a young and dangerous boy like Jairo than have any contact with most of the stars in the entertainment industry,”

“Who are different from each other. In my opinion, those rich people who immediately turn their eyes,”

“And hands to the entertainment industry and hang out with opposite-s3x stars after they become rich are generally not good.”

“The real rich people must understand what it means to be clean.”

Having said that, Charlie looked at Gerard and said with a smile:

“Mr. Liu should know better than me what the real entertainment industry is like.”

Chapter 4675

Charlie's words made Gerard stunned.

It was the first time he had heard such remarks.

If it was someone else who said this, he would definitely sneer,

Thinking that the other party was just doing hypocritical self-promotion.

In Hong Kong, where the entertainment industry is very developed,

Which man does not want to get involved in the entertainment industry,

And have some scandals with heteros3xual stars after he has money?

There are not a few people who even marry celebrities back home.

But Charlie felt that it was a shameful thing for him to be related to the entertainment industry,

Which was obviously inconsistent with reality.

However, when Gerard thought about it carefully, he immediately discovered a very surprising fact.

That is, in Hong Kong, those who really like to mix with celebrities are often the rich second generation.

And the wealthy generation who are really self-made, most of them don't pay attention to the entertainment industry.

Even, though this often happens in Hong Kong that the son is crazy to pursue a big star in the entertainment industry,

And even once wanted to marry the big star back home as his wife.

However, the head of the family did not give him any chance at all and directly shut out the star.

Even some stars have given birth to a few children to the rich second generation,

But in the end, they have not been able to marry into a wealthy family.

The reason is that the wealthy generation who started from scratch are much stronger,

In ability, courage, knowledge, and self-positioning than the second-generation rich with golden keys.

Compared with the second-generation rich, they are not in the same rank at all.

In the eyes of the rich generation, the big stars who are infatuated by the rich second generation are simply unacceptable,

Let alone marrying home as their daughter-in-law.

From what Charlie said just now, it can also be seen that his rank is also much stronger than that of the rich second generation.

In Charlie's eyes, the entertainment industry that everyone in the rich second generation likes has absolutely nothing to do with him.

After thinking about this, Gerard said with a red face: "Mr. Wade, you are right..."

"Really successful people really shouldn't get too close to the entertainment industry..."

Charlie smiled and said, “I almost forgot. Mr. Liu has a lot of interactions with the entertainment industry back then,”

“I just gave my personal opinion, Mr. Liu doesn’t have to take it to heart.”

Gerard smiled awkwardly, and quickly changed the subject:

“Mr. Wade, let’s have a different chat. Let’s talk about the cooperation!”

Charlie looked at the time and smiled: “It’s almost noon, why don’t we wait until after lunch, what do you think?”

“No problem.” Gerard hurriedly said: “Then It’s not too late to talk after lunch.”

Charlie nodded, and his phone suddenly received a call from Stella.

So, he said to Gerard, “I’m sorry, Mr. Liu, I’ll take a call.”

Gerard hurriedly said, “Please.”

Charlie pressed the answer button, put the phone to his ear, and said, “Hello, Ms. Fei.”

On the phone, Stella said respectfully:

“Mr. Wade, I’m calling to report to you that the plane that Hogan Chen is taking will land in about two and a half hours later,”

“That is, at 2:00 p.m. local time in Hong Kong. Please be prepared to deal with it on your side.”

Charlie glanced at Gerard, he and Gerard were sitting opposite to each other,

And the distance was relatively far, if he wanted to come to Gerard,

It was impossible for Gerard to hear the content of the phone, so he laughed and said,

“Miss Fei have an easy mind, I have arranged everything here, rest assured.”

After speaking, he heard the faint whistling of the aircraft engine on Stella’s phone, so he asked:

“Stella is on the plane now?”

“Yes.” Stella said hurriedly: “I was just about to report to you,”

“In order to make sure that Mr. Chen’s repatriation is safe, I brought Master Karl here too.”

“Our plane is expected to arrive in Hong Kong at 3:30,”

“Considering that Mr. Chen must go through the handover procedure at the customs,”

“So although we will land half an hour later, we should be one step ahead of Mr. Chen.”

Charlie couldn’t help but sighed: “Miss Fei, you have already helped me a lot in this matter,”

“There is no need to come so far tossing in person.”

Chapter 4676

Stella said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade your kindness is as heavy as a mountain,”

“I just did such a thing, so it’s hard to talk about it.”

In fact, Stella also knew that since Charlie was in Hong Kong, he would definitely keep Hogan safe and sound.

And although she said that she came to Hong Kong to ensure that Hogan is safe,

She actually wanted to come and meet Charlie.

After all, he is her benefactor, and he is the one who she thinks of day and night.

She also hopes to seize every opportunity to meet him.

And this time to come to Hong Kong, in her opinion, is the most suitable time to see Charlie now.

Charlie never thought that Stella would come, but then he thought about it,

Stella’s arrival added a bit of drama to the matter.

So, he looked at Gerard, smiled deliberately, and said,

“Since Miss Fei has come so far, I must go to the airport to meet her in the afternoon.”

“Let’s meet at the airport in the afternoon.”

The act of inviting Stella will bring trouble to Charlie and make him feel dissatisfied,

But when he said this with a smile, the big stone in his heart instantly disappeared without a trace.

She was so happy that she wanted to tell Charlie that there was no trouble,

But after thinking about it carefully, Charlie would definitely be coming to the airport to pick up Hogan in the afternoon,

And she was just dropping by. So, she said happily:

“That’s hard work, Mr. Wade, we’ll see you at the airport!”

“Okay, see you at the airport!”

Charlie deliberately made the words see you at the airport very clearly,

And then he hung up the phone, the opposite Gerard asked, “Mr. Wade, do you have a friend coming to Hong Kong?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled and said, “Ms. Stella from the Fei family in the United States,”

“I don’t know if Mr. Liu heard about her. Have you?”

Gerard was stunned and blurted out: “…Miss Fei?! Is that Miss Fei who just took over the Fei family,”

“And became the head and chairman of the Fei family?!”

“Yes, it’s her.” Charlie smiled slightly: “Miss Fei is coming to Hong Kong to help me with some errands,”

“And will be here in the afternoon.”

In Gerard’s heart, the respect for Charlie rose to a new level.

He really did not expect that Charlie is not only the master of Cataclysmic Front,

But also has a deep relationship with ISU Shipping, and even has such close contacts with the Fei family!

He didn’t even expect that Charlie would have such a big face that,

Stella Fei could fly over from the United States to help him in person!

He knows that the Fei family is the second largest Chinese family in the United States.

Its real strength is several times stronger than that of the Li family in Hong Kong.

It belongs to the absolute top giants’ league!

Thinking of this, he became even more determined to curry favor with Charlie and strive to turn him into a son-in-law!

He thought excitedly in his heart: “I’m only worth 100 billion Hong Kong dollars,”

“And if I convert it into US dollars, it will only be more than 10 billion.”

“In front of Charlie’s strength and connections, it’s not even a hair!”

“If I can catch up with Charlie in this line, my network will expand to the world’s top!”

At this point, Gerard hurriedly said to Charlie with a face full of pleading:

“Mr. Wade, if you are going to pick up Miss Fei at the airport in the afternoon,”

“Can you please let me be with you? To be honest, I have always wanted to meet people from the Fei family,”

“And the An family in the United States, but these two families are much stronger than the next,”

“And I have never been able to find a suitable opportunity…”

The reason why Charlie wanted to say yes on the phone picking up Stella at the airport,”

“Was to better fool Gerard to go to the airport. Unexpectedly, before he even opened his mouth,

Gerard took the initiative to take the bait.

So, he smiled cheerfully and said, “Okay, it’s a small matter.”

“Since Mr. Liu wants to meet Miss Fei so much, you can come with me in the afternoon!”

Chapter 4677

Hearing that Charlie agreed to his request, Gerard was so excited that he couldn't hide it.

The richest person he has ever met in his life is the Li family in Hong Kong.

However, the Li family was nothing in front of the Fei family.

Therefore, Gerard felt that if he had the opportunity to get to know the Fei family,

It would be a huge breakthrough for him.

So, he happily said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, we will go to the restaurant for lunch later,"

"I will ask my wife to prepare in advance, and Jemima will also come with us."

"After eating, I will take Bella and you go to the airport to meet Miss Fei!"

Charlie nodded and said, "The arrangement is quite reasonable, so we will just do as you said."

Gerard smiled and hurriedly asked: "By the way, Mr. Wade, Miss Fei this time."

"When she is coming to Hong Kong this time, where does she plan to stay?"

"I remember that in Hong Kong the Fei family does not seem to have any property."

"It would be a bit of a snub if we let Miss Fei come all the way to stay in the hotel."

"If it is convenient, Mr. Wade can invite Miss Fei to live at my home too."

“At home, there are more than a dozen rooms in the next house, which is definitely enough for Miss Fei and her party.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “This, I can’t make a decision for her, I’ll wait until she comes.”

“Okay!” Gerard nodded lightly. He nodded and said with a smile:

“Mr. Wade wait a moment, I’ll call my wife and ask her to dress more grandly!”

At noon, Charlie and Gerard came to the high-end Cantonese restaurant that he had reserved for a long time.

At this time, Bella had already put on a very dignified dress and was waiting outside the restaurant.

Seeing the arrival of the convoy that Charlie and Gerard were in, she immediately came forward,

And after the car stopped, she took the initiative to open the door on the right side for Charlie.

Charlie was a little surprised. He didn’t expect that Bella, who was pampered,

Would take the initiative to open the door for him.

Just as he was about to say a few polite words, Bella said flatteringly,

“Mr. Wade, the banquet is ready, just waiting for you to join.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mrs. Liu is too polite.”

Bella hurriedly said: “This is what it should be .”

After speaking, she quickly added: “By the way, Mr. Wade, I don’t know what you like to eat,”

“So I said hello to the boss here and asked him to prepare a portion of all the dishes,”

“And you can taste a little of each and see what you like the most.”

Charlie saw that Bella’s attitude towards him was a little better than this morning,

And knew that it must be because Stella’s matter has made his strength in her eyes stronger, which is why she is so flattering.

But Charlie didn’t care too much. What he was thinking about now was that Bella was dressed in such a way,

And was going to meet Stella with Gerard in the afternoon,

But if she received Hogan at the airport, how would she feel.

At this time, he and Gerard both got out of the car, Gerard said with a smile on the other side to his wife:

“I almost didn’t recognize the way you dressed today, it seems that you are a lot younger.”

Bella smiled shyly and said: “Since you want me to see a distinguished guest,”

“I must dress up carefully, so you can’t lose face!”

At this time, Jemima’s Tesla also drove to the door of the restaurant.

After the car stopped, she got out of the car, and when she saw Charlie,

Her expression subconsciously floated to a burst of joy, and then she ran two steps faster to the front,

And said, “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade, I’m late.”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s not too late, we just arrived.”

Gerard looked at his daughter and smiled: “Jemima,”

“Mr. Wade has a distinguished guest coming to Hong Kong this afternoon. Would you like to go to the airport to meet them?”

Chapter 4678

Jemima was surprised and asked, “Is it Mr. Wade’s friend?”

Charlie said, “It’s a friend of mine from the United States,”

“But Miss Jemima still has a charity sale to care about, so can’t go to the airport.”

For Charlie, he just wanted to take Gerard to the airport.

If Gerard wanted to take Bella, or if Bella wanted to go with him, Charlie didn’t think there was any problem.

Anyway, the moment Hogan comes out of the airport customs this afternoon,

When he and Gerard are showing their swords, there is nothing wrong with letting his wife witness with her own eyes.

However, Charlie only did not want Jemima to follow him.

After all, after these two days of getting along, he recognized the girl Jemima quite a bit,

And Charlie didn’t want her to see his conflict with her father with her own eyes.

What’s more, when he came to Hong Kong this time and approached Gerard, he concealed something,

So he didn’t want to tear off his disguise in front of Jemima.

According to his plan, after he has properly dealt with all the problems at the airport,

He will no longer have further contact with the Gerard family.

The intersection between himself and Jemima will also come to an end after this meal.

Jemima didn't know what Charlie was thinking. She originally hoped to go there together.

It doesn't matter who she picks up, the important thing is to be with Charlie.

But hearing that Charlie didn't want her to be with him, she could only nod her head and said,

"I have to go back to Tsim Sha Tsui after lunch, so I won't be with you."

"Alright." Gerard didn't think much. What's wrong, he said with a smile,

"If Mr. Wade's friends are willing to live in our house,"

"We can prepare a family dinner at home in the evening, and you can come together at that time."

Jemima hurriedly asked Charlie: "Mr. Wade not going to the snack street?"

Charlie didn't give a clear answer, but said, "Let's see the situation in the afternoon."

"Okay." Jemima also knows that since there are guests coming, and it is possible to live in her home,

The plan to go to the snack street with Charlie alone may only be postponed, so she said:

"Then I will wait for your news in the afternoon."

“Okay.”

…

One o’clock in the afternoon.

After eating, Charlie and Gerard’s family of three walked out of the restaurant together.

Gerard said to Bella: “Wife, you take a car by yourself, I will take one with Mr. Wade.”

Bella agreed without hesitation: “Okay, I will take the front car.”

Charlie said to Jemima at this time: “Miss Jemima, pay attention to safety on the road.”

Jemima nodded, smiled at him, and said, “Mr. Wade remember to give me a reply in the afternoon.”

“No problem.”

Seeing Jemima sitting in the Tesla, Charlie suddenly felt a little unbearable and reluctant to part.

Regardless of whether he leaves Hong Kong after finishing his work today,

Jemima will know the real purpose of his visit to Hong Kong after the matter is over.

At that time, she will definitely be very disappointed with him,

Thinking that he was just playing on the scene for the past two days, or even deliberately deceiving her.

Charlie didn’t want her to be hurt because of what he did and going to do.

However, he also knew very well that this time, if he wanted to,

Completely solve Uncle Chen’s troubles without hurting Jemima, it might be an impossible task.

No matter what the relationship between Jemima and her father is,

He first deceived her, and this alone will definitely disappoint and hurt her.

At this moment, Charlie somewhat regretted his decision to accept Gerard’s invitation to live in his house.

If he didn’t go to Liu’s house, at least he wouldn’t have anything to do with Jemima.

And now that the boat has sailed, even if he regrets it, it is impossible to go back to square one and start over again…

Chapter 4679

At 2 pm.

Hogan's flight landed at Hong Kong International Airport on time.

At this time, he, sitting by the window, had mixed feelings in his heart.

He has been away from Hong Kong for too long, and the scenery outside the window is no longer half familiar.

The only thing he is familiar with is the traditional Chinese characters that can be seen everywhere.

These traditional Chinese characters all reminded him that after 20 years,

He finally returned to his long-lost hometown.

However, what he regrets is that when he comes back this time,

He probably won't have the chance to get acquainted with Hong Kong, from which he's been away for 20 years.

From the moment he landed in Hong Kong, his life will probably start to count down.

At this time, a male flight attendant came to him and reminded him:

"Mr. Chen, according to the regulations, don't get off the plane in a hurry,"

"And after the other passengers get off the plane, I will take you in person."

“I will have to hand you over to Hong Kong Customs, and I hope you can understand.”

Hogan nodded and said with a slight smile, “Okay, thank you.”

Although Hogan was forcibly repatriated by the United States,

He was not a prisoner, so repatriated, and without any American police or immigration staff to escort him.

According to the process in the United States, since it is repatriation,

The passport information of the deportee will be blacklisted,

And he will be banned from entering the United States for five years, ten years, or a lifetime,

And then they will directly arrange for him to board the return flight.

The rest has nothing to do with the United States.

Therefore, the US Immigration Service sent him to the departure plane,

And handed him and his information to the staff of the airline.

The staff of the airline would hand him and his information to Hong Kong customs after he got off the plane.

At customs, the repatriation process will be complete.

After all the passengers got off the plane, the flight attendant came to Hogan again,

And said politely, “Mr. Chen, please come with me.”

“Okay.” Hogan nodded slightly, stood up, and took out some of his carry-on luggage from the luggage rack above his head.

Then, he followed the staff and got off the plane.

After crossing the covered bridge, he saw that two customs staff were already waiting at the end.

The staff brought Hogan to the front of the two, handed over his information, and said, “This is Mr. Chen.”

One of the staff nodded and said, “Thank you, leave him to us. That’s fine.”

After that, one of them walked up to Hogan and said, “Is this Mr. Hogan Chen?”

Hogan nodded lightly: “It’s me.” The customs officer said,

“Welcome home, Mr. Chen, please bear with me first.”

“Let’s go to the customs and go through the process.”

Hogan hurriedly asked: “Sir, what is the next process?”

The customs officer explained: “It’s actually very simple. You were only repatriated by the United States,”

“But you are still a citizen of Hong Kong. And we have checked your situation in advance,”

“You do not have any criminal record in Hong Kong, you are a law-abiding citizen,”

“So you only need to do a routine registration with us, and then you can enter freely.”

While saying that, he added: “Oh yes, you can call your family now and ask them to come and pick you up.”

“We will speed up the work schedule here, and it will be over in an hour at most.”

Hogan smiled slightly: “It’s unnecessary, trouble. Let’s go through the process first.”

“Okay.” The customs officer nodded and said, “Please come with me.”

Chapter 4680

At this moment, Charlie and Gerard, and his wife have also arrived at the International Airport.

The convoy stopped outside the arrival hall of the airport, and Gerard said to Charlie excitedly,

“Mr. Wade, Miss Fei should be arriving soon, right?”

Charlie looked at the time and said lightly: “In almost ten minutes.”

Gerard asked with a smile, “Do you think we should wait in the car or wait inside?”

Charlie casually said, “Let’s wait inside. Let’s go.”

After saying that, he opened the door first and got out of the car.

Gerard was about to get off the car when the driver turned around and said in a low voice,

“Boss, I just received the news that Hogan Chen has entered the customs.”

“Oh, already here…” Gerard nodded and muttered:

“To be honest, I really want to meet that poor boy and see what the h3ll he looks like now…”

“But my wife is here today, so I’ll try not to meet him.”

The driver said hurriedly, “Mr. Wade said Miss Fei will arrive in 20 minutes, and we should leave after picking her up.”

“For Hogan at least half an hour will be required to come out.”

“In this case, the time is just staggered and we will not meet Hogan.” “Okay.”

Gerard, after a sigh of relief, seeing Bella who was sitting in the car in front also pushed the door and got out of the car,

She said to the driver, “My wife doesn’t know that Hogan is coming back today,”

“You all have to keep your mouth shut and don’t let her go until Hogan is killed.”

The driver nodded and said, “Don’t worry, boss, we will never talk nonsense.”

After that, he added, “If those people started fast, Hogan probably wouldn’t survive tonight, right?”

Gerard said with emotion: “If nothing happened, he might not have to live until it is dark,”

“But the situation has changed a lot now. Originally, the Instructor Lin of Four Dragons wanted to take this bounty,”

“But he has left Hong Kong now. Moreover, I see Jairo he definitely won’t dare to openly accept this deal,”

“I will only have to see if other gangs and killers in Hong Kong can take the task today!”

After speaking, Gerard said again: “It’s better to do it as soon as possible,”

“In order not to have too many dreams at night,”

“It’s best if my wife hears Hogan’s obituary directly before she hears about his return.”

The driver smiled: “Boss, don’t worry, there is no way he can survive with the 30 million dollar prize here tonight.”

“Well.” Gerard nodded and said, “Mr. Wade and I will pick you up, you guys are waiting here.”

“Okay boss.”

Gerard pushed open the door and got out of the car, not knowing that Charlie was standing not far away,

Who had already heard all the conversations between him and the driver?

He walked to Charlie and said with a smile: “Mr. Wade, let’s go in now?”

Charlie looked at him, nodded slightly, and said with a smile,

“Let’s go in, Miss Fei should land in ten minutes.”

Bella, who was on the side, stepped forward, took Gerard’s arm, and whispered nervously:

“Gerard, do you think there is nothing wrong with my dress?”

“If there is any problem, tell me immediately, and don’t let me embarrass you in front of Miss Fei.”

In fact, Gerard can clearly be seen as a little nervous.

While adjusting his tie, he said to the other side:

“There is no problem with dressing up. Don’t say the wrong thing when you get excited.”

In fact, Gerard didn’t say anything.

Bella’s education is not very high, she just dropped out of high school after almost finishing high school,

So her speech and manners are relatively low,

For her, it is difficult to be elegant, and she often subconsciously swears.

And Stella’s resume can be checked everywhere on the Internet.

Not only did she study at the top Stanford University,

But she also had very good grades and a very high degree.

Therefore, what Gerard is most worried about is that Bella can’t keep her mouth shut,

And if she says something vulgar, it will reduce Stella’s impression of them.

Bella also knew her shortcomings, so she nodded quickly and said,

“I’ll see Miss Fei later, so I must speak less!”

Chapter 4681

Gerard and Bella, although they have reached the top of the pyramid in Hong Kong,

But looking at the world, they are still far behind.

And the strength of the Fei family is no longer on the list of ordinary rich people.

The strength already belongs to the hidden wealthy family,

And the overall strength is countless times stronger than Gerard's.

Stella is also the head of the Fei family, and in the eyes of Gerard and Bella, it is even more unattainable.

At this moment, the mentality of the two of them is like the richest man in a small county.

They finally have the opportunity to meet the richest man in the country.

In addition to being excited, they are inevitably nervous.

Unlike the two of them, Charlie was in a very relaxed state.

With his hands in his pockets, he swaggered into the arrival hall.

In the arrival hall at this time, there were many people who came to pick up the people from the plane,

But Bella did not put on sunglasses and a mask as she did when she came to pick up Charlie with Gerard before,

And she did not have the attitude of a rich wife, as before.

At this time, Joseph turned around from the crowd,

Came to Charlie, and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie nodded and asked him, “Did you find anything special?”

Joseph respectfully said Said: “No, Mr. Wade.”

Seeing that Joseph was also here,

Gerard immediately clasped his fists nervously and said, “Mr. Wan… Hello, Mr. Wan!”

Joseph glanced at Gerard and bowed slightly to him. Hands over as a response, but no words.

Joseph knew very well, don’t look at Gerard and Charlie like old friends now,

But it won’t take long for Gerard to know Charlie’s true identity,

And the real purpose of his coming to Hong Kong this time.

Therefore, there is no need to be too much frank with Gerard.

Twenty minutes later.

A beautiful figure appeared at the customs exit,

Instantly attracting the attention of many people.

Stella, who is young and beautiful and has a strong aura, walked out of it, accompanied by Karl Yuan.

Before Stella came out, she saw Charlie in the crowd at a glance,

And she waved to him excitedly, and said loudly, “Mr. Wade!”

After that, she quickly ran a few steps and came In front of Charlie.

When Stella stood in front of Charlie, a little blush appeared on her originally fair cheeks.

Don’t know if she blushed because she ran a few steps quickly or if it is because she is shy.

However, Stella’s expression when looking at Charlie was obviously filled with joy beyond words.

To Gerard, who had countless royal daughters, he could tell at a glance that this girl must like Charlie!

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help exclaiming in his heart:

“What kind of virtue this Charlie has! Why even a young lady like Stella Fei,”

“Who is worth thousands of trillions of dollars, is full of admiration for him?!”

“And she is not only rich but also has the same appearance and figure.

“She is not inferior to Jemima at all, and her background is much stronger than that of ours.”

“It seems that Jemima has almost nothing in front of her. There is no chance of winning…”

Just when Gerard secretly screamed in his heart with sorrow, Charlie said to Stella with a smile:

“Miss Fei, Master Yuan, the two of you have worked hard to come all the way.”

Karl on the side said very respectfully: “Mr. Wade’s words are serious, it’s all under the responsibility.”

Stella also said seriously: “Mr. Wade who works hard,”

“It’s my honor to be able to share your worries with you.”

Stella’s remarks are even more shocking for Gerard and Bella.

Chapter 4682

The two looked at each other with shock and disbelief in their eyes.

Originally thought that Stella was Charlie's friend,

But who would have thought that Stella would drop herself in front of Charlie, call him respectfully,

And said that it was her honor to share his worries.

This is even a bit humble, more like the subordinate's tone and attitude towards the boss.

Neither of them could understand why Stella, the head of the Fei family, was so humble towards Charlie.

At this time, Charlie said to Stella, "Miss Fei, let me introduce you to two friends."

Then he pointed to Gerard beside him, and said, "This is the famous Gerard Liu in Hong Kong,"

"Next to him, is his wife, Miss Bella Fang,"

Stella was shocked when she heard the names of the two.

She knew that Charlie came to Hong Kong this time to help Hogan solve the troubles here,

and she also knew that the person who wanted Hogan's life was Gerard Liu, the richest man in Hong Kong.

But she really didn't expect that Charlie brought Gerard here,

And looking at this situation, Gerard seemed to have become friends with Charlie,

And he had no sense of danger at all. Just when she was surprised,

Gerard took the initiative to stretch out his hand and said very respectfully:

“Hello, Miss Fei, Gerard Liu, I have admired your name for a long time,”

“But I didn’t expect to see you in Hong Kong today.”

Stella put away the surprise in her heart, looked at Gerard,

Stretched out her hand to shake his hand lightly, and immediately smiled:

“It turned out to be the famous Mr. Liu, nice to meet you!”

Bella on the side was also a little nervous. Said:

“Fei… Hello Miss Fei! I’m Bella Fang, it’s a pleasure to meet you!”

Stella nodded slightly and said with a smile, “Hello Mrs. Liu. Nice to meet you.”

“Miss Fei, Mr. Wade and I are inseparable, and you are Mr. Wade’s good friend.”

“When you come to Hong Kong this time, you must give the next opportunity to fulfill the friendship of the landlord!”

He continued: “I have prepared a banquet at home. If Miss Fei doesn’t dislike it,”

“Please come and condescend to have a small talk in my humble house!”

Then, Gerard quickly added: “By the way, Miss Fei, Mr. Wade has been living in the humble house for two days.”

“If Miss Fei doesn’t dislike it, she can live with us in Hong Kong for these few days.”

Stella smiled slightly, looked at Charlie with affectionate eyes, and said,

“To be honest with Mr. Liu, I came to Hong Kong this time because of Mr. Wade, so I obey Mr. Wade’s orders.”

Looking at Charlie on the side, she asked respectfully, “Mr. Wade, what do you think?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s too early to say anything.”

After speaking, he asked Gerard, “By the way, Mr. Liu. You have a deep relationship in Hong Kong,”

“Can you ask the airport management to provide us with a VIP lounge in this building?”

Gerard asked curiously, “Mr. Wade, aren’t we leaving now?”

Charlie laughed casually. Said: “To be honest, there are two distinguished guests today.”

“Miss Fei is the first one, and there will be another one later. It may take a while.”

When Gerard heard this, he didn’t think about Hogan at all,

He just couldn’t help but ask in surprise:

“Mr. Wade, do you still have a distinguished guest?!”

“I don’t know what this distinguished guest is? Could it be… someone from the famous An family?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “This distinguished guest is for me.”

“One of my elders and he had a very close personal relationship with my father,”

“As for his surname, Mr. Liu should not be so detailed.”

Gerard thought to himself: “Even Stella is very respectful to Charlie,”

“That Charlie is very respectful to this second distinguished guest,”

“Maybe that person will be bigger in status than Stella!”

“Maybe it’s really the An family I guess, if that’s the case, I’m really lucky today!”

Thinking of this, he immediately patted his chest and said to Charlie,

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I have shares in this airport.”

“It’s very easy to arrange a VIP lounge. Just wait a moment, I’ll arrange it!”

Chapter 4683

With his identity as a shareholder of Hong Kong Airport, Gerard made a phone call,

And soon an airport executive rushed over.

After a while, he invited everyone to the VIP lounge on the second floor of the arrivals hall.

This VIP lounge itself is used to receive VIP customers.

Gerard had really thought about whether to prepare a lounge.

But when he thought that Stella was a distinguished guest,

He had to stand in the arrival hall and wait to be greeted,

In order to appear to be paying enough attention.

Otherwise, if he sits in the VIP lounge and waits for others to bring Stella over,

His posture will be a little too high.

After coming to the VIP lounge, he still had this concern in his heart, so he asked Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, is it inappropriate for me to sit here and wait for your VIP guest?”

“Otherwise, tell me the guest’s name. I will write a sign to go outside,”

“And wait for their arrival to meet them, you and Miss Fei can rest here!”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile, “Mr. Liu, don’t be so polite,”

“That distinguished guest is my elder, so of course, I will personally welcome him,”

“You can rest in the room for a while, and when I receive him, I will invite him over to meet you.”

Gerard said hurriedly and diligently, “Mr. Wade, let’s accompany you this time!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You really don’t need to, I’ll just go there myself.”

After speaking, he no longer gave Gerard a chance to argue, and instead said to Stella:

“Miss Fei, Mr. Liu is very strong in Hong Kong. You can talk more about it.”

Stella nodded with a smile, and said, “Okay, Mr. Wade.”

Gerard hurriedly smiled and said, “Miss Fei, how many days are you going to stay in Hong Kong this time?”

Stella looked at Charlie subconsciously and smiled:

“How long I stay depends entirely on Mr. Wade. I will stay as long as Mr. Wade needs me to stay here.”

Gerard felt more and more surprised in his heart:

“It seems that Stella is not as simple as having a good impression of Charlie,”

“It is completely like falling in love! The big family woman and in charge of thousands of trillions of dollars,”

“But how can she let go of what she is doing, and come to Hong Kong from thousands of miles away,”

“And she also says that she will stay as long as Charlie wants her to stay, this… this I can’t stand it!”

This made him feel even bleaker for his daughter Jemima:

“If I were Charlie, I would definitely choose Stella…”

“In that case, wouldn’t Jemima have no chance at all?”

With emotion, he looked around subconsciously. Looking at Bella next to him, he couldn’t help thinking:

“Actually, for a man like Charlie, with such a strong strength and background,”

“There must be no only one woman, right? Maybe he is just like me in his bones, showing affection everywhere…”

“He even has a second or third bedroom outside… If that’s the case, there may be hope for Jemima!”

After thinking about this, Gerard’s heart dropped a little.

However, he immediately thought to himself: “That’s not right!”

“I am also the richest person in Hong Kong, so I can’t let my daughter be Charlie’s affair, right?”

“If it spreads out, I really don’t have a place to hide.”

Chapter 4684

At this moment, Stella on the side said to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, the Fei family’s shipping business has accumulated for many years,”

“And the business scale is relatively large. Recently, I want to work hard to expand in the Asian market.”

“I think simply cooperate with your ISU Shipping. If ISU Shipping has excess waybills in Asia,”

“They can be digested by the Fei family, and then the profit will be taken by ISU Shipping.”

Charlie casually said: “No problem. The export volume of China has surged recently,”

“And the demand for unilateral transportation capacity is indeed very large.”

“It is impossible for ISU Shipping to control it all.”

“Later, I will talk to Melba and ask her to integrate the transportation capacity on your side and make a unified deployment.”

Okay.” Stella smiled coquettishly: “Then thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie smiled: “It’s such a small matter, you’re welcome.”

After speaking, he pointed at Joseph and said:

“If you also have the need for an armed escort, you can directly connect with Joseph.”

Stella smiled and said, “I just wanted to say, since that’s the case,”

“Then I’ll ask the person in charge of the shipping business to connect with Mr. Wan.”

Joseph clasped his fists and said, “Don’t worry, Miss Fei, I will definitely do my best here to cooperate.”

Gerard, who was next to him, was shocked when he heard this, and thought to himself,

“How can I not guess from Stella’s words, it seems that Charlie is the real boss of ISU Shipping?”

“That Melba seems to be following Charlie’s orders in doing business?”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help sighing:

“If it really comes out to be such a big background for Charlie,”

“He can’t just be the assistant of ISU Shipping!”

“If Charlie is the behind-the-scenes boss of ISU Shipping, then his real strength,”

“I am afraid It’s much stronger than what I initially thought!”

Immediately, he looked at Charlie subconsciously, and saw that he was a talented person,

And there were two great people, Joseph and Stella, by his side, and the future was bound to be limitless.

So, he couldn’t help but sigh in his heart: “Hey! These are the perks of being young!”

“Just look at him! As long as a man is really capable and young, he will climb high,”

“And with his stature and progress, will he really look at Jemima’s ability!”

At this time, Gerard was all thinking about how to get closer to Charlie,

But he didn’t realize that danger was approaching.

More than ten minutes later, Joseph received a call from his subordinate and hurriedly came to report:

“Mr. Wade, the guest is coming out.”

“Oh?” Charlie immediately stood up and said,

“The distinguished guest is here. Everyone, please wait here, I’ll receive him.”

Gerard said quickly and diligently: “Mr. Wade, should I accompany you?”

“No need.” Charlie waved his hand: “You wait for me here for a while,”

“And you can accompany Miss Fei and have some chat.”

Gerard hurriedly said, “Okay, then we’ll wait for you here.”

Charlie greeted Stella, and then walked out of the VIP lounge together with Joseph,

The two came out and walked quickly towards the customs exit.

At this moment, Hogan has completed all the entry procedures.

After all, he is a legal citizen of Hong Kong, and he has not violated the laws of the land,

So after completing the formalities, he regained his freedom,

He took his luggage directly and walked out of the customs office.

At this time, Hogan was already ready for his death.

His only hope was that he would not be killed by an anxious killer after going out.

He just hoped that first, he would be able to return home to see his elderly mother.

However, he is also entangled, if he goes home by himself, will it bring death to his family as well.

Or, will the elderly mother take a bigger hit if she sees him getting killed.

Thinking of this, he made a decision in his heart.

He didn't plan to go home. He simply will wait for the other party at the airport gate.

In this case, at least the old mother who bought him into this world will not have to see him getting killed.

After making up his mind, he stepped out of the customs exit, ready to die.

At this moment, he suddenly heard a familiar voice: "Uncle Chen, welcome home!"

Chapter 4685

Hearing this voice, Hogan trembled.

Immediately, he raised his head and faced the direction of the voice,

And was surprised to find that Charlie was looking at him with a smile on his face.

He was so shocked that he was speechless,

And he muttered after a long while, “Master Wade…you…why are you here?”

Charlie looked at Hogan and couldn’t help but be a little surprised,

Because he had not seen him for a few days and he seemed old and decadent already.

Coming to think of it, he concluded that Hogan must have been tortured recently.

So, Charlie smiled slightly, and said casually, “I’ve been here for a few days,”

“And it’s such a big thing that you wanted to come home,”

“I’m sure I can’t ignore it, I’m here in Hong Kong this time to make sure that,”

“You can return home safe and sound. That is when you get home, make sure that no one dares to touch you from now on.”

Hogan hurriedly said, “Young Master Wade…”

“Gerard Liu announced a 30 million US dollars bounty and is determined to take my life,”

“You come to pick me up at this time, it is very dangerous…”

“Nothing dangerous.” Charlie smiled, pointed to Joseph beside him, and said,

“Uncle, let me introduce to you, this is the master of Cataclysmic Front, Joseph Wan.”

“If someone dares to touch you today, or dare to stop you from going home,”

“I will definitely make him pay a heavy price.”

Joseph said respectfully: “Uncle Chen, don’t worry, here I am with Mr. Wade,”

“No one in Hong Kong would dare to do anything to you!”

Hogan was so grateful for a moment, his eyes were red,

He tried his best to hold back his tears, but he choked up: “Master Wade… I owe Master Changying’s kindness all the time.”

“There is no chance to pay it back, and now I owe you such a kindness, I am truly ashamed of myself…”

Speaking of which, he looked at Charlie and said very firmly:

“Master Wade, from now on, as long as you have a use for me anywhere,”

“You will definitely find this old bone at your beck and call!”

Charlie really wanted to bring Hogan under his command,

And let him help him manage his ever-increasing capital and industries.

But now, he just wants to help the wanderer,

Who has been away from his hometown for more than 20 years to return home safe and sound?

The rest is not important.

So, he turned around and asked Joseph: “Joseph, are all the things I asked you to prepare in advance ready?”

“Mr. Wade, everything is ready,” Joseph responded respectfully,

And immediately looked at a man in plain clothes in the crowd and winked,

And then the man immediately walked over with a 20-inch suitcase.

The man handed the suitcase to Joseph, and said very respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, the Supreme Commander, everything is here.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said to Hogan, “Uncle, there we have prepared a brand new outfit and a razor for you,”

“I will take you to the bathroom to prepare,”

“And then I will take you to meet the two old friends later.”

Hogan was shocked and couldn’t help asking: “Wade Young master, shouldn’t you be…”

“Could it be that you have brought Gerard and Bella under control?!”

Hogan knew that since Charlie said that he wanted to help him solve the problem of returning home,

He must have contacted Gerard in advance.

When he heard that the young man beside Charlie was the famous Joseph,

He was very worried, worried that Charlie would use violence against Gerard.

Chapter 4686

But when he heard him say that he was going to take him to see the two old friends,

Hogan was even more worried that Gerard and Bella had been controlled by Charlie.

Although he always knew that Gerard's intention to kill him would not die,

He himself had no intention of letting Gerard die.

As for Bella, he didn't even complain or blame her at all.

Therefore, he was afraid that Charlie would use thunder to deal with them.

Seeing his worry, Charlie smiled slightly: "Uncle Chen, it seems that I can't hide anything from you,"

"But don't worry, I didn't control Gerard and his wife, and the two of them are still in the dark."

"I will take you to see them when you are ready."

"Let's make this grievance clear face to face. After making it clear,"

"This matter will be all over."

"I promise that Gerard will not dare to do anything wrong to you from now on."

Hogan finally breathed a sigh of relief when he heard this, he nodded lightly, and said gratefully:

“Master Wade, no matter what the outcome of the matter is,”

“Please don’t embarrass the two of them, what happened back then, no matter what. It’s all my fault…”

When Hogan was young and vigorous, he never felt sorry for Gerard.

After all, he helped him make a lot of money back then,”

“And he did not cuckold Gerard. He only asked Gerard for mercy,

After he was sure that Bella was willing to reunite with him.

Moreover, Bella did not marry Gerard at that time, and she was not a third party involved.

However, as he got older, he gradually realized that although he didn’t feel guilty in handling this matter,

In all fairness, it did cause a lot of trouble for Gerard.

After all, Gerard was a well-known super-rich man, and he was well known for taking care of Bella back then.

He took Bella and eloped with her, which brought him a very negative social impact.

It is very likely that people in Hong Kong are still talking about this after dinner.

And this one is about Gerard’s current wife, who once eloped with someone.

Charlie also understood Hogan’s mentality, so he smiled and said,

“Uncle Chen, don’t worry, since I want to take you to see them,”

“I don’t want to make too much trouble for them, otherwise,”

“I could have killed them directly. It would be solved once and for all.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “But Uncle Chen, I am not only here to seek justice for you alone,”

“But also for my father, I have to ask Gerard to give me a satisfactory account of this matter for his backtracking.”

Hogan didn’t know how to answer for a while, but Charlie changed the topic and said,”

“Uncle Chen, I’d better take you to change your clothes.’

‘You can’t be so decadent when you want to see your old friend later.”

Hogan nodded lightly. Nodding, he said gratefully, “Thank you, Young Master Wade!”

…

Ten minutes later.

Hogan had put on the white short-sleeved shirt, black trousers, and leather shoes that Charlie had prepared for him.

This suit is a high-end series of well-known brands, and Hogan is a talented person.

Even if he is old, he is still very handsome, so after putting on such a suit,

And shaving his beard, his visual age is instantly much younger. He looks only about forty years old when he got out.

When he was ready, Charlie smiled and said,

“Uncle Chen, your two old friends are in the VIP lounge on the second floor of the airport at the moment, I’ll take you up.”

“Okay.” Hogan nodded slightly, slightly Following Charlie nervously, he took the elevator to the second floor.

In the VIP lounge at this time, Gerard was still looking forward to Charlie’s second VIP guest,

And he couldn’t wait to see the true face of this VIP.

Chapter 4687

At this moment, Charlie pushed open the door and walked in.

Seeing that both Gerard and his wife were full of expectations, he smiled slightly and moved a bit.

Hogan's figure instantly fell into the sight of the two of them.

Bella covered her mouth in shock and was speechless,

While Gerard was stunned at first, then immediately became furious,

Pointing at Hogan and shouting angrily: "Dmn, Hogan! You deserve to die!"

At this time, Gerard had been carried away by his anger.

He blurted out an angry curse, but Hogan said with a somewhat ashamed expression:

"Mr. Liu, it's been a long time."

"See your mother, see your father!" Gerard pointed at Hogan and cursed angrily:

"You are so fcuking arrogant. How dare you run in front of me! You really think you have a long life!"

Charlie on the side said coldly: "Mr. Liu, you treat my honored guest like this,"

"Don't you think that I am nothing in your eyes?"

Gerard came back to his senses instantly and then shivered in fright.

Only then did he realize that Gerard was actually brought over by Charlie!

So, he asked Charlie nervously: “Mr. Wade, you…how do you know him?”

Charlie frowned and said, “Uncle Chen is my father’s friend.”

Having said that, he looked at Gerard, and ask him:

“Mr. Liu, do you still want to ask who my father is?”

Gerard nodded subconsciously.

He had only one relationship with Changying Wade back then,

Not to mention that Changying had been dead for 20 years, and he could no longer remember this person in his mind.

Charlie looked at him, smiled slightly, and said word by word,

“Mr. Liu, my father’s name is Changying Wade, Changying of Wade’s family in Eastcliff,”

“You forget things so much, you can turn your head and throw away the promises.”

“In the back of your head, after so many years, do you still have any impression of my father?”

“Changying Wade…” Gerard murmured and repeated, his brows furrowed.

Immediately afterward, he suddenly remembered the middle-aged man who had met him on a special trip from the mainland to Hong Kong.

At that time, Changying was very famous in Chinese circles.

Not only because of his good background and strong ability,

But also because he married a very remarkable woman, Margaret An,

Who was famous all over the world for promoting the rapid development of countless companies in Silicon Valley!

Back then, when Gerard met Changying, he also sighed that this person is of extraordinary strength.

It was because of Changying's face and potential that Gerard readily agreed to let Hogan go.

Although he hated Hogan at the time, he still decided to let go of the past,

When he thought of the chance to get on the boat of the Wade family and the An family.

Originally, Changying did have plans to give Gerard something in return, but unfortunately,

Not long after that, Changying broke up with the Wade family and left Eastcliff with his wife and children.

Just when Gerard was thinking of finding an opportunity to catch up with Changying,

He heard the news of his death.

Gerard's first thought at that time was that he had lost a lot.

He made concessions to Hogan, not because of Changying's face,

But because he wanted to benefit from Changying for a long time in the future.

However, the benefits were not obtained, Changying and his wife were both killed,

Therefore, Gerard at that time immediately forgot his promise to Changying.

Chapter 4688

As time went on, Gerard gradually forgot about the number one person Changying.

However, today he suddenly heard the name again from Charlie's mouth,

And all of a sudden his memory related to Changying was awakened.

He looked at Charlie in disbelief: "You…you are Changying's son?!"

"This…how is this possible, I heard that their family…all died!"

Charlie was cold as he said: "I'm sorry to disappoint you, I'm still alive."

Gerard trembled in fright and waved his hand quickly: "Mr. Wade…I…I didn't mean that…"

Then, what did he think of? , looked up at Charlie, widened his eyes, and said,

"You are Changying's son… That means you are not from ISU Shipping at all…"

Charlie said lightly: "Although I am not an assistant of ISU Shipping,"

"I am the boss of ISU Shipping, and Melba Watt works for me."

Gerard was horrified, and then subconsciously said: "But…but…"

"I heard that the Wade family was plundered by the Cataclysmic Front,"

“Half of their assets were taken away by the Cataclysmic Front, and now they have collapsed…”

“But you are the owner of the Cataclysmic Front, this… this is completely contradictory…”

Charlie sneered: “You think the Wade family lost, but that’s just my hope that outsiders think the Wade family has lost.”

Joseph, who was beside him, immediately said, “It’s me, Joseph Wan,”

“Who was overthinking and trying to challenge Mr. Wade,”

“In the end, Mr. Wade spared my life regardless of the past!”

Gerard’s cold sweat at this time has left his face and running down his entire back.

And his brain also began to run rapidly, and he thought to himself:

“Since this Charlie is Changying’s son, it also means that the head of the Wade family in Eastcliff is his grandfather,”

“And the head of the An family in the United States is his grandfather too.”

“… And what happened at the club yesterday proved that he is still the real owner of Cataclysmic Front,”

“And now he says he is the boss of ISU Shipping… In this way,”

“The strength behind Charlie is stronger than what I could imagine. Much much bigger…”

“The reason why Charlie used the excuse of the people from ISU Shipping to approach me,”

“It is probably because he knew that I wanted Hogan’s life, so he did it on purpose…”

“Now, Charlie bringing Hogan here, he must have come to me to ask for forgetting the past…”

“This is really the end…”

At this time, Gerard was extremely flustered. Then, a thought suddenly flashed in his mind,

And he quickly put on a smile, and said excitedly: “You are Young Master Wade?”

“So you are Young Master Wade! Oh, I have always admired your father!”

“I was fortunate enough to have a drink with him in Hong Kong back then!”

“I’m really excited to see Master Changying’s son!”

After he said that, he hurriedly looked at Hogan again and said with emotion,

“Hey, Hogan! You left without saying goodbye for so many years, and now you are finally back!”

“You don’t know how much I feel guilty for you all these years,”

“And I have always wanted you to return to Hong Kong. In order to make up for the shame in my heart,”

“I have asked Bella to take care of your family for me for so many years.”

“She also visited your old mother a few days ago! You are back safely now, that’s really great!”

Charlie looked at Gerard's sincere look, and couldn't help laughing:

"Mr. Liu's ancestors should be theater actors, right?"

Gerard shook his head subconsciously, and said with a smile:

"Wade Young master, my ancestors were farmers in the Mainland."

Charlie frowned: "Your ancestors were farmers?"

"That's not right. It seems that the skill of changing faces is only available from expert actors, right?"

Gerard was extremely shrewd, then heard the sarcasm in Charlie's words.

He hurriedly said, "Master Wade…you…what do you mean…"

Charlie's expression turned cold, and he asked coldly, "Gerard Liu, it doesn't matter,"

"I just want to know, how do you explain that 30 million US dollars were spent in secret to kill Uncle Chen?"

Gerard quickly waved his hand and said, "Young Master Wade has mistaken, Master Wade,"

"I have known Hogan for many years, and he is my old subordinate,"

"How could I spend money to get him killed, there must be some misunderstanding…"

Chapter 4689

“Misunderstanding?”

Charlie sneered and said, “Everyone in Hong Kong knows about this,”

“Even Jairo and that coach Lin are concerned about it.”

“With the $30 million bounty you offered, you are telling me now that it is a misunderstanding,”

“Do you think I will believe you?”

Gerard was extremely nervous at this moment, and he only had one thought in his mind,

That he could not admit that he wanted to see Hogan dead, even if he lived or died

He has seen Charlie’s methods, and when he becomes ruthless, he will never show mercy.

Therefore, he could only grit his teeth and say,

“Mr. Wade, you are really wronged! This matter is all rumors,”

“Many people only know how to spread it indiscriminately, and are not responsible at all…”

Charlie looked at him, nodded slightly, and said, “Since you don’t admit it,”

“Then I’ll find someone to confront you on the spot.”

“What do you think of Jairo? Do you want me to call him over?”

Charlie looking for Jairo is even more frightening.

He couldn't be more clear about what kind of ways Jairo has!

Not to mention anything else, he saw clearly the process of Jairo beating Herman this morning.

He knew that Jairo had now regarded Charlie as an emperor,

And he only wanted to make Charlie satisfied with everything he did.

If Charlie really called him over, he would definitely bite him without hesitation.

That hard-mouthed dog will attack him on the spot.

Thinking of this, Gerard said quickly: "Mr. Wade…this…this may be a miscommunication…"

"I did tell the people around me before that I have some feelings against Hogan."

"I was dissatisfied, I wished I could kill him, but I never thought I would really kill him…"

Seeing that he refused to admit it, Charlie said coldly: "Gerard,"

"Do you think I flew here from the United States to have a debate with you?"

"I already know the truth of the matter, even if you don't admit it. So what?"

"And don't forget, you promised my father back then that you would not care about Uncle Chen and Ms. Fang,"

“But what did you do later? Why did Uncle Gu fly to find you again?”

“Isn’t it because you turned your face and broke your original promise immediately after my father died?!”

Speaking of which, Charlie raised his voice a bit and scolded:

“You clearly promised my father, but after he passed away, you immediately went back on your words.”

“Do you think I would forgive you for this kind of thing? Do you think that no one will ask you,”

“To settle the account after more than 20 years?”

Brokenhearted, he knew that even if he could argue for Hogan’s matter,

He couldn’t give a reasonable explanation for violating the agreement with Changying Wade.

He was the one who went back on his word at the beginning,

And Philip came to help Hogan to ask for calm again.

This causal exchange was done 20 years ago, and he could not refute it if he wanted to.

Frightened, Gerard’s legs softened, he threw himself on his knees on the ground, and choked:

“Mr. Wade, what happened back then was really back to back…”

“I was also misled by ghosts back then, please take a look for the sake of what happened to me back then, forgive me this time…”

Chapter 4690

After speaking, he looked at Hogan again and blurted out,

“Hogan, please say something to Mr. Wade, from now on, the two of us have released our previous suspicions,”

“You will be my brother in the future, if I have any more thoughts of killing you,”

“You will let Mr. Wade smash my body into ten thousand pieces!”

Bella on the side also panicked at this time and hurriedly begged:

“Hogan… Gerard and I have been married for more than ten years, and we have a son.”

“I beg you, for the sake of your relationship for so many years, please help him to plead with Mr. Wade.. ….”

Saying that Bella’s eyes turned red, and the tears that looked like big beans rolled down.

Hogan was also a little unbearable at this time, so he looked at Charlie and pleaded,

“Master Wade… things happened back then… I was also at fault… so… ….”

Charlie interrupted him with a hand raised, and said seriously,

“Uncle Chen, I am now asking for an explanation for my father.”

“I think that any honest person will abide by the promises he has made with others.”

“Even if the other party has passed away!”

Speaking of this, Charlie looked at Gerard and said coldly,

“Although my father is no longer here, as his son, he owes others,”

“And I will pay for him, others owe him. , I want to stand for him!”

When Gerard heard this, he was so panicked that he couldn’t stop shaking violently.

The reason why he didn’t take the agreement he reached with Changying at the time was…

Mainly because he felt that Changying and his wife had been abandoned by the Wade family and the An family,

Otherwise, the two families would not be able to sit back and watch both of them getting killed.

It is precisely because of this that he did not take that promise into his heart at all.

A lot of people seem to promise a lot of money, but in fact, they are just a dish.

They promise a lot of money in front of those who can’t afford to offend them,

And they look like rogues in front of those who think they don’t matter.

Gerard is such a person in his bones.

He has a very classic motto: never make useless friends.

Once this person is useless to him, even if he grew up together, he is not worth mentioning in his eyes.

But once this person is useful to him, even if he kills his father,

He will find a way to have a relationship with him.

It is precisely because of this mercenary character that he immediately retracted his original promise after Changying Wade's death.

For a long time, Gerard was proud of his principles of life,

And felt that he was truly awake in the world, but he never dreamed that he would fall into trouble today.

So, he begged with extreme fear: "Mr. Wade, I was really obsessed and didn't fulfill the agreement with your father."

"I really knew I was wrong. Please give me a chance to change my mind!"

Charlie looked at him, and asked lightly, "How do you plan to change it?"

Gerard blurted out without hesitation, "I promised your father back then that I would no longer pursue what Hogan did back then."

"I will correct it now that I know my mistakes, and continue to promise you,"

"I will never embarrass him because of this matter…"

Charlie sneered: "Mr. Liu, I came to Hong Kong to discuss three things."

“The first thing, you have more than 20 years of experience. You promised my father before,”

“And now that I found you, you are telling me that you will correct your mistakes,”

“How can you give my father an explanation for the mistakes of the past 20 years?”

Charlie said again: “Second thing, Uncle Chen was also one of the top talents in the financial field back then.”

“Because you did not believe what he said, he could only go to the United States and sold roast goose in Chinatown for 20 years.”

“Long years of youth and 20 years of life, how can you give him an explanation?”

Immediately, Charlie continued: “There is a third thing! In the past 20 years,”

“Uncle Chen has not been able to return to Hong Kong to reunite with his family,”

“Nor can he stay in Hong Kong to reunite with his family.”

“My parents were his close friends, and my father passed away and couldn’t come back for the funeral.”

“In the past 20 years, the family has been destroyed and separated from each other, how can you give them an explanation?!”

Chapter 4691

Gerard was so frightened by Charlie's words that he almost fainted.

He secretly pondered in fear: "Herman's prodigal son provoked Charlie,"

"And Charlie extorted 10 billion dollars for ten years."

"I offended Charlie's father twenty years ago, and went back on my words."

"Looking at it this way, my sin… is more than Herman's…"

Thinking of this, his voice was almost crying, and he pleaded:

"Mr. Wade, I blame myself for being unbelievable and going back on my word,"

"I really know what I'm wrong. Now, I am willing to fly to the grave of your father, Mr. Changying Wade,"

"Overnight to kowtow and apologize, and I am also willing to kowtow to Hogan and apologize."

"As long as you can forgive me this time, from now on, I will never embarrass Hogan again."

"He is my brother, if he needs me for anything, in a word, I will do my best!"

Charlie sneered: "Mr. Liu, you and I have known each other for some time,"

"Do you think I am such a talkative person?"

Gerard choked and said, “Mr. Wade, please forgive me this time for the sake of my age…”

Charlie asked him again: “Then what do you think I am such a kind person?”

“You are old, isn’t Herman old? Is his age younger than yours?”

“This…this…” Gerard saw Charlie was aggressive and seemed unwilling to accommodate him at all,

So he could only say: “Mr. Wade, please look at Jemima’s face and give me a chance to reform!”

“Jemima?” Charlie smiled and said seriously: “Ms. Jemima is indeed a good girl,”

“And she is fundamentally different from you.”

“You are a villain who can’t keep her word, but she can always keep her promises!”

After a pause, Charlie said again: “She promised the vendors at the snack street stalls more than ten years ago,”

“That she would never increase the rent, and she did it, how about you?”

“What have you done to keep the promise for more than ten years in a row? What happened?”

Gerard didn’t know how to answer for a while.

Charlie continued: “If you can say one, two, or three things about your commitment to keeping your promise,”

“I can also consider giving you a light sentence, but if you can’t say it,”

“Don’t bring Miss Jemima in here as a shield, after all, you are also a fifty-year-old old man this year,”

“And you even use your daughter as a shield when you are in trouble,”

“Aren’t you afraid of being laughed at when it spreads?”

Gerard’s expression was as ugly as a bitter gourd.

He racked his brains and couldn’t think of anything that he could really do to keep his promises.

After thinking about it, he didn’t know how to deal with it, so he could only look at Charlie, and said pitifully,

“Mr. Wade… The three things you said are all my fault, and I don’t dare to argue,”

“I just ask you to let me know how to make it up…”

Charlie said indifferently: “How to make it up is up to you, let me see how sincere you are in repenting.”

“I… “Gerard was at a loss for words, and he really let him say that he didn’t have the courage.

If there is less sincerity, Charlie will definitely not agree, and may even be angrier because of it;

If there is more sincerity, Charlie may agree, but it will be extremely painful.

After thinking about it, he hesitantly said: “Mr. Wade… I am willing to spend 100 million US dollars,”

“Every year in the next 20 years to make up for the mistakes that I have made in the past 20 years. What do you think…”

Saying that he looked at Charlie nervously, for fear that he would suddenly go wild.

A total of 20 years and 2 billion US dollars is a huge sum in the eyes of most people,

But Gerard knew in his heart that to Charlie, this was nothing at all.

In exchange for Charlie’s forgiveness, Herman agreed to spend 10 billion for ten years.

2 billion in 20 years, and 10 billion in 10 years, the difference here,

It is not just five times the relationship between 10 billion and 2 billion.

If you consider the interest rate with an extra ten-year cycle and multiple factors of ten-year inflation,

His two billion is actually one-eighth, or even one-tenth of Herman’s.

Therefore, when he took the initiative to say this price, his heart was extremely uneasy,

For fear that Charlie would turn his face immediately if he was dissatisfied.

Chapter 4692

Charlie looked at Gerard blankly at this time, and he had already seen through this guy's nature in his heart.

Don't look at him laughing with everyone all day, in fact, this old guy is a standard miser.

With Herman's lessons learned, he can still offer a price of 2 billion in 20 years,

Which shows that he wants money, not his life.

However, Charlie didn't really want his money.

For him, he only has two demands now, one is to make Gerard pay for the breach of his promise to his father,

And the other is to make him pay for Uncle Chen.

The second thing can be solved with money, but the first thing is definitely not about money.

He, Charlie, would not use his father's name to go to Gerard to make money wantonly.

In Charlie's view, the first thing is to make Gerard pay a price other than money,

Including but not limited to personality, dignity, and physical punishment.

It's just that he didn't want to let Gerard breathe a sigh of relief so soon.

In this matter, Gerard had to be given enough pressure to frighten him to death first,

And finally, give him a chance to breathe.

So, Charlie looked at him and said coldly, “Gerard, who do you think is more guilty between you and Herman?”

Charlie’s words frightened Gerard, even his lips were pale,

Like a dead person who had just finished painting the makeup of the living dead.

What he was most afraid of was that Charlie asked such a thing.

This also means that Charlie’s punishment for him should be based on Herman’s.

“If my guilt is smaller than Herman’s, then it’s easy to say,”

“If my guilt is greater than Herman’s, then the amount of my compensation must not be lower than Herman’s standard.”

“That’s 10 billion in ten years…and it’s still US dollars…”

“Bella has been with me for so many years, and I didn’t give her 100 million dollars.”

“This surnamed Wade suddenly came out and asked me to spend so much money.”

“It makes me feel uncomfortable even if it takes my life…”

“But… but he is so powerful, how can I provoke him?”

“Not to mention the Cataclysmic Front, I can’t even stand Jairo of Four Dragons!”

Thinking of this, Gerard trembled in fear like a sieve of chaff.

At this time, he didn’t know how to answer Charlie’s question.

Because he knew very well in his heart that he had been disrespectful to Charlie’s dead father,

By going back on his word. It stands to reason that this sin is much greater than Herman’s teaching his son!

More than double the size!

However, how could he be able to say this?

Once this is said, it will be a lot of money!

Thinking of this, Gerard, who was deeply in love with money, burst into tears,

And he begged with snot and tears: “Mr. Wade… Please look at the next one for the sake of repentance,”

“And use practical actions for the next one. The chance of redemption, I would like to kneel before your father’s grave for three days and three nights to express my repentance,”

“And at the same time, I pray that he will know better and forgive the mistakes I made when I was young…”

After he finished speaking, he looked toward Hogan said earnestly,

“I have delayed Hogan’s youth for 20 years.”

“I would compensate him for 20 years of income based on the highest income of professional managers in Hong Kong!”

Charlie laughed out loud: “Oh, Liu Sir, you are really good at calculating.”

“The highest income of professional managers in Hong Kong cannot exceed HK$1.2 million a year,”

“And you will end up at HK$4.5 billion in the past 20 years. You just said that two two billion dollars in ten years,”

“And now it’s less than a billion dollars, and you are still reporting less and less money, right?”

Gerard trembled in fright, and quickly said, “No, no, no, that’s not what I meant. Mr. Wade,”

“I am willing to go to your father’s grave and kneel for three days and three nights,”

“And then give out two billion dollars in twenty years!”

Charlie looked at him, smiled playfully, and deliberately frightened him:

“I’ll make a price, 20 billion US dollars in ten years,”

“If you agree, we’ll talk, if you don’t agree, we don’t have to talk about anything here!”

Chapter 4693

Charlie's words made Gerard so frightened that he fainted.

Bella, who was beside him, hurriedly stretched out her hand to support him,

Holding his head, shaking while shouting hoarsely in his ear:

"What's wrong with you, Gerard, wake up, Gerard, don't scare me…"

With Bella's screams, Gerard woke up, the first thing he did when he woke up was to look up at Charlie and cry,

"Mr. Wade, you want my life! 20 billion in 10 years, and that too in US dollars, how can I get it…"

After speaking, he cried bitterly: "It is true that I was wrong,"

"But you can't take advantage of the topic and ask me for so much money!"

"If you want me to give so much money, it is better to kill me directly!"

"If you kill me, my inheritance can still be left to Jemima and my other children,"

"But if I have to promise you, I and they will become nothing, and their future will be poverty!"

Charlie smiled coldly, and said lightly: "Hey, I think your idea is very good!"

After that, he said seriously: "No To tell you the truth, I am now the owner of the Wade family,"

“And I still have Emgrand Group, JX Pharmaceutical, ISU Shipping, and Cataclysmic Front in my hands.”

“There is no place to spend a lot of money. It is meaningless to ask you for this little money!”

“Besides, if I really took your money, I wouldn’t hold you accountable anymore,”

“Then I, being a son, didn’t give my father any breath, but exchanged his father’s dignity for money,”

“And I’ll be shameless in front of him when I die in the future!”

“So, the best solution for this matter is that you apologize after death,”

“Not only you have an explanation to my father, but also to Uncle Chen,”

“And like you said just now, you die now, your assets will not be affected in any way,”

“And your children will be able to get all of your inheritance, everyone is happy.”

“Ah?!”

Gerard was dumbfounded for a while.

He originally wanted to come up with a silo of sympathy-provoking words to force Charlie to lower the price.

But who would have thought that judging from Charlie’s performance, he would prefer to kill…

If so, wouldn’t the cruel words he just said hit Charlie’s heart?

Just when Gerard was so frightened that he didn't know what to do,

Charlie said to Joseph, who was beside him: "Joseph,"

"I really didn't expect that Mr. Liu would have such courage."

"Since he intends to apologize with death, then you can find a solution with a suitable time to fulfill his wish!"

Joseph blurted out without hesitation: "Mr. Wade, rest assured, your subordinate will make arrangements properly!"

Gerard was almost stunned, and at this time, Charlie spoke to Joseph again,

"However, I have a request, Joseph, you must listen carefully!"

Joseph clasped his fists with both hands, and said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, please order!"

Charlie said very seriously: "Mr. Liu has such courage it really impresses me,"

"So when you send him on the road, don't make it too difficult for him,"

"It is best to let him go faster and minimize his pain,"

"Which is also my way of showing respect to him."

Joseph immediately said, "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, your subordinates will let Mr. Liu go without pain!"

Gerard was so frightened that he almost turned his back,

And Charlie said to Bella at this time: “Mrs. Liu, after Mr. Liu leaves, I hope that you, as a widow,”

“Will be able to bury him in a glorious way. At that time,”

“You must arrange for the best cemetery in Hong Kong for Mr. Liu.”

Chapter 4694

Bella was also dumbfounded, and she choked: “Wade…Mr. Wade…I…”

“I… in the family have no control over the property…”

“It’s fine.” Charlie waved his hand: “You go to buy first, whatever it costs,”

“I will give you the invoice reimbursement, it doesn’t matter if you don’t have the money to pay in advance,”

“Call me after you’ve made your choice and I’ll arrange for someone to check out.”

Gerard became more and more frightened, he knelt on the ground,

And said with a face full of repentance: “Mr. Wade, I really regret it,”

“I beg you to give me another chance, the specific amount, we can discuss…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Liu, there is no need to say such things again.”

“I don’t want a cent of your money. You can just go on the road steadily,”

“And you don’t have to worry about the rest.”

Gerard burst into tears in fright. He felt that if Charlie really wanted his life,

Then he would have no chance to survive at all. Even if he is worth hundreds of millions,

Joseph has 10,000 ways to kill him in one day.

Thinking of this, his desire to survive was instantly in full swing,

And he said with great pain: “Mr. Wade…I promise…I promise you, can’t I?”

“Twenty billion yuan in ten years, even if I break the pot and sell iron, I will definitely find a way to make it out.”

Charlie looked at him with great interest, and asked curiously,

“Mr. Liu, didn’t you just say that if I want your money, why don’t I just kill you?”

“Why did you change your mind so quickly?”

Gerard cried and said: “Mr. Wade, I haven’t lived enough yet… Please give me a chance…”

Charlie snorted and said, “The opportunity has been given to you just now, but you couldn’t grasp it.”

Gerard was extremely frightened and cried as he said: “Mr. Wade…”

“How do you want to be satisfied…as long as you have the next demand,”

“I will agree to whatever you want…”

Gerard cried hoarsely, not like a man in his fifties with a career. A successful old man.

At this moment, the door was suddenly pushed open, and a hurried voice came: “Dad, what’s wrong with you?!”

Charlie frowned slightly, and he didn’t need to turn around to know that it was Jemima.

It’s just that Charlie didn’t understand that Jemima was supposed to have a charity sale in Tsim Sha Tsui today,

But he didn’t know why he suddenly appeared at the airport.

When Gerard saw his daughter, he was overjoyed, as if he had caught a life-saving straw,

And cried and shouted: “Jemima, please save your father!”

“Mr. Wade wants your father’s life, you can say anything. Plead for your father…”

Jemima looked at Charlie in shock, and blurted out, “Mr. Wade, what’s going on here??”

Charlie turned around, looked at Jemima, and said seriously,

“Sorry, Miss Jemima, I have some old accounts with your father to settle.”

As Jemima rushed over to pull Gerard up, she stared at Charlie with wide eyes.

Then asked: “Mr. Wade, my dad said you want his life, is this true?”

Charlie shrugged and said, “Miss Liu, I didn’t want his life,”

“I just want him to give me an explanation, but he was afraid that I would ask for his money,”

“So he took the initiative to choose to apologize with his life,”

“Maybe for Mr. Liu, money is more important than life.”

Gerard did not dare to let Jemima pull him up, so quickly pushed her hand away,

Knelt on the ground again, looked at Charlie, and choked:

“Mr. Wade, money is not as important as life… Money is really not as important as life…”

Chapter 4695

Jemima looked at her father's terrifying appearance, a little angrily questioned Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, my father is getting old. How did he offend you? Why do you want to treat him like this?!"

In the face of Jemima's questioning, Charlie no longer covered it up, and asked her:

"Miss Liu, do you know that your father once promised a man named Changying Wade something more than 20 years ago."

"He said that he would not trouble another young man named Hogan Chen,"

"But not long after that, Changying Wade died unexpectedly,"

"And your father immediately broke his promise, so that Hogan hid in Chinatown in the USA for more than 20 years?"

Jemima's eyes widened, looked at Charlie in disbelief, and asked him,

"You… what is your relationship with them?"

Charlie said lightly, "Changying Wade is my father, And Hogan Chen is my father's friend."

When Jemima heard that, she felt her scalp explode instantly,

Her eyes were fixed on Charlie, and she choked up:

“That is to say, you came to Hong Kong and lived in our house,”

“You didn’t come to discuss cooperation with my father at all,”

“You were deliberately approaching our family, waiting for the opportunity to seek revenge against my father…”

As she spoke, her eyes instantly turned red, and tears could not help bursting out of her eyes,

She asked softly. : “So from the first time we met until we parted at noon today, you were just acting, right?”

Charlie was suddenly stared at by Jemima’s desolate eyes, and he explained subconsciously:

“I am here acting that is true, but I’m just acting in front of Gerard.”

Jemima burst into tears and asked, “When you are in front of me, aren’t you acting?!”

“If you are not acting, why do you hide your true identity? And the real intention?!”

Charlie looked at Hogan next to him, and said lightly,

“The reason why I hide my identity and intention is to wait for justice for Uncle Chen today,”

“You should know that your father wanted to kill Uncle Chen.”

“If I didn’t come, Uncle Chen might have been assassinated after leaving the gate of this airport!”

Jemima followed Charlie’s eyes and looked over, when she saw Hogan, her whole body inevitably felt ashamed.

So, she looked at Hogan, bowed deeply, and said apologetically,

“Mr. Chen, I have heard about my father’s attempt to kill you before,”

“And I have persuaded myself over the past few years about this matter.”

“I talked to him many times, and every time he prevaricated on the grounds that your whereabouts are unknown,”

“And I only learned today from someone else that you have returned to Hong Kong,”

“So I hurried over and wanted to make it clear to my father, let him not embarrass you anymore.”

Speaking of this, she glanced at Charlie again, and said resentfully,

“It’s just that I didn’t expect that after I came here, it would be like this…”

Gerard heard this, and immediately cried and said:

“Jemima… Dad really knows what’s wrong, you and Mr. Wade beg for mercy,”

“As long as you give dad a chance to reform, dad is willing to bear any price…”

Jemima With a sigh looked at Charlie, pursed her red lips, and pleaded,

“Mr. Wade, I beg you, my father didn’t make a big mistake, don’t make him too embarrassed…”

Saying that she looked at Gerard, and added: “My father,”

“Although his behavior is not very correct and his character outside is not good, he is also very old after all…”

“And… and I his daughter knows his personality very well.”

“Although he is not a good person, he is not a villain either.”

“Compared with the real villains like Jairo, he is just a little narrow-minded and mercenary.”

Chapter 4696

Jemima continued: “He has not really hurt other people’s lives, this time,”

“Mr. Chen’s matter, thanks to you, you didn’t let my father make a big mistake…”

Gerard did not expect that in the eyes of his daughter, he was such a person.

But he knew very well in his heart that what his daughter said was true.

He’s not a good person, hasn’t done any good deeds, and even his behavior is a bit clumsy,

But not a bad person who can’t be forgiven.

He said to himself, “I have never killed anyone in my life, and I have never let anyone else kill someone for me.”

“The only one who wanted to kill was Hogan, but he didn’t succeed.”

So, he knelt down in front of Charlie again and begged:

“Mr. Wade, Jemima is right, I, as a person, have never done anything bad,”

“No matter how bad I am, I will not kill, please forgive me.”

“I have a dog’s life, and the money you want, I will give you all!”

At this time, Jemima suddenly knelt down, lowered her head, and said,

“Mr. Wade, money is something outside the body, as long as he can give it to you.”

“My father will get a chance to reform, no matter how much money we have, we will not hesitate!”

Charlie didn’t expect that Jemima would kneel, so he hurriedly stretched out his hand, trying to pick her up.

But Jemima resisted and said expressionlessly, “Mr. Wade, if you don’t agree,”

“I won’t get up. If you really want my father’s life, then please kill me too.”

Charlie looked Jemima’s resentful eyes, his heart suddenly throbbed,

So he couldn’t help sighing, looked at Gerard, and said coldly,

“Mr. Liu, you have raised a good daughter!” To Hogan, he asked,

“Uncle Chen, how do you think this matter should be resolved?”

Hogan hurriedly said respectfully, “Young Master Wade,”

“I just want to go home safely and reunite with my family, and nothing else. It’s important…”

After speaking, he was afraid that he didn’t express it clearly enough,

And said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, as long as Mr. Liu can take back the bounty, I don’t want to pursue the matter!”

Gerard was moved and ashamed when he heard this.

He looked at Hogan, kowtowed, and choked: “Hogan, thank you for your kindness,”

“If I can survive, I will do my best to repay your kindness!”

Charlie looked at Gerard at this time, indifferently said:

“Gerard, for the sake of Uncle Chen and Miss Jemima, I can spare your life.”

Gerard burst into tears and kept kowtow: “Thank you, Mr. Wade,”

“Thank you, Mr. Wade! Thank you. You raise your hand, thank you!”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t be too happy, I forgive you, it doesn’t mean you don’t need to pay other prices.”

Gerard nodded again and again without thinking: “I know Mr. Wade, I know!”

“20 billion US dollars in ten years! Even if I have to break the pot and sell iron, I will collect the money!”

Charlie waved his hand and said lightly, “I don’t want your money either.”

“Ah?!” Gerard thought he had heard it wrong, and exclaimed, “Mr. Wade…you…what did you say?!”

Charlie said coldly, “Don’t doubt yourself, you heard it right, I don’t want your money!”

“Then…” Gerard suddenly became nervous again: “Charlie doesn’t want my life,”

“He doesn’t want my money, so what price will I have to pay?!”

“Does he want my legs and arms? Or let me be paraplegic and lie in bed until I die?”

Just when Gerard was uneasy, Charlie looked at Hogan and said word by word,

“Gerard, you want me to let you go, what I will say next listen to me,”

“As long as you can do it, I can let you go!”

Gerard nodded without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, don’t just say a few things,”

“I will agree to a few hundred things!”

Chapter 4697

Gerard's entire spirit and will has long been destroyed by Charlie,

And now he has no consideration for gains or losses, and his only wish is to avoid death.

Therefore, no matter what conditions Charlie proposed, he is willing to agree without hesitation in his heart.

Seeing that Gerard had completely surrendered, and he has achieved his purpose of punishing him,

Charlie said coldly, "Gerard, listen carefully, the first thing I want you to do is,"

"To make you pay according to the salary of the highest professional manager in Hong Kong."

"Pay Uncle Chen's salary for 20 years, and then double the compensation,"

"One of which is for his youth loss, and the other double is for the spiritual loss of Uncle Chen's family."

Speaking of this, Charlie added: "That is to say, you have to pay him salary for 60 years,"

"According to the salary of the highest professional manager in Hong Kong at one time."

"Do you have any objection?"

"I don't!" Gerard blurted out almost without hesitation. How dare he have any objection.

According to Charlie's order, he would have to pay a maximum of 67 billion Hong Kong dollars,

Which is less than 1 billion US dollars.

Hogan on the side quickly said: “Master Wade, I can’t accept this money…”

Charlie said seriously: “Uncle Chen, this money has two main purposes,”

“One is to make up and the other is to punish, even if you don’t need it,”

“He must pay the price even if you donate the money.”

Hogan nodded lightly when he heard this.

Charlie said to Gerard again: “The second thing I want you to do is to buy the Huo family’s villa next to your Shi Xundao mansion,”

“And give it to Uncle Chen’s family, and then personally ask Uncle Chen’s family to move there.”

“When they move, you have to invite the best emcee in Hong Kong to preside over the grandest housewarming ceremony!”

Gerard was speechless in shock.

He really didn’t expect that Charlie would make such a demand.

Hogan was originally a hurdle in his heart. For so many years,

He was eager to get rid of him, but now, instead of getting rid of him, he had to become a neighbor with him…

For Gerard, this demand was indeed unacceptable.

Hogan did not expect that Charlie would make such a demand either.

For him, he also doesn't want to be neighbors with Gerard every day in the future.

This kind of feeling feels a bit strange when he thinks about it.

But Charlie had his own ideas.

He felt that for a villain like Gerard who did not believe in his words,

He must not be allowed to experience only this one pain today.

The best way is to keep the alarm bell ringing deep in his heart.

At this time, Gerard was extremely depressed, but he didn't dare to provoke Charlie,

So he could only think to himself: "Dmn, I won't live there in the future!"

"I have countless properties all over the world, as long as I move out of Shi Xun Dao,"

"Won't you be out of sight or upset?"

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said, "Okay, Mr. Wade, I will do it according to your demand…"

But how did he know that Charlie seemed to be able to read minds?

As he opened his mouth he said, "In addition, I would like to remind you that from now on,"

“You will have to live in your Shi Xundao mansion for at least 200 days every year.”

Gerard was stunned.

It’s okay to be neighbors with Hogan’s family, and he has to live for 200 days a year next to him. Isn’t this murderous?

Charlie continued at this time: “In addition, adjust your driver to another post,”

“I will transfer a soldier from Cataclysmic Front to be your bodyguard and driver,

And he will also help me monitor your daily itinerary,”

“You will be fined US$100 million if you stay one day less in Shi Xun Dao in a year.”

Gerard was speechless and in tears.

He really didn’t expect that Charlie could be so damaging,

Pressing his face to the ground and rubbing it repeatedly.

Chapter 4698

However, no matter how depressed Gerard is, he didn't dare to refute Charlie,

So he could only nod his head angrily and said,

"Mr. Wade don't worry… I'll do it next time… I'll do it…"

Charlie said again: "Oh yes now the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front, will serve you as bodyguards and drivers."

"This will also cost money. At that time, I will let Joseph select four soldiers,"

"And serve you in rotation every quarter,"

"And you also have to pay every one monthly payment of two million dollars, do you understand?"

Gerard could only say honestly: "I understand, the two million dollars a month must be paid on time!"

Charlie nodded and said lightly: "The third thing,"

"Immediately strip off the property rights of the snack street near the Hong Kong University,"

"From your current group structure and set up a separate company."

"The company's shareholders can only have one and only Miss Jemima!"

Jemima heard this. She looked at Charlie in amazement.

She didn't know why he broached the topic of the snack street here and said that.

At this time, Charlie continued: "All the decision-making power of this snack street in the future must be handed over to Miss Liu."

"If you dare to develop it without authorization, no matter when I find out,"

"I will let your driver interrupt your legs as soon as possible!"

"If you would be in the car, I would have the driver pull over and pull you out, breaking your legs;"

"If you would be sleeping in the bedroom, I would have to let the driver break in directly,"

"Pull you off the bed and break your legs! Do you understand?"

Gerard was so frightened that he knew that the fact that he wanted to develop a snack street angered Charlie,

So he quickly expressed his position: "Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will never re-develop this snack street…"

Charlie waved his hand: "This snack street will not be yours in the future,"

"You are not qualified to say such things, all you need to do is hand over,"

"All the property rights of the street to Miss Liu."

Speaking, Charlie remembered that Jemima's snack street was losing money every year, so he said:

“Oh, by the way, when the property rights are divested,”

“Remember to inject 100 million US dollars into Miss Liu’s new company as operating capital.”

‘You only have the money to pay for the company, and you don’t have any decision-making power, do you understand?”

Gerard nodded like a garlic clover: “I understand… I understand!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said, “Except for this In addition to a few things, there is one last thing.”

Gerard suddenly became nervous.

He knew that the few things Charlie said just now revolved around Hogan and his daughter Jemima,

But Charlie still hadn’t given a way to punish him when he went back on his words with Changying Wade.

So, this last thing must have something to do with Changying Wade.

So, he looked up at Charlie, and said nervously, “Mr. Wade…you…you please order…”

Charlie’s voice became cold, and he said word by word:

“For ten years that I said before were 20 billion US dollars.”

“For the sake of Miss Liu’s sake, I don’t ask for it anymore,”

“But you broke the promise you made to my father,”

“So I want you to fly to Eastcliff immediately after Uncle Chen’s family moves.”

“Repent before the grave for three months. During these three months,”

“You are not allowed to leave the Waderest Mountain for food and lodging.”

“After the three months expire, you are allowed to return to Hong Kong!”

After listening to Charlie’s last order, Gerard breathed a sigh of relief.

At this time, he really felt what is called the afterlife.

Since this was the last thing Charlie asked him to do,

It meant that he not only spared his life but also saved his $20 billion in property in the next ten years.

Compared to this, the compensation that needs to be paid to Hogan is almost a drop in the bucket.

As for the villa, it is just a drizzle for him.

Chapter 4699

Although it was said that he was going to Eastcliff to repent for three months,

For Gerard, who had just received death threats, it could be regarded as extrajudicial and lenient treatment.

Therefore, he naturally did not dare to have any dissatisfaction in his heart.

On the contrary, he was finally able to relax.

So, he immediately expressed his attitude to Charlie and said sincerely,

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will finish other things as soon as possible,”

“And then leave for Eastcliff immediately!”

Charlie nodded and said, “By the way, I ask you in one sentence,”

“From today onwards, your net worth and life are closely related to Uncle Chen’s family.”

“If Uncle Chen’s family is safe, then you can be safe,”

“But if they encounter an accident, even if it is just an accident,”

“I will ask you to bear the responsibility, do you understand?”

Gerard, such a shrewd person, how could he not understand the meaning of Charlie’s words.

Charlie wanted to make sure that from now on, he would never dare to threaten Hogan again,

So he tied his own personal safety to Hogan's.

In this way, not only would he not dare to find an opportunity to murder Hogan,

He even cannot dream that Hogan would have some shortcomings.

So, he said without hesitation: "Mr. Wade, I understand…"

"Okay." Charlie nodded and said, "Now I want you to take back your previous bounty on Uncle Chen's head."

"Yes, yes!" Gerard immediately took out his mobile phone and said, "I'll do it!"

Bounties have existed since ancient times.

Compared with the simple and rude buying and killing,

It has a little more traditional sense of ritual.

In Hong Kong, bounty is released through a specific intermediary,

And this intermediary must be authoritative enough for everyone to trust.

When a person wants to release a bounty, he doesn't just say a word.

After killing someone, no matter how much money they give, there will be a large group of killers swarming.

In this field, there is a set of traditional and strict industry regulations.

Gerard released a bounty of US$30 million, and he had to pay US$33 million in advance to the middleman.

Among them, 30 million is the reward of the bounty itself,

And the other 3 million is the fee of the middleman.

Only after the middleman receives the money will they turn to announce the bounty to the entire underground world,

Because they have very high prestige and influence in the underground world,

So once they release the bounty, all killers will not have any doubts.

Moreover, the intermediary is not just as simple as being a transaction intermediary.

Sometimes the bounty is too large, which can easily lead to many people vying for it.

In the end, it may even cause disputes because it is impossible to determine who is the real winner.

At this time, an intermediary also needs to come forward,

And the intermediary will make an objective judgment to determine the true ownership of the bounty.

Gerard immediately called the middleman, turned on the loudspeaker in front of Charlie and the others,

And said, “I want to take back the 30 million US dollars that I released earlier.”

The other party asked, “Mr. Liu, Are you sure you want to take back this bounty?”

“Your bounty is the highest amount of money in Hong Kong over the years.”

“Many killers have been dispatched today. If you take it back at this time,”

“If you release it in the future, I am afraid everyone will not be so enthusiastic.”

Gerard said without hesitation: “I’m sure to take it back, immediately, immediately!”

The other party was silent for a moment, and then said,

“Mr. Liu, if you decide to take it back, the three million handling fee will not be refunded.”

“Do you have any objection to this?” Gerard blurted out: “No objection!”

“Okay, I’ll release a message now, informing everyone that the bounty is withdrawn,”

“And the $30 million will be refunded in the same way within 24 hours.”

Chapter 4700

At this moment.

Just outside the Hong Kong International Airport, there are already many killers waiting anxiously.

Most of these killers don't know each other, but they are hiding near the airport at the moment,

All in order to get the 30 million U.S. dollars, so they can't hold back one by one.

When Hogan comes out of the airport, they will immediately attack.

Some people have already set up sniper rifles in the dark,

Others were disguised as tourists, waiting outside the airport exit with their pistols in their hands,

And some even parked on the side of the road, planning to drive directly into Hogan when he comes out.

Just when they were gearing up and waiting for the top spot,

They suddenly received a message, the content of which was very simple, with only two words: "Bounty withdrawn."

"Go!"

"What the hell!"

"I'm hitting your lungs!"

These killers, who were waiting for an opportunity like poisonous snakes, were all cursing at this time.

The 30 million bounty is withdrawn, and the opportunity to get rich immediately disappeared in an instant.

Although they were very upset in their hearts, they also understood that their displeasure was meaningless,

And if the bounty is withdrawn, even if they kill someone, they would have no money to take.

As a result, most of the killers immediately began to evacuate.

The killer disguised as a tourist stopped the car and drove away.

The killer who was parked on the side of the road drove away.

The killer who was hiding in the dark and prepared to snipe Hogan,

Also immediately put away their firearms and prepared to leave.

However, there were still several killers who did not leave at this time.

One of them was hiding in a room on the 18th floor of the Aviation Hotel opposite the airport.

While locking the exit of the airport with the scope of a sniper rifle, he cursed in his mouth:

“I lost it, you Gerard really deserved it! I’ll give you a cuckold.”

“Twenty years later, your people finally came back, but you suddenly give up, fcuk, amuse me?”

“Do you think I don’t need to pay for work? Do you think I don’t need to pay for renting this hotel?!”

Saying that he gritted his teeth and said coldly, “I will help you kill Hogan today,”

“And then I will ask you to give the money! If you fcuking dare to renege on your debt, I will kill you too!”

Several other people hiding in the dark, at this time, are also holding the same mentality.

Although the publishers of the 30 million bounty did not leave their names,

They all knew that the bounty must have been released by Gerard,

So their idea was to kill for the bounty regardless of whether they were withdrawn or not.

Ask Gerard for an explanation, even if it is extortionate, they will have to knock it out from Gerard.

Just when the man was staring at the exit of the airport,

He felt a cold and hard object suddenly pressed against the back of his head.

He was terrified all of a sudden because he didn’t hear any movement at all,

And he couldn’t understand why someone suddenly appeared behind him and pointed a gun at the back of his head.

So, he asked nervously: “Brother, you pointed a gun at me, don’t know what kind of hatred there is between us?”

The killer thought he was a colleague, and quickly said:

“Everyone must want to get the bounty, why don’t we join forces or I can help you kill that Hogan, what do you think?”

The man behind him snorted and said, “No. I’m sorry, I’m from Cataclysmic Front,”

“I’ve been observing you for a long time if you got the news just now,”

“You should have gotten out, and I could spare your life,”

“But unfortunately, you didn’t leave after giving you a way to live!”

The man was terrified. He couldn’t understand why the people from the Cataclysmic Front were following him.

So he turned his head subconsciously, looked at the young man behind him, and asked subconsciously,

“The… Cataclysmic Front…Is this really something important for them that they want the bounty too?

” The soldier of Cataclysmic Front sneered: “We came to Hong Kong, not to get the money,”

“But whoever wants to get the bounty, we will do them justice!”

After that, he immediately grabbed the man’s collar and took the man with him.

With the gun, he threw him straight out of the window from the eighteenth floor of the hotel!

Chapter 4701

After the killer fell from the building, outside the airport exit,

Several killers who were hiding in the crowd were suddenly subdued by other members of the Cataclysmic Front in disguise.

The killer hiding in the car, waiting for an opportunity, had not had time to react,

And was immediately caught in the front and back of the car by the members of the Cataclysmic Front.

Before he could react, his car was broken into and taken away.

Only now did these killers realize that they had already been closely monitored by the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

Those killers who left the scene immediately after receiving the news of the withdrawal of the bounty,

Cataclysmic Front did not make them embarrassed,

And those who were unwilling to leave directly became a prisoner of the Cataclysmic Front.

At this moment, in the VIP lounge of the airport, Gerard said to Charlie with relief:

“Mr. Wade, the bounty has been withdrawn, those killers must have received the news, you can rest assured…”

Charlie ignored him, looked at Joseph, and asked, “Joseph, are you all done?”

Joseph respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, the bounty has indeed been withdrawn,”

“But within our control range, there are still some killers who have not left,”

“But our people have already dealt with it, killed one, and arrested seven.”

“Well done.” Charlie nodded slightly and said, “Send these seven people to Syria too,”

“So as not to affect Hong Kong’s long-term peace.”

Joseph immediately cupped his hands and said, “Your subordinate obeys Master!”

Charlie looked at Gerard and said indifferently,

“Mr. Liu, the grievance between you and Uncle Chen will be settled after you return from Waderest Mountain.”

“When it comes to an end, if you want to cooperate with ISU Shipping,”

“I will also arrange a special person to connect with you at that time.”

“As long as you can keep your promise from now on,”

“I have no other requirements for you, and I will not embarrass you again.”

When Gerard heard this, he really felt relieved and said respectfully,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your magnanimity!”

Then he hurriedly said to Hogan, “Hogan, I will write a check today for the money I promised to give you!”

Hogan on the side said, “Master Wade, I don’t want this money, donate it all.”

Charlie nodded and said, “How you manage this money is your freedom, Uncle Chen,”

“No matter what you do. No matter what you say, I support it.”

Hogan then said, “In the past few years, I have been in the United States,”

“And I have seen many orphans like strong boys,”

“So 20% of the money is to be used to support those orphans who have fallen abroad,”

“And the rest donate all of it to the Hope Project.”

“Okay.” Charlie didn’t have any objection, and said,

“Uncle Chen is a person who has great love. Since you have decided, I will do it according to your will.”

At this time, Bella, who had not spoken for a long time, couldn’t help but reminded:

“Hogan…you…your mother suffered from a stroke and is in very poor health.”

“She is hospitalized in the church hospital, so you should spare some money for her…”

Hogan was stunned and blurted out, “When did it happen?!”

“Just a few days ago…” Bella didn’t dare to look in Hogan’s eyes, and whispered,

“I went to the hospital to see her. The doctor said that the situation is not optimistic,”

“It is best to send her to the United States for treatment,”

“Otherwise… I am afraid that there is not much time left…”

Hogan was flustered, he looked at Bella, and said gratefully: “Thank you, Mrs. Liu.”

After speaking, he turned around and said to Charlie,

“Master Wade, I want to go see my mother first!”

Charlie said, “Uncle Chen, let me go with you.”

Hogan hesitated for a moment, but agreed, said respectfully: “Then it is you and me, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie said to Joseph: “Joseph, get the car ready and go to the church hospital.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade.”

Chapter 4702

Charlie turned to Gerard and said: “Mr. Liu, you can go too,”

“Hurry up and take care of the rest, it’s best to get things done in the villa tomorrow.”

“Okay!” Gerard nodded without hesitation and said,

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I’ll settle this matter tonight!”

Charlie nodded with satisfaction, then looked at Jemima with red eyes beside him,

And cupped his hands: “Miss Jemima, I have offended you so much today, please forgive me.”

He wanted to say something but said nothing.

Gerard hurriedly reminded in a low voice, “Jemima! Mr. Wade is talking to you!”

“What are you doing stupidly? Answer quickly!”

Jemima turned her face to the side stubbornly,

And reached out to wipe the tears from the corners of her eyes.

Charlie felt guilty, but he didn’t know how to explain it, so he said to Gerard,

“Mr. Liu, since Miss Jemima doesn’t want to talk to me, you don’t have to force her.”

Gerard laughed awkwardly and said, “The little girl doesn’t understand.”

“The etiquette… made Mr. Wade laugh…”

Charlie shook his head slightly, turned to look at Stella, and said,

“Miss Fei, thank you for flying over so far with Mr. Yuan,”

“If you are not in a hurry to go back, we will have our meal together.”

Stella smiled and said, “Okay, I’m not in a hurry at all,”

“If Mr. Wade has to stay in Hong Kong for a day or two,”

I can wait in Hong Kong until Mr. Wade finishes the matter.”

“After that, we can go back together.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded readily and agreed.

He planned to leave for the United States after Uncle Chen’s family moved to a new house.

Since Stella is not in a hurry, he can fly back with her at that time.

Stella asked Charlie again: “Which hotel are you staying at, Mr. Wade?”

Charlie looked at Gerard and Jemima, and said, “I haven’t found a hotel yet.”

Stella also probably saw the whole story and said:

“Then I’ll choose a hotel and reserve a room for you too.”

Charlie nodded: “Then it’s hard for Miss Fei.”

Jemima looked up at Charlie and wanted to say something, but she didn’t say anything.

Gerard on the side was a little disappointed.

Although he had just been abused by Charlie,

He still wanted to continue inviting Charlie and Stella to live in his house.

However, he also knew that this was the case.

If he wanted to show his face, it would be really difficult for him to open his mouth,

So he hesitated again and again but didn’t say anything.

Charlie didn’t delay any longer and left with Hogan and Joseph.

Stella was also about to leave, but before she left, she deliberately came to Jemima,

Took out a business card from her bag, took the initiative to hand it to her, and said with a smile,

“Miss Liu, I’m Stella Fei, this is my business card,”

“If you need anything in the future, you can contact me at any time.”

Jemima was still immersed in trance and pain when she suddenly saw the business card handed over by Stella,

The whole person was a little stunned.

She came over later, so she didn't even speak to Stella.

She didn't know why the famous Fei family head gave her a business card.

Seeing that his daughter was still in a daze, Gerard, who was on the side,

Quickly reminded in a low voice, "Jemima, Miss Fei is talking to you!"

Jemima then recovered and said hurriedly, "Thank you, Miss Fei…"

Stella smiled kindly and said seriously, "You don't have to be so polite."

After that, she put the business card into Jemima's hand and smiled lightly:

"Miss Liu, I have to leave now, we will contact you later."

Chapter 4703

Jemima tapped gently Nodding and being polite, she watched Stella leave.

Stella took Karl out of the airport, and Karl asked a little puzzled:

“Miss, you seem to be paying attention to that Miss Liu?”

Stella smiled slightly, shook her head, and said,

“Mr. Wade gives attention to her, so I can’t ignore her.”

“Ahem… Miss, did you just say that you care about Mr. Wade’s acts and thoughts?!”

Karl looked at Stella in surprise, but she didn’t expect him to say such an understatement.

Seeing Karl’s astonished expression, Stella smiled and said,

“Master Yuan, you are a martial arts master who listens to all directions.”

“I said so clearly just now, can’t you hear it?”

Karl said hurriedly, “No. No… I just didn’t expect these words to come out of your mouth,”

“Miss, I’m a little surprised…”

Stella smiled and said seriously: “Master Yuan, don’t be surprised,”

“I’m not the only one who likes Mr. Wade, have you noticed how resentful that Miss Liu looked at Mr. Wade just now,”

“And how resentful a woman looks at a man, how much she loves him in her heart.”

Karl nodded and said with a smile, “Whatever you say? It’s true…”

Stella couldn’t help sighing: “Oh, Mr. Wade has only been in Hong Kong for two days.”

“I’m not surprised that she likes to give birth to Mr. Wade’s child in two days,”

“But she can make him feel distressed in two days. I really didn’t expect it.”

Karl asked in surprise, “Why didn’t I see that Mr. Wade felt bad for that Miss Liu?”

Stella smiled and said, “That may be because you didn’t observe carefully enough.”

Karl laughed at himself He smiled, and then asked Stella:

“Miss, since you like Mr. Wade too, then Miss Liu is your competitor,”

“Why do you take the initiative to make friends with her?”

Stella smiled: “If Mr. Wade was not married, then she is my rival in love,”

“But the problem is that Mr. Wade is already married, so she is my comrade-in-arms, my comrade, and my sister.”

After speaking, she added: “For men, there is a term called “difficult men”,”

“And she and I are considered to be difficult sisters.”

Karl was stunned by Stella’s frankness but on second thought,

This eldest lady herself is by no means an ordinary woman, and she acts in a style. It’s normal to be so straightforward.

Thinking of this, he said casually: “Miss, it is said that Mr. Wade has many confidantes,”

“The big star Sara Gi, Zhiyu Su of the Su family, and Ito Nanako of the Ito family,”

“These are the heirs of the big family just like you.”

Yes.” Stella sighed: “You said, this is only a small part of it, there are many competitors!”

“And all of them are very powerful. It seems that I have nothing but cleverness. The advantage…”

After speaking, she turned her head to look at Karl and asked,

“Master Yuan, do you think there is any way to win by surprise?”

“Cough…” Karl coughed awkwardly and said “Miss, to tell you the truth,”

“Mr. Wade is a strange person, and it is not something that someone like me can guess.”

“In terms of intelligence, you are much smarter than me.”

“If you can’t think of any way to win by surprise, I will not be able to do something about it.”

Stella said helplessly: “If it’s how to refuse a man to chase me,”

“Then I must have rich experience, but how to chase a man, I have no experience at all…”

After that, she sighed and shook her head. “Forget it, it’s a long way to go, take your time.”

Speaking of which, Stella couldn’t help but mutter softly,

“I think Mr. Wade seemed helpless when he was leaving,”

“But now he can help first. Mr. Wade and Miss Liu have cleared away their previous suspicions.”

Karl was even more puzzled: “Miss, what kind of chess are you playing…”

Stella said seriously: “It’s not playing chess, I really want to share worries for Mr. Wade.”

“I don’t have any other ideas, just give my heart to Mr. Wade,”

“Even if I don’t get on the podium in the end, at least I’m repaying my gratitude.”

…

Chapter 4704

At this moment.

Charlie and Hogan were sitting in the car driven by Joseph and quickly headed to the church hospital.

Along the way, Hogan became more and more anxious, and the cold sweat on his forehead continued.

Seeing that he was nervous, Charlie said with relief:

“Uncle Chen, you don’t have to worry too much, your mother will definitely be able to turn the corner.”

Hogan sighed: “Old mother is in her 80s this year.”

“She suffered a stroke at this age. I’m afraid the situation will not be very optimistic.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, there will be no problem.”

Hogan nodded slightly, But his expression was still worried.

Joseph quickly drove his car to the gate of the church hospital.

Without waiting for the car to stop,

Hogan hurriedly pushed the door to get out of the car and ran all the way towards the hall.

He came to the nurse’s desk to inquire about his mother’s relevant information,

And the nurse on duty quickly found out the department and the bed number of the old lady.

Hogan quickly followed the instructions and ran to the ward where his mother was.

When he came to the door of the room, he stopped and knocked gently on the door.

A woman's voice soon came from inside: "Please come in."

Hogan pushed open the door of the ward and saw that there was only one bed in the ward.

The old lady was wearing an oxygen mask, lying on the bed very weakly,

And surrounding by the old lady are three men,"

"Two women, five middle-aged people, and several teenage children.

When the five middle-aged people saw Hogan at the door,

They all stood there as if struck by lightning. One of the older women asked in horror,

"Big brother?! Is that really you, big brother?!"

Hogan Looked at her, she couldn't hide her excitement and blurted out, "You…you are Lena?!"

The woman burst into tears when she heard Hogan call her name,

She hurriedly ran over and hugged Hogan, crying, and said:

"Big brother, why are you back, the surnamed Liu always wanted to kill you,"

“And if you came back at this time, if he knew about it, he would definitely not let you go…”

Another man and a woman also rushed up at this time,

And two He also hugged Hogan tightly, crying and asking the same question.

This man and two women are Hogan’s younger brother and two younger sisters.

When Hogan and Bella eloped, the eldest brother and sister were still studying, and the youngest was still underage.

In the blink of an eye, 20 years have passed,

The younger brother who was still in college at that time is now in his forties,

And the little sister who was still in middle school at that time is now married.

In addition to his younger siblings, the other two men are his two brothers-in-law,

And he is meeting for the first time today.

Although Hogan has been in the United States for so many years,

Although he often used e-mail to communicate with his family, he has never met them in so many years.

Even though the family knew he was in New York’s Chinatown,

No one dared to go to New York to see him for his safety.

Moreover, they are now in Hong Kong, and they are all relatively low-level people.

They are doing their duty to earn a living. They don't know much about the outside world,

And they have not heard the news that Hogan will be extradited.

Therefore, when they suddenly saw Hogan come back, besides being excited,

They were more worried, worried that when Hogan came back, Gerard would kill him.

Hogan held back his tears and comforted them: "You don't have to worry,"

"Mr. Liu and I have already settled the quarrel."

After that, he hurriedly asked, "How's mom?"

Hogan's brother cried and said: "Brother, Mom is already in a deep coma."

"The doctor said that she can't wake up. He called us this morning and told us that Mom should be in a day or two…"

Hogan rushed to the hospital bed when he heard this.

Holding the old lady's hand on the bed with both hands, she cried and said,

"Mom, it's me, Hogan… I'm back to see you, open your eyes to see if I'm okay, Mom!"

Chapter 4705

At this time, the old lady has no perception ability at all, and her life breath is even very weak.

Hogan and his mother hadn't seen each other for 20 years,

And now they finally meet again, but he never thought that his mother is dying,

And even looking at him for her is as hard as heaven.

Looking back on his failure to perform filial piety in front of his parents over the past 20 years,

Hogan's whole body was completely broken down, holding his mother's hand and crying like a child.

Affected by him, the younger brothers and sisters also cried together in front of the old mother's bed.

Seeing this, Charlie took out a blood-healing pill from his body,

Stepped forward and handed it to Hogan: "Uncle Chen,"

"This pill should be able to cure your mother, you can feed her now."

Hogan looked at the medicinal pill and remembered something in an instant,

So he subconsciously touched his pocket, took out a small wooden box, and said earnestly,

"Young Master Wade, I still carry the medicinal pill you gave me before, and this, can they cure my mother?"

Charlie nodded and said, “Yes, my grandfather was terminally ill and was rescued by the pill.”

Hogan couldn’t hold back his joy and said, “That’s great,”

“Thank you, Young Master Wade, I will give this pill to mother now!”

After speaking, he immediately opened the wooden box,

And took out the blood-scattering heart-saving pill from inside.

Charlie didn’t insist any longer, and silently took back the medicinal pill he took out.

Hogan immediately took off his mother’s oxygen mask, and said to his younger brother,

“Azur, you help me get mother up.”

The younger brother hurriedly followed suit and gently lifted the old lady’s upper body.

Hogan put the elixir that Charlie gave him into the old lady’s mouth,

And then stared at the old lady intently, looking forward to a miracle.

And Heart Saving Blood Dispersing Pill will never disappoint.

After just a few seconds, the old lady’s sallow complexion turned bloody,

And her originally weak breathing gradually became even and powerful.

Then, she saw the old lady's eyelids tremble a few times and she slowly opened her eyes.

Maybe it was because she didn't adapt to the light all of a sudden,

And the old lady couldn't see clearly for a while, and she said vaguely:

"Azur…I dreamed just now…dream about your elder brother. He's back…"

The children were speechless in shock, no one thought that Charlie's medicinal pill was so effective,

And within ten seconds, people woke up from a deep coma!

And first words of the old mother after waking up made Hogan cry instantly.

He choked and said, "Mom, I'm Hogan, I'm back!"

"Ah… Hogan?!"

The old lady was startled, raised her hand, and rubbed her eyes.

After her vision gradually recovered and the scene in front of her became clearer,

She stared at Hogan with wide eyes for a long time,

Then suddenly reached out and slapped him, scolding angrily,

"You ba5tard, who told you to come back!

"He glared at his second son and two daughters, and asked,

“Who asked you to call your eldest brother back?”

“Didn’t I tell him, even if I die, I can’t tell him!”

“As long as he returns to Hong Kong, the surnamed Liu will kill him!”

Hogan hurriedly said: “Mom, don’t worry,”

“Mr. Liu and I have reconciled, and no one will kill me!”

“How is it possible?” The old lady couldn’t believe it and blurted out:

“The last time Bella came to see me, she specifically told me to tell you not to come back to Hong Kong,”

“Saying that the surnamed Liu refused to let you go for so many years.”

Chapter 4706

She continued “You made him ridiculed by the whole of Hong Kong, and he always hated you to the core.”

“How can he reconcile with you?” Hogan turned around, pointed at Charlie, and said to the old lady,

“Mom, thanks to Young Master Wade for helping me mediate, Gerard also reconciled with me because of his face.”

Hogan said again: “By the way, Mom, you were able to wake up thanks to the elixir that Young Master Wade gave.”

The old lady looked at Charlie. Seeing that he is so young,

She was very surprised, but she said respectfully, “Young Master Wade,”

“On behalf of our family, thank you for your kindness!”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Grandma, don’t be polite, Uncle Chen was my father’s best friend before his death,”

“And these are all things I should do.” After speaking, Charlie asked with concern,

“How are you feeling now? Are there any obvious discomforts?”

The wife was stunned for a while, and said in surprise: “Oh,”

“Listening to you… I don’t seem to feel any discomfort at all…”

After that, the old lady tried to sit up by herself, she felt that her body is very light.

Previously, because of a stroke, her whole body almost lost half of her life,

But now she can't feel any signs of a stroke,

And her overall state is surprisingly good.

Several children were also shocked and speechless.

Since the old lady suffered a stroke, her physical condition can be said to have collapsed in a straight line.

The doctor even though that she is dying and would die in a day or two.

However, the eldest brother Hogan fed the old lady an unknown elixir.

As a result, not only did the old lady have no symptoms of a stroke,

But her whole face is radiant, which is unbelievable.

Hogan quickly looked at Charlie and asked him,

"Master Wade, can my mother be discharged from the hospital?

Charlie nodded: "Basically, there is no need to stay in the hospital for observation."

Hogan was very excited and said to the old lady, "Mom, let's go home! "

The old lady hurriedly said: “Don’t rush back, you finally got home for a reunion,”

“We have to go to Sand Ridge first, you haven’t come back for so many years,”

“You must go to pay homage to your father first!”

“Sand Ridge?” Hogan asked in amazement: “Dad is buried in Sand Ridge?”

That place is too remote, I remember it was the place where the Hong Kong government used to bury unidentified bodies…”

The younger brother Azur quickly explained: “Brother, you haven’t been back to Hong Kong for many years,”

“And you may not know much about the situation here. In recent years,”

“It has been difficult for ordinary people to buy a decent cemetery in Hong Kong.”

“A better cemetery costs million or even millions,”

“And now it costs 400,000 to 500,000 yuan to buy a columbarium in a better cemetery…”

Azur’s eyes reddened, and he continued. : “Before father left, the family spent almost all the money to treat him.”

“After he left, the family couldn’t afford a decent cemetery…”

“In fact, let alone the cemetery. We couldn’t even afford a columbarium.”

“It was just at the time when the Sand Ridge Cemetery was about to be developed,”

“And a batch of new cemeteries was built. With the help of Miss Fang,”

“We were able to buy a regular cemetery for father in Sand Ridge.”

“For those deceased who can only be placed in the columbarium,”

“It is very rare for father to truly be buried in the ground…”

Hogan’s little sister couldn’t help but choked: “It’s still the fault of us children.”

“I don’t have the ability… Otherwise, there is no need for Miss Fang to help,”

“Because of this incident, Gerard also scolded her…”

Hogan pursed his lips and asked subconsciously: ” Bella… Oh no, does Mrs. Liu come here often?”

Hogan’s little sister explained: “At the beginning, Gerard was very fond of her when he first married her,”

“And basically everything was up to her. So she often came to see parents.”

“Later, after father passed away, she did not dare to come blatantly,”

“And the number of visits was less. A few days ago,”

“When the mother was hospitalized. She sent some money…”

Chapter 4707

She paused, then continued: “Brother…Actually…In fact,”

“The family has been able to get to where it is today thanks to Miss Fang’s care over the years…”

“So don’t hate her too much about what happened back then…”

Hogan’s expression became a little complicated, he couldn’t help asking:

“Why haven’t you told me for so many years? These things?”

The little sister hesitated for a moment and said, “Miss Fang won’t let us tell you…”

“She said that she has hurt you badly and doesn’t want to trouble you, and you will be troubled by her again… .”

At this moment, Hogan had mixed feelings in his heart.

Although he had already let go of the fact that Bella left him,

But when he heard that the other party had not forgotten his parents and family,

For so many years, his heart suddenly throbbed.

Sometimes, if the other party is heartless enough, the injured party can come out in one go.

However, this kind of state of separation is not clear,

And suddenly knowing that the other party has a little bit of position in their hearts,

That feeling is more likely to make people fall into it…

…

At the same time.

The Liu family has also returned to the mansion in Shi Xun Dao by car.

On the way back, Gerard and Bella were in a car, and Jemima was driving her own Tesla.

Gerard saw that his daughter was in a trance and seemed to be lost,

So he wanted her to go back with him in the car, but she refused.

Jemima was upset and wanted to be alone,

But he didn’t expect that on the way back, only Charlie was in her mind.

She unconsciously thinks about the bits and pieces since she and Charlie met.

The more she thinks about it, the more she feels that Charlie seems to have been branded in her heart.

However, when she thought that Charlie was deceiving her from the beginning to the end,

She couldn’t help but complain to Charlie a lot.

Fortunately, although she was very worried, she did not encounter any unexpected incidents on the way back,

And she drove the car home safely.

When she stopped the car, Gerard got out of the car as if he had lost his soul.

He seemed to be recovering from a serious illness and even had some inconvenience moving.

Seeing this, Bella hurriedly supported him, and asked with concern, “Gerard, are you okay?”

Gerard sighed, waved his hands weakly, and said, “Let’s go home.”

Jemima also felt a little distressed about herself. Hurried to the other side and hugged her father.

The three entered the villa, and Gerard asked them to take them to the sofa and sit down.

The moment he sat down, Gerard let out a sigh of relief, and sighed to himself:

“I have lived for more than 50 years, and today is the most terrifying day…”

Bella wiped her tears and choked up, “I’m sorry Gerard. Blame me……”

“I don’t blame you.” Gerard waved his hand and sighed:

“I have always been too mad, I always feel that a mere Hogan is just a bug in front of me,”

“As long as he appears, I can shoot him to death… …”

“But I never imagined that the all-powerful Changying Wade back then had a son…”

Bella said, “I heard Hogan talk about that Changying Wade before,”

“If I remember correctly, he seems to be the son-in-law of the An family in the United States.”

“Yes…” Gerard said with lingering fears: “Changying Wade was very famous in the Chinese circles back then,”

“But the most famous one was his wife… that she was really a bright star…”

“Anyone who mentions her will give a thumbs up…”

After speaking, Gerard added: “I thought all three of his family were dead,”

“After all, I have never heard of them, their son is still alive.”

“The news of being alive, I didn’t expect that their son is not a thing in the pool now…”

“Let’s not talk about the giant An, the Cataclysmic Front alone is already frightening…”

After a pause, he sighed: “Hogan has such a backer, I am convinced that I lost this time.”

Bella on the side said hurriedly: “Gerard, you are going to Eastcliff in a few days, and I will accompany you too.”

Gerard looked at her seriously and said: “Going to Eastcliff is very hard,”

“Charlie asked me to go to his father’s grave to repent, and I can’t leave for three months.”

“I’m afraid I’ll be sleeping in the wind, I don’t know how much I’ll suffer.”

“It’s okay!” Bella didn’t think about it and said:

“Since it is a husband and wife, it must not be difficult to be together.”

Chapter 4708

Gerard laughed at himself, and suddenly said: “Actually, if you still have Hogan in your heart,”

“You can consider renewing the relationship with him,”

“He now has Charlie Wade, with such a backer, coupled with his outstanding abilities, his future must be limitless.”

Bella hurriedly shook her head and said, “Gerard, I told you when I came back from the United States,”

“That he and I are already apart, and it will be impossible in this life.”

“Going back again, for so many years, I feel more guilty towards him, after all,”

“I caused him to wander outside for so many years, so,”

“I have been quietly taking care of his family, just to make myself feel better…”

Saying that she burst into tears, looked at her husband, and said sincerely:

“Gerard, after today’s events, he can safely return to Hong Kong and be reunited with his family.”

“That hurdle in my heart is over. In the future, I just want to live a good life with you,”

“Just like the vows, we made when we got married, no matter if we are poor or sick…”

Gerard, who had lived in a thousand flowers all his life,

Suddenly felt an unprecedented emotion in his heart.

In the past, when he faced every woman, he had a high-level attitude.

He felt that these women were his favored objects, and he was extremely lucky to get his favor.

It is because of such a detached mentality that he has been able to indulge in flowers for so many years.

Although Bella was his favorite among all his women, in his heart, he still looked down on her.

Bella followed Hogan to the United States back then.

In his eyes, it was like his favorite toy was stolen.

After she came back, he just wanted to keep this lost toy by his side forever.

But to ask him if he really loves her, his answer must be no.

Even though he really liked her back then, after she ran away once,

He always controlled himself and didn't invest emotionally too much in this woman.

And over the years, he has been doing it very well.

Although Bella is expensive as Mrs. Liu, she has no chance to control his family property.

Even if she got married, she is just a canary being raised.

But at this moment, he suddenly felt that deep in his heart, he seemed to be touched by Bella's words just now.

He has been indulging in the flowers with full pride all his life,

But when he knelt down in front of Charlie and begged for mercy, his pride was already gone.

Now, he is more like a general who has lost a battle.

He has lost his previous pride, but because of the persistence of the women around him, he has a softness in his heart.

It was a softness that made the loser feel a little warmer.

So, he sighed, nodded, and said, "If you really let go of him in your heart,"

"Then we will live our lives well from now on, and the past will be written off."

Bella was moved when she heard this and tears welled up.

Over the years, she also knew Gerard's attitude towards her.

Although she was not reconciled, she still had self-knowledge and knew why Gerard had a grudge against her.

For so many years, she has been looking for an opportunity to eliminate this barrier, but she was powerless.

But who would have thought that after Gerard's catastrophe today,

The grudge against him was suddenly eliminated, which made her extremely excited.

Jemima, who was beside him, also had subtle changes in her heart.

In the past, she was very dissatisfied with Bella, but now, she suddenly sympathized with this woman.

Moreover, seeing that she and her father could completely eliminate the separation,

Jemima felt a little gratified in her heart.

However, she didn't want to watch the confession of the two here, so she stood up and said,

"I'll go back to my room to rest."

Gerard hurriedly asked, "Jemima, have you contacted Miss Fei?"

"No." Jemima asked in surprise, "Why are you asking about this?"

Gerard said, "I think you can get in touch with Miss Fei more."

Jemima shook her head and said, "She and I are not from the same world."

"There is nothing to get in touch with her for."

Gerard said seriously: "Miss Fei must know Charlie better and from her,"

"You should be able to know some information about him!"

Chapter 4709

Jemima's expression immediately became abnormal when she heard this,

And she fumbled and said, "Why should I find out about his information…"

Gerard looked at her and said with a smile "Jemima, remember if you want to develop a relationship with someone,"

"You must not have the mentality of vindictiveness and anger,"

"If he must take care of you, you must respond twice, he ignores you, and you have to take the initiative,"

"If you are cheeky. When you go to him…"

"You must not be angry in your heart just because of your little emotions!"

After speaking, Gerard said again: "He doesn't look for you, you don't look for him,"

"And even if he comes to you, you still have to put on a gesture."

"In this case, even if there is fate and opportunity, you will be tossed apart!"

Jemima's heart was instantly poked by Gerard's words,

But she was stronger on the surface and quibbled: "Dad, I have nothing to do with Charlie."

"Besides, it's impossible for me to be with him,"

“How could I be with a man who asked my dad to kneel down for him?”

Gerard said with a sullen face: “Oh! If you can really be with him,”

“For me an old man what’s the point of kneeling down for him? Even kowtowing to him is fine!”

After that, he said, “Besides, we have to be realistic and rational, I kneel to Charlie because I offended him.”

“I wanted to ask for his forgiveness, there’s nothing I could do.”

“To put it bluntly, it’s my own fault, but if you can develop with Charlie,”

“Wouldn’t he be okay for me kneeling down for him?”

Jemima frowned: “The reason why you say that is entirely because you see Charlie’s strength.”

“Yes.” Gerard said calmly: “Jemima, you are my first child, and you made me experience the feeling of being a father,”

“Wich is incomparable to your younger brothers and sisters.”

“Based on this, I will never harm you, let alone sacrifice you for my own benefit.”

“So, for me, If you don’t have feelings for Charlie, no matter how strong Charlie is,”

“I won’t push you into the fire pit, but the problem is, you clearly have feelings for him.”

“In that case, why don’t you work hard to make it the best of both worlds?”

Jemima said in a panic, “I… I really don’t… I’ve only known Charlie for a few days…”

Bella on the side couldn’t help but said: “Jemima, you are so careful,”

“Even my eyes can’t ignore it, let alone your father.”

Jemima was slightly startled, and she understood what Bella meant.

In this regard, Dad has been through a hundred battles for a long time,

And her thought, in his eyes, she is afraid that it has long been transparent.

At this time, Bella saw that Jemima’s expression had loosened, and quickly added:

“Jemima, if you really have feelings for Charlie, don’t delay yourself because of today’s events,”

“Charlie probably won’t stay for long. Go, you have to seize the opportunity, don’t leave any regrets!”

Jemima couldn’t help biting her lower lip with the tips of her teeth, and her heart was extremely tangled.

She was really angry with Charlie, but he was really lingering in her mind all the time.

So, she subconsciously took out Stella’s business card, looked at it for a long time,

And said to the two, “I’ll go back to my room.”

Seeing that Jemima seemed to be persuaded by him, Gerard was also relieved,

And Bella said: “I’m going to call the Huo family and ask him the price of the villa.”

…

Chapter 4710

On the other side.

Charlie did not accompany Hogan's family to Sand Ridge.

He felt that Hogan, a wanderer who had been out and away for 20 years,

Finally returned home and should have a good gathering with his family.

If he stays with them, as an outsider, it will not only affect the reunion of their whole family,

But also make them walk on thin ice because of the so-called kindness.

Therefore, he asked Joseph to arrange two cars,

And he came forward to take Hogan's family to the Sand Ridge Cemetery.

As for Charlie himself, he was going to find Stella to invite her to the meal as a thank you gesture as promised,

So naturally, he couldn't break his promise. So, he called her.

At this time, Stella had already checked in at the Mandarin Hotel,

And when she received a call from Charlie, she said, "Mr. Wade,"

"I have already opened two presidential suites at the Mandarin Hotel, what are you doing? Time to come?"

Charlie said: “Don’t worry, I’ll treat you to dinner tonight.”

“Okay.” Stella smiled and said, “Where is Mr. Wade going to invite me to eat?”

Charlie thought about it and said: “The restaurant in the Mandarin Hotel is said to be very high-end, why don’t we eat there.”

Stella smiled and said, “Mr. Wade, I heard that there are many famous snacks in Hong Kong,”

“Why don’t we eat something down-to-earth?”

Charlie suddenly felt a little embarrassed.

Originally, Jemima had agreed with him that she would go to the snack street for dinner tonight.

Although Charlie verbally made an agreement with Jemima,

His original intention was to stop seeing her after resolving Gerard’s matter to avoid embarrassment.

Originally, his plan was to let Gerard explain his identity to Jemima himself after punishing Gerard.

It’s just that he didn’t expect that Jemima would suddenly appear at the airport this afternoon.

Charlie felt that he not only lied to Jemima but also taught her father a lesson.

She would definitely hate him in her heart, so he felt a little guilty in his heart.

Unexpectedly, Stella offered to try Hong Kong’s snacks at this time,

Which brought Charlie's thoughts to Jemima again.

Seeing that Charlie didn't answer, Stella asked curiously, "Mr. Wade, are you listening?"

Charlie came back to his senses and hurriedly said,

"Oh, I'm listening, since you want to taste Hong Kong's snacks, then I'll take you to a delicious snack street."

"Okay." Stella said with a smile: "You can send me the address, and I can come there by myself."

With that, Stella said again: "By the way, Mr. Wade,"

"I will bring a friend with me in the evening, are you okay with that?"

Charlie asked curiously, "Do you have friends in Hong Kong?"

"Yes." Stella said with a smile, "I have quite a few friends, all over the world."

Charlie didn't think much, and said: " Let's go together then."

"Okay!" Stella said hurriedly: "Then it's settled, I'll wait for your address."

Charlie hung up the phone and sent her the address of Jemima's snack street.

Then he saw that it was not too early, so he waved and stopped a taxi to go to the snack street.

When he arrived at Snack Street, it was the time when Snack Street had the most traffic.

However, as soon as he walked into the snack street,

He heard a somewhat familiar voice shouting to him: “Miss Jemima didn’t come with you?”

Charlie looked sideways and found that it was the one at the entrance of the snack street.

Uncle Nan, who set up the stall, smiled slightly: “Hello, Uncle Nan, Miss Jemima is not here today.”

Uncle Nan nodded and asked him, “What would you like to eat? Would you like to try my craft?”

Charlie nodded cheerfully: “Okay, let’s try your craftsmanship and have a dry fried beef!”

Uncle Nan quickly put away an empty table, invited Charlie to sit down, turned around, and started getting busy at his booth.

At this time, Stella, who was wearing a short-sleeved dress,

Carrying a small shoulder bag, and dressed very youthfully and beautifully,

Appeared in front of Charlie, smiled, and waved to him, “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie looked When he found her in his view, he smiled and said,

“Come on, Miss Fei, please take a seat.”

Stella nodded and sat down in front of Charlie.

Seeing that she was alone, Charlie asked curiously, “Where’s your friend?”

Stella looked at her watch and smiled, “Should be here soon.”

As soon as she finished speaking, she saw a girl about her age approaching not far away,

And hurriedly waved enthusiastically, “Miss Liu, this way!”

Chapter 4711

Charlie saw Jemima standing not far away, and his first reaction was to feel surprised.

Immediately afterward, he looked at Stella and asked inexplicably,

“Miss Fei, what’s the situation?” Before Jemima arrived, Stella smiled slightly and said in a low voice,

“I invited Jemima. I’m really sorry that I didn’t report to Mr. Wade in advance.”

After speaking she added: “I also saw that there seemed to be some misunderstanding between you and Miss Liu,”

“So I thought about letting you two deal with the misunderstanding.”

“Miss Liu can have a chance to sit down and have a good chat,”

“Otherwise if we go back tomorrow and the day after tomorrow, and you want the deal with it there might not be such a good opportunity.”

Charlie really did not expect that Stella would actually have good observation,

And her nuance consideration is so unexpected.

However, although Charlie was surprised, he was a little more grateful to Stella.

In fact, he also really wanted to have a good talk with Jemima before leaving Hong Kong.

He didn’t force her to understand his original intention,

But at least there was a chance to say sorry in person.

To talk about it with Jemima, Charlie was naturally ashamed.

However, when he was at the airport this afternoon, seeing that she seemed very disappointed with him,

Charlie didn’t know how to explain it to her.

After all, it was still unknown whether she was willing to listen to his explanation.

In addition, he was going to return to the United States soon, so he had some thoughts of breaking the jar.

He felt that it was a done deal anyway, so he could do whatever he wanted.

Although he didn’t tell Jemima the truth, he finally saw Jemima’s face and opened up to Gerard.

However, when he came to this snack street again just now, he couldn't help thinking of Jemima in his heart.

Thinking of her, he felt somewhat lost in his heart.

This feeling is somewhat similar to the feeling when Nanako was injured by Aoxue,

And was urgently taken back to Japan for treatment.

Although Charlie is not a kind person who is overflowing with emotions for everyone,

He is by no means a person of great evil. If he has hatred,

He will repay it; if he is kind, he will pay it back too and won't let go.

While thinking about it, Jemima had come to the front,

Charlie felt a little drum in his heart, and Jemima's heart was even more nervous.

In fact, she didn't know that Stella had an appointment with Charlie tonight.

Because what she told her on the phone was that Charlie had something to do temporarily,

So she just placed an order and asked her to have dinner together.

Moreover, in the conversation between Charlie and Gerard in the afternoon,

She learned that Jemima has a snack street of her own,

So she naturally guided Jemima to set the place to eat on the grounds that,

She wanted to taste the local cuisine of Hong Kong.

What Jemima didn’t expect was that Charlie was here too.

This made her panic like a bunny in her heart.

Although she complained that Charlie didn’t tell her the truth,

And that he was too stubborn to her father, but after all, she had him in her heart,

So since returning home, she has been thinking about him almost all the time.

She was also worried that if she failed to talk about this matter with Charlie,

After he left Hong Kong, the two might not meet again.

Chapter 4712

So Jemima took the initiative to contact Stella and wanted to invite her out to have a meal together.

But her real idea was to chat with Stella about Charlie, on the one hand, to get to know him,

And on the other hand to take the opportunity to buffer her mentality,

And then take the initiative to find Charlie after her mentality eased to talk it out.

But suddenly seeing Charlie here, she instantly became cautious again,

Not knowing how to break the awkward atmosphere with him.

In the end, it has to be Stella, a smart woman, to solve the problem.

She didn’t bother to explain to the two of them why the other was there,

She just smiled casually: “Ms. Liu and Mr. Wade really have a good understanding of each other.”

“You two have chosen this place, shouldn’t it be discussed in advance?”

In a word, not only did she put aside the fact that she was carrying the two-man game,

But also eased the embarrassment between the two in an instant.

At this time, Charlie smiled and said, “I originally made an appointment with Miss Jemima to have dinner here tonight.”

Jemima sat down opposite Charlie, looked at him, and asked faintly,

“Don’t call Miss Jemima, change Your name is Miss Liu?”

Charlie smiled awkwardly: “Miss Liu.”

Jemima’s brows seemed to relax a lot, then put the bag aside, looked at Charlie, and asked:

“Since we’ve already made an appointment, why did you miss the appointment?”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Aren’t we already sitting here?”

Jemima said, “You’re not here for my appointment, but for Miss Fei’s.”

Seeing that Charlie didn’t know how to answer, Stella suddenly said,

“Oh, by the way, I have a brief conference call. The two of you can chat first,”

“And by the way, order some food. I’ll find a quiet place to attend the call.”

With that, she stood up and walked away.

Neither Charlie nor Jemima expected that Stella would be so straightforward.

But since Stella was not in front of him, Charlie looked at Jemima and said sincerely:

“Miss Jemima, I’m really sorry about today’s affairs.”

“The reason why I missed the appointment was mainly that I didn’t know how to face you.”

Jemima said: “So you came to teach my dad a lesson from the beginning, right?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said calmly: “I heard that Uncle Chen is going to be sent back,”

“Your dad wanted his life again, so I came to Hong Kong ahead of him.”

Jemima asked again, “Because ISU Shipping is your business, and it happens that my dad wants to cooperate with ISU Shipping,”

“So you took advantage of this and used it to approach us, right?”

“That’s right.” Charlie said, “I meant to get close to your dad first,”

“But I wouldn’t let him know my true purpose. After Uncle Chen was sent back,”

“I would take advantage of his arrogance to settle new accounts and old accounts and figure it out with him.”

Jemima looked at him and asked with a very serious expression:

“What about me? Was I originally in your plan?”

“No.” Charlie shook his head: “Before I came, I just saw you in the Liu family’s profile,”

“But I didn’t include you in my plan, I came to Hong Kong this time, only for your dad.”

After speaking, he said sincerely: “However, for the safety of Uncle Chen and to teach your father a more thorough lesson,”

“I had never told you my intentions. I am really sorry for that.”

Jemima pursed her lips, hesitated for a moment, and said: “Actually…”

“In fact, you told me that you were here to preside over a justice…”

“This can be considered to be given a hint in advance.”

“It’s because my own understanding was not enough, so I don’t blame you.”

After speaking, she lowered his voice, lowered her head, and said in a low voice:

“And to be honest, regarding Uncle Chen and my father, it is indeed my father’s fault first…”

“Moreover, no matter what happened to his past with Uncle Zhong and my stepmother,”

“He shouldn’t kill others for this kind of thing, you teach him for Uncle Chen, I have no right to blame you…”

Chapter 4713

Jemima didn't know why the moment she saw Charlie,

All the complaints and blame in her heart disappeared instantly.

And when Charlie apologized to her, she even felt a little ashamed.

She is ashamed because Charlie came so far to save Hogan,

But her father wanted Hogan's life because of his own sense of embarrassment.

Here, what is right and what is wrong is clear at a glance.

Charlie saw that he never liked to owe anyone,

But now that he saw that each of them had spoken out, he felt a lot relieved,

So he said to her: "Miss Liu since this matter has passed,"

"Let's start from now on afresh, just turn the page."

"Okay." Jemima nodded lightly, remembering what Charlie told her father about the snack street in the afternoon,

And asked curiously, “Mr. Wade, why did you suddenly mention the snack street with my dad?”

“Could it be that he has other plans?”

“Yes.” Charlie said, “Mr. Liu wants to redevelop this place and make it a commercial center.”

Jemima asked in surprise, “What? Did he tell you that?”

Yes.” Charlie nodded and said: “He was very excited when he described this part.”

“I think he had made up his mind in eighty to ninety percent,”

“So I took this opportunity to let him directly take his thoughts back on this snack street.”

“It’s up to you, whether you leave it or keep it in the future.”

Jemima looked at Charlie’s eyes as warm as water, and asked softly, “Why did you do this?”

Charlie casually said, “This snack cabin is on the right side of the street.”

“For you, the meaning is extraordinary, and it should be preserved in terms of emotion and reason,”

“And your father is not short of money at all, in fact,”

“Even if the land here has grown a lot,”

“He has absolutely no need to tear it down and develop it.”

Speaking of this, Charlie sighed: “But you should know the mentality of the rich.”

“When they look at money, it is never enough, they are addicted to making money,”

“So if I didn’t ask him, I’m afraid he would really demolish this place.”

“If you want to preserve your memories of this place, I’m afraid it would not have been possible for too long.”

Jemima was grateful, looked at him, and said softly, “Thank you…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You’re welcome, I can empathize with your feelings.”

“After my parents passed away, I would often go there too. To take a look near the old house we used to live in.”

“Sometimes I move bricks at a faraway construction site,”

“And I had to ride a bicycle after work to have a look.”

“If it was demolished, I would have had a hard time accepting it.”

Jemima asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade moved bricks at the construction site?!”

Charlie nodded and said, “After graduating from high school at the age of 18,”

“I started to work in various construction sites, working in civil engineering construction sites,”

“And also in decoration and maintenance. I worked on the construction site for six years.”

Jemima was extremely shocked, and at the same time asked very puzzled:

“But your family background is so prominent, why did you want to work on a construction site?”

“Whether your paternal grandfather or your maternal grandfather, they are all super rich.”

“Especially your maternal grandfather, according to my dad, he ranks among the top three in the world,”

“Why did you have to go to the construction site to move bricks after graduating from high school?”

Chapter 4714

Charlie said lightly: “It’s theirs that they have the money, I told you before,”

“Since after my parents died when I was eight years old, I had been living in the orphanage from the age of eight,”

“Until I graduated from high school at the age of eighteen.”

“After leaving the orphanage at the age of eighteen, I started working at the construction site to make money.”

Jemima heard this, nodded lightly, and said in a low voice, “When I was angry with you,”

“I thought you were lying to me about everything, but looking back now,”

“You seem to be telling the truth to me, even if it’s a little inconvenient.”

“What you said, you only said part of it selectively, and did not deceive me.”

After speaking, she asked again, “By the way, how long had you been working on the construction site?”

“Four years.” Charlie said: “I went from the age of eighteen to twenty-two.”

Jemima was surprised, she knew that Charlie was twenty-eight years old,”

“So she couldn’t help but asked with wide eyes, “You were still at the construction site six years ago. ?!”

“Yes.” Charlie explained: “Six years ago, the engineering team I was working with took over a new construction site.”

“I was on the construction site and was appreciated by the boss of Party A by chance.”

“He insisted that he can arrange for me to study at the university.”

“More than a year of books, and then he wanted to marry me to his most beloved granddaughter…”

Jemima looked dumbfounded, and blurted out, “Aren’t you kidding me?”

“Why was that boss treating you so well? Wanting you to marry his granddaughter to you?”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “It’s a coincidence, his ancestors had always been servants of the Wade family,”

“So he recognized my identity, although I was having nothing,”

“But he still wanted to give me a home in the true sense.”

Jemima looked at his knowing smile, and felt her heartbeat speed up suddenly,

She asked a little apprehensively: “You… you shouldn’t have agreed, did you agree?”

“Yeah, I agreed.” Charlie said lightly: “At that time, I had nothing,”

“And I had enough of a life of displacement, and I longed to have a home.”

At this moment, Jemima only felt five claps of thunder hit the top!

She resisted the pain in her heart and asked: “So you’re already married, right?”

“Yes.” He said naturally, “He arranged for me to study at university,”

“But it was actually to accompany my wife to graduate from university,”

“And after my wife graduated, we had the wedding.”

Jemima only felt a sudden heat in her eyes, and her vision suddenly became blurred.

She never thought that Charlie was already married.

And she didn’t expect that when she heard the news, her heart would hurt so much.

She originally thought that she was just curious about him, and at most had a few good impressions,

But the heartache at this moment made her realize that,

She had been trapped in it for just two or three days and now she could not extricate herself.

At this moment, she felt that her tears were about to burst out of her eyes.

In order not to let Charlie find out, she deliberately dropped her phone from her hand,

And immediately bent down to pick it up after the phone fell.

Relying on the cover of the table, the tears welled up in her eyes.

Jemima didn’t dare to let Charlie find out that she was different,

So she deliberately spent a few more seconds under the table,

And after holding back the tears temporarily, she picked up her mobile phone.

As soon as the phone was picked up, it was discovered that,

The back cover of the glass had been broken because it hit small hard gravel on the ground.

Chapter 4715

At this time, she couldn't care about the damage to the mobile phone at all,

And the grievance and loss in her heart made the tears that she had endured very hard roll down again.

Charlie didn't expect Jemima to bow her head to pick up the phone and start to cry,

And quickly asked her, "Miss Liu, why are you crying? What happened?"

Jemima looked at him with blurry eyes, unable to control her tears.

All of a sudden, she burst into tears and choked: "I… broke my phone…"

Charlie is not a smart person emotionally.

Regardless, he has been married to Claire for four years, but he has never really talked about relationship matters much.

He never had any conflict with Claire, nor did he get angry or quarreled,

And his relationship has always been flat and slowly rising.

Without the ups and downs of emotional experience, naturally, there will be no vigorous love experience.

However, which of the masters in love is not the result of countless storms?

For those experienced sea kings, just one look can tell whether the other party has fallen,

But for Charlie, who has no experience, even if the other party cried out in front of him, he couldn't get the hint.

So, when he saw Jemima's crying pear blossom with rain, he quickly said:

"Oh, isn't it because the phone is broken? It doesn't matter, I'll just give you another one, why cry…"

Jemima's mood was a little broken, while crying she said:

"But… but if you give me another one, it's not this one anymore, I liked this one!"

Charlie hurriedly said, "I know you are nostalgic… But you don't have to worry,"

"The phone is broken. It can also be repaired, just change the back cover."

After saying that, he looked at the time and said, "Oh, it may be a little late now,"

“Or else, take it to the store for repairs early tomorrow morning,”

“If they have accessories, they can be repaired in one morning.”

“If they don’t have accessories, it doesn’t matter,”

“I will buy another one and disassemble it as an accessory for you, okay?”

Jemima couldn’t control her sadness. But she didn’t dare to say what she was thinking,

So she could only cry aggrieved: “What I want is this mobile phone…”

“This mobile phone is exactly as it is… If the back cover is changed, it will not be this one. It’s over…”

Charlie was helpless and could only persuade: “Otherwise, I’ll buy you a mobile phone case,”

“And you can wrap the back cover of the mobile phone.”

“Anyway, the glass back cover is broken, and the mobile phone is not broken.”

“A mobile phone case can avoid broken glass cuts without delaying continued use.”

Jemima cried even more and said, “I don’t want a phone case…”

“What’s the point of a phone case other than self-deception!”

Charlie was stunned.

He couldn’t understand why Jemima, a talented student who had always been very intellectual and rational,

Suddenly got into such a bull’s-eye that only a three-year-old could get into.

In his opinion, it’s just a mobile phone. The best solution is to replace it with a new one.

If it doesn’t work, just fix it. If it doesn’t work, you can still use a phone case.

If these three solutions don’t work, then this matter is basically unsolved.

Therefore, at this time, he has no idea how to persuade her.

At this time, Stella, who had been pacing back and forth with her mobile phone pretending to be not far away,

Suddenly saw Jemima sitting there crying non-stop, so she came forward:

“What’s wrong with Miss Liu? Why did you suddenly start to cry?”

Jemima was already crying and could not speak, Charlie sighed and said,

“Hey, Miss Liu dropped the phone, she can’t stop crying, I couldn’t even persuade her.”

Chapter 4716

Stella looked at Charlie and asked in disbelief, “Because she dropped the phone?”

“Are you sure, Mr. Wade… Did you say something wrong to confuse her? Did you make her angry?”

Charlie said firmly: “I’m sure! It’s because she dropped the phone.”

After speaking, Charlie hurriedly said: “Miss Liu’s phone fell on the ground just now, and the back cover broke,”

“I meant to buy a new one, but she said she only wanted this,”

“I said to change the back cover, she said she wanted the original one,”

“I said to buy a phone case to cover it, but she still doesn’t want it, I don’t know how should I persuade her…”

Stella instantly understood that Jemima didn’t cry because the phone fell.

So, she said to Charlie: “Oh, Mr. Wade, you still don’t know the girls,”

“Us girls are not as strong as boys, so you can’t just come up with solutions,”

“You have to help solve them directly, I saw on the way here that there is someone setting up a stall,”

“At the entrance of the shopping mall opposite selling some mobile phone accessories,”

“So hurry up and buy a mobile phone case according to the style of Miss Liu’s mobile phone.”

When Charlie heard this, he said without hesitation:

“Okay, you will accompany Miss Liu, I’ll go buy it.”

After that, he got up and ran out. When Charlie was far away, Stella took Jemima’s hand and asked her with a smile,

“Did you come to know about Mr. Wade’s marriage? It’s okay, I already knew.”

Jemima trembled, looking up at Stella, she nodded slightly, and said aggrievedly: “He never told me before…”

Stella asked: “What if he told you? He told you, won’t you fall in love with him?”

Although Jemima’s voice was choked, he said firmly: “If he had told me earlier,”

“I would have kept a distance from him from the beginning,”

“What I hate most in my life is the third person,”

“Even if I really fall in love with him, I will never approach him…”

Stella said with a smile: “You, think too much! You are so innocent and cute, how can you be a third person?”

Jemima asked inexplicably: “He’s already married if I’m still very close to him,”

“Wouldn’t it be a third party? This has nothing to do with inno… innocence and cuteness…”

Stella looked at her and asked her with a smile,

“You’ve only just met him, so you’re a third party? Then where do you put me?”

“Ah?” Jemima was a little dumbfounded, and asked her, “Miss Fei…you… What do you mean by that?”

Stella smiled and said, “Look, even if it’s on a first-come-first-served basis,”

“Then I should be in front of you. If I’m the third, then you’re the fourth.”

Having said that, Stella laughed and said, “It’s a pity that even I can’t be ranked third,”

“I may be seventh or eighth at best, or tenth, eleventh, two, three, four, five, six, seven. It looks like…”

Jemima asked dumbfounded: “Miss Fei…you…you like Mr. Wade too?!”

Stella pouted and said seriously, “More than just like, I love him very much, okay?”

After speaking, Stella added: “If I don’t love him, why would I fly all the way from the United States to come here?”

“I just took over the Fei family, and I have to get acquainted with many things, every day.”

“I have to meet different business leaders, read the financial statements of different companies,”

“And organize the development plans of different companies.”

“I came here to a roadside stall? Isn’t it because I wanted to see him?”

“Ah?!” Jemima was overwhelmed by Stella.

She had never seen such an honest girl, let alone such an open-minded girl.

She couldn’t help asking: “But didn’t you already know that he is married…”

Stella heard this and said very seriously:

“It’s his business whether he gets married or not, I love him or not. It’s my business,”

“Besides, if true love really comes, can the fact that he is married or not can stop it?”

Chapter 4717

Stella's frankness shocked Jemima deeply.

She really did not expect that Stella, as the helm of the entire Fei family,

Could fall in love with a married man so calmly and emotionally.

Moreover, from her words, it is not difficult to even hear a hint of humble feeling.

She suddenly admired Stella's calmness.

She felt that compared with Stella, she was really a thousand miles behind.

However, she was still puzzled, and asked her, "Miss Fei, since Charlie is married,"

"You still love him so much, aren't you worried that there will be no results in the future?"

Stella smiled and said indifferently: "Emotionally speaking, this kind of thing can't be stopped,"

"Just like for some things, you can control yourself not to eat,"

“But you can’t control yourself to want to eat.”

After speaking, Stella stared at her and joked: “By the way,”

“You also know he is married, can you manage to no longer have any good feelings for him from now on?”

“If you can, please teach me.”

Jemima was startled, then lowered her head and said angrily: “I can’t do it…”

“Yeah.” Stella shrugged: “Since you can’t do it, don’t be hard on yourself,”

“If you like him, like him boldly; if you want to see him, try to create as much opportunity as possible.”

“If you disdain to get involved in other people’s marriages, then never let him know that you like him;”

Speaking of this, Stella changed the conversation and said with a bit of vigor in her eyes:

“If you feel that feelings are important to you, more than morality,”

“Then you have to work hard for your own happiness. Even if you get involved in someone else’s marriage,”

“I don’t think it’s a big fault. Everyone comes to the world only for this lifetime,”

“Things like work, opportunities, and wealth. Why can’t you be happy if you win by your ability?”

Jemima blurted out, “But he’s already married…”

“It would be very unfair to his wife if someone else interferes in his marriage…”

Stella shook her head: “In the relationship and matters of love and desires,”

“I think we should apply the natural law of survival of the fittest,”

“Not whoever comes first will be able to sit firmly on the seat.”

After speaking, Stella said again: “I will ask the other way around.”

“You, if you have a boyfriend, but fall in love with Charlie,”

“What would you do? Do you continue to pretend to be nothing,”

“And continue with your boyfriend, or break up with him and pursue your true love?”

“I…” Jemima was stunned, not knowing how to answer for a while.

After thinking about it, again and again, she bit her lower lip and said seriously:

“I should choose the latter, at least give my boyfriend enough respect.”

“Respect?” Stella asked in surprise: “What do you think, right?”

“For a person who loves you, you live with him in a detached manner,”

“Lying beside him every day, thinking of another man, is it respect for him?”

“Then if it is your boyfriend who falls in love with other women,”

“Lying down every day beside you and imagining you as someone else,”

“Do you think this is respect for you?”

“I…” Facing Stella’s sharp questioning, Jemima was even more at a loss for words.

On the one hand, she felt that what Stella said was reasonable,

But on the other hand, she couldn’t help thinking of her mother,

And all the things that her father and Bella got together.

Seeing her stunned, Stella continued:

“Jemima, let me tell you what I would do if I encountered such a problem.”

After a pause, Stella said seriously: “First of all, It’s not scary to fall in love with someone else,”

“The most important thing is to be upright!”

Chapter 4718

Stella continued “So, I will definitely confess to my other half without hesitation,”

“And tell him frankly that I’m in love with someone else,”

“This is not only respect for him, but also for respecting myself.”

After speaking, Stella added: “Of course, this kind of thing must conform to the basic principles in the process.”

“For example, I will never ride a donkey if I am looking for a horse,”

“Nor will I keep my boyfriend steady if he took it as the bottom line,”

“And go after the person I really liked. After I succeeded,”

“I kick my boyfriend away, or if failed, pretended that nothing happened and go back to my boyfriend.”

“I would first tell my boyfriend clearly, After breaking up with him completely, I will go after that person;”

“Also, if that person also has his other half, I won’t seduce him by rude means,”

“I’ll just do my best to show my best side in front of him.”

“He falls in love with me, and he is also willing to break up with the other party like me,”

“Openly and honestly, and then stay with me, so what am I doing wrong here?”

“Open and honest…” Jemima couldn’t help but softly repeated these two words.

Then, as if she had figured out something, she blurted out,

“Miss Fei, you’re right… It’s not wrong to fall in love with someone else,”

“But being open and honest is the most important thing…”

Stella pointed at her, nodded, and asked with a smile,

“How is it, do you still feel wronged now?”

Jemima pursed her lips and said softly,

“I’m still wronged…but it’s better than before…”

Stella sighed softly and said with a smile: “Oh if you feel wronged and can’t control your liking for Charlie,”

“Then you must adjust your mentality because you have too many competitors,”

“And each of them is not strong enough. As Ms. Fei, I can’t even rank here.”

After speaking, Stella asked her, “Do you know why ISU Shipping seems to be a joint venture,”

“Between the Japanese Ito family and the Chinese Su family,”

“But Charlie is the biggest one, the real boss?”

Jemima shook her head and asked blankly, “Why?”

Stella said, “Because Ito Nanako of the Ito family just came forward,”

“To hold 51% of the equity of ISU Shipping on behalf of Charlie, Nanako you should know her, right?”

“Yes…” Jemima nodded: “When Ito Nanako participated in the Sanda competition,”

“She was very famous. It is said that she is a Yamato Nadeko recognized throughout Japan…”

Stella smiled and said,

“This Yamato Nadeshiko recognized throughout Japan, she is actually one of our competitors.”

“Ah?!” Jemima subconsciously exclaimed: “She also loves Charlie?”

“More than love.” Stella chuckled

She saw Jemima’s surprise, and continued to smile:

“Don’t be so surprised, another shareholder of ISU Shipping,”

“Zhiyu Su of the Chinese Su family, do you know her?”

“I know… ..” Jemima’s eyes widened: “Miss Fei, are you trying to tell me that she too likes Charlie…”

Stella said with an unsurprising smile,

“Strictly speaking. One point, it should be said that Zhiyu and her half-sister Ruoli both like Charlie,”

“And Ruoli is now Charlie’s confidant.”

“Ah?!” Jemima blurted out with a flustered expression and said:

“Charlie has cheated on his wife with Ruoli?!”

Stella shook her head and said, “That’s not what I meant,”

“Ruoli is now a member of Cataclysmic Front, Charlie’s subordinate, not Charlie’s… Well…”

“Oh…” Jemima breathed a sigh of relief: “So that’s what you meant…”

After speaking, she said with a weird expression:

“The two sisters fall in love with the same man. It’s a little embarrassing…”

Chapter 4719

Stella smiled and said, “I don’t know if it’s embarrassing or not,”

“After all, I am the youngest in the Fei family’s generation,”

“And most of my sisters are over forty years old,”

“So I have no chance to experience the feeling of being a sister at home.”

Having said that, Stella asked her deliberately,

“Don’t you have a sister? Would you dare to let her meet Charlie?”

Stella’s joke made Jemima panic, and she quickly waved her hand:

“I…I dare not…my sister is still studying…”

Stella smiled and said: “You can’t fall in love if you’re studying?”

“Aren’t you also a doctor? Haven’t you graduated yet?”

Jemima said quickly, “I…I didn’t mean that…”

Stella saw her cramped appearance and said with a smile:

“Let’s turn the matter over about your sister first, and I’ll ask you again, do you know Sara Gu?”

“Big star Sara?!” Jemima blurted out subconsciously: “She’s my idol!”

She was horrified by what she thought of.

Puzzled, she asked incessantly: “Sara… also likes Charlie?!”

Stella raised her eyebrows and smiled: “Sara is different from us,”

“She and Charlie have a marriage contract when they were children in the early years.”

“And Sara had been searching for Charlie for so many years,”

“And they just met again some time ago, and their relationship has not diminished at all.”

Having said that, Stella looked at Jemima and asked:

“Do you know why Sara quit the entertainment industry?”

Jemima was already dizzy with the successive insider stories.

She looked at Stella in desperation and asked, “Is it for marrying Charlie?”

Stella laughed and said: “Definitely yes, it’s still worth thinking about?”

Jemima said: “But Charlie is already married…”

Stella smiled and said: “But people have already been married for more than 20 years.”

“Well, so you say, who is the third party between her and Charlie’s current wife?”

“This…” Jemima only felt that her brain’s computing power was not enough,

So much so that her brain thinking about the matters related to Charlie has almost become unresponsive.

She could only bite her lip tightly, took a sip of water silently,

And after tens of seconds to restart her brain, she murmured a little broken:

“Why did you let me know him… It feels like the first time I have faced this many emotional problems,”

“I chose the difficulty of hell…”

Stella laughed and said, “The difficulty of hell doesn’t matter,”

“At least there are many people who will pass the level with you.”

After speaking, Stella became serious again and said,

“I tell you this, I sincerely hope that you can mature. Love is an adult war.”

“If you want to participate, you must first have an adult mentality.”

“Only by correcting your mentality can you be qualified to participate in the war.”

Jemima tapped gently. Nodding her head, she said seriously:

“I understand… thank you, Miss Fei…”

Stella handed her a tissue and smiled, “Quickly wipe away your tears, Charlie should be back in a while,”

“This person is very smart in all aspects, but he is not very smart in terms of feelings.”

“As far as I know, among so many competitors, it is Nanako Ito who really gave him the flash of inspiration.”

“Nanako Ito?” Jemima asked in surprise: “You mean that he likes Ito Nanako?”

Stella nodded: “It should be, otherwise he would not have made a special trip to Kyoto to save her,”

“And that time he was about to pierce the sky in Tokyo for her.”

Jemima wiped away the tears from the corners of her eyes, and asked inexplicably,

“Miss Fei, why do you know so much about Charlie? You have known each other for a long time?”

“No.” Stella said, “We know each other. It’s not long, only a month or two.”

Chapter 4720

Jemima was shocked and asked her:

“You only know Charlie for a month or two, how do you know him so well?!”

Stella laughed and said: “Who told me to be smart, I have to ask him the bottom line,”

“And the deeper I dig, the deeper I get.”

After speaking, she smiled again and said, “Sometimes being too smart is not a good thing,”

“I know when he likes Nanako. , just like you, I was sad all day.”

Jemima was even more puzzled: “Miss Fei, how did you know?”

Stella smiled and said: “Let’s reason.”

After speaking, Stella said in a succinct manner: “First of all, as far as I know,”

“Ito Nanako was seriously injured during the Aurous Hill competition.”

“The media once said that her life was in danger. Even if she survives,”

“She may have to be bedridden for the rest of her life. This is the first clue;”

“Secondly, Charlie left the country for Japan shortly after Ito Nanako was injured and returned to China.”

“On the bright side, he went to incorporate Kobayashi Pharmaceutical,”

“But soon after in Tokyo, a series of extremely serious assassination incidents occurred,”

“And several big families were red-eyed. Even Ito Nanako’s father, Ito Yuhiko,”

“He too almost died in the chaos, but do you know what’s interesting?”

Jemima was puzzled. “What is it?”

Stella said seriously: “It’s interesting that so many people died in several major families in Japan,”

“And one of them has been exterminated, and Ito Yuhiko was also amputated because he was seriously injured.”

“But, after that, the seriously injured Nanako Ito recovered miraculously, and even took over the Ito family, guess why?”

Jemima shook her head: “I can’t guess, is it a medical miracle? Stella smiled:

“How can there be so many medical miracles… The one who really has medical miracles is Charlie!”

“He has two invaluable medicinal pills, one is called Rejuvenation Pill, and the other is called Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill,”

“The latter can cure hundreds of diseases and thousands of injuries,”

“The former is even more incredible, and can even make people twenty years younger.”

Jemima asked in surprise, “Is there really such a magical medicine?”

“Of course.” Stella said seriously: “A rejuvenation pill can’t be bought for 300 billion US dollars.”

“Although the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill is less valuable,”

“It is also invaluable to those who need it. Ito Nanako could recover miraculously.”

“There is only one possibility, and that is that Charlie cured her.”

Speaking of this, Stella said with envy on her face:

“I don’t know where Ito Nanako is, but I know that she in Charlie’s heart, must be very important.”

While Jemima was shocked, she suddenly remembered something.

So, she subconsciously took out the powerful pill that Charlie gave her from her handbag,

Handed it to Stella, and asked, “Miss Fei, what kind of medicine do you think this is?”

Stella looked at it. When she arrived at the small wooden box in her hand,

She felt like she was struck by lightning, and blurted out,

“This…is this a rejuvenation pill?! Miss Liu, you…where did you get it?!”

Jemima said truthfully: “Before I came here for dinner with Charlie.”

“It happened to be my birthday on the lunar calendar.”

“I just casually talked to Charlie and asked him to give me a birthday present.”

“He took out this pill and gave it to me and asked me to take good care of it,”

“And told me, if I get seriously ill or injured in the future, I will take it out and eat it…”

Stella was stunned for a long time, and suddenly said:

“So, this should be a Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill to save the heart. Now …”

As she said that, she looked into Jemima’s eyes, and said with a very complicated expression:

“Miss Liu, Charlie should really care about you…”

“You may not know that this medicinal pill is something that countless people can’t ask for. …”

“Even when my grandfather was dying, I knelt on the ground and begged him,”

“But I only got half of it for my grandfather…”

Chapter 4721

Jemima did not expect that the birthday present that Charlie casually gave her would be so expensive.

It is so expensive that even the old man of the Fei family only got half of it from Charlie!

Thinking of this, she suddenly had mixed feelings in her heart.

At this moment, there was a girl-like joy in her heart,

And there was also the fear of being rewarded without merit.

However, she didn't expect that Stella's next sentence would make her speechless.

She saw Stella struggle for a long time, looked at Jemima, and asked very seriously:

"Miss Liu, do you plan to sell this blood-dispersing pill?"

"If you plan to sell it, I am willing to pay 10 billion US dollars!

Few people know the actual value of these pills better than Stella.

Needless to say, Rejuvenation is a magical medicine that can sell for 300 billion US dollars.

Even the blood-dispersing pill is a superb product that can cure hundreds of diseases and thousands of injuries.

Even a dying person can live for three to five years.

For a desperate person, he is even willing to exchange five years of life for 50,000 yuan,

Just like those young people who sold a kidney to buy an iPhone,

For 20,000 to 30,000 yuan, or even reduce life expectancy by more than ten years.

However, for the people at the top of the pyramid who have mastered the world's top wealth,

They will even be willing to spend 1 billion or even billions of dollars to prolong their lives for even just one year.

Stella hoped that she could buy this pill from Jemima.

If something goes wrong with her grandfather's body in the future,

With this pill, she can ensure that he can get through the difficulties safely.

Therefore, even 10 billion US dollars is nothing for Stella, and in her eyes,

If she can buy a Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill at this price,

It can be considered a very good deal. Jemima's scalp went numb.

She couldn't believe that it was just a birthday gift that Charlie gave her,

And in Stella's eyes, it was worth 10 billion US dollars…

He worked hard all his life to create a fortune of almost 10 billion US dollars,

And now, a pill that Charlie gave her can easily be worth her father's lifelong efforts.

This made Jemima so shocked that she didn't know what to say.

After hesitating, again and again, she said apologetically,

"I'm sorry, Miss Fei, this elixir is a birthday present from Charlie."

"I…I want to keep it…I hope you can understand."

Suddenly, Stella reacted quickly, smiled slightly, nodded, and said,

“It’s alright, it doesn’t matter, this is a gift from him, it must be of great significance to you…”

Stella suddenly felt a little wronged as she spoke.

She knew that in Charlie’s mind, she could not be more important than Sara and Nanako Ito.

But she didn’t understand why she was not even as important as Jemima in Charlie’s mind.

She asked herself in her heart, “Why… Charlie and Jemima have only known each other for a few days,”

“Why is Charlie so good to her…”

Thinking of this, she looked up at Jemima again.

“I have to admit that Jemima is indeed very beautiful.”

“This girl, who is usually a little cold and very beautiful,”

“Seems even more pitiful to me after crying like the rain.

But Stella felt that she was no worse than Jemima.

Jemima saw Stella looking at her at a loss, and couldn't help asking:

"Miss Fei…you won't be mad at me, will you?"

Stella quickly shook her head: "No…of course not… "…"

As she spoke, she pointed to the small wooden box in Jemima's hand,

And instructed, "Miss Liu should keep this medicine pill,"

Chapter 4722

Stella condinued: “It’s priceless, try not to let others know about it.”

“Okay…” Jemima nodded, put the small wooden box close to her body,

Remembered something, and asked Stella quickly:

“By the way, Miss Fei, how do you know so many things about Charlie?”

“It feels like you know him very well.” Stella smiled self-deprecatingly and said,

“When I was in Aurous Hill before, I quietly investigated his situation,”

“Plus some of my own reasoning, many things were sorted out.

Jemima couldn’t help admiring: “Miss Fei is really smart…”

“If it was me, I would never have thought of this…” “

Smart…” Stella smiled and shook her head: “It’s useless to be smart.”

Speaking, her expression suddenly froze, as if she wanted to understand something.

In fact, Stella knew that Charlie always seemed to have a sense of distance from her.

She had never understood why before, she thought it was.

She used the pseudonym Zhan Feier to deceive Charlie and made him feel dissatisfied with her.

However, at this moment, she suddenly understood.

The reason why Charlie kept a certain distance from her maybe because she thought she was too smart.

Yes, for a person with multiple identities like Charlie,

He definitely doesn't want others to know too much about him,

And because she is too smart and can piece together and deduce hidden secrets from various clues,

She will definitely bring some benefits to Charlie but a sense of crisis as well.

Therefore, it is natural for Charlie to keep a certain distance from her.

When she wanted to understand this, Stella suddenly felt a little annoyed.

People often say that being smart is mistaken for being deceptive,

And here is probably another way of interpreting this sentence.

At this moment, Stella saw Charlie walking across the road.

So she hurriedly whispered to Jemima: “Miss Liu, Mr. Wade is back, what we just talked about, don’t let him know”

Jemima nodded quickly: “Miss Fei, don’t worry, I understand…”

Soon, Charlie walked back with a newly bought mobile phone case.

He didn’t bother to sit down, so he put the phone case in front of Jemima and said,

“Miss Liu, try this phone case, I bought an opaque one so that you can’t see the back of the phone.”

“The rift will go hidden with this one.”

After lectures by Stella and finding the value of the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill,

The previous grievances have been swept away, replaced by a kind of heartfelt moving,

Seeing Charlie making a special effort to go and buy a phone case for her,

Jemima felt a little ashamed, so she nodded quickly and said, “Thank you, Mr. Wade…”

Charlie felt relieved when he saw that her mood had calmed down a lot,

He smiled slightly, and said in a warning tone: “If you don’t want to get a new phone,”

“Then it’s best to always put on a phone case, otherwise it will be scratched.”

“I know Mr. Wade…” Jemima nodded again and again,

And hurriedly took off the phone case and covered her broken cell phone.

The phone case fits snugly and is very handy, and there is even a cartoon pattern on the back,

Which is a very cute cartoon puppy.

Jemima seemed to like this phone case very much.

She couldn’t help playing it repeatedly in her hand, and her mood instantly improved a lot.

Stella, who was on the side, saw Jemima’s smile like a child,

And she couldn’t help but feel a sense of envy in her heart.

However, when she thought that she was not such a soft character at all,

She couldn’t help thinking in her heart: “I may not be able to be like Jemima in my life,”

“So that Charlie can’t help but want to take care of me,”

“If that’s the case, then it’s better to make myself stronger and accompany him in another way…”

Chapter 4723

Charlie bought back the phone case, and the episode of the phone was turned over,

But he didn't understand the reason why Jemima burst into tears for that.

At this time, the vendors in the snack street showed their extremely hospitable qualities,

Filling the table of three people with all kinds of delicious snacks.

So, the three of them tacitly put the incident behind them and chatted while eating.

Halfway through eating, Jemima looked up at Charlie and asked him,

"Mr. Wade, when are you going to go back?"

Charlie said casually, "Tomorrow night, I wonder if your dad has solved the problem of the villa next door,"

"If so. , I can go back tomorrow after Uncle Chen's family moves in."

Jemima felt a little disappointed, and couldn't help asking him,

“Mr. Wade doesn’t plan to spend a few more days in Hong Kong?”

“No.” Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “My wife is still waiting for me in the United States,”

“So I can’t delay for too long here.”

Since she had accepted the fact that Charlie had a wife, Jemima’s expression did not change much.

She just nodded lightly and asked: “Mr. Wade came from the United States,”

“I thought you came from the mainland.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I was in the mainland before,”

“But my wife went to the United States some time ago.”

“She is participating in a training, so I went with her,”

“And when the training is over, I will go back to the mainland.”

Jemima nodded, seeming to think for a while, and then asked Stella,

“Miss Fei and Mr. Wade can go back together.”

Yes.” Stella nodded and said, “I will take a plane back with Mr. Wade, and we can chat on the way.”

Jemima nodded slightly, the question that she was thinking about has been decided at this moment,

So she smiled slightly and said softly: “Then I wish you a safe journey in advance.”

“If you have time to come to Hong Kong in the future, you must contact me as soon as possible.”

Charlie and Stella naturally agreed, but Charlie knew in his heart that,”

“If he had nothing to do in the future, he should not come to Hong Kong again.

For Jemima, a girl whose life experience resonated somewhat with him,

Charlie actually had a good impression in his heart for her.

However, his own subconscious is also very clear that he now owes more than one peach blossom debt.

Sara, Warnia, Nanako, these girls have all expressed their hearts to him very clearly,

So for him when dealing with other girls,

He will involuntarily keep a little distance from them.

Take Stella as an example, if he didn't need her help,

He wouldn't take the initiative to contact her.

As for Jemima, Charlie just hoped in his heart that she could live a good life in the future,

Help her keep this snack street that is of great significance to her,

And leave her with a Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill that can save her life at a critical moment.

The intersection of the two is for this long and that's it.

After eating, seeing that it was already nine o'clock in the evening, Charlie said to Jemima,

"It's getting late, we have been here for too long and Miss Liu should go back to rest early."

Jemima nodded and asked him And Stella: “How do Mr. Wade and Miss Fei get back to the hotel?”

“Do you want me to drive you over?”

Stella smiled and said, “I’ll drive, I’ll take Mr. Wade back.”

Jemima nodded lightly, a little uneasy. She said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, I will rest at home tomorrow.”

“If you come to the housewarming ceremony of Uncle Chen’s new house, you can find me at that time.”

“Okay.” Charlie agreed and said, “Then contact me tomorrow.”

Then, the three left the snack street and came to the parking lot.

Charlie sat in the Rolls-Royce driven by Stella, while Jemima sat in her Tesla.

Chapter 4724

After saying goodbye, Stella drove the car out of the parking lot,

But Jemima did not leave in a hurry, but turned on her mobile phone,

And entered a line of words in the search engine: “How many universities are in Aurous Hill.”

Soon, the search engine came up with a list of all universities in Aurous Hill is presented.

Jemima took a look at it. Among them, the school with the best strength and reputation is Aurous Hill University.

So, she opened the official website of the University,

And found the admission page of the University on the official website.

She carefully read the second-level page word for word,

And finally found an admission category that is particularly suitable for her.

This category is called the high-level talent introduction plan.

Among them, there are two kinds of talent introduction schemes.

The first is to introduce well-known scholars who enjoy a certain reputation around the world.

Among them, the requirements are very high,

And Jemima, who has not yet graduated with a Ph.D., does not meet the rules.

However, the second type of excellent young talent introduction plan immediately surprised her.

In the introduction plan of outstanding young talents,

The core requirement is to have a doctorate degree from a well-known university at home and abroad,

And at the same time, to obtain certain academic achievements in their professional field.

Jemima is about to enter the graduation season. In half a month at most,

She will be able to complete the final defense and successfully obtain a doctorate degree.

Although she is studying Chinese, there is not much scientific research,

But Chinese also has a lot of academics in the field of humanities,

And she also happened to have obtained several authoritative academic achievements.

Therefore, with her conditions, the requirements of the excellent young talent introduction plan have been fully met.

So, she wrote down the application email address of the introduction plan without hesitation.

When she was ready to go home, she immediately filled in the application materials to see if she could win a place.

If possible, after graduating with a doctorate, she can go directly to Aurous Hill University to work.

And she had already learned from the conversation with Stella just now that,

The city where Charlie lived, in the mainland, is Aurous Hill.

So, in this way, she can live in the same city as Charlie in the future!

Thinking of this, her whole mentality suddenly brightened up in an instant,

And her mood also improved a lot!

She planned not to tell anyone about this decision for the time being,

Especially not to let Charlie know.

Try to get the acceptance notice from Aurous Hill University smoothly,

And then fly to Aurous Hill without hesitation to surprise Charlie.

Although she already knew that he is married,

But now she just wants to have more opportunities to meet him,

And the best solution, for now, is to work in Aurous Hill.

After making up her mind, she drove home in a good mood.

At the same time, Stella said to Charlie while driving the car:

“Mr. Wade, do you have any unresolved matters in Hong Kong this time?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “No, as long as Uncle Chen’s family has moved smoothly,”

“And I can consider it a success, there is nothing more to do here.”

Stella asked him, “Aren’t you going to communicate with Mr. Chen about the next thing?”

“You have worked so hard to help him, and you must hope that he can be used by you in the future. Right ?”

Charlie said with a faint smile: “I did think so before,”

“But now I have changed my mind. Uncle Chen has been away from home for so many years,”

“And there are too many regrets in his life.”

“After finally coming back, he should be reunited with his family.”

“As for his future, just let’s go with the flow!”

Chapter 4725

At this moment, the old house of the Chen family.

Sham Shui Po is a neighborhood in Hong Kong. This is an old house. There is only over 30 square meters of usable space.

Owning a house of more than 30 square meters is already more than many people can afford in Hong Kong, where every inch of land is precious.

It wasn't uncommon for families of five or even eight to cram into coffin rooms of less than 10 square meters in Kowloon Walled City back then.

In comparison, the Chen family's house in Sham Shui Po is considered to have escaped the title of slum.

Hogan grew up here as a child. The family later moved to Hong Kong's bustling city center after his father made a fortune making roast goose.

Hogan later became a well-known professional manager in Hong Kong, helping Gerard to make a lot of money, as well as earning a lot himself.

Hogan's family was well-off when he left Hong Kong, but because he offended Gerard, the whole family was implicated.

It was difficult for his younger siblings to find jobs, and even love, marriage, general social interactions were greatly affected.

The business of the family including roast goose shop also plummeted.

Long time ago, in order to provide for his younger brothers and sisters to study, as well as to treat his parents and maintain the family,

The Chen family's terraced house had long been sold.

Fortunately, Hogan's old father is very nostalgic. Even after he developed, he did not put Sham Shui Po on sale.

Thus the old house was sold, so the family finally had a place to stay.

Hogan's two younger sisters, without exception, were married to migrant workers in Hong Kong.

The reason for this was that local people in Hong Kong knew that their brother had offended Gerard, so no one dared to marry him.

And Hogan's younger brother Azur is still lucky.

His girlfriend who he has been in love with for many years has always been with him.

Right now, this old house is inhabited by Azur's family of three and the old lady.

Although it is already very crowded, Azur still separates out a separate room for the old mother,

And also installed a window air conditioner for the old mother, so that she could have a nice place to live.

However, when Hogan suddenly came back, the cramped house was stretched all of a sudden.

After the family came back here after visiting the grave of Father Chen, the old lady said to Hogan a little ashamed:

"Hogan, the house is too crowded, you will stay at the hotel next door tonight.

The hotel is opened by your childhood playmate, Uncle Liang."

"Hogan from my family, he has often come to help at home over the years, and often asks about your news."

"You should stay there for one night first. Tomorrow, Mom will ask Azur to buy a bunk bed and change the bed in Mom's room."

"Then you will live in the same room with Mom!"

Hogan said hurriedly: “Mom, you don’t have to worry, these few days I will accompany you during the day,”

“Stay at the hotel at night, and after these few days, I will go to work.”

The old lady said distressedly: “You finally returned home after so many years,”

“Don’t worry about working immediately, take a good rest first!”

Hogan explained: “Mom, Young Master Wade has helped me so much, while I still have a little bit more.”

“With my meager power, as long as he doesn’t dislike it, I plan to work for him in the future.”

“Most of his business is in the mainland, and if he needs me, I may go to work in the mainland.”

After speaking, Hogan took out from his carry-on luggage some 30,000 US dollars in cash and handed it to his younger brother Azur.

He said, “Azu, I haven’t saved much money all these years.”

“I brought back the US dollar deposit, you keep this money to subsidize the family.”

Azur quickly refused: “Brother, this is your own hard-earned money, how can I collect it?”

“Besides, my income is very stable now, and mom is recovering.”

“Now, there will be no need for high medical expenses in the future, you can keep this money for yourself!”

Chapter 4726

Hogan smiled and said: “With such a little money, you can buy a car at most in Hong Kong.”

“Your big brother has no ability. You can rest assured. I am now enough to feed the whole family, and I am not hungry.”

“Useful, in the future, if Young Master Wade looks down on me, I will be satisfied with my food and accommodation.”

“If Young Master Wade does not need me, I will simply set up a stall in Sham Shui Po to sell roast goose,”

“And then I will find you to get some capital, you treat it as safekeeping for the eldest brother.”

The old lady also said at this time: “Azu, since your eldest brother said it, you can take the money,”

“Your eldest brother did not come back, this family listens to me, and now your eldest brother is back, this family will listen to your eldest brother.”

Azur has admired eldest brother since he was a child, knowing that eldest brother is a man of great ability and great wisdom,

When he heard this, he nodded and said firmly: “Okay mom, In the future, I will listen to elder brother!”

The old lady nodded with satisfaction and said with a smile:

“Your brother has come back and our family is finally reunited, and the conflict between him and Gerard has already been settled,”

“And there should be no one in Hong Kong in the future to bother us.”

“It’s hard for our family, you two brothers work together, we will definitely turn our salted fish over!”

Hogan knew that his family must have been bullied and excluded by people all these years in Hong Kong, and he felt extremely guilty.

Just as she was about to say something, she suddenly heard a familiar voice from outside: “Is Auntie at home?”

The old lady said in surprise, “Oh, it’s Miss Fang!” She hurriedly walked over to open the door.

Bella did not expect that it was the old lady who took the initiative to open the door, and she said in surprise,

“Auntie, are you okay? I went to the hospital just now, and the people at the hospital said you were missing,”

“And they said you didn’t even go through the discharge procedures, so I quickly came here to ask about you.”

The old lady smiled and said, “Miss Fang, thank you for your hard work, I’m all right now,”

“Hogan brought back a medicinal pill, and I am all fine after eating it.”

Gerard beside her was shocked when he heard it, and thought to himself:

“The person who secretly investigated the Chen family told me two days ago, saying that this old woman won’t live for a few days,”

“Why is she suddenly okay? Could it be the medicine she mentioned? Charlie gave it to her, right?”

At this time, the old lady also noticed Gerard next to Bella, so she became nervous and blurted out,

“You…what are you doing…haven’t you already made up your mind with my family and Hogan? …”

Gerard said with an apologetic smile: “Auntie, I came here to apologize to you and Hogan.”

“I was wrong in the past, but now I have deeply realized my mistake and apologize to Hogan and you.”

“The hurt I have caused, so I sincerely hope that you and Hogan will give me a chance to reform…”

Hogan was caught off guard, and quickly said,

“Mr. Liu, what happened before, this morning. Haven’t we already said it some time ago?”

“You and I both have had something wrong,”

“So let’s turn this matter over, don’t worry about who is right and who is wrong.”

Gerard said heartily, “Dmn, you think I want to talk to you again. Care about these?”

“I came here because Charlie forced me to come, otherwise, I really don’t want to see you for a second!”

Although he was unhappy in his heart, he said very humbly:

“Hogan, I know you have a lot of matters and don’t want to care about me, but this matter is my fault first,”

“Causing you to be displaced to the United States for 20 years.”

“I feel really sorry for this, so please give me a chance to make amends!”

Hogan was a little puzzled, but he said very politely: “Mr. Liu, you really don’t need to make up for me,”

“I have never blamed you from the beginning to the end, you can let me go.”

“Let me come back to be reunited with my family, I am very, very content with that!”

Gerard turned around and stretched out his hand towards Bella who was beside him.

Chapter 4727

Bella hurriedly took out a portfolio from her Hermes handbag and handed it to Gerard.

Holding the portfolio, Gerard said to Hogan with a flattering expression:

“Hogan, this is the property details of the Huo family’s villa next door to me.”

“I bought this property in the afternoon. From now on, this property will be yours, it’s my little gesture of care!”

Hogan looked at Gerard in astonishment, the first thought in his mind was that he had absolutely no reason to do so.

The first is that Gerard is unlikely to want to compensate himself.

Secondly, even if Gerard really wants to compensate him, there is absolutely no need to buy the villa next to himself and give it to him.

Hogan knew very well in his heart that although Gerard did not dare to do anything to him this time because of Charlie,

He must still hate him to the bone.

Under such circumstances, how could it be possible to take the initiative to gift the villa next door villa?

Therefore, the only reasonable explanation for this matter is Charlie.

Thinking that Charlie's behavior is to kill and punish, Hogan decided that this must be done by him for sure.

And Gerard didn't dare to disobey Charlie's intentions, so he could only do it.

Thinking of this, Hogan's first thought was to decline.

But then he thought again, since Charlie arranged it this way, he had better not refuse.

After all, in the future, he also hopes to serve Charlie with sincerity.

Back then, he wanted to serve his father wholeheartedly, but unfortunately Changying left so early that he never had the chance to repay the love he owed him.

And now, he owes Charlie another favor.

Therefore, if he could do his best for Charlie and die,

For him, it would be considered a fulfillment of his wish.

Gerard didn’t know what Hogan was thinking, and thought that he didn’t speak for a long time,

Because he was not interested in this villa, so he quickly gave Bella a wink.

Although Bella was embarrassed, she still said to Hogan, “Hogan, this is also Gerard’s intention,”

“And aunt is not in good health now, why not let her have a better place to spend her old age?”

Gerard also hurriedly laughed and said, “Hogan, Bella is right, even if you don’t think about yourself, you have to think about your mother.”

“As long as you accept this villa, the villa’s water and electricity properties, as well as the servant, driver all will be taken care of.”

“If aunt would not be feeling well, she can go to the best hospital in Hong Kong at any time, and all the expenses will be charged to me!”

The old lady was a little worried at the moment, she was afraid that her son would accept Gerard’s house for her sake.

As the so-called soft hand, although she did not know why Gerard took the initiative to give a big gift,

But she always felt that this person must have no good intentions.

So, she looked at Hogan and said quickly, “Hogan, you don’t have to worry too much about Mom.”

“Mom now feels that it’s not a problem to live another ten or eight years.”

However, he is a smart man, and he will not remember Gerard’s favor in this kind of thing.

So he asked Gerard directly: “Mr. Liu, should this be what Young Master Wade meant?”

Gerard smiled awkwardly and said quickly, “Although Young Master Wade proposed it,”

“I did not disagree with his point of view. So it’s a coincidence!”

Hogan smiled slightly: “So, if I don’t accept this house, I’m afraid it won’t be easy for Mr. Liu to explain it to Young Master Wade, right?”

Gerard looked at Hogan, shook his head, smacked his lips and said, “Hey, Hogan, it has to be you!”

Gerard was not a fool either, he knew the meaning of Hogan’s words too well.

Originally, he wanted to trade this house for his favor.

After all, it is also worth hundreds of millions. If it is replaced by a steel shovel and thrown into the sea,

The sea level has to be raised a little bit. It can’t be thrown in Hogan’s place without even making a sound.

But Hogan was still smart, he could see the reason at a glance, and then changed the nature of the matter in one sentence.

Chapter 4728

Now if Hogan accepts this villa, it is not that Hogan owes others favor, but that he owes Hogan favor.

Because, the meaning of Hogan's words is already obvious.

Even if he took over this villa, it was just a favor for Gerard.

Otherwise, if Gerard is not good at dealing with Charlie, then the trouble will be big.

Gerard also accepted it. He knew that this was a loss-making business, and he simply paid for it in the end.

So, he sighed and said to Hogan: "Hogan, you should do me a favor and take this villa."

"If it is convenient tomorrow, I will hold a housewarming ceremony for you and wait for your family to settle down."

"So once you settle down down, it's time for me to go to Eastcliff…"

Hogan nodded slightly, he also knew that the nodding was over,

So he took the file over from Gerard and said, “In that case, I thank Mr. Liu for his kindness!”

Suddenly thanking Gerard made Gerard feel that he had done all the hard work.

At this moment, he sighed, patted Hogan on the shoulder, and said sincerely,

“Hogan, I have figured it out with the master, tomorrow at 9:58 is auspicious time,”

“I will bring a car to pick you up in advance, nine o’clock Fifty-eight comes in on time!”

Hogan clasped his fists: “Then it’s hard for Mr. Liu to arrange it.

“No problem at all,”

Bella finally let go of her dangling heart. Not only that, but deep down in her heart,

There was a bit of uncontrollable excitement and happiness.

When she decided to leave the United States without saying goodbye, she had already made her own choice,

And now she is very relieved to see that her former lover can finally be reunited with his family.

Originally, she was not only worried about Hogan's safety, but also worried that Hogan's return would reveal Gerard's scar,

So that the separation between herself and Gerard will become even heavier.

But she didn't expect that Charlie's appearance made a huge change in things.

Now, not only has Hogan's troubles been properly resolved,

But even Gerard's attitude towards her has changed a lot.

If she strikes while the iron is hot, and accompanies Gerard to Waderest Mountain in Eastcliff for three months,

Gerard may truly regard her as his other half.

It seems that the whole thing dragged on for twenty years before it finally came to an end, but she unexpectedly became the biggest winner.

Gerard's task was completed, and his tense nerves were finally relieved. At this moment, he wiped the sweat on his forehead and said to Hogan,

“Hogan, I won’t disturb your family reunion so late, tomorrow morning, I will I will come in person!”

Hogan nodded and sent Gerard and Bella to the door.

After sending the two away, he returned home.

The younger siblings could see that they were very excited, but the old mother was a little worried.

Hogan stepped forward and said with a smile, “Mom, you don’t have to frown.”

“Today’s affairs are arranged by Young Master Wade. We just need to act according to his wishes. You don’t need to worry about the rest.”

The old lady listened . At this point, his nervousness eased a little, and he said,

“I’m worried that Gerard is hiding a knife in his smile.”

“If he wants to harm you in the future, Mom is afraid that you will be in danger…”

Hogan smiled and comforted: “Mom, Young Master Wade is very talented and his strength is unfathomable,”

“Gerard will never have any crooked thoughts again.”

Speaking of this he asked her, “Do you know why I took Bella to the United States back then?”

The old lady subconsciously said, “It’s not that Gerard has spoken to the outside world and wanted to kill you…”

Hogan nodded. He opened his mouth and said, “If Young Master Wade also tells the public to kill him,”

“He will definitely run faster than me, and the gap between him and Young Master Wade is even bigger than the gap between me and him back then… “

Chapter 4729

In response to Hogan's analogy, the old mother immediately understood what was at stake.

It also allowed her to fully surrender her worries about her son's safety in the future.

The woman exhaled a sigh of relief and added,

"Since that's the case, then mom has nothing to worry about."

After saying that, she asked with some uncertainty,

"Hogan, do we have to move to the villa Gerard has given us tomorrow?"

Hogan nodded and said seriously, "Of course, we are going, this is Young Master Wade's arrangement,"

"And Gerard is only following Young Master Wade's instructions, to be exact,"

"The villa we are moving to tomorrow is the one given by Young Master Wade."

After saying that, he looked at his mother, as well as his younger brother and sister, and spoke,

“Shi Xundao’s villas are all very large, certainly enough for a large family to live together,”

“So we all need to pack up individually tonight, and move there first thing in the morning.”

The two sisters looked at each other, the younger sister opened her mouth and asked,

“Brother …… We too move there …… Is it suitable?”

Hogan knows what his sisters think, they must feel that they are already married daughters,

Usually going back to the mother’s family to visit, and help with a natural problem is the norm.

But moving back to live in the mother’s family is certainly not appropriate at all.

And for his two sisters, life is also a little bit hard, and the living conditions at home are not good,

In Hong Kong, it can only be considered slightly better than the most miserable bottom-class people not more than that.

So, Hogan looked at his two sisters and said with a smile,

“Elder brother was away for so many years,”

“I would like to get close to him, if you don’t mind big brother, I can move my family over, so that we all live together.”

Hogan sighed lightly and said seriously, “In the past twenty years,”

“I, as an elder brother, owe you guys too much,”

“And whatever this family has today is all thanks to your dedication.

The two sisters looked at each other and tears came out of their eyes.

When Hogan saw them crying, he said,

“Oh, you two, I don’t know how many times you’ve cried today, that is more than enough, time for preparations”

The old lady was in an extraordinarily cheerful mood and said to her two daughters with a smile,

“Listen to your big brother!”

The two of them nodded gently and left the cramped old house of the Chen family with their respective husbands.

Azur was so happy to know that he was moving to a big villa tomorrow that he couldn't contain himself,

And busily began to pack his things together with his wife.

There is a visible smile on Hogan's face as he watched the two of them get busy and felt a lot of emotions in his heart.

At the moment he came out of customs, his wish was to die as good as possible,

So that the police would not scare his family when they notified them to collect his body.

But now, all worries are solved, not only he is reunited with his family,

Even the standard of living has gone up a great deal.

And the most important thing is that his mother was lucky to wake up after a walk through the ghost gate.

Everything, everything is going in the best direction.

Thinking of this, he took out his cell phone and made a call to Charlie.

At the other end of the phone, Charlie was sitting in Stella's car,

And when he saw that it was Hogan calling, he said very politely, "Uncle Chen."

Hogan said gratefully, "Young Master Wade, I'm really thankful to you for all this."

Charlie said blandly, "Uncle you're so polite,"

"You are an elder and a friend of my father, these are all things I should do."

Hogan was silent for a moment and said seriously, "Young Master Wade if you don't mind,"

"From now on, Hogan Chen's life is yours, whatever you need, I will do my best and die for you!"

Chapter 4730

When Charlie heard these words, he smiled heartily and said,

“Uncle Chen, I have some industries in my hands, I can’t take care of them by myself,”

“So I want you to come and give me a hand,”

“If you are willing, you have to work hard to help keep an eye on them.”

Hogan said without thinking, “Of course, I will!”

“When do you want me to start work, Young Master Wade?”

Charlie smiled: “There is no hurry, you can stay with your family during this period of time,”

“I will go back to the United States tomorrow,”

“After I return to Aurous Hill, you can come to Aurous Hill and we can talk face to face.”

“Okay!” Hogan immediately said, “Then I’ll see you in Aurous Hill then!”

“OK, see you in there Uncle!”

After hanging up Hogan’s phone, Charlie suddenly felt much more relaxed.

What he was waiting for was these words from him.

Uncle Chen’s book, not only in the big picture is very strong,

But also in the details of control, he is very accurate,

This kind of person, not only has a strong judgment, but the execution is absolutely no less.

If he can retain this talent for himself, it will be very beneficial to him for his future development.

Moreover, there is still a big problem in Charlie’s heart,

Which is the mysterious organization that attempted to assassinate Grandpa’s family,

And the more mysterious that British master behind it.

Before he came face to face with this organization, Charlie needed a little bit of silk stripping to find the other side’s clues,

And after he came face to face with this organization, he needed to open wide and compete with the other side.

So, at this time, he needs a right arm like Hogan.

Stella, who was driving at the side, found Charlie as if a stone had fallen to the ground,

So he couldn't help but ask: "Mr. Wade you came to Hong Kong this time,"

"Mainly because you wanted to take Mr. Chen under your command, right?"

Charlie seriously said, "This was not the primary purpose, my primary purpose was to ensure his safety,"

"As for whether he is willing to work for me, it is still all voluntary."

Saying that he looked at Stella and spoke,

"Miss Fei, this time, you had to work hard, coming all the way over to help me."

"You're welcome." Stella smiled slightly and said, "My coming to Hong Kong itself did not help you much,"

"To be honest I was not worried about Mr. Chen's safety as you were here,"

“So the intention was to see you and meet you.”

Saying that Stella showed a self-deprecating smile and said:

“In fact, I was also overly worried, with you here, Mr. Chen naturally can not have any problems.”

Charlie seriously said, “This intention is already very rare, I will keep it in mind.”

Stella was a little excited in her heart,

But she still pretended to be calm and said, “Mr. Wade, what are your next plans?”

“Plans?” Charlie smiled, “I will go back to the United States tomorrow and continue to accompany my wife to finish the master class.”

Stella asked, “Regarding the mysterious organization that attacked your grandfather’s family,”

“What are your plans? If there’s anything I can do to help, I’ll be there!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Miss Fei, the strength of that mysterious organization may be much greater than we guessed,”

“And it could be hidden much deeper,”

“I’m not going to take the initiative to investigate them for the time being, and you’d better not go digging deeper.”

Stella asked in surprise, “Aren’t you worried that they will continue to be detrimental to your grandfather’s family?”

Charlie seriously said, “Last time the mission failed, they have already being alarmed,”

“And last time the An family was indeed negligent, but with the lessons learned this time,”

“With the An family’s strength, as long as they are cautious enough in the future,”

“It will be difficult for the other party to seize similar opportunities,”

“So I speculate that they are unlikely to make any new moves for the time being.”

Saying that Charlie added: “Against such an organization, we must find the opportunity to uproot them completely,”

“If we only cut some branches and leaves, it is irrelevant, so still have to plan properly and move later with full preparation!”

Chapter 4731

Early the next morning.

The media all over Hong Kong received news that made their jaws drop.

That is, Hong Kong's top tycoon, Gerard Liu, who has actually bought the Huo family's mansion in Shixun Road,

And invited media reporters to be there for the housewarming ceremony!

And, the most shocking thing to the media is that Gerard bought the mansion,

In order to give it to his former love rival and his former right-hand man, Hogan Chen!

Although Hogan doesn't have much money, his fame in Hong Kong can be surprisingly considerable.

In the whole of China, the most gossip-loving place is Hong Kong,

A city of several million people, which contributed almost more than half of the country's grapevine news,

In the 1990s and during this peak period at the beginning of this century.

Therefore, the love triangle between Gerard, Bella, and Hogan back then was almost well-known and common in Hong Kong.

Moreover, all of Hong Kong knew that Gerard wanted Hogan's life even in his dreams.

But now, he has bought the villa next door to his house and intends to give it to Hogan,

And also wants to hold a big ceremony and invite all the media to attend the ceremony,

Which in the eyes of the media is simply unbelievable.

However, the media's sense of smell told them that,

This matter will definitely become a big news sensation in Hong Kong.

Therefore, the moment the media received the news,

The media reporters from Hong Kong almost poured out,

All flocking to Shixun Road, blocking the quiet Panshan Road to the water.

Meanwhile, Gerard had already taken his wife, by car to the Chen family's old residence in Sham Shui Po.

In order to show his sincerity, he intended to personally lead the caravan to welcome the Chen family to their new home.

Bella sat beside him at this time and said somewhat awkwardly,

"Gerard, in fact, for this kind of thing, you do not need to come personally,"

"Now the media reporters are waiting at Shixun Road,"

"If they see you personally picking up Chen family over,"

"Then they do not know how to make up trolling you in the report …… "

Bella really does not want Gerard to appear, because she knows very well in her heart,

Even if Gerard was forced to accept Charlie's conditions,

But he still has more than dissatisfaction with Hogan in his heart.

If because of this matter, he was again shamed by the whole of Hong Kong,

Then he would definitely be more depressed inside.

When the time comes, his depression has nowhere to be relieved,

It will definitely be inflicted on her.

Gerard was also very helpless, he cursed and said:

“Do you think I want to lose this face? It is not to make Charlie satisfied?”

“Don’t forget, it was him who asked me to invite the media reporters,”

“Even if I don’t come to pick up their family, when they arrive at Shi Xundao,”

“In front of the media reporters to hold the housewarming ceremony,”

“The reporters will also find out that this villa was bought by me to give them,”

“And when they report, the wording, certainly will not let me off.”

Speaking of this, he sighed, “Instead of this,”

“I’d rather be more direct and come to pick up Hogan’s family in person,”

“Which will also make Charlie more satisfied.”

Bella held Gerard’s hand and said heartily, “I’m actually mainly worried about your mood,”

“Afraid that this matter will make you too annoyed ……”

Gerard smiled bitterly, “Annoyance is certain,”

“But as long as I can send Charlie away properly, it’s worth it ……”

Bella gently nodded, and could not help but softly lament,

“Charlie when goes away, our life can go back to the right track,”

“I hope he never comes to Hong Kong again ……”

Gerard gritted his teeth and said, “I have talked to Master Yu of Xuanji Hall,”

“After he officiated at the housewarming ceremony today,”

“He will return to Xuanji Hall to prepare a puja for me,”

“I suspect that I have recently committed a fcking misfortune in these years,”

“To bring this evil star Charlie to my life, when he is gone,”

“I want to do a good puja, a good send off the god of misfortune!”

Chapter 4732

As he was saying, Gerard's cell phone suddenly rang.

He looked down and found that it was Charlie calling, because of a weak heart,

So immediately scared with a jolt, then looked around in the car,

The heart suspected that Charlie might have installed a wiretap in the car.

However, he quickly regained his composure, picked up the phone, and asked respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, you are calling so early, what are your orders?"

Charlie spoke: "I just saw the news, it seems that many media reporters have gone to Shi Xundao to do live coverage,"

"The media reporters said that the scene did not see Mr. Liu's whereabouts?"

"Today's housewarming ceremony, don't you come out to host something?"

Gerard said, "Mr. Wade don't worry, I have asked Master Yu of Xuanji Hall to organize the housewarming ceremony,"

“I will also appear to preside over it, but I am on my way to Sham Shui Po to pick up Chen’s family,”

“So they may have to wait until I get back to talk to the media reporters.”

Charlie gave a hint and said lightly, “I’m calling to give you a suggestion.”

Gerard said offhandedly, “Mr. Wade you say it!”

Charlie said: “Although the old affairs between you and Uncle Chen are already known to everyone in Hong Kong,”

“But what happened after he returned to Hong Kong this time is not known to the media reporters,”

“You can take this opportunity to create a relatively positive image for yourself in front of the media,”

“You can tell the media reporters that Uncle Chen came back this time because the two of you have decided to turn your struggles into peace,”

“And the reason why you will buy this villa to give to Uncle Chen is because,”

“You hope that he and his family can live a better life, in this way,”

“I believe that the Hong Kong media will definitely praise you.”

Gerard was slightly stunned and could not hold back his excitement as he asked,

“Mr. Wade …… Wade, I …… can I really say that?!”

Gerard actually did not think about it,

Taking this opportunity to engage in a wave of persona marketing.

Although he was afraid of Charlie before he gave up pursuing Hogan,

But the outside world does not know, he can completely say that he took the initiative to net Hogan.

In this way, it can also boast a positive image of repaying grievances with virtue in front of the media.

However, such words he did not dare to say casually.

Because today Charlie will also participate in the housewarming ceremony,

If he used this idea to pretend, in case it angers Charlie, he cannot handle it.

So this idea he can only think about, but cannot dare to execute.

However, he dreamed of hearing that Charlie would actually take the initiative to give him this proposal,

Instantly making him excited beyond attachment.

When Charlie saw that he seemed to be unable to believe it, he said blandly:

“I am a man of my word, this time your performance is fair,”

“So you might as well use this method to find yourself a good image,”

“So that you can also operate a good image for yourself.”

Gerard was a little touched, he really didn’t expect that a devil-like Charlie,

Would have times to think for him.

So, he couldn’t help but sigh: “Mr. Wade, you’ve really helped me a lot ……”

“With your words, I’ll have some bottom in my heart when I go to face the media reporters later ……”

Charlie hmmed and said indifferently,

“Please tell Uncle Chen that Miss Fei and I are waiting for him to come over to Shi Xundao,”

“So we won’t go to Sham Shui Po.”

Gerard was surprised and asked, “Mr. Wade, Miss Fei is also attending this housewarming ceremony?”

Gerard knew very well in his heart that Stella had just taken the position of the head of the Fei family,

Which was already in the limelight, plus the previous scandal of the Fei family boy had made everyone know,

And Stella had done a textbook crisis PR with a very sincere solution after taking over the Fei family,

So she was now very well known worldwide.

If she too comes to the ceremony, she would definitely be recognized by the media reporters.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and spoke: “You did a good job this time, I am giving you a favor,”

“Let Miss Fei make a short speech at the ceremony, say that she came to Hong Kong this time to talk about cooperation with you,”

“And learned that you and your long-time enemy turned a war into a good thing,”

“And was moved by your character, so she specially attended this ceremony.”

Saying that, Charlie added: “Miss Fei’s influence is great,”

“With her endorsement for you, your future development will also be smoother.”

Chapter 4733

For the sake of Jemima's face, Charlie intended to give Gerard some help.

Without this, Gerard will definitely be the object of ridicule of all the people in Hong Kong in the future.

But a little nudge will be enough to leave a positive sense and dampen the recent grievances.

Moreover, Stella is here anyways, and it is not a bad idea to use her to give him some support.

Gerard was still worried about the possibility of being ridiculed by the whole of Hong Kong next,

Suddenly hearing Charlie's words, the whole person immediately as if hit by an adrenaline pump,

Excited incomparably, he asked: "Mr. Wade …… you …… you are serious?!"

Charlie faintly said: "Do I have to call you early in the morning to tease you?!"

Gerard's tears were about to fall, and his voice even trembled:

“Wade…Mr. Wade…Thank you so much! You…you are…just my savior…”

Charlie smiled: “Mr. Liu, you don’t have to thank me in such a hurry,”

“It is also for Miss Jemima’s face I am giving you an opportunity to reshape your image,”

“If you take good care of it, the incident from that year may not be a reason for shame,”

“But will become your shining point.”

Before, Gerard must have felt that Charlie was mocking him and was wearing a green hat.

How could he be a shining point?

However, hearing Charlie say this now, he feels that what he said is simply the truth.

He couldn’t help but ponder in his heart: “Dmn, although the fact of wearing a green hat can’t be changed,”

“If I really do the public relations as Charlie said, maybe it will really become a huge shining point!”

“Everyone knows that I retaliate with virtue,”

“So my character and personality in front of the public will really go straight to the top and to the end!”

Thinking of this, he immediately said respectfully:

“Mr. Wade, thank you for thinking so much about me! I will definitely seize this opportunity!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Okay, go get busy, I’ll wait for you at Shixun Road.”

Gerard quickly and respectfully said, “Okay, Mr. Wade, thank you, Mr. Wade!”

After hanging up the phone, all the haze in his heart was swept away,

And he was waving his fists in the car excitedly,

And the whole person was even more excited and grinned.

Bella, who was on the side, didn’t understand why he became so excited in an instant and quickly asked:

“Darling, what’s wrong with you? What did the surnamed Wade tell you?”

Gerard subconsciously shouted angrily: “B!tch! How can you do this? Why disrespectful?”

“You want to say, surname Wade! Or Master Wade!”

Bella muttered a little aggrievedly: “You just said that the surnamed Wade was a malefic star,”

“And now you are talking about me calling him…”

“That was just now!” Gerard said with a look on his face reverently said:

“After today, Young Master Charlie will be my reborn parent!”

He said excitedly, “If everything today goes well,”

“Not only will I be able to take off the green hat that I have worn for more than 20 years,”

“But I will also be able to get the people’s admiration in Hong Kong!”

“More importantly, Miss Fei came forward to endorse me,”

“And I will not be what I used to be in the future!”

Bella exclaimed, “Miss Fei is going to endorse you?!”

“Yes!” Gerard exclaimed excitedly: “This time it is really a desperate situation!”

“Thanks to Mr. Wade’s kindness, for Jemima’s face, he gave me a hand!”

After speaking, he couldn’t help saying excitedly: “Oh! Jemima! Jemima is my hero!”

“These days, rather than spending money to give birth to a son, who just makes me angry and causes trouble for me,”

“It’s better to have a daughter! It’s better to have a daughter! It’s all about making money!”

Bella couldn’t help complaining: “You used to complain that you didn’t have a son,”

“But now I have given you a son and you said this now…”

Gerard said seriously: “To be honest, our stinky boy, I knew when I saw him that he would definitely not be successful in the future.”

“Dmn, in elementary school, he didn’t even get through 20 in 100 exam papers.”

“There will be ghosts in the future!”

Chapter 4734

Bella also lowered her head in frustration.

This son is really not very promising. It's okay if he doesn't like to study.

The key is that he is stupid. He invited the best teacher in Hong Kong to teach him at home,

But he still couldn't learn.

Judging from his situation, there is basically no hope of anything.

Moments later, Gerard's motorcade entered Sham Shui Po.

The all-Rolls-Royce team formed an extremely strong contrast with the dilapidated streets of the area.

Almost all the residents stuck their heads out from the narrow windows,

And stared dumbfounded at this endless line of the luxury motorcade.

In a place like Sham Shui Po, such an incredible sight has not been seen for decades.

As a result, many people took out their mobile phones to shoot,

And at the same time published this content on social media.

The convoy quickly arrived in front of the Chen family's old house.

In the dilapidated room, Hogan, along with his mother,

Younger siblings and several other members were already waiting.

When the convoy arrived at the door,

Hogan's younger sister looked at the luxury convoy below through the window, and asked nervously,

"Brother, do we need to go out to meet them?"

Hogan shook his head and said lightly, "Today, there are two purposes."

"The first is to be equal to them, and the second is to be indifferent between the concepts of honor and shame."

His sister nodded in understanding.

She simply felt that it might be inappropriate not to go out to meet Gerard,

A well-known rich man, who has come to their home to pick up her family in person.

However, for Hogan, he doesn't want his family to lose a head in front of Gerard from today.

Even though Gerard is a billionaire, he still hopes that,

This family can maintain their dignity in front of Gerard.

At this time, Gerard had already stepped through the door.

As soon as he entered the door, he shouted loudly outside the door:

"Hogan, Auntie, I'm here to pick you up!"

Hogan opened the door, and said politely, "Thank you, Mr. Liu, for coming here yourself."

Gerard hurriedly smiled: "Oh, it's not a big deal, not a big deal at all!"

He walked into the door, looked at the old lady,

Bowed slightly and asked, "Auntie, are you all ready?"

Although the old lady was a little nervous, she thought of her eldest son.

With the two purposes just mentioned, she said,

“Thank you Mr. Liu for your concern, we are ready.”

Gerard smiled and said, “Everything should be done on time.”

After saying that, he pointed to the outside and said,

“The car has already been taken care of. Are you ready to leave?”

“How much luggage do you have? If there is more, I will ask someone to come and help!”

“No need.” The old lady smiled and said,

“Hogan reminded everyone last night to prepare less luggage, so basically Just one suitcase per person.”

Gerard nodded again and again: “It’s right to carry less things,”

“I told my subordinates last night to go to the department store under my name overnight and replace all the daily necessities in there,”

“And we have prepared a lot of stockpiles, you all just need to pack your bags and check in!”

He looked at the time and said to Hogan,

“Hogan, we are about to set off, don’t delay the auspicious time,”

“And Mr. Wade and Miss Fei have already arrived, it’s not good to keep them waiting too long!”

Hogan nodded cheerfully: “Okay, let’s go!”

At this moment.

Charlie and Stella had already left the hotel and were on their way to Shi Xun Dao.

Stella knew that Charlie hoped that she would give a speech at the housewarming ceremony today.

Chapter 4735

And stand on the platform for Gerard. She was a little puzzled,

And after holding it all the way, she couldn't help but ask: "Mr. Wade wants me to endorse Gerard?"

Charlie looked at her and said with a slight smile,

"You are the smartest woman I have ever met, so you understand my point of carrots and sticks right?"

Stella smiled slightly and said,

"I understood the strategy of combining favor with power when I was very young,"

"But I always feel that Gerard has already been slapped honestly by you,"

"So it is not a matter of giving him carrots,"

"What's real is, it's not me who cares, with the size of the Fei family,"

"To endorse Gerard is like giving him a huge farm of carrots."

Charlie was slightly startled and then smiled somewhat unnaturally:

“I haven’t thought about this too carefully,”

“I just think his performance is acceptable, and it’s okay to encourage him.”

Stella looked at Charlie, smiled, and said:

“In fact, you understand in your heart that the reason why you are open to him,”

“And even give him a generous gift, is mainly because of Miss Jemima, right?”

Charlie was a little embarrassed at first, but he felt that he was not paying attention.

In front of Stella, there is no need to cover up too much,

So he nodded generously and admitted: “There is indeed a reason for this,”

“Because I concealed something from her before, so I felt a little bit sorry.”

Stella nodded and smiled. Said: “Miss Jemima actually likes you very much.”

“She felt very sad to know that you are married. She cried like that in the snack street last night,”

“Not because she dropped her phone, but after hearing about your marriage. She couldn’t accept it for a while.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Did she tell you?”

Stella smiled and said, “I can see it without her telling me, maybe you just didn’t see it.”

After speaking, Stella said again:

“But think about it, why is Miss Jemima also the eldest lady from a wealthy family,”

“She has been used to seeing everything since she was a child,”

“How could she cry like that because of a mobile phone?”

“A girl like her, who was born in kind has already reached the realm of not being happy with things.”

“Unless it is something of great significance to her,”

“She will never put a material product like a mobile phone that to heart,”

“No matter how expensive it is.”

“This is…” Charlie muttered softly. In his mind,

Jemima couldn’t help crying last night, and his heart suddenly throbbed.

Charlie couldn’t talk about liking this girl, but he did feel a little distressed.

Her father cheated since she was a child, and it is well known in the city that her mother passed away in pain.

With Gerard as a father, it may be more difficult than Warnia who lost her parents early.

After all, this guy is not a fuel-efficient lamp.

It is precisely because of this that Charlie feels so guilty towards her.

When he thought of how she cried out of control yesterday, he felt even more sorry in his heart.

Seeing that Charlie was silent, Stella couldn’t help but tease:

“Mr. Wade, you owe so much peach blossom debt, how are you going to repay it in the future?”

Charlie shook his head: “I don’t know…”

He really didn’t Know.

It is said that it is the hardest to accept the grace of a beautiful woman, and Charlie agreed.

It’s not that he can’t feel the affection of many girls for him,

But he just doesn’t know how to respond.

After all, he was a married man, and he didn’t even know how to deal with Sara,

Whose parents and his parents were matchmakers, let alone other girls.

Seeing that Charlie’s expression was a little dazed, Stella said with a smile,

“You don’t need to worry too much, after all, you don’t have to worry about having too much debt.”

Chapter 4736

After that, Stella didn't want Charlie to continue to be troubled by the topic she raised,

So she said, "By the way, Mr. Wade, I had someone buy two houses on Shixun Road."

"If you come to Hong Kong frequently in the future, you will also have one."

"A convenient place to stay, when the ceremony is over, do you want me to show you?"

Charlie asked in surprise, "Why do you want to buy a house on Shixun Road?"

Stella smiled and said, "It's mainly for future convenience,"

"After all Hong Kong is also an international metropolis,"

"It is inevitable to come here to expand business or participate in summits,"

"And the feeling of staying in a hotel is not as good as your own home."

After speaking, she added: "The two houses are very big,"

I let people Buy it in the name of the group, and arrange for someone to renovate it after the house is collected."

"If you come over in the future, you can choose a set to move in at any time."

Unlike other people, Stella could say that she bought the house for Charlie,

But he never said it. The matter presented to Charlie is so different.

After all, she knew that for Charlie, the value of a house is already negligible,

And she didn't need to give him such a gift at all, it would only add to his troubles.

In Charlie's consciousness, if Stella insisted on giving his a house,

He would definitely refuse it. After all, there is no reason to accept gifts from others for no reason,

Not to mention that Stella came to Hong Kong this time to help him.

He has not given her a gift yet, so how can he accept a gift from her?

However, Stella skillfully avoided the embarrassment of giving something,

But it also made Charlie unable to refuse.

So he nodded and said, “Okay,”

“If I come to Hong Kong in the future, I’ll ask Miss Fei to help me arrange it.”

Stella smiled and said, “Don’t worry, just leave it to me to arrange it.”

Enter Shixun Road.

At this time, on both sides of Shi Xun Road, the cars of media reporters were already parked.

Stella slowed down and drove slowly to the new villa that Gerard bought.

Because Gerard said hello in advance, their car drove directly into the courtyard of the villa.

At this time, in the courtyard, the lanterns have been decorated.

Not only are two lion dance teams waiting here, but there is also an altar specially set up by Feng Shui masters.

Hong Kong Islanders believe in Feng Shui the most,

Not to mention big events such as housewarming, marriage, birth, old age, sickness, and death,

Even if you buy a pot of green plants, you can't wait to find a Feng Shui master to do the math,

Where can prolong your life or make money from all directions?

Once it comes to such a big event as a housewarming,

It is not a simple calculation that can be solved.

If conditions permit, you must invite Feng Shui masters to come and do it, and give a good vibe to the whole house.

At this time, in the center of the altar,

A young man wearing a Taoist robe was preparing the magic tools needed for the practice.

Seeing the Rolls-Royce that Stella was driving in, the young man thought it was Gerard.

He deliberately pinched his hand, and then carefully placed the Taomu sword beside him.

He walked out and walked over with a smile on his face.

However, when he saw that it was Charlie and Stella who came out here,

The whole person was stunned for a moment, and then he recognized Stella,

And he was suddenly surprised!

He didn't expect that he would be able to see Miss Fei here today,

And he didn't expect that Miss Fei was much more beautiful than what he saw on TV,

She was simply stunning!

So, he suppressed his excitement, stepped forward immediately,

Bowed his hands to Stella slightly, and said with a smile,

"If I'm not mistaken, you should be Miss Stella Fei, right?"

Stella looked at the young man and asked curiously, "Who are you?"

The young man smiled and said, "Hello, Miss Fei, I am the head of the Hong Kong Xuanji Hall,"

"And my name is Samson Yu!"

Chapter 4737

Seeing Samson Yu's attentive look, Stella frowned slightly,

But nodded politely and said, "How are you, Mr. Yu."

Samson was excited to see such a high-ranking woman for the first time.

So he said flatteringly: "I didn't expect it, it's a great honor to meet Miss Fei here!"

After speaking, he hurriedly asked: "Miss Fei,"

"Did you come to Hong Kong this time at the invitation of Mr. Liu?

Stella nodded lightly: "Yes." Samson said excitedly:

"I have a very close relationship with Mr. Liu."

"Since the time of my father, Mr. Liu's feng shui fortune has been handled by us."

Saying that he continued: "By the way, Miss Fei, if you have any needs in feng shui fortune,"

“You can contact me at any time,”

“And I will provide you with the most professional service for free!”

Immediately, he took out from the inside of the Taoist robe a business card and handed it to Stella,

And he said respectfully, “Miss Fei, this is my business card.”

“It has the contact information below. Please keep it!”

Stella didn’t want to talk too much to Samson.

But she didn’t expect that he kept chasing and talking,

So he planned to take the business card and quickly find an excuse to leave with Charlie.

However, Charlie said to Samson at this time,

“Sorry, Mr. Yu, I am Miss Fei’s royal Feng Shui master,”

“So she may not need your professional services.”

Samson did not expect that Charlie turned out to be Stella’s Feng Shui master.

Originally, he wanted to take this opportunity to get close to someone like Stella,

And try to be her feng shui master,

But he didn't expect that the young man with her was actually his comrade,

And he had already taken the big boat of Stella first.

Samson, who was depressed in his heart, couldn't help frowning and ask,

"You gentleman, I don't know who you are and what faction do you learn from?"

Feng Shui metaphysics is most about inheritance.

Generally speaking, there are six sects of feng shui,

And people in this field must have acquired the relationship with teachers and teachings from these six sects.

Therefore, only those who have a clear teacher's inheritance can show their strength in the field of Feng Shui.

If there is no clear teacher's inheritance, they will not be recognized at all in this field.

It’s like a pilot who wants to fly a plane,

He must study in a professional flight school and obtain a pilot license.

If he doesn’t have a degree and a license,

No one will want to fly in the plane he takes,

No matter how strong the flying skills are.

It is precisely because of this that when people in the field of feng shui meet,

They must first ask about the relationship between the teachers and the school of thought.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said,

“I don’t have a teacher, but I often watched TV and read novels in the early years,”

“And learned some feng shui knowledge.”

Samson was dumbfounded, and blurted out:

“You don’t even have a teacher,”

“And you dare to show Feng Shui to the distinguished Miss Fei, aren’t you a scam?!”

As soon as Samson said these words, Charlie was not angry,

But Stella became angry first, she sternly said with a cold face:

“Mr. Yu, please pay attention to your words, Mr. Wade is not for you to judge!”

Chapter 4738

In fact, the reason why Samson said this was to remind Stella that Charlie was a liar,

Who came from a wild way, and his strength and fame are far inferior to himself,

So instead of letting such a person be her royal feng shui master,

She might as well replace him with himself!

However, how could he have thought that Stella, such a high-ranking person,

Would take the initiative to stand for this unknown Feng Shui master, and he was instantly jealous.

So, he looked at Charlie and said coldly, “I am the eighth-generation descendant of Xuanjitang,”

“The name of Xuanjitang is like thunder in Hong Kong, the mainland,”

“And even the whole of East Asia and Southeast Asia, how can we compare to fakes like you?”

“Come on, I advise you to stay away from Miss Fei before you reveal yourself,”

“Or if something happens to Miss Fei’s feng shui fortune because of your trash,”

“Only you will be blamed for your death!”

At this time, Charlie squinted at Samson, and asked with great interest,

“Mr. Yu is from Xuanjitang? I don’t know what is the relationship with Yu Jinghai?”

Samson immediately said arrogantly:

“He is my father! He is well-known at home and abroad in the field of Feng Shui metaphysics,”

“And he is the number one master! Countless big figures in Hong Kong are all his fans!”

“Oh… …So it’s like this…” Charlie smiled slightly:

“I don’t know where this Master is now?”

Samson immediately bowed his hands in the distance:

“My father left Hong Kong last year and went out to look for enlightenment.”

“He has gone to retreat and practice in a unique place.”

“Retreat?” Charlie smiled and said, “Actually, I had an encounter with your father at the beginning.”

Samson asked in surprise: “Have you met my father?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled: “It was last year.”

Samson was shocked and blurted out, “Last year?! Where did you meet?!”

Charlie said indifferently, “In Aurous Hill.”

Samson looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and blurted out:

“My father did go to Aurous Hill last year. At that time,”

“He told me that he was going to participate in an auction to bid for a peerless Tridacula. Did you meet at that time?”

“That’s right.” Charlie smiled: “Master Yu was very powerful at the auction, it impressed me deeply.”

Samson couldn’t help but get nervous.

It’s not that he is afraid of Charlie, but that he has never known his father’s whereabouts.

Soon after his father went to Aurous Hill, he lost contact.

Samson was worried that something would have happened to him.

He once found someone to investigate in Aurous Hill,

But he did not find any clues. It can be said that his father’s life or death is uncertain.

In order to maintain the reputation of Xuanjitang,

Samson announced that his father had been retreating.

But he never gave up looking for his father’s whereabouts.

After all, Xuanjitang’s reputation was mainly supported by his father, Yu Jinghai.

The wealthy people in Hong Kong were willing to recognize Xuanjitang’s signboard because of Jinghai’s strength.

Only by declaring that he is in retreat can the influence of Xuanji Hall be maintained.

Otherwise, once the people of Hong Kong know that Yu Jinghai's whereabouts are unknown,

The influence of Xuanji Hall will also plummet.

So, Samson asked Charlie a little nervously: "Sir, where did you last see my father? What was he doing?"

Charlie smiled and said, "The last time I saw your father was at that auction,"

"Your father didn't have enough money to buy that clamshell, it seemed that he was quite unhappy."

Samson's expression changed slightly.

When his father attended the auction last year, he once heard his father talk about it on the phone.

At that time, his father was very angry, saying that a boy beat him halfway,

And snatched the trilobite for a price of over 100 million, which made him very depressed.

Later, he also said that he wanted to find an opportunity to snatch the clamshell back.

But then, the father’s whereabouts got nowhere.

Chapter 4739

At this time, Samson couldn't help but ask:

"What happened later?! Do you know what happened after that?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I heard later that your father was offended at a metaphysics conference."

"A master of metaphysics in the mainland, when he was fighting with others,"

"Because he liked to pretend too much, he was led down by the other party, and he was split into powder with thunder."

It was really an understatement by Charlie about his father who was struck to death by lightning,

And Samson turned pale with fright.

He couldn't help but blurt out: "How is that possible! My father's level of metaphysics is superb,"

"And he has never met a rival in the industry for so many years!"

“What’s more, I’ve never heard of anyone who can attract thunder, it’s just nonsense!”

“You think it’s from Hollywood. A movie? With a hammer, you can summon the thunder!”

Charlie said with a smile: “That’s the truth,”

“If you say you don’t believe it, then I have nothing to convince you.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Oh, by the way,”

“I have a bit of fate with you Xuanjitang.”

“I have not only met your father Yu Jinghai, but I have also met your master Cary Xuan.”

“What?!” Samson looked extremely horrified. He asked, “Have you seen my uncle Cary?!”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled and said, “He also went to Aurous Hill some time ago,”

“And as far as I know, he seems to have died in Aurous Hill too.”

“Not Possible! Absolutely impossible!” Samson said coldly:

“Senior Master Cary is extraordinary, and his technique of raising gu is superb.”

“With his strength, even if my father is in front of him,”

“He must be afraid of him by three points. Someone might be able to kill him!”

“You don’t lie here to confuse the public and frame my father and uncle’s reputation!”

Charlie shrugged his shoulders: “You are boring, I think you have never known your father’s whereabouts.”

“It’s too pitiful, so I kindly tell you the truth,”

“But you don’t believe me when I tell you, and you say that I framed your father.”

“Isn’t this how you pay for kindness?!”

Samson said sharply: “Boy, don’t stand in front of me with your slippery tongue,”

“I know what you mean, you just want to show off in front of Miss Fei,”

“But your mistake is that you shouldn’t trample on my father and my uncle in front of me!”

Charlie smiled helplessly: “You Saying that you are really ignorant,”

“I see you as an orphan, pity you with kindness and sympathy, and you still grin at me,”

“If that’s the case, then you should pretend that I didn’t say it,”

“And wait a few years to see what your father will do. He won’t come out to reunite with you.”

With that said, Charlie said to Stella, who was beside him,

“Miss Fei, why don’t we go to the villa and wait?”

“Okay, Mr. Wade!” Stella nodded respectfully, and bowed to give way to Charlie respectfully,

And said, “Mr. Wade, please first.”

“Okay.” Naturally, Charlie would not be too polite to Stella and walked toward the villa.

In fact, he didn’t want to do anything with Samson.

After all, he personally summoned a thunderbolt to kill this kid’s biological father.

People say that everything should stay on the line.

If he killed Yu Jinghai himself, there is no need to shout out about it.

However, Samson felt that Charlie slandered his father and uncle.

If he just let him go, how could he have any face in front of Stella?

More importantly, from what Stella said and did to Charlie just now,

He could see that Stella had great respect for Charlie,

Which made him guess that she must be a person who believed in Feng Shui metaphysics very much.

You know, it’s not easy to meet a client like this.

Not only is she rich, powerful, and has status, but she is also willing to spend a lot of money.

Not only is she willing to spend a lot of money,

But she also doesn’t consciously treat you as an inferior.

If you can catch such customers, you won’t have to worry about making money in your life.

Is there anything better than this?

Chapter 4740

Thinking of this, Samson has even begun to imagine that he has replaced Charlie,

Standing proudly beside Stella with his hands behind his back,

And Stella, a top beauty with a trillion-dollar family fortune, not only lets him follow her,

But even shows respect to him, and would bow slightly and say the sentence, Mr. Yu, please first…

This feeling made his brain boil!

Therefore, he was even more reluctant to let go of this golden opportunity.

Just as Charlie was walking towards the villa, he suddenly rushed in front of Charlie,

Blocked him, and said coldly, “Boy, you fabricated the facts and insulted my father and uncle,”

“Now you just want to leave like this?”

Charlie couldn’t help laughing and asked, “What’s the matter? Do you still want to challenge me?”

“Challenging you?!” Samson said with a stern expression:

“I don’t care about extortion, I just need you to give me a satisfactory explanation,”

“For what you said just now, otherwise don’t blame me for being rude!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, patted his shoulder, and said seriously,

“Mr. Yu, let me tell you something. If I dig my heart out, you will find that your dad died really badly.”

“As his son and his heir, you must learn to keep a low profile,”

“And don’t need to expand your nostrils into the sky wherever you go like your dad did.”

“Go, otherwise, if I have any problems, I will be out of control.”

“You are arrogant!!” Samson was extremely angry, and shouted sharply:

“Boy, you insult my father over and over again, today I will never forgive you!”

Stella on the side couldn’t bear it anymore, and said coldly,

“Mr. Wade told you just now that he is my royal Feng Shui master,”

“You dare to threaten him in front of me, right?”

“A little too much? Do you really think that Stella Fei has no temper?!”

When Samson heard this, he trembled with fright, and blurted out,

“Miss Fei, you blame me! I’m not threatening him, I want you to know that he is a liar full of lies!”

Stella said coldly, “Mr. Yu, I advise you not to play so much, in my eyes, you are one ten-thousandth of Mr. Wade.”

“It’s better if you still have self-knowledge and don’t want to be too embarrassed,”

“Don’t make provocative words, otherwise, I will be the first to refute it!”

Samson really did not expect that Stella would be so protective of Charlie.

And even has the meaning of some illegitimate meals and brain powder.

The more this is the case, the more he feels that Charlie must have brainwashed Stella,

And he may even use PUA to control Stella's mind.

The reason why he thinks so is that Samson is also a master of PUA.

He is good at feng shui and fortune, and he is very skilled in flickering people's words.

He can often tell people what they say to him.

This is also the case. He also has many PUA girls on weekdays,

Either brainwashing the girls and making them his playthings; or brainwashing female employees and becoming his bulls and horses;

Even he has even tried brainwashing female customers. Female customer trains into his cash machine.

Therefore, judging from his own years of experience,

Stella has a high probability of being given to PUA by Charlie.

This made Samson not only extremely angry but also extremely jealous.

This kind of feeling is like a mouse who just stole a piece of bread.

When he was complacent, he suddenly saw another mouse owning a bread factory.

The huge imbalance and psychological gap made him a little hideous.

He pointed at Charlie and said to Stella: “Miss Fei, this person talks a lot,”

“You must not be brainwashed by him! Think about it, he actually dare to say that my father was killed by thunder,”

“How could someone in this world be able to manipulate thunder?”

“You are highly educated, could you be deceived by such a lie?”

Charlie looked at him, He said with a smile:

“Your dad was really killed by lightning. Someone raised his hand and shouted thunder, and your dad turned into ashes.”

Samson couldn’t care less about being angry with Charlie, and asked Stella directly:

“Miss Fei, do you believe such absurd words?”

Stella nodded and said coldly, “I believe it!”

“Since Mr. Wade said that your father was killed by lightning,”

“Your father must have been killed by lightning and powdered to death!”

Chapter 4741

Stella's unswerving tone made Samson's heart burn with anger.

However, Stella didn't give him a chance to continue entanglement.

She took the initiative to pull Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade, let's go."

Charlie nodded, and without looking at Samson,

He moved with Stella and walked towards the door of the villa with her.

Seeing that Charlie and Stella were about to leave, Samson immediately blurted out:

"Miss Fei, you'd better stay away from this person,"

"I think his fate is black today, and there must be bloodshed!"

"Be careful that he will implicate you when the time comes!"

Stella said with some disgust: "Mr. Yu if you have self-knowledge,"

"Please don't bother us again, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude."

Samson vowed: “Miss Fei, I have been here since I was a child.”

“Studying the metaphysics of Feng Shui, and also have a deep knowledge of the face,”

“This person will have a catastrophe today, for your safety,”

“I suggest that you better stay away from him,”

“This is the next piece of sincere good words!”

Stella was a little unbearable, and was about to speak,

But Charlie, who was on the side, spoke first and asked with a smile,

“Master Yu it is not easy, you can see that I have a bloody disaster, can you give me some pointers?”

Samson with a light snort, said arrogantly: “As the saying goes,”

“The secrets of the heavens cannot be leaked.”

“If we Feng Shui masters reveal the secrets to you, it will be detrimental to our merits.”

“Besides, your disaster is very serious and your life is at risk.”

“It is difficult to completely break a ritual event,”

“If you really want me to break it for you, then kneel on the ground and kowtow three times and beg me.”

Charlie couldn’t help laughing: “If you want to do it now,”

“Then is it not that I can’t learn the lesson?”

“Why don’t I do it like this, I’ll wait and see if the disaster of blood light will come,”

“And if it does come, it’s not too late to beg you.”

Samson sneered: “It seems that you are missing the point.”

“The coffin won’t cry, it doesn’t matter, since you don’t believe me,”

“Let’s wait and see! It’s not too late to ask me to save you when you learn the lesson!”

Charlie smiled and nodded: “Okay, I’ll wait.”

Just at this time, Gerard's assistant, Amin, came out of the villa,

Saw Charlie and Stella, and immediately stepped forward respectfully and said,

"Mr. Wade, Miss Fei, Mr. Liu told me to settle you all in the villa for a while."

"He and Mr. Hogan's family are already on their way."

Charlie nodded slightly and walked in with Stella.

The Huo family villa has been vacant for many years,

So the overall decoration is very well preserved,

Because a well-known designer was invited to design it,

So many classic elements do not look outdated even now.

Moreover, Gerard replaced almost all the soft furnishings in the villa overnight,

So the villa as a whole looks upgraded to a new level.

Amin invited Charlie and Stella to sit down on the sofa in the living room,

And then asked respectfully, “Mr. Wade, Miss Fei, do you two need something to drink?”

“I’ll have someone prepare it!”

Charlie waved his hand and said calmly “You can go do your work first, don’t worry about us.”

Amin nodded and said hurriedly: “Okay, Mr. Wade,”

“You can call me anytime if you have something to do.”

With that, Amin respectfully left the living room.

Only Charlie and Stella were left in the living room, so Stella asked him,

“Mr. Wade, was Yu Jinghai really killed by lightning?”

Charlie smiled lightly and asked her, “Did you not hear it before?”

“When you were in Aurous Hill, didn’t you already investigate me very clearly?”

“Why haven’t you heard about this?”

Stella said embarrassedly: “Mr. Wade… The decision to investigate you privately was really abrupt, okay?”

“It was too early for me to rein in my horse, so I didn’t investigate too deeply…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t get me wrong, I didn’t mean to blame you,”

“I just thought you were a smart person objectively. When you were in Aurous Hill,”

“You should have already investigated a lot of things related to me, including the Yu Jinghai incident.”

Stella shook her head quickly: “To tell you the truth, Mr. Wade,”

“I really haven’t heard about Yu Jinghai. Can you tell me if it’s convenient for you?”

Charlie nodded and said calmly: “It’s not inconvenient, but this matter is very simple.”

“When Yu Jinghai came to Aurous Hill, he had a little dispute with me at the auction,”

“So he held a grudge against me, and later he wanted to use it.”

“His little attainments in Feng Shui metaphysics made him think that he had unified the entire metaphysics world,”

“And even tried to kill me at the metaphysics conference, so I hacked him to death.”

Stella exclaimed: “It really can attract the sky.”

“The mystical method of thunder slashing people to death?! This is too incredible, right?!”

Charlie snorted and said, “This kind of thing is nothing bizarre or incredible,”

“In fact, it is to use some special magic tools to get some special purpose,”

“It is nothing more than the transformation of energy at the metaphysical level.”

After speaking, Charlie said casually: “If you show the ancients a plane,”

“They will definitely think it is incredible, but if you ask any junior high school student in modern times,”

“He can in principle give an answer by saying that the plane is nothing more than converting the heat in the fuel into jet power,”

“And then using the wings to generate lift, the same is true of the metaphysical method,”

“But the energy conversion of the metaphysical method is just incomprehensible to ordinary people.”

Chapter 4742

Stella was horrified, and then said: “So, Yu Jinghai also had some real skills.”

“How credible is Samson who said that you could have a bloody disaster?”

Charlie smiled: “His attainment is still a little short,”

“I think it’s him and not me who has a bloody disaster today.”

…

At this time, in the villa courtyard.

Samson lowered his head with a very sinister expression,

And took out a slender round bottle the size of a thumb from his Taoist robe.

The whole body of this round bottle is not transparent,

And it is impossible to see what is inside.

He carefully opened the lid on the top of the round bottle, and a stench suddenly came out from it.

It turned out that the bottle was filled with rotten and stinky blood.

Immediately afterward, countless tiny worms emerged from the blood,

Revealing a needle-like mouthpart that was thinner than a hair.

This kind of worm is the blood mosquito that Samson raised with the blood of the dead.

When Yu Jinghai was at the metaphysics conference,

He also released black mosquitoes that he had raised,

Any place that has been bitten by such mosquitoes will inevitably rot and fester,

And hundreds of mosquitoes will attack together, even a cow will die in a short time and turn into a pile of carrion.

However, Samson's blood mosquito is slightly different from his father Yu Jinghai's black mosquito.

Yu Jinghai's black mosquitoes were specially bred to take people's lives.

Like Cary's natal Gu insects, they were both weapons for killing people.

And Samson’s blood mosquito, lethality is relatively softer.

After this kind of blood mosquito has been specially cultivated,

It will be completely controlled by Samson’s mind, and when they bite people,

They will not suck blood from the human body,

But will only secrete a cultured characteristic toxin into the body.

This toxin exists in large quantities in the corrupt blood of the blood mosquito,

So the mosquito is rich in this toxin. It can make the muscles all over the body weak,

The brain gets dizzy, and the reaction ability and judgment ability will be worse than usual.

More than a few can even cause a high fever and confusion.

In large enough doses, the toxin can also be lethal.

Under normal circumstances, Samson does not use this kind of blood mosquito to kill people,

But uses this kind of blood mosquito to make a trap for the target customers to hunt.

Samson will first choose a target customer, and then use the appearance as an entry point,

Claiming that the other party has a bloody disaster, and even an evil spirit leans over.

However, if the other party does not feel any discomfort in his body,

He will naturally be suspicious of his words.

Samson is not afraid of the other party's suspicion. If the other party doesn't believe it,

He will take the opportunity to quietly release the blood mosquitoes and let them bite the other party.

After the other party is bitten by the blood mosquito,

It will not take long for the whole person to appear in a state of confusion,

And even walking will make his legs weak and his eyes darken.

This kind of situation is very similar to the so-called evil spirit, or the feeling of a ghost on the body.

In this way, the other party will naturally think of his previous words,

And gradually begin to believe in what he said.

Moreover, people in this state are also very prone to bumping, falling,

Rolling, or car accidents, and if they are outside, they are also easily hit by other pedestrians and vehicles.

If the client is injured, it is easy to see blood, so it can correspond to the blood disaster he mentioned earlier.

After the personal experience, most customers will panic and choose a path,

Thinking that Samson is indeed a master, and chooses to unconditionally trust his words, and ask him for help at any cost.

And Samson also has a special antidote for the toxins in the blood mosquito.

Once a client asks him for help, he will first charge a huge fee and then perform a fake ritual.

At the end of the ritual, he asked the client to bring a glass of water,

And then ignited a talisman written by him on the spot,

And then sprinkled the ashes of the talisman into the water prepared by the client himself and let him drink it down.

In the process of throwing ashes in a cup, he will use the magician's common blindness

To quietly put the antidote into the water, so that as long as the customer drinks this cup of water,

All the discomfort will be cured.

However, the client does not know that all of this is actually a trap set by him.

Because customers have personally experienced the whole process from good to bad,

And from bad to good, they will naturally think that this person is really a master,

And from then on, they will respect and regard him highly.

Samson used this method to deceive a lot of rich people in Hong Kong,

And he had already made a lot of money.

Now, he plans to use this method to set up a set for Charlie.

At this moment, he thought to himself: “As long as the surnamed Wade can see the blood,”

“And I let him kneel on the ground and beg me to help him solve the problem,”

“Stella will definitely look at me with admiration, and at the same time,”

“She will definitely be extremely disappointed with the surname Wade.”

“I have the opportunity to replace the surname Wade and become Stella’s royal Feng Shui master!”

Chapter 4743

After he made up his mind to use Charlie to open a treasure for himself,

Samson slashed the tip of the index finger of his left hand with a dagger above the mosquito container.

The moment the fresh blood dripped into the container,

The part of the blood mosquito larvae floating on the top layer,

Directly crossed the process of normal mosquitoes becoming pupae,

And immediately emerged a pair of almost transparent wings.

Afterward, these mosquitoes flew out of the container one after another,

Flying in circles three meters above Samson’s head.

Because these mosquitoes are very small, when they are flying in the sky,

Other people can’t find them with the naked eye.

Samson immediately used a special formula to drive the group of blood mosquitoes to fly toward the villa.

At this time, in the living room of the villa, Charlie was chatting with Stella.

The moment the more than 20 blood mosquitoes entered the villa through the crack of the door,

Charlie had already noticed the abnormality.

Although the special bloody smell was not detectable to others,

For Charlie, it was impossible to escape his eyes.

When he noticed the more than 20 blood mosquitoes flying over,

He guessed that this must be an evil means of Samson.

However, the lethality of this blood mosquito is still a lot worse than,

That of his father Yu Jinghai's black mosquito and his master Cary's life-threatening gu worm.

However, just in case, Charlie said to Stella: "Miss Fei, please help me prepare a cup of tea."

Stella didn’t think much, and nodded immediately and said,

“I’ll go and see where the tea room is. Mr. Wade, please wait a moment.”

Charlie nodded slightly, he didn’t really want to drink tea but wanted to send Stella away.

When Stella got up to look for the tea room,

The group of blood mosquitoes also reached two meters above Charlie’s head.

The blood mosquitoes were very alert. They did not fly directly toward him,

But flew to the top of his head first,

Trying to launch a sneak attack on him from the blind spot of his sight.

However, although this kind of thing has a very high success rate against ordinary people,

In front of Charlie, it is even more pediatric than the most imaginable one.

At this time, Charlie raised his hand slightly, and spiritual energy came out of his body.

The more than 20 blood mosquitoes that were staring at him, lost all their ability to move in an instant,

And they were just frozen in the air as if time stood still.

Afterward, Charlie grabbed the air with his big hand,

More than 20 blood mosquitoes were all caught in his palm.

He glanced down and couldn't help laughing softly:

"It really is Yu Jinghai's son, and the things that the two of them play with are not much different."

With that, Charlie planned to turn these blood mosquitoes into powder.

However, he quickly had an idea and secretly said:

"Since this kid likes playing with mosquitoes so much, why don't I give him a surprise."

So, Charlie looked at the blood mosquitoes in his hand,

And immediately put his spiritual energy into the blood mosquitoes.

Immediately afterward, he saw these mosquitoes, like balloons blown up,

Immediately expanded from a body less than one centimeter long, and finally grew to the size of a wasp.

It swelled dozens of times in an instant,

Making the appearance of these creatures extremely hideous in an instant.

It’s just that because of being wrapped in the aura,

These blood mosquitoes are like specimens, motionless at this time.

Chapter 4744

Charlie looked around in the living room, and then found an ornamental porcelain bottle,

So he immediately put these huge blood mosquitoes into the bottle temporarily.

Just at this time, Stella came over with a cup of tea, smiled, and said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, I have prepared a cup of black tea for you, you can try it.”

“Thank you.” Charlie smiled slightly and took the teacup.

He took a sip, and said with a smile, “This tea is not bad.”

“It should be the best black tea available in the market. It seems that Liu Jiahui didn’t care less this time.”

Stella nodded and said with a smile:

“After all, it was Mr. Wade who ordered. Mr. Liu must not dare to neglect him.”

At the same time.

Samson in the yard suddenly felt a little bad.

Those blood mosquitoes which finished their final emergence after drinking his blood are connected with his consciousness,

This is why those blood mosquitoes can obey his instructions.

But now, he feels that the connection between himself and those blood mosquitoes has completely disappeared,

And he can no longer feel their existence.

Although the blood mosquito looks inconspicuous, they are very expensive.

Native to Thailand and is cultivated by Thai shamans with human corpse oil.

Due to the difficulty of cultivation and extremely low yield, the price is very high.

Samson also spent a lot of money to buy a batch from Thailand.

And the key point is when Thai shamans sell this kind of blood mosquito,

They will use special methods to filter out the male blood mosquitoes,

So all the mosquitoes Samson bought are all female mosquitoes,

And the female mosquitoes do not suck blood.

It cannot reproduce, so for him, every blood mosquito is very precious.

And Samson just released more than 20 blood mosquitoes in one breath,

Which already accounted for half of all his blood mosquitoes.

Samson didn't dare to release the remaining half of the blood mosquitoes,

So he planned to enter the villa to see what happened.

He thought to himself, if that Charlie really had the ability to get rid of all the blood mosquitoes,

Then he would have to change his strategy,

Otherwise once these blood mosquitoes are wiped out, he would suffer heavy losses.

So, before Liu Jiahui's motorcade came, he walked to the villa, knocked on the door,

And walked in without waiting for the people inside to answer.

As soon as he entered the villa, Samson saw Charlie sitting on the sofa drinking tea.

At this time, there were no traces of blood mosquitoes in the whole living room.

What was even more strange was that even the special bloody smell of blood mosquitoes made him feel bad.

Can’t smell it at all.

He is the most sensitive to that kind of smell,

Even if it is only a little bit, he can immediately detect it.

However, there is no trace of the mosquitoes in this villa at all, which made him extremely puzzled.

At this moment, Charlie asked with great interest,

“Master Yu, what are you doing here are you not preparing the ritual outside?”

“Do you also want to have a cup of tea with me?”

Samson suppressed the surprise and disbelief in his heart.

Frowned and looked at Charlie, and said coldly, “I think you, who are about to have a bloody disaster,”

“Are really pitiful, and I really don’t want to die.”

After speaking, he said arrogantly: “Why don’t you do this?”

“Give me a bow and apologize. I’ll let go of what happened just now,”

“And give you a magic talisman to break your disaster.”

Chapter 4745

Charlie smiled and said seriously, “Master Yu, don’t hide it.”

“You said, I am more or less able to use some feng shui techniques.”

“I see that you are nervous, you have no masters, your silkworms are black, your lips are purple,”

“And the most important thing is that your left eyebrows are knitted together and your right eyebrows are scattered.”

“You are irritable and angry, people like you are really bloody disasters!”

Samson sneered: “Boy, you are not afraid to flash your tongue when you talk big!”

Charlie said happily: “I am not talking big, you are here now.”

“I just did the math for you in my heart,”

“What you need to worry about the most right now is snakes, worms, mice, and ants!”

What is he talking about? “Snakes, worms, rats, and ants?!”

Samson frowned, feeling a little nervous all of a sudden.

What he was most afraid of was that what Charlie said actually meant something.

“Is it possible that my blood mosquito really folded in his hands?!”

“But… it shouldn’t… If my blood mosquito really died in its hands,”

“I at least can sense it. What’s more, the blood mosquito’s stomach is full of corrupt and highly toxic blood water.”

“If one were killed here, the bloody smell would only be heavier,”

“But there is no bloody smell here as if the mosquitos had no blood at all.”

“Seems they haven’t been here before…”

Thinking of this, Samson comforted himself in his heart:

“Although there must be a mistake in a certain link,”

“It should have nothing to do with this surnamed Wade!”

So he snorted coldly and looked at Charlie, “What? You said that I have a disaster of blood,”

“Did you just tell me to be careful of snakes, worms, rats, and ants?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said with a smile, “Don’t underestimate these things.”

“A powerful character, I’m afraid will kill you.”

Samson said disdainfully: “You really know how to take advantage of the loopholes,”

“The weather in Hong Kong is hot and humid, there are many mosquitoes,”

“And you can’t prevent it. You say that I have a bloody disaster,”

“Could it be that caught by mosquitoes? Does it count as a bite?”

He then looked at Stella, who was beside him, and asked,

“Miss Fei, to be fair, there are so many mosquitoes in Hong Kong, and if the mosquitoes suck blood,”

“It can be considered a bloody disaster. If so, how many people in Hong Kong can escape?”

Stella said: “I believe that what Mr. Wade said is definitely not what he meant.”

Charlie on the side said seriously: “Miss Fei, I really mean this one.”

“Meaning, I just calculated for him, his bloody disaster will be caused by mosquitoes.”

Samson sneered: “There are mosquitoes everywhere in Hong Kong, what kind of bloody disaster is this?”

As he said, he remembered something, and deliberately asked Stella:

“Miss Fei, you should have seen a lot of mosquitoes in this villa, right?

“Mosquitoes? “Stella frowned and asked suspiciously,

“I didn’t see any mosquitoes here.”

Samson was even more puzzled, and he couldn’t help thinking:

“Stella has been with Charlie all the time. If she hasn’t seen any mosquitoes,”

“Then my blood mosquitoes shouldn’t be in the hands of this surnamed Wade… .”

“But where could they go? Why can’t I find any trace?”

Just when he was puzzled, Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously:

“Mr. Yu, for the sake of your father’s relationship with me,”

“If you can kneel down and kowtow three times,”

“Then I can show great mercy and help you break through this disaster!”

Dmn…” Samson cursed inwardly, “Isn’t that what I just said to him?”

“How dare this guy use my words to humiliate me?”

Chapter 4746

Samson, who was extremely angry, sneered: “Wade, it seems that you are really ignorant.”

“Since that is the case, then I will wait for the moment when you kneel down and beg for mercy!”

After that, he turned around angrily and raised his feet to prepare to go out.

At this time, Charlie closed his eyes for a moment, and the next moment,

From the ceramic bottle placed not far away, more than 20 gigantic insects quickly flew out.

The giant wasp-like mosquitoes, each as thick as an adult’s little finger, are very scary.

One of the characteristics of these blood mosquitoes is that there is almost no movement when flying,

So Stella and Samson didn’t notice this situation.

The blood mosquito itself is surrounded by Charlie’s aura,

And did not release any bloody smell, which made Samson unable to notice it.

It was when Charlie flew them to the top of Samson's head,

He kindly reminded: "Master Yu, beware of the big mosquito!"

Samson turned his head subconsciously,

And the more than 20 huge blood mosquitoes had already flown in front of him from a height.

Samson's first reaction was surprise, and he thought to himself:

"Fcuk, aren't these my blood mosquitoes?"

And his second reaction turned into a fright, and he blurted out,

"Dmn it! How did these blood mosquitoes get so big?!" There was a sharp pain in both arms and legs.

The mouthparts of these blood mosquitoes have changed from the thickness of a hair to the needles of a syringe,

Thick, long, and extremely hard.

This kind of crazy sting is even worse than the wasp sting.

Moreover, the bodies of these blood mosquitoes became larger,

And the venom in their bodies also increased exponentially,

Which immediately caused Samson to be in great pain and he fell to the ground crying.

Stella's face was pale with fright. She grew up so big, and she had never seen such a big mosquito.

In addition, girls are very sensitive to this kind of thing,

So she subconsciously hid in Charlie's arms and used her hands involuntarily.

She covered her face, for fear that the terrifying big mosquito would come and bite her.

Charlie felt Stella's soft body and the refreshing fragrance on her body,

And said somewhat unnaturally: "Miss Fei, don't be afraid,"

"These mosquitoes will not come to bite you, they only recognize master Yu."

Stella asked nervously: “Mr. Wade, are you sure? This mosquito can recognize people?!”

“Of course.” Charlie pointed at Samson, who was crying and shouting on the ground, and said with a smile,

“If you don’t believe me, look at him.”

Stella looked carefully, and there were more than 20 terrifying big mosquitoes nailed to Samson’s body,

But each mosquito was not as thick as before but was much shriveled to the naked eye.

This is mainly because these blood mosquitoes themselves do not suck blood,

They only inject the highly poisonous rotten blood that they have absorbed into the body of the attacked person.

And now these mosquitoes have already injected all the rotten blood in the body into Samson.

Samson only felt unbearable pain all over his body, and he also felt extremely weak and swirling,

So he subconsciously went to fetch the antidote in his pocket,

But because there were many blood mosquito bites on his hand, the pain was so painful.

Without strength, even if the hand grabbed the bottle of the antidote, he would not be able to pull it out at all.

At this moment, Samson was extremely terrified. He knew that blood mosquitoes were very poisonous.

In the past, they rarely killed people because the dose was small,

But now the dose of his poisoning is already huge.

It will flow all over the body, and eventually, the poison will kill.

So, he could only look at Charlie helplessly, and begged weakly:

“Wade…Mr. Wade…Please help…Please help… ….”

Charlie smiled and said, “I said earlier that you have a bloody disaster,”

“But you didn’t believe it, do you believe it now?”

“Believe…I believe…” Samson said His face had turned pale, and even his lips had lost a trace of blood.

He felt that the signs of his poisoning were getting worse, and he seemed to be on the verge of death,

So he cried in a panic and said, “Wade…Mr. Wade. …..I…I don’t want to die, Mr. Wade…”

“I beg you…have mercy…help me get the antidote… I’ll take it… I beg you…”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Strange, why do you have a special antidote?”

“Could it be that you raised these mosquitoes?!”

Up to now, Samson didn’t dare to hide it, so he could only honestly say:

“Yes…I raised it…but…but I don’t either.” I know…don’t know why…they suddenly became…so big…”

“Mr. Wade…I’m dying. …..I kowtow to you…Please save me, Mr. Wade…”

Chapter 4747

Seeing that Samson seemed to be on the verge of death, Charlie shook his head helplessly:

“You were not convinced that you would have a bloody disaster,”

“And now you have turned into this bird,”

“And ask me to help you end the game. Don’t you feel ashamed?”

Samson begged: “Mr. Wade… I’m here… I know I’m wrong…”

“Now… Now I just want to keep this dog’s life…”

“So I can go back to my family… …stay for a while…”

Charlie said lightly: “Don’t worry, I won’t let you die, at least not now.”

“After all, today is Uncle Chen’s housewarming, it would be really unlucky if you died here.”

With that, he stepped forward, took out a packet of medicinal powder from Samson’s pocket,

And asked, “Is this the antidote?”

“Yes…” Samson nodded his head like garlic.

Charlie squeezed his mouth open and poured a whole packet of medicinal powder into it.

Samson said gratefully: “Mr. Wade’s life-saving grace… I will never forget…”

Charlie sneered and said, “Don’t thank me so early,”

“These mosquitoes just now are much bigger, the venom in the body must have increased many times,”

“And I don’t think it’s enough for your antidote to show the healing effects.”

Samson’s expression was sluggish for a moment, Charlie was right,

With this size of more than 20 giant blood mosquitoes just now,

The capacity of the venom carried is probably at least ten times higher.

And his own antidote, I’m afraid it’s really not enough.

The situation is what Charlie expected.

There is too much venom in Samson's body, which has long exceeded the upper limit of what the antidote can handle,

So Samson's situation has not improved significantly,

And the places where he was bitten by the blood mosquitoes have obviously appeared in a large area.

Festering, as if the wound had been rotting for days.

Samson was so frightened that he cried and said, "Mr. Wade, save me, Mr. Wade…"

Charlie smiled and said, "You wanted an antidote, I have already fed you,"

"How do you want me to help you? I have no antidote like yours."

Samson cried and said, "Or… or call for me an ambulance…"

"If I drag it on, I will definitely die…"

Charlie smiled and said, "You are famous Yu Master,"

"Wouldn't it be a bit embarrassing to be pulled away by an ambulance?"

Samson hurriedly shook his head and said,

“No shame, no shame… Please… Please call me an ambulance…”

At this time, he has completely lost face and dignity.

He is well aware of the tyrannical toxicity of blood mosquitoes.

Although he had taken some antidote just now,

He could only temporarily hold off the venom from spreading to his internal organs,

But his wounds are still festering at an extremely fast speed. It’s about to rot into carrion.

Therefore, at the moment, I can only hope to be saved only in the hospital.

If he can go to the hospital as soon as possible to remove all the carrion,

Do hemodialysis at the same time,

And completely block the spread of the venom, maybe he can have a life.

Charlie looked at him at this time and asked with a smile,

“Mr. Yu, you are not curious, why did the mosquitoes you raise become so big?”

Samson looked at Charlie in horror and blurted out: “You did it?!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Yes, your mosquitoes are too small.”

“If I were you, I would be too embarrassed to take them out,”

“So I kindly helped your seedlings and encourage them to grow.”

“How is it, are you satisfied with the effect?”

Chapter 4748

Samson asked in a panic, “How is this possible…you…who are you…”

Charlie smiled and said, “I won’t hide it from you,”

“I’m the one who caused lightning to kill your father Yu Jinghai.”

Charlie’s words not only made Samson’s soul fly away but even Stella was horrified.

Samson looked at Charlie in a panic, and asked incredulously:

“My…my father…he…is he really dead?!”

Charlie nodded: “He was like you, he liked raising this kind of stuff.”

“Mosquitoes that can’t come to the table, and your master Cary Xuan liked to keep that kind of Gu insects,”

“That loved to eat human brains, so I simply eliminate the harm for the people and sent them both to hell.”

“What?! Master Xuan also…”

Samson was already desperate.

He no longer doubted what Charlie said,

Because his intuition told him that Charlie was definitely not joking with him.

However, he couldn't care about hating Charlie anymore, he could only plead with tears on his face:

"Mr. Wade… as long as you… can spare my life…"

"I… I will never… never again… do anything wrong…"

Charlie smiled and said, "Aren't you afraid of death, I can call an ambulance for you,"

"And the antidote just now is working in your stomach, so it won't be a big problem for a while."

Speaking of this, Charlie changed his words and said lightly:

"But I see the wound on your head, the toxin has begun to penetrate into the brain,"

"It is estimated that you will be unconscious soon, and then you will never wake up again."

Samson trembled violently in fright, and he pleaded terribly:

“Mr. Wade…you…you are a person with great supernatural powers…Please raise your hand…”

Charlie shook his head and said seriously:

“The root of this kind of thing is never to beg others to give you a high hand,”

“But you have to give a high hand to others.”

“I didn’t want to bother myself with you today, but you were provocative again and again.”

“You quietly released such vicious things to attack me, and you just treated others in the same way.”

Samson cried and said, “Mr. Wade… this year… I am…”

“I’m only twenty-three years old this year…I…I don’t want to die…”

Charlie said helplessly: “Don’t want to die?”

“Why were you raising such perverted mosquitoes? Isn’t this digging your own grave?”

Samson was still thinking at the moment as he begged for mercy,

He felt a sudden sharp pain in the whole head,

And even his consciousness began to have some chaos.

Seeing his tragic state, Charlie knew that the toxin of the blood mosquito had invaded his brain,

So he took out his mobile phone and called an emergency number.

Shixun Road is worthy of being the most valuable luxury residential area in Hong Kong.

There is a sophisticated general hospital at the foot of Shixun Road.

Moreover, since the owners of Shi Xun Dao have provided sponsorship to this hospital,

The hospital has two ambulances that are reserved for Shi Xun Dao all year round.

Therefore, after Charlie called the emergency call, only six or seven minutes later,

An ambulance drove directly into the villa courtyard.

The emergency doctor and several nurses carried the stretcher as fast as possible and ran into the villa.

At this time, Samson had lost consciousness and passed out.

When these doctors and nurses saw Samson lying on the ground,

They were all frightened by the tragic situation in front of them.

Samson’s face, head, torso, and limbs were full of ulcers the size of ping-pong balls.

Chapter 4749

Some servants who came in with the doctors and nurses,

And even Gerard's assistant, Amin, was so frightened that they were speechless.

The emergency doctor didn't know where to start for a while,

And quickly asked Charlie who was beside him: "What's wrong with him?!"

Charlie shrugged and said, "Mr. Yu kept a bunch of strange mosquitoes,

And then I don't know why he was bitten by these mosquitoes,"

"You should hurry up and take him to the hospital for emergency treatment,"

"And if you delay it any longer, he will not be able to make it."

The emergency doctor couldn't help being a little flustered and blurted out:

"This…this…this…this is, It's so weird… what mosquitoes can hurt people like this…"

After speaking, he quickly instructed the nurse beside him, “Quick… get people into the car!”

The ambulance roared and took Samson, who was already in a deep coma, away from the villa.

Everyone else at the scene also had lingering fears, not knowing what to do for a while.

Gerard’s assistant, Amin, knew a little about Samson,

And guessed that this guy might have raised something that was not so good,

And he himself ended up in the tragic situation just now.

And he was too lazy to take care of Samson’s life and death,

But the auspicious time was coming soon, and Gerard and Hogan’s family would also arrive at the villa.

According to the procedure, after they arrived at the villa,

They would first have a grand housewarming ceremony.

In addition to the lion dance team outside the door,

The most important thing was actually the ritual presided over by Samson.

However, before the person who was going to move to the new house arrived,

The Feng Shui master who was going to preside over the housewarming ceremony was taken away,

By an ambulance with a strange serious injury. He didn't know how to deal with the next situation.

So he could only find Charlie and asked nervously:

"Mr. Wade…Mr. Liu and Mr. Chen will be here in a few minutes,"

"But something like this happened to Samson,"

"What should I do for the housewarming ceremony…"

Charlie said indifferently: "It's nothing more than a celebration."

"Whether Samson presides over it or not shouldn't be that important, right?"

Amin said nervously: "Mr. Wade, you don't know something…Mr. Liu,"

“He attaches great importance to today’s day. For the matter of housewarming ceremony,”

“He specially invited well-known media from all over Hong Kong.”

“Standing at the gate of the villa, hundreds of reporters are waiting to come in to watch the ceremony.”

“Without Samson, no one will host the ceremony… I’m afraid they’ll laugh at us for this…”

Charlie nodded, then looked at Stella, who was beside him,

So he had a plan and said to Amin, “I’ll solve this matter, you don’t need to worry about it,”

“The altar for the practice has to be removed from the outside,”

“And since Samson is gone, I will deal with the feng shui metaphysics this time.”

Amin had no idea at this time, and could only hope that Charlie would be able to do it properly.

After making the arrangement, he thanked him and said, “Mr. Wade, I’ll leave it to you this time!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Okay, go ahead and do the rest first, and I’ll arrange the rest.”

Amin left with great gratitude, and Charlie came to Stella and asked,

“Miss Fei, would you like to play the role of the host temporarily?”

Stella said somewhat uncertainly: “Mr. Wade… There is nothing wrong with hosting, but…”

“Fengshui metaphysics, and the local ceremony process in Hong Kong…”

“I don’t understand… I don’t know how to host…”

Charlie waved his hand: ” If Miss Fei is the host, you don’t have to stick to the local procedures in Hong Kong,”

“You can do it as you like, I believe that with your eloquence, you will be able to host perfectly.”

Chapter 4750

Stella heard this, she was a little relieved, and asked him:

“Then in what capacity do I preside over this housewarming ceremony?”

“I mean… When I introduced myself, would I say that I know Gerard,”

“Or that I knew Mr. Chen? Charlie smiled and said,

“In this matter today, Hong Kong actually wants to see Gerard’s embarrassment.”

“After all, in their opinion, Uncle Chen gave Gerard a green hat back then,”

“So they wanted to know why Gerard gave up chasing down Uncle Chen,”

“And even buying such an expensive mansion for him.”

“If you say you know Uncle Chen, they will think that Gerard was forced to give in,”

“Because Uncle Chen had your backing. Don’t let him lose face too much at his age.”

Stella nodded understandingly and said with a smile,

“Then what do you mean, do you want me to introduce myself, or do I say I know Gerard already?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled and said: “You say that you and Gerard have known each other for a long time,”

“And this time in Hong Kong, you came to discuss cooperation with Gerard,”

“It was Gerard who specially invited you to preside over the ceremony,”

“And you also heard about him and Hogan. After the past events,”

“You felt that the relationship between the two of them was very positive, so you agreed to his request.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Actually, your tasks are only two,”

“One is to make this housewarming ceremony conclude successfully, and the other is to give Gerard more face.”

Stella nodded, smiled slightly, and said, “Mr. Wade if I am not humble if the Fei family endorses a company or individual,”

“It is equivalent to creating a huge amount of goodwill for him.”

“The one-time costs that Gerard paid to solve this matter,”

“This kind of goodwill can almost bring him a steady stream of benefits in the future,”

“So in this transaction, you may end up losing money instead.”

Charlie smiled and said, “The main purpose of my coming to Hong Kong is to solve Uncle Chen’s affairs.”

“As for whether Gerard will ultimately benefit, I won’t bother with him.”

Stella said with a smile, “I seemed to be calculating just now.”

“After thinking about it, I feel now that Gerard should be at a loss.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Why did you change your view?”

Stella said seriously: “I didn’t take Jemima into consideration just now,”

“She has already fallen in love with you, although Gerard earned the endorsement of the Fei family,”

“But he lost Jemima, and in the end, he lost more.”

Charlie said a little embarrassedly: “What you said seems like he has lost Jemima.”

“It’s like what happened to Miss Fei, I just appreciate her a little more on the basis of ordinary friends,”

“And I haven’t done anything to her, how can it be considered that Gerard has paid in the form of Jemima?”

Stella smiled slightly, and said meaningfully: “Sometimes,”

“If you are not doing something to the other party, it’s better than something actually happened.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “What does this mean?”

Stella quickly waved her hand: “I’m just talking nonsense. Mr. Wade, don’t mind.”

As soon as she finished speaking, she heard the sound of firecrackers in the courtyard of the villa,

Followed by the sound of gongs, drums, and suonas, as if the lion dance team had already started to perform.

At this time, Amin hurried in and said to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, the convoy has arrived at the door, and they are about to come in!”

Charlie nodded and asked him, “Have Samson’s set of things been put away? ?”

Amin nodded hurriedly and said, “According to your instructions, I have put them away.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled and said, “Miss Fei will preside over the housewarming ceremony today.”

After speaking, he looked at Stella and said, “Miss Fei, I will leave everything to you.”

Stella was surprised: “Mr. Wade, are you not going?”

Charlie smiled and said, “There are so many media reporters outside,”

“So I don’t want to show my face, so as not to be recognized.”

For Charlie, what he was worried about was if the TV media shows him, his face will be recognized by his grandmother’s family.

In the front-end time, Sara took the blood-saving pill and went to An family as his fiancée,

Which to a certain extent rekindled the An family's determination to find him.

However, Charlie didn't plan to recognize them for the time being.

Naturally, it is most appropriate not to attend this kind of occasion that the whole of Hong Kong was giving attention to.

Stella also understood Charlie's original intention in making this decision, and nodded slightly:

"Okay, Mr. Wade, since that's the case, then please rest assured and leave the matter to me, I will definitely not disappoint you!"

Chapter 4751

The reporters flocked in following the motorcade.

The best lion dance team in Hong Kong performed the two lifelike lion dances in a dazzling manner.

The scene was extraordinarily lively.

Although Charlie has always disliked lively scenes but now seeing this scene, he is very relieved.

The thick smoke produced by the explosion of the firecrackers rose up with the strong smell of gunpowder.

This familiar but unfamiliar smell made Charlie suddenly feel refreshed.

He liked the smell of gunpowder smoke when the firecrackers burned out since he was a child,

But with the ban on fireworks and firecrackers everywhere over the years,

He has not smelled this familiar smell for a long time.

It may also be related to the Chinese people's love of fireworks and firecrackers during festivals and events,

So every time one smells this smell, it is also a good time for a family reunion and happy events,

Especially when Charlie was young when it was New Year's and other festivals.

His parents would take special time to accompany him to set off fireworks.

At that time, Charlie could not wait to shoot from the 30th of the new year until the 15th of the first lunar month.

So this kind of memory would also make Charlie involuntarily find the happiness that was unique to his childhood.

Charlie stood on the edge of the terrace, took a few greedy breaths, and couldn't help thinking of his parents again.

Most of the time, he is a strong person.]

He rarely sheds tears and is never afraid. No matter how hard time life has given him, he can still live with a smile.

But only when he misses his parents, will the fragile sensitivity in his heart be exposed involuntarily.

His character is like a hedgehog with strong armor, and his parents are his soft and fragile underbelly.

He saw Hogan in a suit getting out of the car.

Hogan was wearing the same suit he had brought when he fled to the United States.

After so many years, the suit still fits perfectly. It's white, but it looks extraordinarily energetic.

In Charlie's mind, he suddenly remembered what his father had said to him when he was a child.

Those words were also the reason why he refused his grandfather and insisted on taking his mother back to China.

He said: "Charlie, you have to remember that anyone with a righteous heart and flesh and blood,"

"Must have three souls and seven spirits. If such a person is far away from his homeland for a long time,"

"The three souls and seven spirits will be missing one soul."

“When you go to your homeland, the lost soul will be found naturally,”

“If you don’t return to your homeland, or if you lose your homeland, then this soul will never be found again.”

Seeing Hogan now seems to be young overnight.

At the age of ten, Charlie suddenly realized the true meaning of his father’s words.

Father had also said: “Among the three souls and seven spirits of human beings,”

“The three souls are the soul of heaven, the soul of the earth, and the soul of life.”

“The soul of heaven means homeland, the soul of the earth means parents, and the soul of life means oneself.”

“Charlie, do you know why in the long history of 5,000 years,”

“Whenever the country is in crisis or the country is lost,”

“Countless ancestors would sacrifice their lives for the country one after another?”

The young Charlie shook his head ignorantly, and asked: “Why Dad?”

Father smiled and explained: “That’s because people can lose the other two souls and seven spirits,”

“But they can’t have no heaven soul! Among the three souls and seven spirits,”

“The heaven soul is the most important because it represents a person’s highest belief,”

“A person’s belief in the homeland, the motherland, and the nation is the highest belief.”

“This is the reason why Dad chose to return to China, and why the Jews have experienced so much to get a land of their own.”

“There had many hardships, but they still had to go back to Palestine and build Israel desperately,”

“Because they, like their fathers, wanted to find their heavenly souls. They had lost their homeland.”

Chapter 4752

Young Charlie didn't understand the feelings of family and country,

So he didn't understand why his father was full of tears when he said this.

But now, when he saw Hogan's radiant face as if he was reborn, he really understood his father's burning sincerity.

Charlie couldn't help thinking that he did not leave his homeland to develop overseas,

Nor did he forget his original intention, nor was he blinded by material desires,

But his three souls and seven spirits had long since ceased to be complete,

Because since the day his parents died, and his earth soul representing his parents also went away with them.

Just when Charlie was sighing with emotion, he suddenly heard a familiar voice beside him asking,

"Mr. Wade, what are you thinking about?"

Charlie was slightly startled, turned around, and saw that Jemima had arrived closer to him at some point.

He was surprised, and at the same time a little scared.

He didn't expect that he would be so careless, and even an ordinary person like Jemima, he didn't notice.

Immediately, he came back to his senses, smiled slightly, and said to her,

"I'm thinking about some old things."

After speaking, he asked her, "When did Miss Liu come?"

"I just arrived." Jemima also smiled lightly, then walked to Charlie's side,

Looked at the lively scene below, and asked him, "Were you thinking about your parents just now?"

"Well…" Charlie didn't deny it, gently nodded, smiled self-deprecatingly, and said softly,

"Although it has been twenty years, I still miss them…"

Regarding this topic, Jemima and Charlie are almost on the same frequency superior.

She almost completely understood Charlie's feelings,

So she couldn't help but sighed softly, then stepped forward, summoned up her courage,

Took the initiative to grab Charlie's hand, and squeezed it in the palm of her hand,

As if using this method to convey her concern and comfort to him.

Afraid that Charlie would think too much, Jemima changed the subject and said,

"Mr. Chen's condition seems to be much better than yesterday."

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said earnestly, "He has recovered his heavenly soul."

After saying that, he saw Hogan helping his old mother out of the car,

And hurriedly said, "No, not only Heavenly soul, the earthly soul too."

Jemima asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade also knows three souls and seven spirits?!"

Charlie was stunned, and couldn't help asking: "You know too?"

"Of course… .." Jemima smiled and said seriously: "Mr. Wade, don't forget,"

“I am learning Chinese, and I have been learning Chinese for many, many years.”

“In fact, along with the language what I learned is philosophy and history.”

Charlie gently nodded and said, “It’s better to read,”

“The essence of the five thousand years of civilization is in the book.”

Jemima smiled: “Although Mr. Wade has not finished the university,”

“There must be a lot of people who want to come to the book, right?”

“You all know the unpopular Taoist thought of Qi Po.”

Charlie laughed at himself: “I haven’t read a lot of books, and I have been struggling at the bottom for 20 years.”

“How can I have so much time and energy to read a lot.”

“These are little things, my father told me when I was there.”

Jemima said seriously: “Actually, it’s never too late to read.”

“If Mr. Wade can spare time, he can make a plan for himself first,”

“Try reading one book a month, and then strive to read two books a month and then go for one book a week.”

After speaking, Jemima added: “If Mr. Wade doesn’t dislike it, I can help you make a reading plan.”

Charlie couldn’t help but ask her, “Should I do it then?”

“Will there be a random check of progress and assignments?”

Jemima smiled shyly and said, “I can do it if Mr. Wade needs it.”

Chapter 4753

In the face of Jemima's good intentions, Charlie did not refuse.

Even though he is now a billionaire, he still regrets not having a full higher education.

Before, he didn't want to spend more time reading books, but he couldn't help himself a lot of the time.

In the few years when he married, except for sleeping time,

He basically never took off his apron, and there was no one to urge him to open a book,

So, the habit of reading, he didn't really develop it over the years.

Since Jemima was willing to play the role of urging and guiding, Charlie naturally agreed readily.

She was very happy and said to him: "Then we have reached a consensus,"

"Remember to register an email when you have time, I will help you choose some books,"

“And then send the electronic version of the books to you by email,”

“So that you can read anytime and anywhere on your mobile phone,”

“And when you are almost done reading, I will send you some questions via email,”

“And you should try your best to answer them at that time.”

Charlie nodded and said seriously, “No problem, teacher Jemima.”

Jemima heard Charlie calling her teacher, and said with a smile,

“You are the first person to call me teacher.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then I can be considered your first disciple.”

She asked with a smile: “Do you think I am suitable to be a teacher? I mean, a real teacher.”

“Suitable.” Charlie said very seriously: “To be a truly qualified teacher,”

“You must first learn something. You are completely in line with this point;”

“The second is to be a teacher, I believe you have no problem with that.”

After speaking, he couldn't help sighing: "Many teachers now have lost their original intention of teaching,"

"And educating people, and they only care about chasing fame and fortune,"

"But I believe that if you become a teacher, Miss Liu, you will not be the same as them,"

"So I think if you become a teacher, you should do better than most people."

After listening to Charlie's words, Jemima was greatly encouraged,

And she couldn't hide her excitement and said, "Since Mr. Wade believes in me so much,"

"I will try my best to develop in this direction in the future!"

Charlie nodded and instructed: "If you really become a teacher in the future,"

"You must remember not to forget your original intention."

"I know!" Jemima nodded solemnly, then remembered something, and asked him,

"Mr. Wade, are you going back to the United States today?"

“Yes. Charlie said, “Going back at night.”

Jemima said reluctantly, “Then can I come to the airport to see you off?”

Charlie thought for a while, and said, “If Miss Liu wants to go, of course, I won’t stop.”

“The question is, is it just not too much trouble for you?”

“No.” Jemima said hurriedly: “I have nothing to do at night,”

“I guess my dad will definitely come over by then, in that case, I will be with you.”

Charlie Nodding: “Okay.”

Chapter 4754

At this time, the lion dance performance in the villa courtyard is coming to an end.

Gerard and the Chen family were all standing on the stage built in advance,

And on the background of the stage was specially written to congratulate the Chen family on the relocation of the house.

Two mighty lions jumped up from the open space under the stage,

Stood majestically on both sides of the stage, and then spit out two words from their mouths,

One was congratulations on the housewarming, and the other was the prosperity of the house,

Which was considered a gift from the two good heads.

Gerard looked much happier than Hogan at this time, applauding while looking for Stella's shadow,

Because Charlie promised him that Stella would give a speech today,

This wave of operations directly ruined Gerard's face ceiling in Hong Kong.

It's just that he was surrounded by countless reporters taking pictures at this time,

And he couldn't see Stella at all, and according to the original plan,

At this time, Master Samson was to preside over the housewarming ceremony,

But he didn't know why, there was no trace of Samson at the scene.

What's worse, he suddenly discovered that the ritual altar,

That Samson had spent a lot of energy to set up had disappeared without a trace.

So he quickly pulled Amin to him and asked in a low voice, "Where is Master Yu?! Why is he missing?!"

Amin explained in his ear: "Mr. Liu, something happened to Master Yu… .."

"He seems to have been bitten by something he raised,"

"And it was pretty serious, and he was just taken away by an ambulance…"

"What?!" Gerard said in horror: "I'll beat your Lungs up,"

“He was taken away by an ambulance?! Who will handle my ceremony today?”

Amin hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Liu, Mr. Wade has already arranged,”

“For Miss Fei to preside over the housewarming ceremony.”

Gerard was surprised and he asked: “Miss Fei is here to host? Is it true?! It’s not a joke, right?”

Somebody couldn’t hold it anymore, someone raised the microphone and asked loudly,

“Mr. Liu, can you tell us why you suddenly bought this mansion for Mr. Hogan?”

“I remember that the two of you have always been at odds.”

“It seems that there were some love triangle relationships in the past, what made you make this decision today?”

“Yes, Mr. Liu!” Another reporter also said loudly: “I have heard that you had announced the head bounty, to buy Hogan’s life,”

“Hogan finally returned to Hong Kong this time, why did the two of you suddenly shake hands and make peace?”

“Are you under some pressure? Is it because you and Miss Fang are pressing each other to death?”

The media in Hong Kong have always been tricky, especially in the line of the lace news,

No matter how old the other party is, they don’t care about the other party’s face at all,

And as soon as they come up, they want to uncover Gerard’s scars.

At this time, Gerard was also somewhat embarrassed.

He had known for a long time that he would not be able to escape this encounter today.

The reason why the media reporters flocked here was that they wanted to know why he would be soft on Hogan.

So he gritted his teeth and prepared to bite the bullet and say the remarks he had prepared first.

As for whether the reporters of the monkey spirit, believe it or not, that is their business.

However, just when Gerard wanted to speak, a beautiful figure walked onto the stage with a microphone from the side.

When the media saw this beautiful woman on stage, they all exclaimed in disbelief:

“She…isn’t she the head of the Fei family, Stella Fei?!”

“Really? No way? Did I read it wrong? How did the head of the Fei family come here?!”

“Absolutely right, it’s Stella Fei! I did the news about her a few days ago.”

“I have long been impressed by how beautiful she is!”

“That’s right! I think it’s Stella Fei herself! This is the current head of the Fei family…”

“It can be said that she is one of the richest people under the age of 30 in the world.”

“The most valuable one, how could she appear here?! Does she know Gerard?!”

Chapter 4755

Another media reporter said, “Gerard? How can he have such a big face? His assets are not even a far.t in front of the Fei family!”

“Could it be that she knows Hogan?! But this is even more impossible,”

“If Hogan knew someone from the Fei family, he wouldn’t have been hiding outside for so many years!”

All the media reporters turned their cameras on Stella.

One by one, waiting for her to announce her identity, both surprised and delighted.

At this time, Stella picked up the microphone and said with a slight smile:

“Thank you to all the media reporters and friends for coming.”

“I am Stella Fei, chairperson of the Fei Group,”

“And I am honored to be invited by Mr. Gerard to come to serve him and Mr. Chen’s family,”

“And preside over today’s housewarming ceremony!”

Stella’s smiling remark made all the reporters at the scene stunned.

Although everyone guessed that Stella might know Gerard,

No one thought that she could give Gerard such a face.

In her capacity as the chairperson of a trillion-dollar enterprise,

Being a VIP here has already made Gerard flourish,

But who would have guessed that she was actually invited by Gerard to make a cameo appearance,

At this housewarming ceremony moderator, in the eyes of everyone, this is really too much face for Gerard.

They know Gerard’s assets are only 1% of the Fei family’s.

Seeing the horror of these reporters, Gerard only felt an unprecedented relief in his heart.

No one does hate face, and at this time, Gerard only feels that his old face seems to have never been so bright in his life.

When Stella came forward, those reporters who originally wanted to see Gerard's jokes

Also, put away their usual gossip attitude and began to take this housewarming ceremony very seriously.

And Stella also used her perfect eloquence and personal charm to reveal 100% what Charlie wanted her to express.

When she said that she admired Gerard and Hogan's actions to release their previous suspicions,

The media reporters at the scene suddenly felt the same way.

At this time, when they looked at Gerard and Hogan again,

They no longer had the mentality of watching a good show,

But they really believed that the two people could still laugh with each other after 20 years,

Which is simply a story of the century.

With Stella's threading, this housewarming ceremony became full of humanistic spirit.

The reporters on the front line sent the situation back to the headquarters.

Countless Hong Kong media also immediately wrote a large number of very positive news reports.

For a time, the whole of Hong Kong was moved by the reconciliation between the two people after 20 years.

In this way, it can be regarded as giving Gerard the best step, which greatly saves his face.

As for Hogan, he can finally live upright in Hong Kong,

And no one will try to kill him and ask Gerard for money.

And Hogan's family not only ushered in a family reunion,

But their lives have also undergone earth-shaking changes.

In the past, because they were relatives of Hogan, they suffered all kinds of exclusion in Hong Kong.

However, starting today, this situation will take a 180-degree turn.

Charlie finally felt relieved when he saw this scene.

Help Uncle Chen come back, help him and his family establish a solid foundation in Hong Kong,

And at the same time get Uncle Chen’s promise.

In the future, there will be one more general in his business empire.

Moreover, it was still recognized by his father back then, and even a general he had appointed.

After the housewarming ceremony, Gerard arranged for his assistant Amin,

To give all the media reporters a big red envelope in the name of Hogan, which was nominally a travel and dining allowance.

After the media reporters left contentedly, Gerard arranged a sumptuous banquet in the villa.

At this banquet, in addition to Hogan’s family, there were also Gerard and Bella,

As well as his daughter Jemima.

There were also two VIP seats at the scene, reserved for Charlie and Stella.

Chapter 4756

After Charlie was seated, Gerard stood up with the glass of wine, and said to him with great gratitude:

“Mr. Wade, everything is thanks to you today, I can’t describe my gratitude to you in words,”

“In order to express my gratitude to you. Thank you, I will do it first as a tribute!”

After saying that, before Charlie could speak, he drank all the wine in the glass in one gulp.

Charlie smiled slightly and asked him, “Is Mr. Liu satisfied with today’s affairs?”

“Satisfied, satisfied!” Gerard nodded his head like garlic, and said excitedly:

“Mr. Wade’s arrangement today gave me 100 satisfactions, 1000 satisfactions, 10000 satisfaction!”

“Oh no! It’s not satisfaction, it’s gratitude! Thank you, Mr. Wade! Mr. Wade!”

Charlie nodded and said indifferently:

“It’s best if you are satisfied, with this matter, even if everything is settled today!”

Gerard said quickly: “Yes, yes, everything is settled, and then there will be no change!”

Hogan also stood up with a glass of wine at this time, and said respectfully,

“Young Master Wade, I can return to Hong Kong and reunite with the family.”

“Thanks to your help, I will also toast to you!” He too, like Gerard, drank it all.

Charlie first clenched his fists at Gerard, and said,

“Mr. Liu, I have something to ask you to help me with.”

Gerard said flatly, “Mr. Wade, if you have any orders, just open your mouth,”

“Do you want me to go up the mountain of swords, go down to the sea of fire, I’ll never blink!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s not so troublesome,”

“I just want to ask you to take care of Uncle Chen’s family in the future.”

“After all, the two of you live so close now, which is relatively more convenient.”

Gerard didn’t think about it and said: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade!”

“In the future, Hogan’s family is my family, and I will definitely take good care of them!”

He looked at Hogan and said seriously, “Hogan, if you go to the mainland to develop in the future,”

“I will take good care of your family for you! Feel free to leave it to me!”

Then, he pointed to the villa and said,

“I have already instructed that I will bear all the expenses of this villa in the future,”

“And I will also be responsible for the labor of the driver, maids, and housekeeper.”

“I’ll pay for it, and I’ll pay another million dollars a month for living expenses!”

Charlie said seriously: “Of course, you can’t make money and work for this kind of thing, so I still have to pay the money.”

Hogan said hurriedly: ” Young Master Wade, the family has been used to being frugal all their lives,”

“And they can’t use so much money at all…”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s fine, it’s all part of your salary in the future, just let your family keep it for you.”

Hogan said nervously: “Master Wade, I’ve been running that store in Chinatown for so many years.”

“The roast goose shop has never done any serious work. If you need my old bones, I will do my best.”

“But how can I get such a high salary?”

“Just prepare a place to stay, and give me a meager salary, enough for me to live in Aurous Hill…”

Charlie said seriously: “Uncle Chen, you are someone that even my father admired very much,”

“And Uncle Gu treats you as well. They have always praised you, and I believe that their vision will never go wrong.”

After speaking, Charlie added: “What’s more, human society has developed for so many years,”

“Only science and technology are constantly developing,”

“But human nature and the whole society’s basic logic of operation has not changed,”

“As the so-called change is inseparable, I believe that you will be able to create great value.”

Gerard on the side also echoed: “Hogan, you in my life are the smartest person I have ever met,”

“I have always thought so for so many years, I believe that you will be by Mr. Wade’s side in the future,”

“And you will definitely be his right-hand man, and expand the territory for Mr. Wade’s business,”

“And I believe that Mr. Wade will definitely have the same as I have,”

“Otherwise he wouldn’t be able to put so much thought into you.”

Speaking of which, Gerard couldn’t help but sigh: “Actually, I thought a lot in bed last night,”

“And wanted to understand one thing, that is, With Mr. Wade’s strength,”

“It would have been too simple to just help you solve the troubles.”

“As long as he had said a word, the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front might make me die inexplicably.”

“Then you could naturally be able to return to Hong Kong safely,”

“And he doesn’t have to come in person at all;”

“But the reason why Mr. Wade wanted to come to Hong Kong in person must have been to help you completely open up this knot,”

“Not only to let you have no worries but also to let you realize that you are the one who dominated Hong Kong back then!”

Chapter 4757

In this world, the person who knows Hogan's abilities best is Gerard.

If it wasn't for Bella, he would definitely do everything possible to keep Hogan by his side and let him act as his think tank.

It's a pity that the two antagonized each other for the sake of beauty pursuit.

Neither of the two took a step back then, and this finally made them enemies for 20 years.

Now that Gerard has let go of his past grievances, from the perspective of an old friend,

He also hopes that Hogan can find his true value again.

And he also felt that his temple could no longer hold the Buddha Hogan.

Hogan could only reflect his value to the greatest extent by staying with Charlie.

He could also see that Charlie must have seen the value of Hogan,

So he devoted so much energy to him at all costs.

Therefore, at this time, on the one hand, he is affirming Hogan's strength,

And on the other hand, he also expresses his thoughts on behalf of Charlie.

Although Hogan had already looked down on everything,

He was somewhat encouraged when he heard Gerard's affirmation and expectation of him.

Immediately, he looked at Charlie, and said solemnly: "Young Master Wade, rest assured,"

"I will do my best for you in the future till death!"

Charlie said seriously: "Uncle Chen, by contrast, I hope you can renew your life."

"Find your own value and prove your strength to everyone."

Hogan clasped his fists in both hands and said gratefully,

"Young Master Wade, rest assured, I will definitely do it!"

Seeing Hogan's renewed fighting spirit, Charlie felt even more relieved, and said with a smile:

“In this case, then I have nothing to worry about.”

“Uncle Chen take good care of your family for the next few days.”

“I will go back to the United States in the evening.”

“I will contact you before returning to China, and I will see you when we get back.”

Hogan nodded lightly, He opened his mouth and said,

“Master Wade, you must be more careful in the United States.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, Uncle Chen, I know what I know.”

After lunch, Hogan’s family was busy cleaning up their new home,

While Gerard and Bella insisted on staying to help.

Jemima was going to school in the afternoon, so before leaving,

Se quietly told Charlie to take off after 7 pm as originally planned,

And don’t advance the departure time, she will go directly to the airport to see him off.

Charlie naturally agreed, and after watching Jemima drive away,

He planned to go shopping in the city center and buy some gifts for his wife and mother-in-law.

Every time he goes out on the grounds of feng shui,

He will take the initiative to buy some gifts for the two of them, which has become a habit.

So he went back to the villa, found Stella, and asked her,

“Miss Fei, what other arrangements do you have for the afternoon?”

Stella shook her head: “Mr. Wade, I don’t have any other arrangements,”

“If you don’t have any other arrangements either, we can take the flight take off earlier,”

“So that we don’t have to waste an afternoon here.”

Charlie smiled: “We don’t need to take off early,”

“You can go shopping with me in the afternoon and buy some handy gifts.”

Stella heard that Charlie wanted to invite her to go shopping, and said with joy:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, it’s my honor to be able to accompany you shopping.”

Charlie smiled and said, “You don’t have to be so polite, just treat it as giving me advice,”

“The most troublesome thing for me is to buy gifts, you can help me make up my mind.”

“Okay.” Stella pursed her lips and asked, “When will we set off?”

“Now.” Charlie said: “I’ll say hello to Uncle Chen and we’ll leave.”

Chapter 4758

Soon, Charlie talked to Hogan and drove with Stella to the largest business district in Hong Kong.

On the way, Stella asked him, “Mr. Wade, what kind of gifts are you planning to buy for your family?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s just my wife and my mother-in-law,”

“So, just choose something that women like more.”

Stella nodded and smiled: “For women, bags and jewelry are definitely the best choices.”

“As for bags, they are Hermes and Chanel. As for jewelry, there will be more brands,”

“Such as Van Cleef & Arpels, Tiffany, and Bulgari. Li, it’s a good choice.”

Charlie said, “I won’t get the bag, I have given it before, but I can think about jewelry…”

Thinking of this, he suddenly remembered the situation Warnia helped him set up for Elaine.

At that time, Elaine ended up spending almost all the cash because of an emerald necklace from Bulgari.

Charlie suddenly thought if Elaine was to buy another necklace that was exactly the same,"

"As the necklace, she bought when she won the lottery, how would she feel in the depths of her heart?

Thinking of this, Charlie said without hesitation, "Let's go to Bulgari!"

Soon, the two parked the car and came to the largest Sogo department store in Hong Kong.

In order to prevent being recognized, Stella put on a mask and sunglasses and followed Charlie into the mall.

As soon as they arrived at the mall, Stella saw the sign of Bulgari,

So she said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, Bulgari is over there."

"Okay." Charlie nodded and came to the storefront with her.

In the store, a shopping guide stepped forward and asked enthusiastically,

“Welcome to Bulgari, what do you two want to see?”

Charlie asked, “I heard that you have an emerald necklace in the store. Is it in stock?”

The shopping guide hurriedly said, “Yes, sir it is in stock, wait a moment.”

After saying that, the shopping guide took out an emerald pendant necklace from the counter,

Handed it to Charlie, and said respectfully, “Sir, this emerald necklace is our latest model this year,”

“And it sells very, very well, with a price of 550,000 Hong Kong dollars only.”

Charlie took the necklace and looked at it, and found that the necklace is really beautiful,

Showing the style and class. At the same time in terms of temperament, it can also be low-key and restrained,

Not as flamboyant and superficial as diamond jewelry. It is indeed a rare good style.

No wonder Elaine was willing to spend all the cash to buy such a necklace.

Moreover, Charlie felt that for Claire it should also be very suitable to wear such a pendant.

Not only is the style fresh and elegant, but the green pendant can also bring out the fairness of the skin.

So, Charlie said: “Okay, I want this necklace, please get me two.”

The shopping guide said in surprise: “Sir, do you want to buy two identical ones?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said: “It needs to be exactly the same.”

The shopping guide explained patiently: “Sir if you are planning to give it to your wife,”

“I would recommend that you buy two different styles. Women prefer different styles of jewelry.”

Charlie said: “I’m going to give it to my wife and my mother-in-law.”

The shopping guide nodded and said sincerely: “Then I suggest you buy two different styles,”

“Women’s matching shirts, shoes, matching the same hairstyle, they don’t like it.”

“If your wife and your mother-in-law both wear the same necklace, they will definitely feel awkward.”

Charlie smiled: “Listening to you, I want to buy it even more. It’s to be the same.”

For Charlie, he knew Claire’s character very well, she is a dedicated personality,

Indifferent to the world, and doesn’t care about herself much,

If he buys the same jewelry for her and Elaine, She certainly will not have any dissatisfaction.

But Elaine is different.

The two major taboos for women’s jewelry mentioned by the shopping guide just now,

One is to have the same jewelry, and the other is to dress up the same as others.

As long as you buy two identical ones for Claire and Elaine,

Then Elaine will face at the same time, the two unacceptable conditions.

She is greedy and unrestrained, and Charlie didn’t want her to be too proud.

So he could make her feel a little uncomfortable and correct her so that she wouldn’t get too complacent.

Chapter 4759

When Charlie and Stella were shopping in the mall,

Jemima, who was preparing for the thesis defense at school soon,

Suddenly received an email signed by Aurous Hill University.

When she saw the two words of Aurous Hill University,

She was very excited and opened the email quickly, and then she couldn't help but read the content of the email softly:

"Dear Ms. Jemima, hello. I am the person in charge of the talent introduction plan,"

"We have received your cover letter and resume. After our preliminary review,"

"We believe that your situation is very suitable for the needs of our excellent talent introduction plan."

"You are specially invited to Aurous Hill for an interview…Interview time…"

Seeing this, Jemima immediately cheered excitedly: "That's great!"

Emily Chen, a classmate, and friend in the same major,

Was looking for information quietly when she heard Jemima shout,

And asked in surprise: “Jemima, what’s wrong with you? What can make you so excited?”

Jemima said without hesitation: “I received an interview notice from Aurous Hill University.”

“After I finish my defense, I can go to the interview! If I pass, I will stay at the University to teach!”

Emily said dumbfounded: “No, Jemima…you will be a Ph.D. student at the University of Hong Kong.”

“If you want to stay in school to teach, the school can’t ask for a better option,”

“Why do you need to go to a mainland university? What about teaching at a non-graduate university?”

Jemima said very seriously: “Aurous Hill University is not a non-graduate university,”

“On the contrary, it is a national double-first-class university with strong faculty and development background.”

Emily blurted out. : “No matter how strong it is, it can’t be stronger than Hong Kong University,”

“And if you stay at Hong Kong University, you don’t have to leave Hong Kong.”

“You can work at your doorstep. It’s better than going to the mainland to develop.”

Jemima smiled and said seriously. : “I’ve been in Hong Kong for so many years,”

“And it’s time to go out and see the outside world!”

Emily curled her lips: “What’s so good about the outside world,”

“I don’t think it’s as good as Hong Kong, and Jemima, your family is rich and powerful in Hong Kong,”

“And you can call for wind and rain. Why are you running all the way to the mainland?”

After speaking, she asked curiously, “By the way, Jemima,”

“You want to go to the mainland to develop, shouldn’t it be for love?”

Jemima’s cheeks instantly turned bright. There was a red tide,

But she didn’t want to admit it, and quickly said:

“I just want to leave my comfort zone, so don’t make any guesses.”

Emily saw Jemima’s performance and said very firmly:

“Jemima Sister, I’ve known you for so long, and I know you too well.”

“You are a person who can’t lie at all. When you lie, you blush.”

“Look at how red your face is now, and you still say no…”

Jemima subconsciously reached out and touched her cheek.

When she realized that her face was really hot, she quickly said to her,

“This is the end of what you just said. You must not talk nonsense to others.”

Emily smiled. said: “Okay, I will never talk nonsense, but sister Jemima, can you satisfy my curiosity,”

“I really can’t think of who it is. What kind of charm can you capture the crowned of the University of Hong Kong?”

“Who is it who can conquer the heart of Jemima…”

Jemima glared at her and reminded her: “Be busy with serious business, don’t always gossip!”

Emily laughed: “No gossip is fun in serious business!”

Emily, suddenly remembered something and exclaimed:

“Sister Jemima, the one you fell in love with is probably the boy you brought over at the Tsim Sha Tsui charity sale last time, right?”

“You also said at the time that he was your fiancé. Really have an affair?!”

Chapter 4760

Jemima looked at her speechlessly, and asked helplessly:

“Can you stop being so vulgar, Mr. Wade and I are innocent, how can we have an affair…”

“Mr. Wade… pay off the innocence…” Emily stuck out her tongue and joked,

“I guess you are starting to name the future children of the two of you, right?”

“His surname is Wade, then you have a son. What’s a better name for Wade?”

“Oh, yes, if you don’t dislike it, I will be a godmother for the child, what do you think?”

Jemima felt her face swell, and said a little angrily:

“Emily, If you are always so unscrupulous in the future,”

“Then it would be better for me to stay away from you!”

Emily pouted and asked her, “Sister Jemima, when is it convenient, can you ask him to come out for a meal with us?”

“I am a person. I don’t have any other skills, I definitely have the ability to identify the sgumbag,”

“Whether he is good or not, I can tell after a meal!”

Jemima said with some melancholy: “I have no chance, he will leave Hong Kong tonight.”

“Ah?” Emily asked in surprise, “Is he going back to the mainland?”

“If I guessed correctly, he should be from Aurous Hill, right?

Jemima just sighed helplessly: “He is going back to the United States.”

“Back to the United States?” Emily hurriedly asked:

“Then why are you going to Aurous Hill? Go to the United States to find him!”

Jemima held her chin and looked not far away at the wall in a daze, and muttered:

“He is going to the United States to accompany his wife to school, and he will return to Aurous Hill next month.”

Emily asked dumbfounded: “Sister Jemima…you…what are you talking about?! He…he…he has a wife?”

“Yes.” Jemima nodded and said earnestly, “He’s been married for four years.”

“I’m going…” Emily couldn’t believe it for a while, and blurted out:

“Sister Jemima, you…you…why can’t you think about it…”

Jemima subconsciously turned the pen in her hand and muttered:

“It’s not that I can’t think about it, I just can’t control myself.”

Said then, she suddenly caught a glimpse of the time in the lower right corner of the computer, and blurted out,

“Crap, it’s almost four o’clock, I have to ask him when he will leave.”

…

After Charlie and Stella discussed it, they set the time for the plane to take off at seven o’clock in the evening.

The reason why they chose to take off at 7 o’clock is that it takes about 12 hours for Stella’s private plane to fly to Providence.

It takes off at 7 o’clock in Hong Kong time, and it happens to be 7 o’clock in the evening local time in Providence.

This time is a relatively suitable landing time. Too early will squeeze Charlie's last day's itinerary in Hong Kong.

If it is too late, if it arrives in the second half of the night, it will also affect his wife's rest.

However, at seven o'clock in the evening, it is somewhat embarrassing for Hogan and Gerard.

Because both of them wanted to invite Charlie to dinner in private,

Hogan wanted the family to thank Charlie, but Gerard wanted to take this opportunity to get closer to Charlie.

It's a pity that Charlie's departure time is too early to arrange dinner,

Because considering the various procedures of international flights before boarding,

Charlie decided to leave for the airport at 5 o'clock in the afternoon.

This time is really not suitable to go for dinner.

When he received a message from Jemima who asked him when to take off,

Charlie him the tentative time.

When Jemima got Charlie's reply, she quickly stood up and said eagerly to Emily,

"Emily, I have to go first, the gift I prepared for him has just arrived in Hong Kong in half an hour,"

"And I haven't bothered to pick it up yet!"

Chapter 4761

At five o'clock in the afternoon.

Gerard's Rolls-Royce team brought him and Hogan to the hotel where Charlie and Stella stayed at that time.

Seeing Charlie, Gerard said respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, the convoy is ready to leave at any time."

Charlie nodded lightly, and when he saw that Jemima was not there,

He asked casually, "Is Miss Jemima here?"

Gerard hurriedly explained: "Back to Mr. Wade, I called her,"

"And she said that she just had to go to the airport for something, so she just went over by herself."

Charlie then said, "Okay, then we too leave then."

Half an hour later, Charlie and Stella followed Gerard's motorcade to Hong Kong International Airport.

The convoy stopped in front of the VIP building. After Gerard got off the car in front,

He trotted all the way to the car where Charlie was, and after opening the door,

He said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, you and Miss Fei have to work hard now.”

“We go to the security check and customs together first, and the convoy has to go through the car channel for security check.”

“After the security check, we will wait for you at the airport.”

“Once you go through the customs clearance procedures, you can see me as soon as you come out.”

He said, worried that Charlie would not be satisfied with this kind of process,

He quickly explained: “Mr. Wade, Hong Kong has a tighter way on aviation safety,”

“Unlike the United States, which is relatively loose,”

“These processes that should be followed are all indispensable. Please bear with it.”

Charlie nodded, smiled, and said, “Okay, then I and Miss Fei will go in from here.”

“Okay!” Gerard nodded and said hurriedly, “I will send you two in first. Let’s go.”

Charlie said: “Mr. Liu doesn’t have to be so polite, you go ahead and we’ll go in by ourselves.”

After speaking, he and Stella got out of the car.

Gerard insisted on taking Charlie and Stella into the VIP building,

And watched the two enter the security inspection channel.

Then he quickly turned around and returned to the convoy,

Directing the convoy to accept the security inspection from the dedicated car channel.

Because they waited for Charlie and Stella and the others,

They had one more customs clearance procedure than Gerard and others,

So when they finished the formalities and entered the airport,

Gerard’s motorcade also completed the security check and was already outside the VIP passage. waiting.

Seeing Charlie and Stella coming out, Gerard, who was at the door, immediately greeted him and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, I have already sent the luggage of you and Miss Fei to the plane ahead of time.”

“There are also some Hong Kong souvenirs that I specially prepared for the two of you, and they have already been sent.”

Charlie smiled: “This time I came to Hong Kong for a lot of trouble for Mr. Liu,”

“How can I let Mr. Liu spend more money.”

Gerard said with a smile on his lips: “Mr. Wade is too polite, this is what I should do,”

“Not to mention that I didn’t prepare any special expensive gifts for the two of you,”

“Just some relatively high-quality dry-hearted abalone. Yellow lip fish gelatin and Xinhui tangerine peel,”

“These things are just local products, and it is really not easy to take a shot,”

“But these things are not easy to buy in the market, so I prepared some for the two of you.”

As he spoke but Gerard couldn’t help complaining in his heart:

“The local souvenir prepared for Charlie, the god of plague, is worth tens of millions.”

“It really answers the old saying, it’s easy to ask gods, but difficult to give to gods.”

Charlie Hearing what he said, smiled, “Mr. Liu is too modest,”

“Any of the three things you mentioned are very expensive ingredients, right?”

Gerard hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade Expensive is not enough to express my gratitude to you,”

“So you must not be polite to me.”

Charlie nodded, seeing that there was still no sign of Jemima among the people standing outside the car,

He was unconscious. feel a little disappointed.

But he didn’t ask Gerard anymore, and said,

“Mr. Liu, it’s getting late, let’s get in the car and go.”

Gerard looked at the time and said quickly, “Mr. Wade, there is something wrong with this girl Jemima,”

“And I can’t get through on the phone. Please wait a moment, and I will give it a try.”

After that, he took out the phone, When he was about to dial, he heard Jemima’s voice not far away: “Dad!”

Charlie turned his head subconsciously, and the moment he saw Jemima,

The uncontrollable disappointment in his heart disappeared instantly.

If he couldn’t see Jemima again before leaving Hong Kong today,

He would definitely have some regrets in his heart.

At this time, Gerard also looked happy, reached out and waved to Jemima,

And couldn’t help complaining: “Where have you been?”

“Everyone is waiting for you, and you don’t even pick up the call!”

Jemima said panting: “A good sister just came back from Japan…I asked her to bring some things for me…”

“So…so I went to her first to pick it up… But her plane was delayed,”

“Nevertheless, I just got my things, I came over quickly,”

“I came running all the way, and didn’t bother to look at my phone.”

Chapter 4762

Saying that Jemima came to Gerard, looked at Charlie and Stella, and with a little sorry tone said,

“I’m sorry, Mr. Wade and Miss Fei, for keeping the two of you waiting.”

Stella smiled and said, “It’s okay, we just arrived, and we’re not catching a plane, so not in a hurry.”

Seeing that Jemima was carrying a box about the size of a briefcase, she asked curiously,

“Jemima, what are you holding? It looks quite heavy.”

Jemima glanced at her hand. She couldn’t help but look at Charlie next to her, and said a little shyly,

“This is a small gift I bought from Japan for Mr. Wade.”

After that, she raised the box with both hands.

In front of Charlie, she said expectantly, “Mr. Wade, this is a gift for you, please don’t dislike it.”

Charlie didn’t expect that Jemima specially prepared a gift for him,

He look at her With a look of anticipation, Charlie didn’t show any courtesy to her, and thanked her,

“Then I will thank Miss Jemima for her kindness.”

As he said that, he stretched out his hand to take the box. He didn’t expect the box to be heavy.

Seeing him accept it, Jemima smiled sweetly, thinking of something, and then quickly asked:

“By the way, Mr. Wade, please open this gift after you get on the plane.”

Charlie agreed: “Okay.”

Stella on the side asked deliberately: “Jemima, did you only prepare gifts for Mr. Wade?”

“I thought we were a bit more than friends.”

Jemima was immediately ashamed and embarrassed, and said embarrassingly:

“I’m sorry, Miss Fei, I accidentally saw this gift on the website yesterday,”

“And there was only one, so I asked a friend to buy it and bring it here…”

“Your gift will be ready to be sent to you later!”

Stella said with a smile, “I’m just teasing you and joking with you, don’t take it seriously.”

After speaking, she quickly said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, let Jemima take a car with you,”

“I’ll pay you back right away. I want to take a 12-hour flight with you,”

“So now I won’t be robbing her of time alone with you.”

Jemima said shyly, “Miss Fei…I can take any car… “…”

Stella said with a smile, “Since any car is fine, let’s take this car, and I’ll squeeze in a car with Master Yuan!”

After saying that, she turned around and waved her hand behind her.

While sitting in a Rolls-Royce behind the team.

Seeing this, Charlie held the car door with one hand and said to Jemima,

“Miss Jemima, please get in the car.”

Jemima nodded slightly, greeted her father, and then bent down and got into the car.

Charlie also got into the car, seeing that Jemima was still out of breath at this time,

Guessing that she must be very tired from running all the way, and said,

“Since your friend’s flight was delayed, you could have given me a call, why run in such a hurry.”

Jemima shook her head and said, “How can I let so many people wait for me together,”

“She didn’t delay for too long, I ran a few more steps to catch up with the time.”

Charlie had some weird feeling, looked at the box in his hand, and said,

“Actually, there is no need to choose gifts for me, I actually don’t lack anything.”

Jemima said seriously: “You gave me such a precious pill. I haven’t returned the gift yet…”

Charlie asked her curiously: “Who told you that the pill is precious? Is it Miss Fei?”

“Yes…” Jemima seemed to feel like the child who did something wrong, and whispered nervously,

“The time you bought me a phone case, I accidentally took out the medicine pill you gave me and showed it to Miss Fei…”

She hurriedly explained: “I really didn’t want to show off or anything…”

“I just heard from Miss Fei that you have two very magical elixirs, and then you gave me one too,”

“So I subconsciously showed it to her…”

Speaking of which, Jemima gathered up her courage, looked at Charlie, and asked softly,

“I’m sorry… I know you said it before, don’t let me tell others..”

“Don’t let me show it to others…I thought you were joking…”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s okay, Miss Fei’s character can still be trusted,”

“But you should keep it safe in the future, and don’t let others see it.”

He looked up at the driver in front of him.

Fortunately, the rear and front rows of this car have privacy soundproof glass,

So the conversation between the two is not loud, and the driver would definitely not hear it.

Seeing that Charlie didn't blame her, Jemima finally breathed a sigh of relief and said obediently,

"Don't worry, I will never tell anyone again in the future."

Charlie nodded lightly, thinking to himself, "Stella I don't know how,"

"She would have felt when she saw the blood-saving pill I gave to Jemima."

In the beginning, when her grandfather was dying, he only gave her half of it.

It wasn't that Charlie was stingy, the main reason was that he was somewhat dissatisfied with Stella at the time.

After all, this woman approached him and his wife with a false identity,

And even secretly investigated his background, which made him feel quite disappointed.

For this dissatisfaction, and if his sister was not kidnapped by the Fei progeny at the time,

She would have lost everything in an instant, and he would not have even given half a pill.

However, the current Stella is not the original Stella.

She has sworn her allegiance to him, and this time,

She has done her best to cooperate with him.

And between her and Jemima, he really can’t favor one over the other.

Thinking of this, he suddenly felt that he should take this opportunity for her coming to Hong Kong,

To do things for him and give her the reward she had always dreamed of.

Chapter 4763

After ten minutes of driving, the convoy came to the hangar where Stella's special plane was parked.

Charlie originally thought that Stella's special plane should be a luxurious business jet,

Just like the Gulfstream g650, but he didn't expect that the one parked in the hangar at this moment turned out to be a huge Boeing 747.

This plane, like Air Force One, the US President's, is a symbol of wealth and power.

The crew at this time had completed all the pre-takeoff checks, and more than ten people,

Including the captain and the purser, were standing at the bottom of the plane's spiral staircase and waiting.

The convoy stopped one after another, and everyone got out of the cars.

Charlie glanced at Jemima beside him, and when he saw her pursed lips and she did not speak,

He said, "Miss Jemima, let's get out of the car."

Jemima raised her head, her eyes Looking at Charlie faintly, and she said softly,

“Mr. Wade, when will you be able to come to Hong Kong next time?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It depends on the situation,”

“If there is a chance, I will definitely come.”

Jemima tapped gently with melancholy and Charlie nodded and said:

“Then please take care, Mr. Wade. When you come to Hong Kong, remember to tell me in advance.”

Recently, because he went to school with my wife in the United States,

He seems to be a little leisurely, but once this period of time passes,

He will be busy again. At that time, he will not have the time and opportunity to come to Hong Kong.

However, at this time, Charlie didn’t know that Jemima, who was beside him,

Was ready to quietly go to the mainland for development.

However, Jemima had no plans to tell him about this in advance.

She thought that she would go to take down the position at Aurous Hill University first,

And then go to Aurous Hill to surprise Charlie in person.

Immediately, Charlie and Jemima got off the car together,

And Stella, who got off the car first, was already waiting under the spiral staircase.

Gerard and Hogan also came up to greet him, Gerard said to Charlie with a face of reluctance:

“Mr. Wade, your trip this time was too rushed,”

“I would like to invite you to stay at home for a few more days,”

“But I didn’t expect you to be here now as you are going back.”

Charlie knew that Gerard was just polite, so he smiled and said,

“It doesn’t matter, there may be a chance to harass Mr. Liu in the future.”

Then, Charlie looked at Hogan and said seriously,

“Uncle Chen, take care of your family during this time,”

“And I will contact you in advance when I return to Aurous Hill.”

Hogan cupped his hands respectfully and said, “I’ll wait for Young Master Wade’s words!”

Charlie smiled, and then said to Jemima, “Miss Jemima, thank you.”

“I hope I haven’t disturbed you for the past few days.”

Jemima’s eyes were full of reluctance, and she said softly:

“How could it be, Mr. Wade is too polite.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said goodbye to several people again.

After that, under the watchful eyes of several people, they boarded the plane with Stella.

This Boeing 747 has a double-deck cabin design.

The front half of the fuselage is divided into upper and lower layers.

Although the area of the upper deck is smaller,

Thirty to forty business class seats can be placed loosely.

As for Stella’s plane, the upper deck is reserved for the entourage,

While the lower cabin with a larger area is designed with meeting rooms,

And other structures like reception rooms, restaurants, bars, and two luxurious rooms with independent bathrooms.

Chapter 4764

After boarding the plane, Stella first took Charlie to the reception area on the first floor, and said to him,

“Mr. Wade, let’s sit here for a while, the plane will take off immediately,”

“And after the plane flies to the level, the staff will prepare dinner for us.”

“If you are tired after dinner, you can go to your room to rest first,”

“The flight is about 12 hours long, and you will be there after a sleep.”

Charlie nodded, at this time the plane had already started to be pulled by a tractor.

Slowly dragging it out of the hangar.

Through the window, Charlie could see Jemima below, waving at him constantly.

Charlie also waved at her across the window,

And then Jemima’s figure began to get smaller and smaller in sight.

After the plane was pushed out of the hangar, the four engines started,

And with the thrust of the engines, it began to taxi towards the end of the runway.

At this time, Jemima was almost out of sight,

But Charlie found that even though everyone else got on the plane, she was still standing there.

Charlie turned around and looked for a long time before turning his head back.

Somehow, he always had a feeling of empathy for Jemima.

He knows that this beautiful girl who is envied by countless people in Hong Kong,

Has actually lost her color since the day her father cheated on her mother.

Since then, in addition to facing her mother's tears and grief every day,

She had to accept the reality that her mother is seriously ill and her health was deteriorating.

After the death of the mother, although the father gave a lot of material compensation,

This compensation was almost a drop in the bucket compared to the blow caused by the death of the mother.

Therefore, he knew that Jemima had not been happy all these years,

And even lived in nostalgia for her mother.

This also made him feel a little more distressed for her.

At this time, Stella saw Charlie's melancholic appearance and felt a little lost in her heart.

She always felt that she was no worse than Jemima,

And even much better than Jemima in some aspects,

But she didn't understand why he only knew Jemima for a few days,

But he could pay so much attention to Jemima, and she could even see that he was a little emotional,

But, she has never found a love related to herself in him.

While sighing inwardly, she did not forget to remind Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, can you open the gift that Miss Liu gave you?”

“Oh yes!” Charlie remembered the gift.

So, he carefully placed the suitcase on his lap and opened it gently.

After opening it, he found that the inside of the suitcase contained an extremely beautifully made wooden box,

And the trademark of Patek Philippe was printed on the top of the box.

Stella, who was on the side, leaned over to take a look, and said in surprise,

“It turned out to be a watch…”

She couldn’t help but sigh, “Miss Liu is really observant, so she thought of a gift for you.”

“I may really not be able to think of them, because you do not lack anything,”

“But now that I think about it, you only lacked a watch.”

“A successful man like you really needs to wear a watch that can show his identity when he goes out.”

Charlie smiled and said: “The reason why I don’t wear a watch is that I don’t like to wear it.”

“Now I always carry my mobile phone when I go out so that I can check the most accurate time anytime, anywhere.”

“There is absolutely no need to carry a huge watch on my wrist.”

Stella smiled and said, “I didn’t like it before, but this watch is given to you by Miss Liu,”

“Maybe because of this person, you may like to wear it.”

After speaking, she hurriedly urged, “Mr. Wade Let’s open it and have a look,”

“I have some research on the watches, maybe I can help you with reference.”

Charlie nodded and opened the top cover of the box.

What catches the eye is a large round dial watch with a circle of blue gems around the surface,

Which is very stylish with a platinum frame.

Stella couldn’t help but exclaim at this time:

“Patek Philippe’s 5073P, this is the top sapphire model. Miss Liu made the right choice for you all at once…”

Charlie asked curiously: “This watch is very expensive?”

Chapter 4765

Stella smiled slightly: “For you, it may not be a big deal,”

“But this watch should be one of the most expensive among watches,”

“And the actual transaction price is 10 million yuan and in dollars, it goes up and down.”

Charlie couldn’t help sighing: “Just such a watch, ten million dollars? This is too expensive, isn’t it?”

Stella said jokingly: “It’s okay, you can buy the entire Patek Philippe brand with a blood-saving pill.”

“Patek Philippe has been doing it for so many years and has been over-marketed for so long,”

“And its market value is only eighty to one tens billion dollars,”

“And it’s still overestimated if you have a Heart-Saving Blood Scatterig pill and want to make a move,”

“I can buy Patek Philippe and exchange it with you.”

After speaking, Stella smiled again: “No, no, if that’s the case.”

“I’m taking advantage of you too much, why don’t I add the Rolex Group too,”

“The market value of the Rolex Group is about 10 billion US dollars.”

Charlie did not expect that Stella was willing to use Patek Philippe and Rolex,

Two well-known watch companies, to exchange for a Heart-Saving Blood Scatterig Pill.

But thinking about it carefully, for a top rich man like her grandfather Douglas,

20 billion US dollars for three to five years of life, this is still very cost-effective.

After all, a Rejuvenation pill can be sold for more than 300 billion US dollars,

And it is easy to sell one-tenth of the Rejuvenation for Heart Saving Blood Scatterig Pill.

In fact, Charlie is also very clear, don’t take Stella’s words as a joke, but in fact, this is what she really thinks.

However, speaking in such a joking tone, she left enough space for herself to mediate before and after,

And she could attack and defend.

If she said that she was unwilling to buy the Heart-Saving Blood Scatterig Pill Pill, then she would definitely take jokes as a friend and take it easy.

But if you follow her words and express interest in buying to school,

Then she will definitely put away her joking attitude and have a serious and in-depth talk with him.

This made Charlie sigh again in his heart: “Stella is really smart.”

“At any time and under any circumstances, she can judge the form very clearly,”

“And control the rhythm very accurately, which is really amazing.”

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn’t help but ponder:

“However, she definitely didn’t think that I had already planned to give her a blood-rescue pill.”

At this point, he suddenly felt a sense of ridicule.

He knew that Stella could attack and defend now, and he seemed to have the initiative,

But he also knew that he still had a trump card that was worth a thousand pounds,

And that was to pretend to be confused with her on purpose.

So, he looked at her and smiled, then looked at the luxurious and brand-new interior of the plane, and suddenly said,

“Oh right, Miss Fei, your plane is very new, shouldn’t it be? Did you just buy it?”

Stella was slightly startled.

She originally thought that she could communicate with Charlie about the purchase of the Heart-Saving Blood Scatterig Pill for this joke-like conversation.

Since everything has been said here, maybe this matter can really be facilitated.

But she really didn’t expect that Charlie would change the subject directly.

It made her feel as though she had been punched in the air,

Not even getting any feedback, let alone any real progress.

This made Stella very disappointed all of a sudden.

She couldn’t help thinking of Jemima again,

Thinking of the Heart Saving Blood Scatterig Pill that Charlie gave her, she felt even more inferior.

She felt: “Mr. Wade knew Jemima for a few days, and he could give her a Heart Saving Blood Scatterig Pill,”

“But Mr. Wade knew me much earlier than Jemima, but he doesn’t even want to sell me one…”

“Could it be… Could it be that in his heart, I am so much worse than Jemima?”

At this moment, Stella, in addition to being lost, couldn’t help but feel a little more grievances.

This kind of grievance blocked her heart. Uncomfortable, the eye sockets are even a little red and wet.

However, she didn’t want Charlie to see it, so she quickly adjusted and smiled along with Charlie’s words:

“To tell you the truth, this plane was actually ordered by my grandfather from Boeing three years ago,”

“And the prototype is Boeing. 747-8, since the interior renovation also needs Boeing to complete,”

“The entire production cycle was extremely long, and it was only delivered in Chicago last week.”

Chapter 4766

Having said this, Stella paused slightly and continued:

“Originally I didn’t want to use this plane either.”

“But my grandfather heard that I was coming to Hong Kong to see you, so he directly transferred the plane to New York.”

Charlie nodded lightly, and asked with a smile, “Mr. Fei How is he doing?”

“Not bad.” Stella said truthfully: “There is nothing serious about the body in a short time,”

“And the mood is also good, so the state of the person is also better than before,”

“And he has been talking about it recently that he is going to learn Tai Chi with others,”

“Saying that he wants to strengthen my body and try to live two more years.”

Charlie smiled: “It seems that the old man is in good shape.”

“Yes.” Stella nodded and said, “Looking at the state of the whole person,”

“It is much better than before. This is all thanks to your help, Mr. Wade.”

After speaking, Stella said again: “Oh yes Mr. Wade, grandfather is determined to win the Rejuvenation auction next year,”

“Saying that he must get the last whole Rejuvenation at all costs.”

Charlie smiled and asked her: “You are at the helm of the entire Fei family now,”

“From your current point of view, do you think the old man spends hundreds of billions of dollars to buy a rejuvenation pill,”

“Is it worth it for the entire Fei family?”

Stella thought for a while, and said seriously:

“If you simply buy from the aspect of the Fei family’s patriarch, it is definitely not worth it.”

“Even if the Fei family has a big business, the real cash they can take out is only the value of a rejuvenation pill.”

“Once the money is taken out, the whole Fei family will become a luxury jumbo plane with no money to refuel,”

“And the turnover of many businesses will be greatly affected.”

“And, in order to free up enough cash in advance,”

“I may start to reduce the amount from the second half of this year.”

“The whole family has unnecessary expenses and long-term investments,”

“To ensure that at least 350 billion to 400 billion US dollars of funds are set aside in the first half of next year.”

Having said this, Stella sighed softly and said:

“However, my identity is not just the head of the Fei family,”

“I am also the granddaughter of this old man. Following him for the past few years,”

“I can deeply realize how strong his desire for survival is.”

“I’m not exaggerating, for Grandpa himself, he is even willing to give out 80% of the entire Fei family’s assets,”

“In exchange for twenty years of life. After all, in his opinion,”

“The current industry of the Fei family, most of them are made by him,”

“Even if he takes 80%, the remaining 20% is enough for all the Fei family to spend in a few lifetimes.”

At this moment, Stella paused for a moment and said with emotion:

“So for me now, on the one hand, I can’t let the Fei family suffer heavy losses,”

“On the other hand, I can’t live up to my grandfather’s desire to survive,”

“If I reject him at this time, then what’s the difference between my uncle and me?”

“The most embarrassing thing in the world is that the boy who kills the dragon becomes a dragon,”

“And this is what I keep reminding myself in my heart.”

Charlie asked curiously: “So how are you going to neutralize these two different positions?”

Stella thought about it and said seriously: “I think it is irresponsible to take out 80% of the assets,”

“For myself and the entire Fei family. They are irresponsible, but if you ask me to give 50%,”

“I will not hesitate, after all, for grandpa now, the value of life is more than everything.”

As she spoke, she pointed to the luxurious floor on the plane and said to Charlie:

“When it’s time to die, let him use this private jet with a cost of more than 500 million US dollars to exchange even one day for himself,”

“And he will definitely agree without hesitation.”

Speaking of which, she sighed, Looking at Charlie, she said sincerely:

“Mr. Wade, if you are willing to sell me a rejuvenation pill,”

“I am willing to hand over half of the Fei family’s assets, and I will never break my promise.”

Charlie smiled noncommittally, earnestly said:

“People are more afraid of death the more they live,”

“Even if you really buy a rejuvenation pill for him next year and let him live for another 20 years,”

“But 20 years will pass, and by that time, he will become more afraid of death than now, what should you do?”

Stella said very seriously: “I am not stupid either, as long as I can do it once and have a clear conscience.”

Charlie nodded lightly. Nodding, he quietly took out a Heart-Saving Blood Scatterig Pill in his hand, and said to Stella:

“By the way, I prepared a small gift for you. I planned to give it, but I never thought of it to give you right now.”

Chapter 4767

At this moment, in Charlie's hand, there is a Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill.

The diameter of this Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill is about one centimeter.

Because it is not as precious as the rejuvenation pill,

Charlie didn't bother to put it in a wooden box,

So he just sealed it with wax paper that is specially wrapped around food.

Stella heard that Charlie was going to give her a gift and like a child,

She deliberately clenched one hand, palm down, as if it was very mysterious.

For a moment, she thought that Charlie was joking with her,

So she smiled and said, "What kind of small gift did Mr. Wade prepare?"

"Could it be a little bug? Let me state in advance that I'm not afraid of bugs."

Boys in childhood always love to make fun of little girls,

And the most common way is to catch a bug in the palm of the hand,

Pretending to have a gift for the girl and asking her to reach for it.

Stella also seemed to be playful at this time, while talking,

She stretched out her hand and placed it under Charlie's clasped hand,

Then looked at Charlie, and asked with a light smile,

"Would you like me to close my eyes?"

Charlie smiled slightly, and said indifferently, "No need."

After speaking, the palm of his hand loosened,

And the Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill fell into Stella's hands.

Stella felt that a ball of paper fell into her hands,

But it seemed to have more weight than paper, so she looked at it curiously and saw it was a sphere wrapped in wax paper.

She was stunned for a moment, and then, She thought of the Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill…

That Jemima had shown her, and it seemed to be wrapped in this wax paper…

At this moment, Stella seemed to have been hit hard,

And even her scalp began to go numb. The heartbeat is even faster than ever before,

As if the adrenaline is soaring at this moment.

Even though the Pill was already lying in her palm, Stella still couldn't believe it.

She looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and asked subconsciously,

"Mr. Wade, this… isn't this a Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill?"

"Why did you suddenly give me such an expensive gift?"

Charlie looked at her and smiled indifferently: "Since this time, I have really troubled you a lot."

"This Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill is regarded as my little care, and I hope Miss Fei will not dislike it."

Stella's whole person is a little flattered, and even a little flustered, and she said quickly:

“Mr. Wade, my life was saved by you, without you, it is impossible to have this body today,”

“With such great kindness, it is an honor for me to do anything for you…”

After speaking, she hurriedly handed the Pill to Charlie, and said resolutely,

“Mr. this medicinal pill is too precious and I can’t have it…”

Charlie pushed the pill back with a serious expression, put it back in her hand,

And held it with his own hand, so that she could hold the medicine pill tightly,

And said at the same time: “This is a little bit of my heart,”

“You can take it down and keep it close to your body, just in case it is needed.”

Saying that he instructed: “If it’s not necessary,”

“Don’t transfer it directly to your grandfather, just keep it for yourself first.”

Stella saw that Charlie’s attitude was firm, and she was very moved in his heart,

And tears had already filled her heart and she uncontrollably burst out.

Just now, she was still feeling inferior and aggrieved for the difference of attitude from Charlie about herself and Jemima.

Unexpectedly, he at this time, gave her a strong response so quickly.

The elixir in front of her, at this moment, the greatest value to her is not the elixir itself,

Chapter 4768

But the attitude that Charlie released through this elixir.

Through this elixir he let her know that he cared about her in his heart.

So, all the negative emotions in her heart flowed out with tears at this moment,

And the whole person's mood became cloudy and foggy,

As if a girl who was just in love had received a love letter from her sweetheart.

Seeing that she was crying, Charlie quickly said,

"Look, how can I make you cry when I gave you a small gift."

As he said that, he handed over a tissue and said, "Quickly wipe your tears,"

"The flight attendants see this, and they will think I am bullying you while no one is around."

Stella couldn't help laughing, she took the tissue and wiped away her tears.

She joked, “What are you afraid of? Even if you really bully me, I don’t blame you…”

After speaking, he realized that he was joking.

It seemed inappropriate, so she quickly changed the subject,

Remembering the joke she made of herself in front of Charlie just now,

She immediately said very firmly:

“Mr. Wade, thank you for this great gift, in return,”

“I will send Patek Philippe and Rolex to Patek Philippe and Rolex within a week.”

“These two companies buying for you…”

Charlie quickly waved his hand and said, “Don’t, don’t do that, no need!”

Then, he pointed to the Patek Philippe that Jemima gave him, and said helplessly,

“Just this one. I don’t even know what to do with the watch,”

“And you want to gift me the watch-making companies, what’s the use of them.”

Stella said seriously, “But if you put your blood-saving pill at auction,”

“At least tens of billions of dollars can be spent at the auction, I am really ashamed…”

Charlie waved his hand and urged, “Stella, remember if it’s something I gave you,”

“No matter what it is. How precious or how cheap it is just my opinion,”

“You don’t need to feel lost because the gift is cheap,”

“And you don’t need to feel uneasy because the gift is expensive,”

“You just need to accept it silently, and the rest is not important.”

With these sincere words from Charlie, Stella’s heart was touched for a moment.

She understood Charlie’s intentions, and also knew that she must have a place in Charlie’s heart,

So she hurriedly wiped away the tears she couldn’t control, nodded solemnly, and choked:

“Thank you, Mr. Wade, I understand!”

Charlie hummed, and said again: “Say hello to your grandfather when you go back,”

“And say that I will see him again before I leave the United States.”

“Okay!” Stella hurriedly nodded. Nodding her head, she asked,

“Mr. Wade, did you have to talk to him about something special? I’ll let him prepare in advance!”

Charlie shook his head: “No need to prepare when I meet him,”

“I will tell him not to go to next year’s Rejuvenation Pill auction.”

Stella asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade…this… Why is this?”

Charlie said seriously: “Your grandfather’s desire for longevity is really too strong.”

“If he goes to the auction next year, he will definitely not be able to bear the result of failure,”

“And maybe it will be self-defeating.”

Speaking of this, he paused slightly, looked at Stella, and continued:

“Once he is desperate, and you have too much tolerance and kindness towards him,”

“He is likely to drag the entire Fei family into the abyss,”

“You and the Fei family will treat me well and,”

“I don’t want my allies to suffer greatly because of this kind of thing.”

Stella said embarrassedly: “Mr. Wade…Grandpa, he…has always been very clear about himself.”

“He will not listen to persuasion…”

Chapter 4769

“It doesn’t matter.” Charlie said lightly, “I can’t persuade him empty-handed,”

“Don’t say it’s him, even if it’s someone else. It’s impossible for them to accept it.”

After speaking, Charlie paused for a moment, and then said,

“The Blood Scattering Heart Saving pill that I gave you just now, keep it well,”

“And after I meet your grandfather, I will give him a promise. Let him stop thinking about Rejuvenation Pill.”

Stella didn’t know what was more important for her grandfather than Rejuvenation pill in this world,

So he couldn’t help asking: “Mr. Wade, what are you planning to do? What promises are you giving to grandpa?”

Charlie said lightly: “As long as he helps you secure your position as the head of the Fei family,”

“He doesn’t need to bid for Rejuvenation Pill,”

“And I can keep him live for another ten years!”

Charlie’s words made Stella tremble.

She knew the weight of Charlie’s words.

Since he said that he would keep grandpa alive for another ten years,

He would definitely fulfill his promise.

And basically, this is equivalent to giving grandfather most of the rejuvenation pills.

More importantly, Charlie will let grandpa will live for another ten years,

And his only condition is not to ask for money or things,

But to let her grandfather assist him and secure the position of the head of the Fei family for herself!

She couldn’t help but murmur in her heart:

“Mr. Wade did all this…all of this to pave the way for me…”

Thinking of this, she looked at Charlie with tears in her eyes, and said gratefully:

“Mr. Wade…Thank you for all that you have done for me…”

“I swear that in the future, the Fei family will always advance and retreat with Mr. Wade,”

“And will definitely become the most solid and reliable allies by Mr. Wade’s side!”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “Actually, in the public world, whether it is my assets or the Fei family’s assets,”

“It is already considered to be the pinnacle, but if it really opens up more in the upper world,”

“Our strength is probably just enough to be a stepping stone.”

“Those who are knowledgeable can enjoy a lifetime of glory and wealth,”

“But those who are ignorant and rushing upwards are likely to face unexpected dangers.”

Stella said: “Mr. Wade, why do you think so? As far as I know,”

“Although there are many unknown wealthy families all over the world,”

“With the strength of the Fei family, I dare not say that they can rank among the top five in the world.”

“But there is absolutely no problem with the top ten,”

“And your current asset level is not necessarily under the Fei family, and it is only a few who are stronger than us.”

Charlie shook his head gently, looked at the stars in the sky 10,000 meters above the window, and sighed softly:

“Our cognition is limited by our horizons, I used to think that the richest family in the world is nothing but Routhchilde,”

“Its scale may be 10 trillion or 20 trillion.”

“However, the incident of the attack on my grandfather’s family,”

“Made me suddenly realize that this world may be different from my previous understanding.”

Stella hurriedly asked: “You mean, there are more powerful existences in this world than the Routhschild family?”

Charlie smiled slightly, instead of answering her question, he asked her:

“What do you think? What should we use to measure the strength of a family or an organization?”

Stella thought about it and said seriously,

“Let’s consider human, material, and financial resources, but financial resources should be the most important.”

Charlie nodded his head: “I used to think that financial resources are the most important.”

“After all, the rankings of the world’s companies and the rich are all measured by money.”

Speaking of this, he suddenly changed his tone and said seriously:

“But, I suddenly think about a question, if a family has so much money,”

“For them that it has no other meaning than numbers, what will they continue to do?”

Stella asked blankly: “Mr. Wade, what do you mean?”

Chapter 4770

Charlie said, “Look, these rich people or wealthy families we usually come into contact with,”

“What they like to do most is use the money to make money, just like Jews,”

“They are born to make money, and they are born with money.”

“They will use the money to make more money, which leads them to only like to spend,”

“The money where it can add value and bring greater wealth, so they are completely doused in it.”

Speaking of this, he said again: “If a family has seen through too much money for a long time,”

“It’s just a numbers game, so that money is really spent in the direction of pure consumption,”

“Or in places where it can’t be reflected in concrete value at all, what will that bring?”

“Pure consumption…” Stella frowned and thought for a while,

Still, a little puzzled, and said embarrassingly: “Mr. wade would you explain?”

Charlie said seriously: “To give the simplest example,”

“The assets of the Routhschild family of more than ten trillion US dollars are placed in industries that can reflect value,”

“Such as investing in stones and mines; investing in the listing of Fortune 500 companies.”

“Enterprises, or directly set up banks, through banks to lend money to other companies in exchange for high interest or even equity;”

“Even if the money is spent, it can still be counted on one’s own head,”

“It is nothing more than a form of conversion of assets.”

“For example, I have 100 million dollars in cash, and then spent 50 million dollars”

“To buy a luxury house in New York, and then turned my total assets into 50 million in cash,”

“50 million in fixed assets…”

“Or, I exchange $20 million for a house, $20 million for stocks, $20 million for 20% ownership of an oil well,”

“$20 million for a painting by a famous painter, and then keep it.”

“20 million cash is used as working capital, so, although I have spent 80 million dollars,”

“I actually only hold it in different forms, and it may even continue to increase in value in the future;”

Speaking of this, he said: “But, if I use 80 million of the 100 million US dollars to cultivate a group of unknown dead soldiers?”

“These 80 million US dollars are converted into combat power, who can know?”

“When others measure my assets, they will think that I only have 20 million US dollars.”

“However, if I want to, these dead men on whom I spent 80 million US dollars to build,”

“They can easily kill ten so-called rich people with 100 million US dollars in assets without blinking.”

When Stella heard this, thinking of what happened to Charlie’s grandfather’s family some time ago,

She suddenly realized something, and said in horror:

“Mr. Wade, I understand what you mean…you mean to say,”

“There may be some top families who have already surpassed the stage of showing their strength by accumulating money.”

“On the contrary, they may have transformed the huge amount of funds into unexpectedly powerful combat power?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded. : “This is a bottomless concept. Just like me,”

“In the past few months, the funds I, directly and indirectly, invested in the Cataclysmic Front have far exceeded 10 billion;”

“These funds are not even at all come through my hand,”

“And the combat power formed by Cataclysmic Front will not be converted into wealth for ranking of the rich list;”

“If in a few years, I have invested more than 100 billion,”

“Or even trillions of funds in Cataclysmic Front, or other similar organizations,”

“But my own verifiable assets are only 100 billion, then in the eyes of others,”

“I may also be a billionaire, but my real strength is probably not comparable to a trillionaire.”

Speaking of this, he added: “The mysterious organization that attacked my grandfather’s family,”

“It may have been cultivating the dead soldiers alone for one or three hundred years,”

“And they have cultivated an unknown number of dead soldiers all over the world.”

“In these two or three hundred years, their investment in dead soldiers is definitely an extremely terrifying astronomical figure!”

“But these numbers cannot be included in the rich list.”

“Maybe the funds they have invested in combat effectiveness over the past few hundred years,”

“Converted into the purchasing power of today’s US dollars,”

“Maybe more than the total assets of the entire Routhschild family.”

“So if you only look at assets, you may not even be able to find the tip of the iceberg of this family.”

“Faced with such an invisible giant, what is the so-called famous Routhschild family?”

“This mysterious organization is the real number one family in the world;”

“When you want to play them, they are the number one evil in the world!”

Chapter 4771

In the eyes of most people, wealth is a symbol of strength, but Charlie never took money in his eyes.

Facts have also proved to him countless times that money is not everything at all times.

For example, Douglas Fei, what if he is worth trillions?

Still have to rush to spend more than 200 billion US dollars to buy a rejuvenation pill.

Even his eldest uncle, Marshal An, was willing to pay more than…

300 billion US dollars in exchange for a mere rejuvenation pill.

In theory, as long as Charlie is willing, he can use the rejuvenation pill to collect,

All the wealth of the rich and old in the world.

In that case, his wealth might soon surpass his grandfather's family,

Surpass the Saudi royal family, and even surpass the Routhschild family.

However, when Leon gave him 10 billion, he didn't know how to spend it.

What if he has more money than the Rothschild family?

Selling rejuvenation pills without restraint will definitely push him to the forefront,

And the extra money he makes will not only bring him no real use,

But will attract a lot of coveting and peeping.

Therefore, in Charlie's view, the most important thing for him in the next step is,

Not to find ways to make more money, but to do more accumulation of strength other than wealth.

Only in this way can he accumulate enough power to deal with those unknown behemoths.

At this time, Stella, who was beside him,

Finally understood what Charlie was really concerned about.

So, she said to him very resolutely, "Mr. Wade, don't worry,"

“No matter what kind of opponent you face in the future,”

“As long as I’m still in the Fei family, the Fei family will definitely be by your side,”

“Advancing and retreating with you in every moment!”

Charlie nodded lightly and smiled indifferently:

“To advance and retreat together… Maybe it’s to go to a disaster together;”

“Or to share a wealth and honor, I hope I can live up to your trust.”

Stella said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, I believe in your strength.”

“With your blessing, the Fei family will definitely get monstrous wealth!”

Charlie smiled noncommittally and then pointed to her hand.

He said seriously: “Your grandfather is a good person, he must know that you made a special trip to Hong Kong to help me,”

“And he will definitely not say no, so after you go back, you must not let him know that I gave this to you.”

“You have a blood-saving pill if he asks about me,”

“You can say that when I see him, I will show something to the Fei family.”

Stella did not expect Charlie to think so thoughtfully, and said gratefully and respectfully:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, I will follow your orders!”

After twelve hours of flight, the Fei family’s Boeing 747 finally landed at Providence Airport in the USA.

Charlie declined Stella’s request to get off the plane to see him off.

He got off the plane alone, and after seeing the plane take off again and headed for New York,

He went through customs alone.

Since Stella’s plane has super VIP treatment at all airports in the United States,

Charlie, as a passenger who came down of this plane, also received VIP treatment at the airport.

Every airport has one or more convoys of state guests.

When there are major diplomatic activities, they provide free escort services for dignitaries of various countries.

At other times, they are operated commercially.

As long as they can afford the money, they can be hired to provide escort services.

Charlie didn’t want to be too ostentatious,

So he took the initiative to ask the state guest team to reduce the eight cars to one Cadillac.

In this way, it seems a lot more low-key.

When he came back this time, Charlie didn’t tell Claire in advance.

The main reason is that he is very aware of her character.

If he tells her the exact return time, she will definitely drive to the airport to meet him.

On the one hand, Charlie doesn’t want to toss her, and on the other hand,

He is worried that she will come to the airport to meet him. A risky opportunity to reveal.

Chapter 4772

After all, the flight number of a private jet will not appear on the big screen at the airport.

When the full-size Cadillac off-road vehicle brought Charlie to the Hilton Hotel, it was already 8 pm local time.

The driver first removed two huge suitcases from the trunk.

These two boxes were Hong Kong specialties prepared for him by Gerard.

Afterward, the driver took out a small 20-inch suitcase, which was Charlie's own carry-on luggage.

The Patek Philippe that Jemima gave him was also put into this box by him.

Seeing that he had three big suitcases, the hotel's luggage carrier quickly pushed the luggage cart,

Put all three suitcases on it, and followed Charlie to the top floor of the Hotel.

At this time, Claire had just had dinner with Elaine.

In the past few days since Elaine came to the United States,

She has become familiar with the city of Providence.

Not only can she go out for a walk and go shopping by herself,

But she even met many Chinese women living in the local area, and she quickly became acquainted with them.

In just a few days, she joined a number of organizations.

First, she joined a square dance group organized by a group of old ladies.

Every night, she goes to the downtown park to dance with them in Legend of the Phoenix,

And then joined a group composed of Chinese people.

The rampage team, composed of men and women in 2000, wear the same tracksuit every day,

Shouting slogans and running wild on the streets of Providence.

She also set a timetable for herself, saying that she would dance on Monday, Wednesday, and Friday nights,

Run wild on other days, and stay at the hotel on Sundays to rest and enjoy life.

Tonight, it just happened to be the day to check in with the Rampage team.

After eating, Elaine wiped her mouth and said to Claire:

“Claire, Mom is going to change clothes and go to the rampage team, do you want to come with me?”

“I don’t want…” Claire shook her head and said:

“The suite has a mini gym. If you want to walk or run,”

“You don’t need to go to the street to form a group, right?”

“What do you know?” Elaine said seriously:

“Your mother is doing it for socializing, I am new here,”

“And I don’t know anyone except you and Charlie.”

“You have to go to class every day, and Charlie goes out to show people Feng Shui.”

“Now, it’s weird to keep me alone in such a big presidential suite.”

“I still have to stay here for more than half a month. Don’t you die of boredom?”

“In Aurous Hill, there is Horiyah who is available every day.”

“When I got here, I don’t have anyone I know, it’s really boring…”

Claire said helplessly: “Mom, it’s only been a few days, so soon you started to think it’s boring…”

“If you knew this, you might as well live in Aurous Hill…”

Elaine lost a mansion and a car because she came to Providence.

The immortal life of a luxury car is also full of resentment, and subconsciously blurted out: “I think so!”

Claire asked in surprise: “Mom, what do you mean? Do you really want to go back to Aurous Hill?”

Elaine panicked, and quickly changed her words with a serious face:

“Who said that? I don’t mean it! I came to the United States to find you because I missed you.”

“If I go back, won’t I be alone again?”

In fact, what she thought was: “I don’t want to go back!”

“The key is that my pocket is cleaner than my face now. If I go back, let alone buy a plane ticket,”

“I don’t have any money to take a taxi to the airport.”

“Besides, even if You and Charlie buy me a plane ticket back,”

“And I don’t have money to eat after I land there, let alone refuel that Cullinan…”

Claire didn’t suspect her, and said seriously:

“Mom, if you want to live with us here, don’t always say it’s boring here,”

“The more you talk, the more you think about it, and the less happy you will be.”

“Yes, yes…” Elaine bit her head and said. : “You’re right, Mom got it!”

After speaking, she quickly changed the subject and said,

“Mom won’t tell you, it’s time to change clothes and go to the run squad.”

Just when Elaine wanted to go back to her room to change, someone rang the doorbell.

Elaine said with some dissatisfaction: “Didn’t we open the MNT,”

“Why are you still knocking on the door, it’s really annoying!”

After speaking, she came to the door scoldingly…

Chapter 4773

With a clever idea, Elaine opened the door and just wanted to make a curse,

When she suddenly saw Charlie standing outside the door,

Her stinky face immediately became extremely happy and excited and she said:

“Oh, good son-in-law! When did you come back? Why didn’t I hear you give a call?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I was afraid that you will be worried and didn’t say hello in advance.”

Elaine said with a smile: “Mom knows, you must be trying to give Claire a surprise!”

Claire inside heard the movement, walked towards the door, and asked, “Mom, is Charlie back?”

Elaine hurriedly turned her head and rushed towards the door.

She shouted, “Daughter, the good son-in-law is back, come quickly!”

As she spoke, she saw a waiter pushing a luggage cart behind Charlie,

And when she looked at the luggage cart, there were three suitcases in total,

Suddenly, she couldn’t help but ask excitedly:

“Good son-in-law, I remember that you didn’t seem to carry any luggage with you when you left.”

“Why did you come back with so many things, is it a gift for your mother?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Most of them are souvenirs from friends,”

“But I also prepared a small gift for you.”

When Elaine heard about the gift, she couldn’t hold back her excitement and curiosity.

She knew that it was easy for Charlie to show others Feng Shui to make money now,

So he was very generous with his money, so she couldn’t help but guess in his heart:

“If Charlie makes a little shot, how can it be a good thing of more than 100,000 yuan?”

At this time, Charlie had brought the waiter into the presidential suite and instructed him to unload the luggage aside.

After the waiter carefully carried the luggage,

Charlie took out a $100 cash and handed it to him, and the waiter thanked him and left.

At this time, Claire had just come over, and when she saw Charlie, she said happily,

“Husband, why didn’t you tell me in advance? I wanted to pick you up at the airport!”

Charlie smiled and said, “If I told you in advance, from the time my plane took off and landed,”

“You would still be thinking about it, so I didn’t tell you at all and planned to give you a surprise.”

It can be seen that Claire was really happy to see Charlie back,”

“But she couldn’t help but reminded: “Husband, I would rather drive to the airport to pick you up,”

“Then feel happy for the surprise you give me.”

“Next time there is such a thing, You must tell me in advance, okay?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile, “No problem, next time.”

With that, he took out the bag he bought in Hong Kong from his small suitcase.

The two necklaces handed the two jewelry boxes to Claire and Elaine respectively,

And said with a smile, “Claire, Mom, this is a little gift I bought for you from Hong Kong. You can open it and take a look.”

When Elaine heard this, she quickly reached out and took it without thinking.

Seeing the Bulgari logo on the box, she only realized that this thing is definitely not cheap,

So she said happily: “Oh, it looks great. My son-in-law is the best!”

“As soon as I get it, it will be an international big name, either Hermes or Bulgari,”

“Will you change to Van Cleef & Arpels next time?”

Charlie didn’t expect that Elaine would still be able to play with needles at this time. A double entendre.

From this point of view, she really wanted a piece of Van Cleef & Arpels jewelry.

So he smiled and said, “Since Mom likes Van Cleef & Arpels,”

“I’ll buy it for you when I go out to see Feng Shui next time.”

Elaine happily clapped her hands, but said very politely: “Oh, good son-in-law,”

“Mom knows you’re filial, but Mom can’t keep you spending so much money,”

“That Van Cleef & Arpels thing are so expensive! Just their classic four-leaf clover necklace,”

“All of them need one. It’s more than 400,000! They really want money like crazy!”

Chapter 4774

Claire, who was on the side, immediately realized her mother's intention, and said quickly:

"Mom! Can you stop being so vain? Why do you have to let Charlie buy it for you?"

"Something as expensive as Van Cleef & Arpels…"

Elaine said aggrievedly: "I didn't say it, I mean that the brand's products are too expensive,"

"And they are not cost-effective at all. How could a pragmatic person like me like something so not cost-effective?"

After speaking, she didn't forget to say to Charlie,

"Good son-in-law, if you have this heart, Mom is already very satisfied,"

"But you must remember, don't buy things indiscriminately!"

Charlie smiled and nodded lightly: "Okay Mom, I understand."

Elaine's expression was somewhat melancholy,

But she still flipped through the Van Cleef & Arpels article with interest,

And quickly focused her attention on the jewelry box in her hand.

As she opened the box, she thought to herself:

“I just bought a Bulgari Emerald Goddess’s Dream Necklace a few days ago,”

“And I don’t know what kind of Bulgari jewelry Charlie gave bought for me this time.”

“If it’s the bracelet of the Emerald Goddess’ Dream, it can be matched with my necklace, that would be great.”

Thinking of this, she happily opened the box.

Then, the thing that caught her eye made her stunned.

“This…this…” Elaine looked at the familiar necklace lying quietly in the jewelry box,

And couldn’t help saying: “This…this is not, it is the necklace of the Emerald Goddess’ Dream?”

The moment she saw this necklace, she was very disappointed.

After all, she bought an identical necklace just before she came to the United States,

So she was naturally a little depressed when she received such a gift again.

She is a person who loves vanity and face the most. Although this chain is very expensive,

It is also very grand, but two identical things can not make her haughty after all.

Wearing this one today, wearing that one tomorrow, in the eyes of others, it is the same one on both days.

But it’s impossible to hang two necklaces on the neck at a time,

So in her eyes, the necklace that Charlie gave her basically means that he didn’t give it.

At this time, Charlie had already seen the unconcealed disappointment in her eyes,

So he pretended to be surprised and asked,

“Mom, you know this so well, but I didn’t remember the name all the way.”

Elaine sneered and said: “Hey, I’m just doing research!”

As she said, she continued seriously: “Oh, you two don’t know, it’s Horiyah, the poor woman.”

“She’s almost out of food, and she still drags me to visit these luxury stores every day,”

“To be honest, if it weren’t for her saying the name always in my ears,”

“I wouldn’t be able to remember so many brands.”

Claire hurriedly asked: “Mom, have you been hanging out with Horiyah again?”

Elaine explained: “It’s not even hanging out together, it’s mainly because after you all left,”

“I lived alone in Tomson. It’s so boring, she can be considered a companion to some extent,”

“And she is a lot more honest now than before, so I had some walks with her.”

After speaking, she looked at the Goddess’ Dream Necklace in her hand. Feeling more and more melancholy.

Charlie smiled inwardly, it seemed that his move was indeed useful,

And it could be seen that Elaine was already a little annoyed at this time.

Claire, who was on the side, didn't notice her mother's strangeness at all,

But couldn't help but say to Charlie: "Husband, thank you for the gift,"

"But don't buy such expensive luxury goods in the future."

"It is said that such luxury good, the value retention rate of the jewelry is very poor, which is a bit too wasteful."

Charlie heard the word retention rate, and suddenly had an idea,"

"So he glanced at Elaine and deliberately said:

"It seems that this piece of jewelry in the second-hand market is still very valuable,"

"If the packaged bills are complete and the maintenance is new enough,"

"You should still be able to sell it with a 20% discount."

Chapter 4775

As expected by Charlie, when Elaine heard this, the whole person immediately froze.

The eyes and expressions also changed from the depression just now to a kind of extreme excitement!

Immediately, she suddenly opened her mouth and said to Claire:

“Oh my girl, your mother is suddenly homesick…”

“Homesick?!”

Claire was completely stunned by Elaine’s sudden appearance, and asked inexplicably:

“Mom, Dad is in Korea, Charlie and I are here with you, what kind of homesickness it is?”

Elaine said with an embarrassed expression: “Mom misses Aurous Hill,”

“And living in this foreign country is indeed a little uncomfortable.”

“It seems that Aurous Hill is the best for us. Let’s see if there is a flight ticket someday,”

“Book a flight ticket for me to go back.”

Claire looked at Elaine in astonishment, and blurted out:

“Mom, it’s not that you can’t sleep because of what you think,”

“You were alone at home and living on your own. In the big house, you couldn’t stand being alone,”

“So you had to come to the United States to find us? Now, it’s just been a few days,”

“And you want to go back to Aurous Hill again?”

“Are you not going to feel alone in Aurous Hill?”

“What will you do when you are alone again? Will you fly to the United States again?”

Elaine said quickly: “Oh, your mother really thinks that she can’t sleep,”

“Wasn’t that for coming to see you? After seeing you, I feel at ease, and I can go back naturally.”

Elaine will never tell her stupid daughter that the reason why she came to the United States,”

“Was to find her and Charlie, it is not because she really misses them, nor did she really feel lonely,”

“She just accidentally spent all her money.

Without money, living and eating were a problem for her.

Although the Cullinan parked in the yard is extremely domineering,

But she can’t even get the money for gas, what’s the point of having it?

But now things are different!

Charlie actually gave her the same dream of a goddess necklace again!

What does this mean?

This means that she can fly back with it, and then take out one of the two and sell it.

Both of these two goddess dreams are brand new. The one she had, she has only worn it for a day or two,

It should be regarded as 99% new, and Charlie's one is brand new and has not been worn.

According to the market price of 500,000, with a 20% discount, it can be sold for 400,000!

Moreover, the shop from where she bought the necklace herself still owed her 72,000 cash back and she did not receive it.

If she waited for that money to arrive, wouldn't she have nearly 500,000?

Elaine thinks of this, and her heart is already very surging:

"When the money is in hand, I will definitely not buy things indiscriminately,"

"And I will keep it! I live in a luxury house, drive a luxury car, and have the dream of a goddess necklace around my neck."

"And there is still 500,000 pocket money, this is the real fairy life,"

"Isn't it much better than living in the United States?"

Don't look at Elaine dancing in the square and going to the runaway team these days,

In the final analysis that's because she has no money.

Only in this case of no money, will she go to the kind of things that don't cost money.

Moreover, in a place like the United States,

Although living in a top-notch presidential suite, this house is still much worse than the Tomson first-class villa.

What's more, in the United States, she doesn't have the top Rolls-Royce Cullinan to drive.

There is no professional licking dog like Horiyah who is frolicking wildly around her.

So, no matter how you think about it, it is better to go back to China.

Chapter 4776

Charlie on the side laughed secretly at this moment, it seems that Elaine's style is indeed consistent,

And he can always find her breakthrough easily.

In fact, for Charlie, he didn't want her to stay here and disturb the two-person world of his wife and himself.

The reason why he did everything possible to get her over as he was going to Hong Kong,

And he couldn't bear to leave his wife here alone,

So he tricked Elaine over and went to Hong Kong by himself.

Now that he is back, there is no need for her to stay here.

After all, Claire doesn't know Elaine's economic situation,

But Charlie couldn't be more clear. Elaine is now cleaner than her face.

If she has no money, she will definitely stay in the United States until Claire finishes all her training.

Therefore, it is Charlie's top priority now to let her go quickly.

It is precisely because of this that he deliberately said something about the second-hand value preservation rate.

In fact, he just wants to remind Elaine that she owns two identical necklaces.

Although she can only pretend to be a coercive,

She can choose to sell the other necklace quietly while pretending to be cowardly.

Anyway, she has two identical ones, as long as she has one more in her hands, this matter will not be revealed.

Moreover, after doing all the calculations, she finally earned a necklace.

After Charlie's reminder, Elaine really thought of this, so she became reassured almost immediately.

The Guang Dance Troupe and the Rampage Team will all go together. Elaine just wants to go home now.

So, seeing Claire's surprised face, Elaine couldn't help but said again:

"Claire, what I said just now was from my heart, I really missed you,"

“But I came back to see you, and I didn’t want to.”

“After meeting you guys, then naturally started to miss home,”

“You know the older you get, the more homesickness you have,”

“And for Mom now, nostalgia is just a plane ticket away from you.”

After speaking, she added: “Besides, Mom doesn’t want to disturb the world of the two of you.”

“It’s not comfortable for Mom to be a light bulb here,”

“So you might as well let Mom go back early, don’t you think?”

Claire was helpless. Said: “Then when do you want to leave?”

Elaine said without hesitation: “Of course, the sooner the better,”

“Why don’t you see if there are any tickets for tomorrow?”

“Tomorrow?!” Claire said angrily. : “Mom, don’t be so abrupt even if you want to leave,”

“It’s as if you suddenly turned your face and don’t recognize anyone.”

“Didn’t I say I would take you to New York for a walk after the weekend? You’re not going?”

“Ouch! How could I forget about this…”

Elaine suddenly remembered that she had finally come to the United States,

But she had never been to New York.

Originally, according to the normal process, when she came to Providence,

She needed to go to New York before connecting, but she was lucky to win the 1.2 million prize arranged by Charlie,

So she flew directly from Aurous Hill to Providence.

Never even set foot on New York soil.

So, Elaine thought: “My relatives and friends on WeChat know that I came to the United States by private jet.”

“If I go to New York to take a few photos and post a few more circles of friends,”

“Wouldn’t this trip to the United States be in vain?”

“Anyway, Charlie’s necklace has been given to me, and it won’t run,”

“So I might as well go to New York for two days, and then go back to Aurous Hill to sell the necklace!”

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said to Claire:

“Claire, why don’t you buy a ticket for your mother to fly from New York on Sunday night,”

“Let’s go to New York for two days on Friday afternoon, and on Sunday night,”

“I will take a plane from New York to return home, you and Charlie will Drive back to Providence,”

“What do you think of this arrangement?”

Claire knew that Elaine had decided to leave, and it was impossible to keep her,

So she nodded and agreed, saying, “Then it’s settled.”

“I’ll book your ticket for Sunday, and let’s go to New York on Friday!”

Chapter 4777

Claire seeing Elaine's resolute attitude, although she is somewhat helpless.

But after a little thought, she also felt that it was indeed more convenient,

And comfortable for her mother to leave the United States and go back.

What's more, since she has to attend classes five days a week,

She doesn't have much time to spend with her,

So it will definitely cause trouble for Charlie.

So, she said, "Mom, on Friday the day after tomorrow, we'll drive to New York after class,"

"And I'll book you a ticket for Sunday."

"That's great!" Elaine suddenly became excited and blurted out:

"Quickly help Mom to book the plane ticket, don't look back and let it all sell out."

Charlie on the side said at this time: "Mom, let me book it for you."

Elaine nodded hastily: “Okay, thank you, good son-in-law!”

Charlie was also straightforward, immediately took out his mobile phone,

Found the flight back from New York on Sunday, and immediately bought her a ticket.

Elaine soon received the ticket information from the airline.

After seeing that the ticket had been confirmed, she was very happy,

Like a wanderer who had been wandering for many years and finally had the opportunity to go home.

After that, she carefully put away the goddess’s dream necklace that Charlie gave her,

And then said to the two: “Oh, I also made an appointment to go to the Rampage,”

“And I’m going to be late, you guys hurry through the two-person world, I’ll go out first!”

Before the two of them responded, she hurriedly changed into sneakers and left the room.

After Elaine left, Claire said to Charlie with some doubts:

“Husband, do you feel that mom’s state seems a little wrong?”

“What’s wrong?” Charlie asked curiously: “What do you think it is?”

“She’s quite right, I feel normal, she’s just going home.”

Claire shook her head very seriously, and said with a slightly solemn expression:

“It’s not about returning to China, it’s the necklace you gave her, it’s not quite right.”

“The necklace?” Charlie was even more puzzled:

“The necklace was bought from the store counter, so it can’t be fake.”

Claire hurriedly said: “Silly husband, of course, I won’t suspect that you are buying fakes,”

“I just said that mom’s attitude towards the necklace is not right!”

Saying that she then analyzed seriously:

“Husband, look, I know mom’s character best,”

“But you should also know very well that this person’s biggest problem is to show off,”

“Don’t say that you give her a necklace, you are giving her a gift.”

“Even if it is a valuable sofa, she can’t wait to carry it to the street,”

“But you just gave her such an expensive necklace, she didn’t put it on immediately,”

“But put it away… this… Isn’t this weird?”

Charlie couldn’t help but admire Claire’s analysis, his stupid wife.

It seems that she really knows her mother very well. With Elaine’s character,

It is absolutely impossible to hide and tuck good things.

Therefore, she carefully put away the necklace he gave her just now.

This behavior is indeed a bit abnormal for her.

However, Charlie knew very well why she did this.

The reason is nothing more than because he just said that the better the quality,

The more valuable it is to sell second-hand.

It is estimated that Elaine is reluctant to wear it,

And wants to take it back as a brand new one and sell it at a good price.

Chapter 4778

So, Charlie smiled and said to Claire: “I analyze it, Mom may think it’s too late,”

“Even if she takes it out, others won’t be able to see it,”

“And she is going to join the rampage team.”

“Don’t you think about it if it’s not suitable for wearing jewelry?”

Claire shook her head and said seriously: “I don’t think things should be that simple,”

“You wait and see if mom wears that necklace tomorrow, if she doesn’t wear it tomorrow,”

“Then I guess she wants to sell this necklace.”

Charlie didn’t expect that Claire could predict Elaine so accurately,

So he said with a smile: “Oh, don’t worry about it so much,”

“Since it’s a gift for mom, what she does with it is her freedom.”

“We have no right to interfere.”

“Besides, I don’t think Mom would do such a thing.”

“If you don’t believe me, when we return to China, you will know if she still has this necklace.”

Claire couldn’t help but sigh. After a while she said helplessly:

“I don’t want to interfere with her affairs, but she is really disappointed when she does things sometimes.”

“After all, this necklace is given to her by you,”

“I hope she doesn’t sell it for profit.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, when we go back, this necklace will definitely be there.”

Claire didn’t know why Charlie was so sure,

But this kind of hypothetical issue was not easy to discuss too deeply,

So she accepted it sighing: “I hope so…”

…

At this moment, New York, the Fei family.

Since the plane that Stella and Charlie took off from Hong Kong,

Douglas has been anxiously and eagerly looking forward to meeting her at home.

Although he relied on the half Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill given by Charlie to successfully survive,

He also knew very well that he was on the verge of death at the beginning,

And more than half of the efficacy of the medicine was estimated to be spent on saving his life, not on prolonging life.

This is why, Charlie said at the time, the half pill could give him an extra year, at most two years.

It is precisely because of this that Douglas has already begun to count down his life.

He pinned most of his hopes on the Rejuvenation Pill auction next year.

He is no longer the Patriarch of the Fei Family.

When he was the Patriarch of the family, he failed to successfully procure Rejuvenation Pill,

But now that he has abdicated to become a sage, the situation next year is still unknown.

Although he did not doubt Stella's character and filial piety,

He was worried that the price of next year's Rejuvenation Pill would be even higher than this year,

Or even much higher.

If it is really much higher, even if Stella is willing to pay, he's afraid, it may not be enough.

Therefore, this time Stella went to Hong Kong to help Charlie solve Hogan's matter,

Which gave Douglas a glimmer of hope.

He thinks he knows Charlie's personality well.

Generally speaking, he doesn't owe other people's favor, and many times,

When one respects him by one foot, he respects others by ten feet.

Stella, as the head of the Fei family, ran all the way there,

Thinking that Charlie should have something to say.

Douglas didn't dare to expect Charlie to give Stella a rejuvenation pill,

But if Charlie could give her half a Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill,

It would be an extra year or two for him or even two or three years of a good life.

It is precisely because of this that he hadn't slept well last night,

And all he thought about was the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill.

There were several times in the middle, he almost couldn't help but wanted to call,

Or, at least send a message to ask Stella, but when he thought that she should be with Charlie the whole time,

He could only wait for her to come back and give him an answer.

The plane that Stella took first sent Charlie to Providence,

And then flew from Providence to New York.

They landed together, and the flight in the middle was delayed by almost forty minutes.

Chapter 4779

When he heard that Stella's plane had landed at JFK Airport in New York, Douglas was even more uneasy.

Originally, he really wanted to go to the airport to pick her up,

So that the mystery could be solved as soon as possible.

However, when he thought that his granddaughter was very smart and was very good at observing details,

He was afraid that his actions would make Stella aware of it,

So he could only resist the impulse and wait anxiously at home.

When the butler came to tell him that the eldest lady's motorcade had entered the main gate,

He couldn't hold back any longer, and quickly said to the butler,

"Quick, help me get outside to meet her!"

When Douglas came to the gate of the main villa of Fei's manor with the help of the housekeeper,

Stella’s motorcade just arrived.

And the rest of the Fei family came out at this time.

After Stella got out of the car, when she saw her grandfather coming out to greet her in person,

She immediately understood what her grandfather was thinking,

And then she thought that she still had the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill from Charlie,

In her close-fitting pocket, thinking about it, she felt in her heart, a little bit uneasy.

She knew that her grandfather’s expectations for Rejuvenation Pill and Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill had surpassed everything.

As a granddaughter, she should have given this pill to her grandfather without hesitation.

But when she thought of Charlie’s previous instructions, she could only endure the urge.

So, she hurriedly walked to the old man’s side and said respectfully,

“Grandpa, why did you come out in person?”

The old man looked earnestly and said with a smile,

“You are the head of the Fei family, and you have just come from such a far place.”

“When you come back, of course, I will come out to greet you and clean up the dust for you.”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked, “This time, it should be done safely, right?”

“I saw relevant reports on the news, that Gerard Liu, it seemed that shook hands with Hogan to make peace?”

“Yes.” Stella nodded and said, “With Mr. Wade in charge,”

“Gerard couldn’t dare to do anything to Mr. Chen,”

“And Mr. Wade has given him enough face this time.”

“He is very happy to be out.”

“That’s good.” The old man said with a smile,

“Mr. Wade is as gracious to our Fei family as a mountain, and it is our honor to do a little for him.”

At that time, the old man wanted to ask her if she had helped Charlie this time, did he say anything?

But it was impossible for him to ask such a straightforward question, so he smiled and said,

“Stella, hurry into the room, and tell grandpa the details of this trip to Hong Kong.”

Stella nodded slightly, greeted the others, and went to the study with Douglas.

The study in the main villa of the Fei family was actually used by Douglas all along.

The study area is more than 100 square meters, and the decoration inside is extremely elegant,

Even the imperial study of the ancient emperors is difficult to compare with it.

And here has always been the place where Douglas ran his affairs.

Many important decisions affecting the Fei family were made here.

Right now, although Stella has become the head of the Fei family,

She has not occupied the old man's place, and this is still the home of the old man.

But things are a little different today.

After Stella and the old man came in, they subconsciously prepared to sit down on the seat in front of the book desk,

But the old man reached out his hand to stop her, and said to her, "Stella, sit inside."

Douglas's bookcase was bought at an auction at a huge price.

This table is all made of top-quality Hainan Huanghuali wood, and the craftsmanship is extremely elegant.

It has a history of more than 500 years.

In the Ming and Qing dynasties, the inheritance could be detailed,

And it even went to the hands of the prime minister of the court, which was Douglas's favorite.

On the inside of the bookcase, Douglas has a chair also made of Hainan huanghuali,

Which was his special seat, and on the outside of the bookcase, three slightly smaller chairs are placed.

Usually, in his study, there are only a limited number of people in the Fei family,

Who can sit in front of this desk in his study? Stella came, and naturally chose one of the three chairs.

Chapter 4780

But today, Douglas asked her to sit on the inside, which was something she had never seen before.

Seeing Stella's surprised expression, Douglas said with a smile,

"Stella, now you are the head of the Fei family, and it's right to sit in this position."

Stella said quickly: "Grandpa, this is your study room and your bookcase."

"Even if I am the head of the Fei family, I am just your granddaughter here."

"If I am in the group, I am sitting in the chairperson's office and it is business affairs."

"But at home, how can I sit in your seat…"

Douglas waved his hand and said solemnly: "The Fei family is a family business,"

"A home is a business, a business is a home, and you are the head of the Fei family."

"This identity is not only the chairperson of the Fei Group,"

“But also the leader of the entire Fei family, even if it is me,”

“I will be under your command and follow your orders.”

After that, without waiting for Stella to speak, he sat down first.

And he sat down on one of the three chairs, and then said to her, “Stella, please.”

Stella felt a little stressed, but nodded lightly and said,

“Thank you, Grandpa.” Then she carefully sat across from Douglas.

Douglas nodded with satisfaction and said with a smile,

“Come on, tell grandpa about your trip to Hong Kong this time.”

Stella didn’t hide anything, she told almost everything until the moment she and Charlie got on the plane.

But there was one thing she didn’t say, and that was that,

Charlie gave Jemima a Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill.

The reason why she didn’t say it was because she was worried that after her grandfather heard it,

Other thoughts would arise in his heart.

After all, she knew too well her grandfather’s desire to survive.

If he was really overwhelmed and started with Jemima’s Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill,

He might accidentally make a big mistake.

If nothing else, even if grandfather went to Jemima to buy the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill,

If this matter spread to Charlie’s ears, Charlie would definitely criticize her in his heart.

Therefore, she directly deleted the story of Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill from the narrative.

After listening to it, he couldn’t help sighing:

“Gerard Liu is really lucky if it wasn’t for his daughter,”

“I think he would definitely not be able to pass this test!”

“Yes.” Stella also agreed: “You have never met Jemima, she is indeed a very immortal,”

“Well-behaved and moving lady, especially when she cried, it could induce pity in any heart.”

“If it were a man, he would also be attracted to her.”

Douglas tutted: “Oh, it’s really a hero who is saddened by beauty. The fact is that Mr. Wade has such a skill,”

“And in front of beautiful women, he can’t help himself.”

Stella shrugged and said, “Mr. Wade may have more empathy for Jemima.”

“Although the childhood experiences of the two are different, they also have a lot in common.”

“Among people, the rarest thing is empathy.”

“When men and women of the opposite s3x find the same frequency in a very important matter,”

“That kind of affection is uncontrollable.”

Douglas nodded, and added: “It seems that you really helped when you went to Hong Kong this time.”

“That is why Mr. Wade asked you to endorse Gerard,”

“That is to see Jemima’s face and want to give Gerard a chance.”

Stella smiled: “Actually, I didn’t do anything, I just came forward and said a few words.”

“In other words, but for a person of Gerard’s stature, the effect is indeed very big.”

Douglas asked again: “Then Mr. Wade should be very satisfied this time, right?”

“Not only did it solve all the troubles of Hogan, but also his family is all settled,”

“And he met Jemima, a confidante. Before leaving, he saved a little face for Jemima’s father,”

“Did enough to appease him, and even solved the problem for the Front for ten years.”

“It seems that the $100 million funding is really thought of and unexpected, and all aspects have been solved in place.”

“Yes.” Stella nodded and said, “Mr. Wade’s trip to Hong Kong has indeed yielded a lot.”

Douglas said with a smile: “That’s good, that’s good!”

After that, he paused for a moment, struggling, but still couldn’t help asking:

“By the way, Stella, you helped Wade this time. Did he say anything?”

Chapter 4781

At the moment when her grandfather asked this question, Stella was a little flustered in her heart.

But fortunately, Charlie had given her a heads up in advance,

So she would not be in a mess when dealing with it.

So, she said calmly: “Grandpa, Mr. Wade made it clear on the way back this time,”

“He said that our Fei family’s performance in many things during this period of time has made him very satisfied,”

“So he said, he will come to New York to meet you in person and thank you in person.”

Douglas suddenly became a little nervous and couldn’t help asking:

“Stella, did Mr. Wade really say that?”

“Yes.” Stella nodded, she said step by step:

“Originally, what Mr. Wade said was that he would definitely show something to the Fei family.”

“I ask him to consider your situation, Grandpa,”

“And take care of your situation and feelings as much as possible.”

As Stella said this, she was really careful at this time.

In fact, Charlie gave the Fei family two rewards,

This time in order to show his recognition of the Fei family.

One is the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill hidden with her;

The other is the million-dollar promise to keep Grandpa alive for another ten years.

Stella knew that Charlie did all this to consolidate her dominance in the Fei family,

So she could not live up to Charlie’s expectations for him if she spilled the beans directly here.

Right now is a good opportunity for her to perform in front of her grandfather,

So she deliberately described Charlie’s second reward as her own initiative to transfer it to her grandpa instead of the entire Fei family.

Although saying this made her feel somewhat guilty,

Considering the ultimate goal of the matter,

She could only try her best to overcome the obstacles in her heart.

When Douglas heard Stella say this,

He was naturally very pleasantly surprised.

He couldn't help but say, "Stella, you…you said that, did Mr. Wade agree?"

Stella nodded lightly, and said seriously: "Mr. Wade has agreed."

Douglas hurriedly asked again: "Stella, based on your inference, what kind of reward will Mr. Wade… give me?"

Stella said seriously: "Grandpa, Mr. Wade knows your biggest difficulty right now,"

"I believe he will definitely help."

Douglas's eyes lit up, and he blurted out,

“If that’s the case, then it would be even better!”

He couldn’t help but look at Stella and sigh,

“Stella, grandpa can If it weren’t for you, grandpa’s old bones would have been buried in the ground long ago…”

Stella smiled and said seriously: “Grandpa, in fact,”

“You and I could live to this day. It’s all thanks to Mr. Wade.”

“Yes…” Douglas couldn’t help but sighed with emotion, and said sincerely:

“It’s really a blessing for three lives to be able to get along with Mr. Wade.”

Having said that, what did he think of, he quickly asked Said: “Stella, did Mr. Wade say when he will come to New York?”

“No.” Stella said: “Mr. Wade only said that he would make time to come over before returning to China.”

“He didn’t say which day, but Mr. Wade this time has only to stay in the United States not more than a month with his wife,”

“So I estimate it will be about twenty days in the future at the latest.”

“Okay, great!” Douglas sighed: “It seems that these old bones can go into the ground three or two years later…”

…

Providence.

Elaine, who is walking fast with the middle-aged and elderly rampage team, is in a particularly good mood.

Previously, with the money Charlie gave her, she bought a Dream of the Goddess,

And won a grand prize worth 1.2 million.

Unexpectedly, Charlie accidentally gave her an identical necklace,

In this way, as long as she goes back and sells this necklace,

It means that she has earned a necklace for nothing,

And also experienced an excellent private jet trip,

Followed by a few days of stay in the United States.

Next, she waited to go to New York to play for two days, and then she could return home satisfied.

After she goes back, she can regain her previous free life, which is very pleasant.

Chapter 4782

Because of the good mood, when Elaine ran wild,

Her mouth was always grinning, and she couldn't hide the happiness at all.

Due to breathing with her mouth open, she soon felt a little dry,

And her breath was uneven, which made her unable to keep up with everyone's rhythm,

So she gradually fell behind.

At this time, the vice-captain of the Rampage Squad,

A Chinese woman living in the United States saw that Elaine was left behind,

She hurried over and said with a smile: "Oh, Elaine, why did you fall behind so quickly today?"

The woman whose name is Myren Chen and is two years older than Elaine,

Elaine always calls her Sister Chen.

This sister Chen never worked in the United States.

It is said that her son and daughter-in-law started a business here.

She and her husband lived with them in the United States.

By the way, they also helped to take care of the children.

Coincidentally, this sister Chen's hometown is in the same province as Elaine.

Although it is not in the same city, the two cities are adjacent to each other in the north and south, not far from each other.

Elaine's eyes are higher than the top on weekdays.

If she meets a fellow outsider, she may not have the feeling that she needs to hug them and cry.

The reason why she is so familiar with this sister Chen is that Sister Chen's usual clothes are not those of ordinary people.

Just a glass floating flower bracelet on Sister Chen's hand is worth at least four or five million.

A high-end Porsche Cayenne worth tens of thousands of dollars.

Elaine has also seen high-end goods, so she can see at a glance that this woman must be very wealthy,

And unlike herself, although she lives in a luxury house and drives a luxury car,

It is not her own but the real disposable assets, in fact, pitiful.

It is precisely because of this that she has become a little more acquainted with this sister Chen.

Seeing that Sister Chen came to offer a hand, Elaine explained breathlessly:

“Oh, Sister Chen, I don’t know what’s going on today.”

“My mouth is very dry, and I feel that my physical exertion is much greater than before.”

Myren explained with a smile: “When walking, you must remember to close your mouth and breathe through your nose,”

“And you must adjust the rhythm of your breathing so that you can be in the best condition.”

Elaine nodded and smiled while saying: “Okay, okay, I’ll adjust it.”

“Sister Chen, you can go with the big team first, don’t worry about me, I’ll just walk slowly.”

Myren waved her hand: “Hey, the purpose of our team is not to abandon anyone,”

“We won’t give up on you, how can you be left behind?”

“I’ll accompany you, it happens that my joints are not very comfortable today,”

“And it’s not suitable for walking too fast.”

Elaine asked her: “What’s wrong with Sister Chen’s joints? Is it Arthritis?”

Myren smiled and said, “This is just a little problem with me, and it usually heals in a few days.”

After speaking, she changed the subject and asked curiously,

“By the way, Elaine, what happy event did you encounter today?”

“Why are you so happy, I can see that you are so happy all the time,”

“What good things happened, you have to share with my sister?”

Elaine said with a smile: “It’s not a happy event,”

“The main thing is that I am going back to China soon.”

“I’ve stayed here enough for this period of time, and I want to go back early.”

Myren was stunned for a moment, a different look flashed in her eyes,

And then she said with a reluctant expression:

“Oh, you are so talented. You’re going back in a few days.”

“It’s rare for me to meet a sister who has similar temperaments like me.”

“Us sisters have only known each other for a few days, so it’s not enough.”

Elaine said with a smile: “It’s okay Chen Sister, we all have contact information.”

“In the future, when you come to China, or I come to the United States, we can meet again.”

Myren said regretfully: “Hey, I also said that one day I would invite you to sit at home and have a meal.”

“By the way, I will introduce my husband, as well as my son and daughter-in-law to you.”

Elaine said with surprise: “Oh, that’s good, we have to go to New York on Friday,”

“How about tomorrow night? I’ll take my daughter and My son-in-law came to visit!”

Myren hesitated for a moment, then agreed after a while, saying, “Okay, then we’ll settle it!”

Chapter 4783

Elaine returned to the Presidential Suite of the Hilton Hotel,

And the first sentence when he entered the door was to ask Claire and Charlie:

“Claire, good son-in-law, do you two have anything to do tomorrow night?

Claire asked curiously, “What’s the matter, Mom?”

At this question, Elaine explained: “I have a very good sister in the Rampage team.”

“She said that she wanted to invite our family of three to be guests at her house.”

“This sister came from China, they have been living for many years in the United States,”

“And I haven’t made a few close friends. I finally met a close friend who I can talk to in all aspects.”

“As I will be leaving soon, so I will go to her house for a meal before leaving.”

Claire asked in surprise: “Mom… can you still find a good friend you can talk to?”

Elaine pouted: “Oh, look at what you said, don’t you think?”

“Don’t you have any friends? Then your Aunt Zhao, your Aunt Sun, and your Aunt Liu,”

“Don’t they all have a good relationship with me?”

Claire asked embarrassingly: “Do they have a good relationship with you? How can I remember?”

“It seems that you guys often play mahjong together and go to the beauty salon together,”

“And then you broke up for no reason.”

Elaine was a little embarrassed for a moment, and waved her hand in a hurry:

“Those are old calendars, don’t mention it!”

Actually, the reason why Elaine’s friends broke up was that after she stole Charlie’s bank card,

And transferred the money, and she felt that she was suddenly rich, and she instantly looked down on those old sisters of hers.

At that time, Elaine broke up with them on the phone, but unexpectedly,

After that incident, she went to the detention center and experienced life inside the high wall for a few days.

Elaine, for a long time, can be said to be the perfect example of the Chinese shrew.

The first is she is extreme snobbery, whoever has money is her father,

Regardless of whether the money can be spent on her or not, she will kneel and lick it first.

She has been following Mrs. Willson and Horiyah's b u t t s for so many years in various ways,

And in the first three years of Charlie and Claire's marriage,

She has always wanted Claire to divorce Charlie and marry another rich man.

This is the best portrayal of her character.

In addition, Elaine's mind is extremely narrow-minded and interest-driven.

Therefore, she really hasn't made any close friends.

Although Claire is not extremely smart, she naturally knows her mother very well,

And she always feels that a person like her has nothing to do with concepts like the bosom friend.

At this time, Elaine also knew why her daughter questioned her, so she said unnaturally:

“Claire, you can’t look at your mother like you used to,”

“You have to look at your mother from a developmental perspective.”

“It’s so easy to get along, whether it’s with those friends or with Charlie,”

“It’s not so pleasant to get along with, but don’t you think that mother is in a process of getting better now?”

Elaine was a little excited as she continued: “You said it yourself,”

“What is my attitude towards Charlie now? That’s why I can’t wait to dig my heart out!”

Claire saw that her mother was a little excited, and nodded quickly and said,

“Mom, you are right, it’s my eyes that don’t see your development…”

After that, she quickly changed the subject and asked,

“By the way, mom, what does that sister of yours do?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “She immigrated with her son and daughters-in-law,”

“And she is here to help them take care of the children.”

Then, Elaine explained: “By the way, your sister and mother are from the hometown folks!”

“Her hometown is not far from your grandmother’s house,”

Claire nodded and said: “Mom, I don’t know Charlie and this aunt.”

“It’s not appropriate to rashly visit someone’s house, and you know Charlie’s character.”

“He is not so social, or you can go by yourself. “

How about that…”

Chapter 4784

Elaine said solemnly: “Mom has already told you that this is a family gathering.”

“The older generation will know each other, and the younger generation,”

“Will also get to know each other.”

Speaking, Elaine said very solemnly: “You two can’t say anything about this kind of thing, and you can’t let Mom go back!”

Claire looked at Charlie and asked, “Husband, what do you think…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Since Mom has already made the arrangements, it is really inappropriate for us not to go.”

Elaine hurriedly said nodding as she blurted out:

“It’s still my good son-in-law who saves mom’s face at the critical moment!”

After that, she hit the iron while it was hot:

“Then this matter is settled, tomorrow afternoon at six o’clock, let’s go together,”

“Claire, you will take your class as normal tomorrow, my good son-in-law will go buy some gifts with me,”

“It’s our first time to visit someone’s house, it’s not good to go empty-handed.”

Claire saw that Charlie agreed, so it was not good to make further excuses.

What else to say, so she nodded and said, “That’s fine.”

…

The next afternoon.

Elaine called Charlie and drove around downtown Providence.

Elaine went to many gift shops, and finally, at the suggestion of Charlie,

Bought a set of exquisite tableware worth several hundred dollars as a souvenir.

Charlie felt that when visiting the house as an ordinary friend,

The gift must not be too expensive, otherwise, it would appear less pure.

Elaine also knew that at first glance, Myren’s family was a wealthy family,

And she was definitely not the one who lacked money,

So it was not so important for things to be expensive or cheap, and the main thing was her heart.

At half past five, the two picked up Claire at the gate of the school,

And then Charlie drove to the community where the other party lived,

According to the positioning sent to Elaine by the other party.

The destination is about a dozen kilometers away from the city center,

But the road conditions are very good, so the drive is very fast, and the whole journey took about 20 minutes.

This community is in Providence, a very high-end one.

The buildings in the entire community are very sparse,

And the building’s appearance, greenery, and roads are very well maintained.

In addition, police cars on duty are parked on the main road points of entry and exits.

In the United States, the strength of the community that can be protected by the police on duty is extraordinary,

Because police duty is not free, on the contrary, the cost is very high,

So high that an average community simply cannot afford it.

According to the navigation, Charlie parked the car in front of a very elegant three-story villa.

At this time, the door inside the low fence opened, and a woman of the same age as Elaine,

That is, Myren Chen, who was very speculative with Elaine, greeted them from the door.

Seeing Elaine, Myren said very happily: “Oh Elaine, you’ve come!”

After that, she saw Charlie and Claire also get out of the car, and said with a smile:

“These two must be your daughter and son-in-law? Welcome, come and sit in the room!”

Myren’s enthusiasm made Charlie feel that she was a little deliberate.

But he didn’t think much about it. After Elaine had a few words with the other party,

She and Claire followed her into the villa.

Myren warmly invited Charlie’s family of three into the house.

At this time, in the living room, one could already smell the aroma of the food.

The interior decoration of the villa is very elegant.

Chapter 4785

At first glance, a lot of effort has been spent, even compared to Tomson's first-class villa.

There are many photos of adults and children hanging on the walls of the home, and each photo is very warm.

Elaine looked around and gained a new understanding of Myren's strength,

And then quickly introduced her to Claire and Charlie, and said with a smile,

"This is the person I often talk about, she is the vice-captain of our rampage team,"

"Sister Chen Chen, you have to call her Auntie Chen!"

After speaking, she said to Myren, "Sister Chen, this is my daughter Claire, next to her is my son-in-law Charlie Wade."

Claire was polite as she said to Myren: "Hello Aunt Chen,"

"I take the liberty to disturb you!"

Myren said with a smile: “How come! Although I have known your mother for a short time,”

“Don’t mention how much we chat! I wanted you to come to my house as guests,”

“But your mother said that your husband went to Hong Kong for business some time ago,”

“So I thought about inviting you when your husband came back,”

“But I didn’t expect your mother to go back to China soon. I’m quite reluctant.”

Elaine couldn’t help but sighed: “Sister Chen, to tell the truth,”

“I really planned to stay in the United States until I go back to China with my daughter and son-in-law,”

“But I couldn’t help but feel homesick during this time. It’s amazing here, but I have only to go back alone.”

Myren nodded and said seriously: “I understand, I was just like you when I first came to the United States,”

“I was fresh for a few days, and then I thought about going back every day.”

“If it wasn’t to help my son and daughter-in-law with grandchildren, I would have run back long ago.”

Elaine smiled and nodded in agreement, in fact,

She didn’t have any sense of belonging to her hometown. For her, wherever she is comfortable, it is her home.

When she was in China, she had no money to live on.

When she came to the United States to live in a hotel with her daughter and son-in-law,

She regarded the hotel as her home. Now she has a necklace of the Goddess’ Dream in her hand and she can live her life using it.

Then, Elaine took out the gift she bought in the afternoon,

Handed it to Myren, and said with a smile, “Sister Chen, this is the first time I came to your house,”

“And I didn’t know what you liked, so I bought you a set of tableware, I hope you don’t find it disgusting.”

Myren hurriedly complained: “Look at you,”

“Coming here is just like coming to your own home, why do you need to buy, really…”

Elaine was also accustomed to this Chinese-style courtesy, and said with a smile:

“Oh, it is not expensive, just a little heart.”

Myren nodded and said with a smile: “Next time, don’t spend so much money, I’m really sorry to trouble you.”

At this time, a man about thirty years old with a woman came over,

Saw Elaine, and smiled enthusiastically: “You should be Aunt Elaine.”

“I have been listening to my mother mentioning you these days!”

Myren quickly introduced: “Elaine, let me introduce to you, this is my daughter-in-law,”

“Helma Sun, just call her Helma.”

After speaking, she introduced her daughter-in-law:

“Helma, this is Aunt Elaine, and the two next to her are her daughter and son-in-law.”

Helma greeted Claire and Charlie, and said with a smile,

“Sit down for a while, my father-in-law and my husband are cooking in the kitchen.”

Myren hurriedly said with a smile: “Come on,”

“Let’s sit on the sofa for a while, and they will call us when we can eat.”

Elaine was not polite and said with a smile: “By the way, Myren,”

“You don’t have a couple of grandchildren? Why can’t I see them?”

Myren said casually: “The two children went to Disney with their uncle’s family,”

“And they won’t be back until the day after tomorrow.”

Elaine asked in surprise: “Your family has relatives in the United States?”

“Yes.” Myren nodded and said, “The child’s uncle’s family lives in Los Angeles,”

“And my husband has a cousin, their family lives in California,”

“And everyone moves around more frequently.”

Chapter 4786

With that said, Myren added: “Actually, our family doesn’t live in Providence very often.”

“Last year, my son’s business was here, and we moved from Chicago.”

“After a while, we may have to move to New York again.”

Elaine sighed: “It’s really frustrating to always move like this.”

Myren said casually: “It doesn’t matter if we move.”

“In the past few years, we have always moved to buy a house wherever we live,”

“Like the one we live in now. The house is the new house that I just bought last year.”

Elaine was amazed at the financial resources of Myren’s family,

And buying a house seemed to her to be like a play, and she mentioned it casually.

So she couldn’t help but ask: “Sister Chen, the housing prices in New York are not cheap, right?”

Myren smiled slightly: “Actually, it’s not bad.”

“In places where land is expensive, high housing prices also have their own value.”

“Buying a house in such a place has its own value. It’s not consumption, it’s an investment.”

Elaine couldn’t help but ask: “How much does it cost to buy a suite in New York?”

Myren thought about it, and said casually: “To buy a flat in Manhattan,”

“You have to prepare 10 to 20 million US dollars,”

“Along the Long Beach, the villa area starts at, at least 30 million to 50 million.”

Elaine was speechless and blurted out: “This is too expensive…”

“It’s okay,” Myren remembered that Elaine boasted that she lived in Tomson Villas and drives a Rolls-Royce,

And said with a smile: “Like your family’s big villa in Tomson, if you change it into US dollars,”

“You can also buy a very good house in New York.”

Elaine smiled. Nodding her head, she couldn't help but feel a little inferior.

She feels that compared with Myren, she is still a lot worse.

Although she lives in a luxury house and drives a luxury car, none of the two belong to her.

Moreover, she has no real assets. It is nothing more than two goddess dream necklaces, that's all.

But Myren's situation is different. According to her,

She made a lot of money doing business in China in the early years.

Even after coming to the United States, investing in the U.S. stock market and real estate was also very rewarding.

She belongs to a standard strong woman genre.

She said that she gave her son's start-up funds for his business in the United States,

So Elaine felt that she was rich and capable, and she was much better than herself.

This is also why Elaine wants to make friends with her.

Thinking of this, she couldn't help sighing: "Myren, you have strength, you are much stronger than me."

Myren said humbly: "I am actually lucky, and the family's funds were not so generous in the past few years."

"Mainly because I bought a few stocks of Chinese companies in the United States,"

"At the bottom of the past two years, and made almost twenty times."

"Twenty times?!" Elaine felt dizzy, and blurted out: "What stocks can rise twenty times? Huh?!"

Myren said with a smile: "Several of our domestic new energy vehicle stocks fell to one dollar a share at the lowest point."

"As the new energy concept exploded, and suddenly rushed to dozens of dollars at the peak."

"It has risen forty or fifty times since then."

"I think I was a late bargain hunter, and I made an earlier shot,"

“A4nd some were more powerful, and I made more than thirty times.”

Elaine was full of red eyes and sighed: “More than 30 times…”

“If you invest 10,000 and earn more than 300,000 if you invest 300,000, you can earn 100 million…”

After speaking, she quickly asked Myren: “Sister Chen, how much did you invest at that time?”

Myren said: “It’s not much, just 200,000.”

“Mother..” Elaine sighed: “This… this is more than 60 million!”

“It’s still US dollars… Myren, you are too good!”

“Next time there is something like this good thing, can you take me onboard with you too?”

Myren smiled slightly: “Okay if there is time in the future for your child to open a US dollar account for you,”

“I will take you to trade in US stocks.”

When Elaine heard this, she readily agreed: “That’s great, that’s great, thank you, Myren!”

“I’ll get one as soon as I get back to China!”

At this time, a middle-aged man in his thirties, wearing glasses, wearing an apron, and a gentleman walked out.

Seeing the beautiful and moving Claire, his pupils shrank suddenly,

And his expression was also weird. After a while, he quickly adjusted and said with a smile,

“Mom, the meal is ready, please come to the dining room!”

Chapter 4787

When Myren heard that the meal was ready, she immediately warmly invited Charlie's family of three to go to the dining room.

At this time, in the dining room, there was a man in his 60s who was busy arranging dishes.

After Myren's introduction, this man was her husband, Jason Man.

And the young man who just went to invite them to dinner is Myren's son named Jimmy.

Jason was very enthusiastic. After inviting the family of three to sit down at the dinner table,

He asked Charlie with a smile, "What kind of wine do you like to drink?"

"I have red wine and Maotai here."

Charlie said politely, "I'm sorry Uncle Man, I have to drive, so I won't drink."

Jason didn't get angry after hearing this, and said with a smile,

"It's alright, don't drink while driving."

After speaking, he looked at his son Jimmy and said, “Jimmy,”

“If you have nothing else to do at night, let’s have a drink?”

Jimmy smiled and nodded: “Then have a drink.”

Myren hurriedly urged: “You two drink less.”

Father and son, the two agreed, and then Jimmy took out a bottle of Maotai,

Opened it impatiently, and poured a glass for himself and his father.

It can be seen that the father and son are both addicted to alcohol,

So from the moment, the wine bottle was opened and the fragrance of the wine wafted out,

The two of them seemed a little uncontrollable.

However, although the two were greedy for wine,

Neither of them picked up the wine glass, but couldn’t help but look at Myren.

At this time, Myren smiled and said to Elaine:

“Elaine, ignore drinking, let’s just talk!”

Elaine didn’t like to drink, so she readily agreed.

During the meal, Myren remembered something and said to Elaine,

“Elaine, what will your plane leave?”

Elaine hurriedly said, “Sunday night’s plane.”

Myren hurriedly said: “Oh, I have a sister who seems to be returning to China on the weekend,”

“And she is also leaving from New York. Maybe the two of you can be friends.”

Elaine asked in surprise: “Really? It’s great to have a companion,”

“I have to be in the air for more than ten hours, and I’ll be annoying anyone to death.”

“It’s best to have someone talk and chat.”

Myren took out her mobile phone and said, “I’ll ask her,”

“A few days ago, she said that she was going to return to China soon,”

“And I happened to ask her to take something for my dad, so I will go to New York to deliver it to her.”

After speaking, Myren added:

“I will ask her what her flight number is and if it is the same flight as yours,”

“And if so, I will send you her contact information,”

“And I will contact her when you arrive in New York so that we can make friends with each other.”

Elaine naturally agreed and smiled: “Then ask her,”

“My flight number is CX845, and I have to fly to Hong Kong before connecting.”

Myren tapped on her fingertips and said, “Okay, I’ll help you.”

“Will ask her, if it is the same flight, you will go together,”

“She is going back to Guangdong Province,”

“And most likely she is going to Hong Kong as a connecting point.”

Soon, Myren handed the mobile phone to Elaine and said with a smile:

“Hey, look, she is also on this flight!”

Elaine took a closer look, and found that on the chat page,

The other party replied to Myren with CX845 written on it.

Chapter 4788

She couldn't help but said in surprise: "Mom, this is too coincidental."

"Yes." Myren said with a smile: "This sister is very powerful,"

"Their family specializes in import and export trade between China and the United States,"

"And their net worth is in billions, you know her, maybe it will help you in the future."

Elaine said with joy: "That's really great, sister Chen,"

"Go back and push her WeChat business card to me, I'll add her."

"Okay." Myren nodded and said, "Eat first, and I'll tell her after dinner."

At this time, Jason and Jimmy had already started to exchange cups.

The two seemed to love drinking.

The father raised it and told his son to go for one.

The two put down the glass after drinking,

And the son picked up the glass again and wanted to go with the father.

Jimmy's wife didn't care, she was playing with her mobile phone while eating food to herself,

And seldom spoke during the period.

However, what made Charlie uncomfortable was that although that Jimmy had been drinking,

His eyes were always quietly looking for opportunities to glance at his wife Claire.

Moreover, the look in his eyes was sullen, and he had a bad intention at first sight.

Charlie couldn't help but return a warning look, and Jimmy finally calmed down a little.

The strange thing is that Jimmy's wife occasionally raised her head to pick up vegetables,

And she could see that her husband peeked at Claire from time to time.

However, Charlie didn't see any form of obstruction from her.

Normally on such occasions, even if his wife couldn't be angry with her husband in public,

She would at least give him a wink to warn him,

Or give him a little gesture under the table to calm him down.

But this Helma doesn't seem to care who Jimmy is looking at as if all this has nothing to do with her.

As a result, the atmosphere at the dinner table was a little strange.

Elaine and Myren were chatting enthusiastically, Jason and Jimmy were drinking in full swing,

While Helma only focused on playing with her mobile phone, leaving Charlie and Claire to look at each other.

After finally finishing the meal, Elaine and Myren chatted for a while, and then reluctantly prepared to leave.

Before leaving, Elaine did not forget to remind Myren:

"Sister Chen, remember to push me your friend's WeChat account."

Myren smiled: “Okay, I’ll push it to you.”

Chen said: “Drive slowly on the road and pay attention to safety.”

Charlie nodded and thanked him, then started the car and left Myren’s house.

On the way, Charlie said to Elaine: “Mom, why do I feel that Aunt Chen’s family is strange.”

“Is there?” Elaine said, “I don’t think it’s strange.”

Claire on the side however couldn’t help but say:

“Mom, I do think it’s weird, but I can’t tell you what’s weird.”

“You should stay away from them in the future.”

Elaine said: “Hey, I’m going back to China right now,”

“Maybe I won’t have the chance to meet her again in the future, even if I want to communicate more.”

Claire remembered something, and then warned:

“After you return to China, even if she wants to take you to invest in stocks,”

“You must be careful. Don’t promise, the U.S. stock market is very deep,”

“And it’s possible to lose 90% in one day, so don’t buy randomly.”

“Okay, okay, Mom got it!”

Elaine said, while she already had an idea in her heart.

After she planned to go back, she immediately sold the necklace,

Then exchanged the money for US dollars and opened a US stock account to learn stock trading with Myren.

This time, the experience of spending all the money and being forced to come to the United States made her understand one thing,

Chapter 4789

One cannot be without money at any time, otherwise,

Even if you live in a Tomson first-class product and drive a Rolls Royce,

You should not be able to eat.

Therefore, she now desperately hopes to accumulate some capital for herself so that she can be more confident in the future.

However, she definitely wouldn't say that in front of her daughter,

So she said casually, "I'm just curious to ask, don't worry,"

"I won't go to stocks, that kind of thing is just cutting leeks."

Claire nodded and said with relief:

"You know, don't make a dream of getting rich overnight!"

Sending away the Elaine family.

The originally warm family of four suddenly became a little silent.

Myren’s expression was a little grim, while the other three had a feeling,

That the performance was finally over and that they could finally rest and relax.

Myren pulled her face back to the room, sat down on the sofa, and raised her eyes to see Jason and Jimmy,

Raised her hand and smashed a glass at the feet of the two of them,

So scared that they both fell back in the same place jumping out of the way.

Immediately afterward, Myren scolded: “You two ba5tards, you fcuking know how to drink!”

“No matter what the fcuk, as long as you see wine,”

“It’s the same as seeing your father, and if you smell it,”

“You will be taken away. Both souls have been hooked!”

“Don’t you two know what’s the matter?!”

“If you can’t get the fcuk to fix this stinky problem,”

“Just give it to me and go where you came from!”

She then pointed at the three Helma, who was about ten years old, scolded coldly:

“And you! Just fcuking know how to play with your phone with your head down,”

“What’s the fun in a fcuking broken phone? Can you fcuking pay for playing with your phone!”

The three of them were scolded by surprise, and the young Jimmy explained nervously:

“Aunt Mei, don’t we think that you and the woman named Elaine are already talking about the same thing…”

“Going out in person, the three of us have no use for anything other than a foil,”

“It’s better to talk less than to talk more safely…”

“Fcuk you!” Myren said coldly: “It would be better if Elaine came by herself this time.”

“The key point is that she also brought her daughter and son-in-law.”

“What if they both see something?! Customers from Japan and South Korea can’t wait now.”

“There are no other mules available if something goes wrong with Elaine,”

“And the top blames you, I can’t spare you!”

The older Jason said quickly: “Sister Mei, I think that Elaine was fooled by you.”

“I’m stunned for a moment, this matter should be safe, and when the time comes,”

“Let me work harder after the meeting, and this will definitely happen.”

Myren said coldly: “I’m not worried about Elaine,”

“I’m worried that her daughter and son-in-law will do bad things.”

After speaking, Myren added: “I always thought that this woman Elaine said she lived in Aurous Hill, Tomson,”

“Driving a Rolls-Royce is bragging, but when I saw her say this today,”

“Her daughter and son-in-law showed no expression at all, and it should be true.”

Jason said in surprise: “If she can live in a place like Aurous Hill If she can afford a first-class Tomson Villa and a Rolls-Royce,”

“It proves that Elaine’s family background is not ordinary.”

“Using her as a mule, shouldn’t there be an accident?”

“Accident? What could happen?” Myren With a cold snort said,

“The lease term for our house is almost up,”

“And the three-acre land in Providence can be considered as letting us play through it.”

“Just like those nomads, after one piece of grassland is eaten,”

Chapter 4790

“The next one will be replaced. I won’t come back in eight to ten years.”

“Besides, we are all using fake identities. Who can find us?”

“Yeah!” Helma, who had not spoken, said quickly: “And we are not going for a direct delivery.”

“The delivery is handled by Aunt Xu. This is the firewall that Aunt Mei set up for us.”

“Even if something goes wrong, it will be Aunt Xu first.”

“What’s more, Aunt Xu’s family is in the United States. If something really happened to her,”

“She would definitely not dare to point us to it.”

“Besides, except for first-degree murder, it is basically impossible to be sentenced to death for other crimes.”

“If something really happened to her, it would be a life sentence at most.”

“For the sake of the whole family, they will never give up on us,”

“Otherwise the government will definitely use her family to kill chickens and set an example.”

Myren nodded, her tone softened a little, and said lightly:

“It doesn’t matter if something happens to her, she doesn’t know.”

“Even if they check our true identities, it will be difficult to find us.”

Jason asked again, “Aunt Mei if Elaine successfully takes the goods to Hong Kong,”

“Should we arrange for someone to tie her up again?”

“After all, her family is quite rich, so we can’t let it go in vain!”

Myren sneered: “That’s natural, let her help us take the second-hand goods,”

“It’s only a million dollars if we succeed if you tie her up,”

“Maybe you can knock out several million dollars! But we have to wait for her.”

“After successfully arriving in Hong Kong, let’s talk about it, if she is caught in New York, it will be useless.”

After that, Myren stood up and said, “I’m going to the Rampage, and there’s another one over there.”

“The old man who is visiting relatives in the United States has been flirting with me recently,”

“And he has to go back in two days. I feel that I should be able to win him with all my strength.”

“Prepare, go to the China Town area in Seattle to inspect and see if there is a suitable big house.”

“If they want to rent it, we will move to Seattle when I get this old man done.”

Jimmy hurriedly said, “Aunt Mei, Seattle is a bit too far?”

“It’s thousands of kilometers from east to west… “

Myren said coldly, “What do you know, every time you change places, you have to be as far away as possible!”

“After Seattle is over, you will temporarily leave the United States and go to Toronto and Vancouver for a while,”

“And will not return to the United States within this year.”

After she finished speaking, she stared at Jason and Jimmy, and said coldly,

“If you two become so addicted to alcohol,”

“I will not take you in the future, you should go back to northern Myanmar!

“The person hurriedly assured: “Don’t worry, we will never be greedy again…”

Myren then glared at Helma, who shivered in fright, and said repeatedly:

“Aunt Mei, don’t worry, in the future. I won’t play with my mobile phone anymore…”

Myren saw that the three of them had made promises, her expression softened a little,

And she said coldly, “I’m leaving, hurry up and clean up!”

At this moment, Jimmy received a message, he opened it and said quickly,

“Aunt Mei, last time the old lady Zhou’s blood type result for her son came out.”

“There is a patient in the United States who can match him, and the buyer offers 500,000 US dollars,”

“But he wants to complete the transplant as soon as possible, how do you think it will be arranged?”

“With it?” Myren’s eyes lit up, and she said in surprise:

“You tell him that if it is urgent, you must pay 800,000 US dollars,”

“Pay a deposit of 400,000 US dollars first, and you can go to Mexico for surgery next week,”

“And the rest 400,000, and let the family pay it off before leaving the operating table.”

Jimmy hurriedly said, “Auntie, although the buyer’s economic situation is not bad, the 800,000 dollars may be a little difficult…”

Myren said as she scolded with contempt: “Dmn, if you are in trouble, find a way!”

“What he wants is the heart, not the kidney! In order to save him,”

“The old lady has to take someone else’s life, and $800,000 is cheap for him!”

Chapter 4791

She continued: “And he wants so urgently. After the heart is removed, I’m not sure if other organs will be sold on time.”

“If he’s not in a hurry, I can still look for a buyer for the liver and kidney.”

“Since you are in a hurry, you have to cover the damage for me,”

“You tell him, deal at this price, whether he likes it or not!”

With that, Myren waved her hand and said coldly, “Call him now!”

Hearing Myren’s order, Jimmy nodded quickly, took out his mobile phone,

Found a contact named “Customer 15”, and called the other party.

A weak voice came from the other end of the phone, and he asked,

“Hello, have you found a suitable match for me?”

Jimmy snorted and said lightly, “The match has been found, and the other party is strong and healthy,”

“After the transplant is successful, you will be guaranteed to have no problem for 20 to 30 years.”

“If you want to transplant as soon as possible, you can go to Mexico for surgery next week for $800,000.”

Hearing these words, he immediately said, “Didn’t you agree on $500,000?”

Jimmy said disdainfully, “The $500,000 is the price of carpooling,”

“And it’s the price of a private car. It will take another month or two.”

“This…” The other party became anxious and blurted out: “But I… I can’t wait that long… “

That’s your problem.” Jimmy said coldly: “Anyway, I’ve made it clear to you,”

“You can decide whether to do it or not. Anyway, you’re not the only one in the queue,”

“You can think slowly, I’ll give the next one in line a call.”

When the other party heard this, he panicked and said quickly,

“Don’t, I’ll try to find a way to collect the money next week…”

Jimmy snorted and said: “Tomorrow, you will prepare 400,000 yuan first.”

“When the money arrives, I will arrange an operation time for you.”

After that, he hung up the phone directly.

After hanging up, he immediately said to Myren, “Auntie, the client agreed.”

“Okay.”

As soon as the call was made, Myren smiled and said to the other party,

“Sister Zhou, you asked me to inquire, and now I have a reply…”

“Yes, the results of the physical examination have also come out.”

“Your son’s results show that he is very healthy and there is no problem…”

“Adoption will be done, you don’t have to worry about this, I am here!”

“I have already said hello to my friend, let him go in and start from the senior seaman…”

“Oh, no thanks, no thanks, what are you being polite to me? Really…”

“Salary… I heard that it starts at $5,000 a month, including various subsidies, he can get $6,000…”

“Yes… you didn’t listen wrong, it’s six thousand dollars…”

“It’s a lot of money, but it’s also hard work.”

“They have to go out for ten or eight months without being home.”

“Once the ship is out in the sea, they lose contact with family. It’s hard work.”

“Well, don’t be afraid of hard work. Their company will have a ship leaving the port next week.”

“If there is no problem with your son, he can board the ship next week.”

“I will board the ship from Mexico next week, wait for me.”

“In two days, I will give you an address, and then you can let him go directly to Mexico to report!”

“Oh, you really don’t need to thank me, we are all fellow villagers, and we should help each other,”

“So you can wait for my news!”

After answering the phone, Myren wiped a cruel smile on the corner of her mouth.

This old lady Zhou, she met at a restaurant in Providence.

The old lady is quite old and a cleaner in the restaurant.

When Myren was eating, she chatted with her a few words and learned that her son had been unemployed for a year.

Chapter 4792

There are too many ways, and they couldn't find a suitable job, so Myren has a plan for such people.

Once she encounters this kind of person who wants to find a job to support the family,

She will use the high-paying crew as bait to coax them to Mexico,

Where they will murder the target and then resell the organs.

Moreover, she specially designed a serial plan.

She first told the other party that she had this channel to help introduce them.

After attracting the other party with a high salary,

She also pretended to ask a friend to do a free medical examination for the other party.

She also made up a pretext and say a medical report must be presented on board.

The other party will naturally not doubt it, plus the free medical examination is not done for nothing,

So she directly does a comprehensive medical examination in the United States.

During the physical examination, these devils have already started to look for matching patients

who need organs. Once the matching is successful,

They will start negotiating the price. After the price is negotiated, they will immediately coax the target to Mexico.

The reason why Mexico is chosen is that the law and order is chaotic,

There are many gangs, and there are many areas that the police can’t reach.

Whether it is murder, surgery, or dealing with corpses, it is much easier than the United States and Canada.

Moreover, after a person disappears from Mexico,

Family members generally do not notice anything unusual,

Because they will let the other party tell the family that they are about to board the ship,

And they will not be able to contact them for the next few months.

After a year and a half, or even longer, when the family members could not wait for news and realized that something is wrong,

It is no longer possible to find this person.

In this way, enough time can be left for Myren and others.

And a person like Myren, as long as it's money, no matter how dark or dirty she gets, she doesn't care.

In addition to this kind of thing, she also specially selects compatriots who come to visit relatives in the United States,

And used a serial scheme to induce them to become mules for transporting prohibited items.

If they are caught in the United States, they will basically be imprisoned for life.

If they are caught in China, they will basically die.

If they succeeded by luck, the other party would have nothing in return at all,

And they would not even know that they had walked before the gate of hell.

And when Myren achieves her desired goal in one place,

She will start over in another place and with a different identity.

Therefore, those who have helped her bring goods but are kept in the dark,

And want to continue to maintain friendship with Myren,

They will suddenly find that this person has suddenly disappeard from the world,

After a certain day, and can no longer find any news related to her.

Using this kind of deception, Myren has obtained huge returns for herself,

And at the same time send many innocent people to prison, and even send them to the gallows.

But she doesn’t care about the fate and life and death of these people at all.

For her, money is the only thing worth paying attention to. Everything else can make way for money.

The reason why Myren likes to coax these amateurs to help is not only that these amateurs only spend their feelings,

Not money, but more importantly, because these amateurs don’t know anything,

Their whole person's state will be extremely natural, so they are in when facing the customs officers and security personnel,

They will not show the slightest tension and unnaturalness at all.

Even a person who has undergone professional training cannot achieve,

The natural state is when an amateur is completely in the dark.

Therefore, such an amateur will have a much higher success rate in customs clearance.

Moreover, by creating a successful person, a close eldest sister, and a helpful person,

Myren can easily make the target person like Elaine become friends with her.

She always feels that such a successful woman can become friends with her in the future.

Surely there are only advantages and no disadvantages.

As everyone knows, it is this kind of mentality that makes Myren's success rate in pulling people into the water surprisingly high.

Anyone who can get to know Myren well will basically fall into the trap she carefully prepared.

And right now, Myren’s number one prey is Elaine!

Chapter 4793

The family of three returned to the hotel,

And Elaine received the business card information pushed by Myren.

The other party's nickname is "Grateful Heart".

Judging from the profile picture,

It is probably a woman in her 40s who is very well maintained.

Moreover, the photo of the profile picture was taken on a very luxurious private jet.

After all, Elaine is also a person who has taken a private jet.

The luxurious trip to the United States is unforgettable for her.

Therefore, when she saw the profile picture of this woman,

She instinctively thought that this woman must be very powerful.

So, she silently returned to her room, added the other party as a friend,

And wrote, “Hello, I’m Sister Chen’s friend.”

After the message was sent, the other party quickly approved her friend’s application.

Then the other party sent her a smiling face, followed by a voice message: “Hello, are you Elaine Ma?”

Elaine quickly replied: “It’s me, sister Chen should have told you. Right?”

“I am flying from New York to China via Hong Kong this Sunday,”

The other party replied: “Oh, that’s great, then we should be on the same flight,”

“By the way, are you traveling first class or economy?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “My son-in-law bought me a first-class cabin.”

The other party smiled and said, “That’s good, I also bought a first-class one.”

“Let’s check in together after we meet at the airport, we can do it then. Choose a seat closer.”

“Okay, okay.” Elaine agreed with a smile, and then asked, “I don’t know what your name is?”

The other party replied, “My surname is Zong, and my name is Phaedra Zong.”

Elaine smiled and said: “Oh, this surname is not common!”

The other party smiled and said: “Thank you,”

“One of my cousins is in the beverage business and is very famous in China. You should have heard of him.”

Saying that the other party sent an encyclopedia of characters,

Elaine clicked in and took a look, almost not scared at all!

In the encyclopedia, the rich man surnamed Zong is a famous beverage king.

His family assets exceed 100 billion, and that is still in US dollars!

Elaine was overwhelmed with turbulent waves, and couldn’t help but ask:

“My mother, is this man your relative?”

“Yes.” The woman who claimed to be Phaedra said very modestly:

“But we are both distant relatives and are not that close,”

“And our family’s business is not as big as his.”

“Their family assets have already exceeded 100 billion US dollars.”

“Our family is worth only a few billion US dollars.”

“No, the difference is too far, compared with others, it is really a difference between clouds and mud,”

“And it is not worth mentioning.”

After speaking, the other party said: “If you didn’t mention that my surname is very rare,”

“I will not tell you. Speaking of this relationship, after all,”

“They are distant relatives, and I always use them to talk about things, and it seems that I am with a bit fake appearance.”

Hearing the other party’s remarks, Elaine’s deep in her heart felt a sense of admiration.

In her opinion, some people’s modesty is false modesty and true pride,”

“While some people’s modesty is true modesty and not proud, and Phaedra is the latter.

Even though she is already worth billions of dollars,

She still says she is worthless. This kind of humility is unheard of.

Elaine couldn’t help sighing in her heart:

“The gap between this person and other people is really big!”

“I was crazy about carrying a basic Hermes and taking a private plane drawn by a lottery.”

Chapter 4794

Elaine continued: “I didn’t expect her to have a value of billions of dollars and still act so low-key.”

While sighing, she suddenly remembered something and thought to herself,

“She is already so rich, why doesn’t she take a private jet?”

Thinking of this, she was ready to ask a question.

It’s not because she has doubts about Phaedra’s identity,

But because she feels that if the other party really has a private jet,

Or can afford a private jet, wouldn’t she be able to rub off for a while?

Just when she was about to ask, the other party sent another message,

Elaine hurriedly clicked to check, and the other party said in his voice:

“Oh, since you are Sister Chen’s friend, you should stay at my house with me.”

“This will save you the trouble. Anyway, for me, it is the same to pull one private jet or two,”

“But this time period is really unfortunate because my plane has reached the regular maintenance level.”

“The flight time has already been flown to Georgia for maintenance,”

“And Gulfstream has a backlog of planes recently, so they won’t be able to come back in a while.”

Elaine was slightly disappointed when she heard this,

But also felt that others, sure enough, they are strong and have their own private jets.

This is something that ordinary people can not have.

Thinking of the other party’s mention of Gulfstream, she smiled and said,

“Oh, your family’s private jet is also a Gulfstream?”

“When I came to the United States this time, I booked a Gulfstream G650 too.”

“The plane is really good and flies fast. It’s stable, and the environment inside is also first-class!”

The other party laughed: “It can’t be said to be first-class, in a private jet, it’s average.”

After speaking, the other party said: “I’m sorry, Elaine, I have to deal with something at this moment,”

“The person in charge of the Citibank New York branch is visiting me at my home,”

“I have to entertain them, and we will talk when you arrive in New York!”

Elaine admired her, even more, when she heard it.

Citibank Elaine still knows, which itself is a multinational bank headquartered in New York.

More importantly, she once suffered a big loss in Citibank.

When she heard Citibank, she felt cold in her back and sore in her right leg.

So, she quickly said, “It’s alright, you’ll be busy first,”

“And I’ll contact you when I get to New York!”

After saying this, the other party gave Elaine a handshake expression, and then she didn't send any more messages.

Elaine didn't say anything, but quickly clicked on the other party's Moments and scrolled down a little bit.

It doesn't matter if you look at it,

For Elaine, it's like a knife pulling her b u t t and opening his eyes!

This woman's circle of friends is almost full of all kinds of tours, eating, drinking, and having fun.

Some were shot on private jets, some were shot on luxury yachts,

And it seems like she always likes to ride horses, play golf, and run around the world.

She even went to the North and South Poles on a scientific research ship!

Elaine looked at the colorful life of the other party, and sighed inwardly:

"Damn, it's the same life, how can people live so unrestrainedly,"

"But I have to spend most of my fcuking life with that ba5tard worthless man,"

“The most beautiful time of my life has already gone…”

When she sighed, Elaine didn’t realize that she had fallen deeper and deeper into this scam.

Moreover, she didn’t notice that although there are many pictures of this woman’s circle of friends,

There are not many who really show her face.

Moreover, many of the pictures of scenic spots around the world that she posted are actually found on the Internet.

As long as Elaine takes a little thought, downloads all these landscape pictures to her mobile phone,

And then uses a picture search engine to search, and she can find the real origin of these pictures.

It’s a pity that although she is not a good person, her understanding of the world is relatively simple,

And her understanding of mobile phones, the Internet, and social software is too superficial,

And she does not have basic dialectical skills.

And the more such a person is like this, the easier it is to be targeted by people with bad intentions!

Chapter 4795

The time soon arrived on Friday.

Because she was leaving for New York today,

Elaine got up early in the morning and started packing her suitcases.

Now, she is already on the verge of returning home.

It was finally in the afternoon. After Claire was out of class,

Charlie drove Elaine and picked up Claire at the school gate.

The three of them drove directly to New York.

According to Charlie's plan, after arriving in New York on Friday night,

They would take Elaine for a walk around New York's night scene,

Take a look at the Statue of Liberty, and take her around the city on Saturday.

After shopping on the other day, she can be taken to the airport in the afternoon.

For Elaine, although this time in the United States is short,

It is a long trip, and she had to buy some local souvenirs and specialties.

On the way to New York, Elaine sat alone in the back row,

Took out her mobile phone, and sent a message to Phaedra,

Informing her that she was arriving in New York tonight.

Phaedra quickly replied with a voice.

In order not to be heard by Charlie and her daughter, Elaine converted the voice into text.

The text shows: “Elaine, this time you are in New York.”

“As the host, I originally planned to treat you to a big meal and show you around,”

“But because I am going back to China in the next two days, there are many things that have to be done before leaving,”

“So I’m very busy, I’m really sorry… Or else after we arrive in Hong Kong,”

“Don’t rush back to the mainland, I happen to have a villa on Shixun Road in Hong Kong,”

“You hang out with me in Hong Kong for a few days,”

“Then stay at my house, give me a chance to do my best as a host,”

“And then you can go back to the mainland after a few days of fun.

Since the content of speech recognition is displayed bit by bit,

When Elaine saw the first half, she was a little disappointed,

But when she saw the second half, she was suddenly excited again.

She couldn’t help but ponder in her heart: “I’ve grown up so much, and I’ve never been to Hong Kong.”

“This time I’m going to Hong Kong for a transfer,”

“And I’ll only stay for a few hours when I land.”

“Since there is such a good opportunity, it is better to spend a few days in Hong Kong.”

“Anyway, this Phaedra has money, and I will eat and drinks with her. I’ll be wronged if I miss this opportunity…”

Thinking of this, she happily agreed, and quickly replied:

“Okay! Anyway, I don’t have anything important to do when I go back,”

“Why don’t I just stay in Hong Kong for a few days, and then I’ll give you more money trouble.”

The other party quickly replied: With Sister Chen’s relationship, you are welcome anytime,”

“So let’s talk about it first, I still have something to do here,”

“Let’s wait until the airport and have a good chat!”

“No problem. Elaine happily replied two words,”

“And then asked Charlie pretending to be curious:

“Oh, good son-in-law, didn’t you just come back from Hong Kong? Do you know where Shi Xun Dao is?

Charlie asked in surprise: “Mom, why did you suddenly remember to ask this?”

Elaine lied: “Didn’t I just read the circle of friends,”

“A friend said that this place is very famous,”

“This is the first time I have heard of it, so I will ask you about it.

Chapter 4796

Charlie didn't think much about it, and replied casually,

"Shi Xun Dao is a luxury residential area in Hong Kong."

"The most expensive houses in Hong Kong are basically there,"

"And they are also the richest people in Hong Kong."

"Mom! When Elaine heard this, she immediately exclaimed: "This place is so powerful!"

While speaking, she admired Phaedra's strength a little more.

She didn't realize that the liar had used special words and methods before meeting her.

In her heart, an indestructible rich person's image has been established.

Now she is so excited, that she begins to plan her itinerary for the next period of time,

First having a good time in New York for two days,

And then flying to Hong Kong, and then going to the most expensive and rich area there, and enjoying a few days.

At that time, she must post more Moments,

And let the people in Moments take a good look at her unrestrained lifestyle.

…

This time Charlie chose the Wade family's Shangri-La Hotel in New York.

Issac instructed the hotel in advance to reserve a presidential suite for Charlie.

After checking in, Charlie took Claire and Elaine to have dinner at the hotel,

And then took Elaine to visit the night scene of New York with Claire.

While Claire was helping Elaine take a photo with the Statue of Liberty,

Charlie walked aside and called Stella.

When the call was connected, Stella said respectfully at the other end, "Good evening, Mr. Wade."

Charlie said directly, “Miss Fei, I’m calling to let you know that I’ve already arrived in New York.”

“If there is no accident, I will visit your house tomorrow night,”

“You can inform Mr. Fei and let him wait at home.”

Stella said excitedly: “That’s great! After I shared the news with grandfather he has been very excited about your coming to New York,”

“And he was just asking me when you will arrive in New York.”

After speaking, she hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, when will you come tomorrow night?

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Tomorrow night around eight o’clock.”

Stella said excitedly: “Okay, tomorrow night, I will have someone prepare the banquet in advance!”

“Don’t bother.” Charlie said: ” I came with my wife and mother-in-law this time,”

“And I will come there after eating with them tomorrow night,”

“I won’t be there for too long, so you don’t need to prepare anything.”

Stella said with some regret: “You came so far away, and you are not eating here.”

“I am really sad to have dinner at home…”

“It’s fine.” Charlie said calmly, “I’m coming to New York this time to send my mother-in-law back.”

“She’s leaving on the flight the day after tomorrow,”

“So I thought of meeting the Old man, just don’t worry too much about the formalities.”

As soon as Stella heard that Charlie’s mother-in-law was on the flight the day after tomorrow,

She knew that it must be an ordinary airline, so she hurriedly said:

“Mr. Wade, the Fei family has several business jets and private jets at the New York airport.”

“I will arrange a special plane to take your mother-in-law back.”

Charlie said without hesitation: “You don’t have to. When she came here, a special plane was already arranged for her,”

“So there is no need for it while she is going back.”

“My mother-in-law does not understand her routines.”

“She still has to be a little bit more down-to-earth, otherwise she will float too much,”

“And with her character, if she floats too high, I don’t know what she will fall into in the future.”

Stella couldn’t help but whispered a laugh when she heard this.

In fact, when she was in China, she investigated Charlie and Charlie’s wife’s family.

Although she had no contact with Elaine, she had already learned a lot about her wonderful deeds.

So, she didn’t insist any longer, smiled, and said,

“Mr. Wade, I will be waiting for your visit at home tomorrow!”

The next day, Charlie and Claire accompanied Elaine to move around New York for a day.

Chapter 4797

During lunch, Charlie talked to the two of them.

There was a client in New York who wanted to ask him to talk about something at night,

But they didn't think much about it. After all, Charlie's "business" is very good now,

And the two of them have long been psychologically prepared.

Later he accompanied the two of them to dinner,

Then drove the two back to the hotel by car,

And then drove to the Fei family's private manor on Long Island.

Originally, he just wanted to come over to see Mr. Fei, and in front of Stella,

Give him a promise he dreamed of, and at the same time let him have a lifetime of unswerving support for Stella.

But what Charlie didn't expect was that, knowing that he was coming,

Mr. Fei notified everyone in the Fei family last night,

Ordering all the immediate family members of the Fei family, no matter where they are,

They must rush back to Fei's family to meet Charlie tonight and welcome him.

After all, Douglas was the number two person in the Fei family,

So no one dared to violate his order without Stella expressing any objection.

So, when Charlie drove into the Fei family manor,

He was surprised to find that the people on both sides of the road were all the Fei family members.

At the end of the road, standing respectfully and waiting, were Stella and Douglas.

As soon as Charlie stopped the car, Douglas came to the door with the help of Stella.

After Charlie got off the car, he was the first to take the lead in bowing,

And said respectfully, "Welcome Mr. Wade to the Fei family!"

The Fei family members around him also said in unison, “Welcome Mr. Wade to the Fei family!”

In the crowd, Charlie also saw Douglas’s eldest son,

Randal’s grandfather Dawson, and Randal’s father, Adam Fei.

The two of them stood in the crowd at this time,

With the same respectful and humble expressions on their faces,

And they could no longer see the arrogance and domineering of the past.

In addition, there are some unfamiliar faces that seem to have not been seen before.

Charlie didn’t expect that he just came to see Douglas and Stella, but the Fei family made such a big scene.

He said in surprise: “Everyone, is this battle not a little too grand?”

Douglas looked at Charlie and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, you are the benefactor of the Fei family, I learned you are coming,”

“Everyone in the Fei family attaches great importance to it, and dare not give any negligence!”

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently:

“I will interact more and more frequently with the Fei family in the future, you don’t need to go out of the way.”

After speaking, he said to Douglas: “Mr. Fei, I’m here this time mainly to talk to you and Miss Fei.”

“I wonder if we can move to a place where we can talk quietly?”

Douglas said quickly: “No problem, then please come to the study, Mr. Wade!”

Immediately, Stella supported Douglas and walked into the villa with Charlie.

The other Fei family members stood there one by one.

They knew that Charlie had something to discuss with the old man and Stella,

And they were definitely not qualified to follow.

After Randal was executed, Charlie became the most irresistible existence in the eyes of the Fei family,

So they are now standing in the same place, waiting for Charlie to come out,”

Then respectfully send him off of the Fei family estate.

And Charlie came to the study with his grandfather and grandson.

When the three of them walked to the precious bookcase,

Douglas specifically said, “Mr. Wade, Stella is now the head of the Fei family,”

“And I also passed on the ownership of this bookcase to her,”

“So please sit in the distinguished guest seat directly opposite Stella!”

Chapter 4798

Charlie nodded lightly, he understood what Mr. Fei was saying,

And he just wanted to tell him that he had completely and unreservedly handed over the Fei family's power to Stella.

The chair configuration of this bookcase is a bit particular.

Since there is only one person on the couch in the master seat,

The couch is much wider than the guest seat opposite, and it is also ten centimeters higher.

The intention of this design is the same as that of the emperor's dragon chair,

In order to highlight the status of the head of the family.

Stella said nervously at this time: "Mr. Wade, you are here, how dare I can sit higher than you…"

"Please sit on the master seat!"

Charlie smiled slightly, lightly waved his hand, and said,

“You are the owner of this house, no matter who comes here,”

“It’s the same, so you are the biggest here, and I, a guest, can’t be a host.”

He then pulled away the seat opposite her and sat straight down.

Stella didn’t know what to do, but Douglas, who was on the side, said,

“Stella, you should follow Mr. Wade’s instructions.”

“Mr. Wade is right. You are the head of the Fei family. No one else is qualified to sit there.”

Stella had no choice but to bite the bullet and sit down.

In fact, the etiquette of the Chinese people is the most important.

Just like at the dinner table, whoever has a higher status, when toasting,”

“their wine glass is higher if someone has insufficient qualifications and strength,”

“And still holds the wine glass high, maybe he will be taught a lesson on the spot.

Stella didn’t want her seat to be higher than Charlie’s, and couldn’t help but feel annoyed:

“Why didn’t I think of this earlier, if I had thought about it earlier,”

“I would have replaced all the seats with the same built… It seems I can only pay attention next time…”

After Stella was seated, Douglas slowly sat next to Charlie.

At this moment, while he was full of expectations, he couldn’t help but feel a little nervous.

So, he couldn’t help but ask Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I don’t know why you are here tonight?”

Charlie smiled lightly: “Thanks to the help of Stella and the Fei family during this time,”

“They solved a lot of difficult things, so I came here this time mainly to thank you.”

Stella said quickly: “Mr. Wade…It is an honor for the Fei family to be able to help you, how can we afford the thank you…”

Charlie waved his hand: “As long as I have been helped by others,”

“I must be grateful. This is the way of life that my parents taught me since I was a child.”

After speaking, he looked at Douglas and said seriously,

“Mr. Fei, when we were coming back from Hong Kong,”

“I asked Miss Fei if there was anything I needed to help.”

“Miss Fei said that she had no other worries except for your health,”

“So I came here this time mainly because At Miss Fei’s request, I will solve some urgent problems for you.”

When Stella heard this, she knew that Charlie was asking for favors for her.

When Douglas heard these words, he was a little more moved for his granddaughter.

In addition, he is also looking forward to Charlie’s next statement.

He doesn’t expect Charlie to give him a rejuvenation pill, but he thinks he can still think about it.

Just when he was looking forward to it, Charlie said:

“Mr. Fei, we have known each other for so long, so I won’t prolong it with you.”

“Since Miss Fei is most worried about your health, then I make a statement here today,”

“As long as you can support Miss Fei in the management of the Fei family, in return,”

“I will guarantee your life for another ten years!”

Douglas was immediately excited and asked quickly:

“Wade… ..Mr. Wade…what you said…is what you said true?!”

Charlie nodded and said sternly: “What I promise here must be done.”

Douglas burst into tears in an instant. Ten years, this promise was more important to him than Mount Tai!

So he stood up, clasped his fists, and respectfully said:

“Thank you Mr. Wade for your kindness, your great kindness, I will never forget it!”

After saying that, he wanted to kneel down.

Charlie reached out his hand to stop him at this time, and said seriously,

“Mr. Fei, don’t be in a hurry to thank me, I have another condition, you must agree.”

Douglas hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, please tell me, not to mention one condition,”

“Even if there are ten or a hundred, I will never hesitate!”

Charlie said lightly, “I want you to completely give up bidding for Rejuvenation Pill from now on!”

Chapter 4799

“Give up the rejuvenation pill?”

Hearing Charlie’s words, Douglas’s expression was startled at first,

And then he asked in a little panic: “Mr. Wade…you…why did you bring this up?…”

Charlie looked at him and said very indifferently:

“If the auction continues next year, Mr. Fei do you think with your economic strength,”

“Can you successfully auction the final rejuvenation pill?”

“This …” Douglas couldn’t help recalling the auction scene at that time,

His limit was only 200 billion US dollars, but Marshal An’s asking price was almost double his own.

“If Rejuvenation Pill is still at this price next year, I can’t afford it anyway,”

“Not to mention that I can’t sacrifice the interests of the entire Fei family for my own selfish interests.”

“This matter has already given me a very, very painful experience last time.”

“The lessons learned, so, in the sense of reason, I can’t make the same mistake a second time.

This also means that he basically loses the qualification to compete for the rejuvenation pill.

However, for him, even if he couldn’t compete for a whole rejuvenation pill,

He could at least compete for the fourth or half.

If he succeeded in winning one of them, he would at least be able to live an extra three to five years.

Even if Charlie has promised to keep him alive for another ten years,

There will never be too many things like raising his hand.

If he really let him give up the competition for the rejuvenation pill.

That would be equivalent to cutting off an important way to increase life expectancy.

Just when he was hesitating, Charlie said coldly: “Mr. Fei you need to understand one thing,”

“Whether the Rejuvenation Pill auction will be held normally in the future depends on my personal preference,”

“And someday I might decide that I don’t want to do this again,”

“People all over the world have nowhere to buy the rejuvenating pills,”

“And at that time, you will find that only my promise is truly valuable.”

Charlie’s words made Douglas realize in an instant.

At the same time, he also understood that Charlie came to find his true purpose this time.

Charlie promised to keep him alive for another ten years, that is,

To let him fully assist Stella, and at the same time give up the entire Fei family to bid for Rejuvenation Pill.

As for the Rejuvenation Pill auction, it is entirely up to Charlie to open it or not.

Let’s not say whether there are many Rejuvenation Pill auctions, and the more the auctions are,

The fewer the auctions. Just speaking of Charlie’s current financial resources,

It may not take long for him to look down on the income from the auction of the Rejuvenation Pill.

Whether it is sold or not sold, he has no control over it.

If Charlie really cuts off this road, wouldn't he have no chance?

Thinking about it, Charlie's condition to keep him alive for another ten years is indeed the best choice.

As long as he cooperates well, this matter will be absolutely safe, and there will be no variables.

Thinking of this, Douglas bent his knees, knelt on the ground, and said gratefully,

"Mr. Wade is so kind, I will never forget it!"

Charlie nodded slightly and took out the half pill, prepared in advance from his pocket.

Taking the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill, he said, "Mr. Fei, I see how weak your body is."

"You should take this half Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill first."

“After you take it, you will live for the next two or three years. It’s very easy.”

Douglas was immediately pleasantly surprised.”

“Although Charlie’s previous half Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill saved his life,

Because he was too weak at the time, the medicinal power did not make his body feel easy.

It can be said that the whole person still has a feeling of dying.

Chapter 4800

It’s just that his age is here, even through ordinary means of convalescence,

It is impossible to make any improvement in his physical condition.

Therefore, for him at present, the only really effective ones are,

Charlie’s Rejuvenation Pill and Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill.

Now, Charlie took out half of the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill for him.

For Douglas, it was like helping in the snow!

Under the ecstasy, Douglas immediately held his hands above his head while trembling, and said respectfully,

“I’m going to thank Mr. Wade for the medicine!”

Charlie put the medicinal pill in his palm, and said lightly,

“Mr. Fei you don’t have to be so polite, just get up and take the medicine first.”

Douglas didn’t dare to get up, but knelt on the ground and,

Took the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill and carefully placed it in his mouth.

Half of the medicinal pill melted in the mouth, and turned into a warm current that went straight into his lower abdomen,

And then flowed through his meridians to the whole body.

It was only for a moment that Douglas felt that his physical condition was much better.

He had been inconvenient to act before, but now, he immediately felt that his body was much more relaxed.

Just when he fell into ecstasy and carefully experienced the indescribable joy in his body,

Charlie in front of him said, “Mr. Fei, take care of your body, and in two years,”

“I will prepare for you another half of Blood Dispersing Heart Saving.”

Douglas said gratefully: “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your concern,”

“And I will pay more attention to health preservation in the future, and live up to Mr. Wade’s entrustment.”

Charlie nodded, stretched out his hand to help him up, and then he said indifferently:

“Okay, it’s already late, so I’ll go back first.”

Stella couldn’t help but ask: “Mr. Wade, are you leaving as soon as you arrive?”

Charlie smiled: “When things are done, I won’t bother you, people, anymore.”

Douglas said quickly, “Mr. Wade, it’s rare to come to New York.”

“It’s better to stay at home for a few days so that you can enjoy the friendship of the landlord.”

Charlie waved his hand: “This time I came to New York to accompany my wife to take my mother-in-law back to China.”

“When we take her to the airport tomorrow, we will head back to Providence.”

Although Stella on the side was a little disappointed,

But she still nodded and said, “Then I’ll send you out.”

Douglas also said quickly, “Mr. Wade, I’ll send you off too!”

When Charlie, accompanied by the grandparent and granddaughter,

Came out of the villa, the rest of the Fei family were still standing still.

Seeing Charlie coming out so soon, Dawson couldn't help but take a step forward and asked respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, are you leaving so soon?"

Charlie nodded slightly and said calmly, "Dawson, what happened in the past?"

"It's all over, work hard in the future, I believe the Fei family will not treat you badly."

Dawson trembled in his heart, and quickly bowed and said, "I will follow Mr. Wade's teachings!"

Charlie didn't say any more, and sat in the car,

Started the car, and drove away from the Fei family manor under the watchful eyes of the whole Fei family.

After he left, Douglas stood still for a long time.

Stella on the side couldn't help but ask: "Grandpa, what's wrong with you?"

Douglas shook his head and smiled: “It’s alright,”

“I just suddenly felt that it was you and me who knew Mr. Wade in this lifetime.”

“The greatest good fortune, if it weren’t for Mr. Wade, we might have died long ago.”

Chapter 4801

Dawson heard this, his expression was extremely embarrassed,

He knelt on the ground with a thud, and choked with tears:

“Dad, I was the one who lost my mind, I almost made a big mistake, please punish the old bones!”

Douglas waved his hand and said indifferently: “Even Mr. Wade said that you should do things well,”

“So I won’t repeat it, everything from the past, as long as you really want to turn it over,”

“As long as you serve the Fei family wholeheartedly, I believe Stella will not treat you badly!”

Dawson immediately knocked his head to the ground, choked up,

“Dad, thank you for your generosity, as your son, in the future I will do my best for the Fei family till my death!”

The next day, it is the day when Elaine returns to China.

Charlie specially brought her to buy various specialties and gifts of 20,000 to 30,000 dollars in New York.

Although he didn’t say anything, he just thought it was for Elaine’s hard work to help Claire in the United States this time.

At five o’clock in the afternoon, Charlie and Claire sent Elaine to JFK Airport in New York.

Because he bought the first class cabin, Elaine did not rush to go through the registration procedures,

But said to Charlie and Claire: “Claire, good son-in-law, you two don’t have to work hard to see me off in and watch me go through the security check.”

“Now, the friend introduced by Sister Chen happened to be on the same flight back with me.”

“She told me on WeChat just now that there is a first-class lounge at the airport.”

“She asked me to wait for her there for a while, and then we will go in and check in together.”

Claire didn’t think much of it, thinking that after all,

Her mother has to fly for more than ten hours to have a companion on the road, even if it was just a chat, it would be much easier.

However, Claire remembered that Sister Chen and her slightly weird family members at that moment,

So she quickly instructed: “Mom, it’s okay to fly with others, but you must be careful,”

“Don’t be too quick to trust others, especially don’t trust others to deal with your money and stocks,”

“And don’t lend money to others, do you understand?”

Elaine said with a smile: “Oh, just the melons, Who cares, the family is very rich.”

After speaking, she was afraid of Claire’s ramble, so she quickly said:

“But don’t worry, your mother is not an idiot,”

“I have been traveling all over the world for so many years, when have I suffered losses?”

Claire’s expression was a little embarrassed, and she thought:

“Why have you not suffered less losses in these years…”

However, seeing that they were about to separate,

Claire didn’t want to say anything more, so she said:

“Mom, pay more attention on the road, and you must also pay attention to rest,”

“Don’t chat with others for a long time, you will have jet lag after you return to China,”

“And it will be very painful to get home if you don’t have a good rest all the way.”

“Oh, don’t worry!” Elaine said with a smile: “Mom can definitely take care of herself,”

“You can rest assured, and my good son-in-law, you don’t have to worry about me too much,”

“You can stay here at ease. Mom is waiting for you to come back home!”

Charlie nodded lightly and said with a smile, “Okay Mom, remember to tell us when you get on the plane.”

“Okay!” Elaine readily agreed.

The car quickly drove to the departure level gate of the airport.

Chapter 4802

Since Elaine did not let Charlie and Claire to send her in,

Charlie parked the car directly on the side of the road.

After helping Elaine to take out the luggage, he went with Claire and watched her push her suitcase into the airport entrance.

When Elaine was about to enter the door, she waved at Charlie and Claire, and shouted loudly,

“Claire, Charlie, hurry up and go back!”

Seeing that her mother was leaving for China alone, Claire suddenly felt a little nervous.

Sad and reluctant, tears flowed uncontrollably, and waved and choked:

“Mom, leave us a message before getting on the plane!”

“Okay, don’t worry!”

Elaine said, facing the two waved their hands, and then walked into the airport smartly.

At this time, she didn’t know what was waiting for her next.

She entered the airport, and did not rush to the security check,

But found the first-class lounge according to Phaedra’s instructions.

She had just sat in for less than ten minutes when a very extravagantly dressed woman walked in with a suitcase and a handbag.

Elaine recognized this woman at a glance with the avatar on WeChat and the photos in the circle of friends,

And it was her new friend, Phaedra Zong.

So, she was a little nervous, but also a little excited and waved at her, and said with a smile:

“Oh, hello Ms. Zong, I’m Elaine Ma! Good luck to meet you!”

When Phaedra saw Elaine, she couldn’t help but say with some surprise:

“Oh, Elaine, we finally meet! You’ve been waiting here for a long time, I’m really sorry.”

“Before coming to the airport, I was still in a meeting.”

“You don’t know how many things I have to do all day long, it really makes my head big.”

Elaine said with a smile: “A strong woman like you must be very busy at ordinary times.”

She came to her side and sat down and said with a smile:

“Elaine, you are Sister Chen’s friend, that is, my friend, don’t be so polite,”

“To be honest, usually in the company, everyone talks to me like this,”

“And I finally made new friends, but don’t use this word again.”

Elaine really did not expect that this Phaedra is so rich,

She can still be so approachable, without any pretense, it really is not something ordinary people can do.

She couldn’t help but sigh in her heart: “Alas, mother, people say that the richer this person is,”

“The higher the quality will be. I didn’t believe it before, but now I believe it a little bit!”

“Just look at her words and behaviors, it’s not something ordinary people can do.”

“It’s a great honor for me to be able to make friends with such a person!”

Thinking so in her heart, Elaine quickly smiled and said:

“Okay, since you say so, then I will not follow the ways of others,”

“After all, we are all friends, and it is always you, you, too, too obvious.”

“Yes.” Phaedra smiled slightly and sighed: “Oh, to be honest, I still feel a little bit.”

“It’s a pity that we met for the first time, and we were so lucky to be able to return to China on the same day.”

“I really should let you go back together on my private jet,”

“So that the two of us could have a good chat and talk on the way…”

“But things just didn’t work like this coincidentally, the more I think about it, the more depressed I get.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Oh, what is this, don’t think about it like that,”

“We will have a chance in the future, maybe the next time we come to the United States,”

“We will be able to get on your private jet.”

Phaedra said with a smile: “Well after we arrive in Hong Kong,”

“You can refund the ticket for the next journey and spend a few days there with me.”

“My plane should be there in a few days and then I will personally take you to Aurous Hill!”

Elaine was overjoyed, but quickly said politely:

“Oh, why are you embarrassing me, it’s too much trouble for you,”

“The flight from Hong Kong to Aurous Hill is two or three hours, I’ll just take the plane by myself.”

Phaedra waved her hand: “You don’t need to worry about this.”

“When you arrive in Hong Kong, that’s my site. I am your host.”

“As the guest, you can just follow my arrangements.”

“It just so happens that I haven’t been to Aurous Hill before.”

When Elaine heard this, she was no longer polite to Phaedra, but said with a smile:

“If you arrive in Aurous Hill, I will definitely drive you around!”

“I don’t have a private jet but I still have a Rolls-Royce Cullinan,”

“And I will definitely pull the card up for you!”

Chapter 4803

Before Phaedra came, she also heard from Myren about Elaine's situation.

Knowing that she lived in a Tomson first-class and drives a Rolls-Royce in Aurous Hill, she was not too surprised.

She smiled and said to Elaine: "Don't you think that a car like Cullinan is a little too big for us women?"

"I rarely drive when I go out, and I always let the driver drive the nanny car."

"Sitting in the middle row is much more comfortable and worry-free than driving by yourself."

Elaine said enviously: "We don't have a full-time driver or a nanny car in our family,"

"Otherwise I would also experience the feeling of a female boss."

Phaedra said with a smile, "Isn't that simple? If you don't have a nanny car,"

"I'll send you one after a while. You know, Lexus LM300."

"I ordered three from a parallel import car dealer some time ago."

"I wanted to keep one for my parents, but now they plan to settle in the United States and are not coming back,"

"And there is nowhere to deal with the car when it arrives next month, so I'll just give it to you."

Elaine was overjoyed and blurted out: “LM300…is it?!”

“Yes.” Phaedra nodded and said with a smile: “It is said on the Internet that this is an unjust kind of car,”

“But I think it’s okay, anyway, the extra money is just to buy a platoon,”

“And the extra 1.8 million is not too much. To be honest, if it doesn’t increase the price,”

“There are people with money who won’t buy it.”

“How can they get noodles if they don’t increase the price?”

“If they can increase the price by 3 million, it is the best.”

“In that case, as long as you drive to the street, others will know that this is the luxury of 5 million.”

Elaine admired her heart, and thought to herself,

“I think this is the way of life of the rich.”

“They don’t look for cost-effectiveness, sometimes, it is the worth of the item they consider…”

Immediately, she couldn’t help but secretly said: “This Phaedra is too generous, right?”

“As soon as she opens her mouth, she will give out a Raelfa.”

“The car is priced at 3 million yuan. At that time, should I keep it for myself, or sell it quietly?”

At this time, Phaedra said casually: “Parallel import cars always go to the port for customs declaration and then come in.”

“At that time, I will directly ask the car dealer to declare the customs and send it to Aurous Hill,”

“And you can get the car in your city without any hassle.”

Elaine said quickly: “Oh…I…how can I accept such an expensive gift from you…”

Phaedra said with a smile: “The car It’s all booked, and when it arrives, it will be idle.”

“You don’t have to be polite to me. If I don’t drive the car, it will be a complete waste.”

“If I want it to be not troublesome enough, it’s best to give it to you.”

Elaine was extremely excited, and quickly said with a smile: “Oh, thank you so much!”

“You’re welcome.” Phaedra smiled slightly. Looking at the time, she deliberately said:

“Oh, we are almost going to check in. There is also a first-class lounge inside.”

“It’s the same as going to the lounge after check-in.”

Elaine said quickly and without thinking: “Okay, Then let’s go to check-in now.”

After speaking, she stood up, picked up her suitcases and handbags,

And prepared to leave the lounge with Phaedra.

At this time, Phaedra was already a little nervous in her heart.

Because she is about to implement the plan she has carefully prepared for a long time.

So, while slowly packing her things, she quietly tapped three times on a black plastic box in her pocket.

This plastic box is actually a one-way communication device with a built-in carrier SIM card.

From the moment she entered the door, her accomplice have been in the car in the parking lot,

Listening to the progress inside with her mobile phone.

And she tapped three times, which was the signal to close the net.

When her accomplice received the agreed three taps, they immediately called Phaedra's cell phone.

Chapter 4804

At this time, Phaedra was pretending to be packing her luggage and handbag.

When the phone rang, when she saw the two words of Secretary Qin displayed in the address book,

She deliberately pretended not to read it, so she opened it directly.

After getting hands-free, she put the phone aside and said,

“Secretary Qin, I’ll be boarding the plane soon.”

“If you have anything to do, just wait until I’m on board.”

The other party’s voice said very hastily, “Miss, the old lady has an accident!”

Phaedra suddenly became nervous and quickly asked:

“What’s the situation? What happened to mom?”

The other party hurriedly said: “The old lady was riding with the young master today,”

“I don’t know what happened. The horse was startled and kicked the old lady.”

“She passed out and she is just sent to the hospital.”

“The doctor said that the situation is a little serious.”

Phaedra said anxiously: “What’s going on? ……How can mom get kicked by a horse?”

“What are the housekeepers for? What does the manager of the horse farm do?”

“Immediately ask the manager of the horse farm to pack his things and get out!”

“Take that horse out and slaughter it! It can kick mom today, and it might throw my son off tomorrow!”

The other party said hesitantly: “Miss… that horse, Master spent more than eight million dollars from Turkmenistan.”

“It is like buying a BMW with sweat and blood. Wouldn’t it be too hasty to kill like this…”

Phaedra said coldly, “If I ask you to kill it, kill it, you can’t tame it.”

“No matter how good the horse is, I don’t want it! This is the price of its mistakes!”

Elaine on the side was dumbfounded, and couldn’t help but muttered in her heart:

“The sweaty BMW bought for more than eight million dollars is going to be slaughtered because of kicking.”

“It just kicked the old lady and it is rounded up just for that!”

“As expected, I still don’t understand the world of the rich…”

At this time, the secretary on the other end of the phone could only say helplessly:

“Okay eldest lady, then I’ll arrange someone to do it later,”

“But the situation on the old lady’s side is not optimistic, do you want to come and have a look?”

Phaedra said helplessly: “That’s definitely going to be a visit.. ….”

“I’ve already passed the security check if you were half an hour late, there’s really no way…”

After speaking, she quickly said: “I’ll come back now, see you at the hospital!”

The other party immediately said respectfully: “Okay, Miss, see you at the hospital!”

After hanging up, Phaedra said to Elaine with great annoyance:

“Elaine, I’m so sorry. mom was kicked by a horse.”

“I have to go to the hospital to see her. I’m sure I won’t be able to leave today.”

Elaine couldn’t help but feel a little regretful. With this long-distance flight,

She got closer to the female local tycoon in front of her.

But she didn’t expect that she could not leave because of the sudden incident.

Elaine’s mind suddenly turned, and she said quickly: “Oh, Phaedra,”

“If the old lady is injured so badly, you must have a look.”

“Otherwise, I won’t leave today, I’ll go to the hospital with you.”

“Have a look at the old lady, when the old lady is all right, let’s go back to China together!”

In fact, Elaine didn’t really care about the old lady who had never met.

Not to mention Phaedra’s mother, even her own mother, she didn’t bother to ask,

And seldom returned to her parent’s home for so many years.

The reason why Elaine said this was mainly because she doesn’t want to waste her next trip to Hong Kong.

After all, she was still waiting to spend a few days at Phaedra’s mansion there.

If Phaedra doesn’t leave today, wouldn’t her plan be in vain?

Phaedra didn’t expect that Elaine would ask to go to the hospital with her instead of leaving.

But where did she go to the hospital, she just wanted to quickly find a suitable excuse to lure her to take the bait,

While quickly smearing oil on the soles of her feet and slipping away.

So, she said to Elaine very seriously: “Elaine, in my suitcase, there are many things that Sister Chen brought for her parents,”

“Some tonics, and some special effect medicine that cannot be bought in China.”

“I also promised Sister Chen to help her take them to Hong Kong today.”

“It just so happened that her younger brother is working in Hong Kong.”

“He was going to go back to the Mainland the day before yesterday,”

“But he stayed back for two days for these things.”

“If I can’t deliver things to them today, I will delay their business…”

Chapter 4805

Elaine quickly asked: “What should I do? Can’t you leave?”

Phaedra nodded and said hurriedly: “I can’t leave today, but you can go back first.”

“I’ll go to the hospital today to settle mom’s matter.”

“As she was kicked by a horse, her body will indeed suffer a little, but it shouldn’t be a big problem.”

“I will be able to go back tomorrow as soon as possible.”

After speaking, Phaedra said again: “So Elaine, you fly over by yourself first today, and by the way,”

“Do me a favor and take Sister Chen’s things over there.”

“I will arrange for my housekeeper in Hong Kong to pick you up at the airport,”

“Let him take you to my villa in Shi Xun Dao first, and then,”

“I will let Sister Chen’s brother to come over to the villa to find you to get things,”

“Then you can directly just give him this suitcase, then you will wait for me at the villa, and I will be there tomorrow.”

The reason why Elaine said to go to the hospital with Phaedra was that,

She was afraid that her trip to Hong Kong would be in vain,

But since Phaedra said so, which means that she can go to her villa in Hong Kong first,

And the big deal is to wait for her for a day.

Elaine actually didn't want to go to the hospital to see an old lady who she had never met before.

For her, this suggestion was meant to kill two birds with one stone without delaying the other.

So, she nodded and said cheerfully, "Okay, then I'll go to Hong Kong with the things to wait for you!"

When Phaedra saw that Elaine was hooked, she immediately breathed a sigh of relief, and then smiled and said,

"That's really hard for you, Elaine, you can check in all your luggage later,"

"And I'll let the driver pick you up at the airport after you get there."

"The driver will help you with your luggage, so you don't have to be too tired."

"In addition, I will ask the driver to arrange the best spa massage therapist in Hong Kong to wait in advance at the villa."

"After you arrive at the villa, they will give you a full-body spa for you to relax."

When Elaine heard this, she immediately smiled and sighed:

"Oh, Phaedra, you are so thoughtful in your arrangements, in fact, you don't need to go to such troubles."

Phaedra said seriously: “I don’t like this. You have helped me so much, how can I neglect you!”

She patted Elaine on the shoulder and said with a smile,

“When you arrive in Hong Kong, enjoy it first,”

“I will let the housekeeper arrange for you to stay in my room in the evening.”

“My room has a Hästens mattress worth more than 1 million yuan,”

“Which is almost the best one can buy in this world. You must experience it well.”

“Okay. great!” Elaine listened to the whole details with intent, and said quickly:

“Then it is settled, I will go to Hong Kong to wait for you first!”

“Okay!” Phaedra nodded and said: “Mom’s situation over there is urgent, I will go first,”

“And I will push your phone number and WeChat to my housekeeper over there, and he will arrange it in advance.”

Elaine said immediately: “No problem!”

Phaedra handing her suitcase to Elaine said gratefully:

“Elaine, I leave these things to you!”

Elaine said with a smile: “Don’t worry, wrap it on me!”

Phaedra was relieved as she nodded, and then quickly left the lounge.

After she left, Elaine laboriously dragged the two large boxes and walked out slowly.

After Phaedra quickly left the airport, she immediately got into a car waiting on the side of the road.

The driver of the car was the accomplice who had been listening to her conversation with Elaine on the other end of the phone.

After Phaedra got into the car, he started the car and asked with a smile,

“The one surnamed Ma took the bait?”

“Of course.” Phaedra smiled and said, “As long as I go out, there are few mules that can’t be dealt with. “

The man smacked his lips and said, “How many goods is she carrying this time?”

Chapter 4806

Phaedra said, “More than 5,000 grams are the latest high-end goods,”

“Which are very popular with high-end customers. As long as she can get them through.”

“We can definitely make a lot of money.”

The man asked again: “How much can you share with us?”

Phaedra thought about it and said, “As long as I succeed in getting Elaine to take the goods,”

“Whether it is successful or not, there will be 5,000.”

“The hard work of US dollars, if she successfully takes the goods,”

“There will be about 20,000 to 30,000 US dollars.”

“Very good!” The man said with a smile: “After this is done, let’s go to Las Vegas.”

“Just relax and have some fun, dmn, I have been thinking this lately,”

“The hard-earned money was basically spit to the casino this year,”

“And in the second half of the year, I have to let the casino spit it back to me!”

Phaedra said: “You can go to Las Vegas, but don’t just focus on gambling when you get there.”

“Generally, there are too many bad gamblers in that kind of place.”

“You have to find a way to fool a few people to go to Mexico.”

Phaedra sighed: “I heard that Sister Myren’s side is doing very well.”

“There will soon be a successful match going to Mexico for surgery,”

“And an old man will return to China in two days. She will make a lot of money this month.”

The man asked curiously: “How much will she make?”

Phaedra said: “It’s not bad, it depends on whether you can match it or not.”

“If you have a suitable customer, it is possible to have tens of millions of dollars,”

“And maybe even more. I estimate that Sister Mei can earn at least 100,000 for this order!”

“Fcuk!” The man’s eyes got a little red, and he blurted out:

“Dmn, you can earn 100,000 US dollars by cheating one person?!”

“With this business, who the fcuk would go to the airport to deliver mules every day!”

“The airports all over the United States are changing, and I’m tired of running!”

Phaedra said seriously: “When we go to Las Vegas next time,”

“Let’s explore the resources in this area and see if we can get one or two orders!”

The man sighed: “I want to go to Las Vegas.”

“We have to wait for that Elaine to successfully arrive in Hong Kong…”

Phaedra said lightly: “Whether it is successful or not, we will know tomorrow night at the latest.”

After speaking, she took out her mobile phone and made a call.

The phone was quickly connected, and Phaedra asked, “Has Elaine checked her luggage?”

The woman on the other end of the phone, who was pretending to be a passenger,

Was resting next to the check-in counter of the airline where Elaine took the flight.

She seemed to be playing with her mobile phone,

But she was actually watching the check-in counter, waiting for Elaine to appear.

Just half a minute ago, she saw Elaine dragging two suitcases, so she kept following her movements.

For their group, there are two hurdles to pass through to deceive an amateur to help them carry contraband,

One is the border inspection at the departure point, and the other is the border inspection at the destination.

And she stayed here to watch, just to ensure that Elaine arranged the consignment of their goods with her own eyes.

After all, they are also worried about encountering a situation.

They have had this kind of thing before. Seeing that the other party handed over the suitcase,

The mule was greedy and left the airport with the suitcase.

The interface person at the destination waited for the plane to arrive and no one was there.

And finally turned around to check, only to know that it was hacked.

Therefore, since then, Phaedra and others have changed their ways.

They have tried their best to portray themselves as the top rich,

Promising mules various benefits, in order to try to dispel the other party's idea of running away with the goods.

As long as she watched Elaine hand over the luggage to the teller for check-in,

It was impossible for Elaine to take the luggage back.

The rest was to pray that the border inspector would not find the contraband…

That they had carefully hidden when checking the luggage.

At this time, Elaine had already arrived at the VIP counter of the first class cabin.

She handed over her passport. After the check-in service staff retrieved the ticket information,

He immediately asked respectfully, “Ms. Ma, I have a question.”

“How many pieces of luggage need to be checked in?”

Elaine pointed to the two large boxes, and said lightly, “Both of them must be checked in.”

Chapter 4807

The security screening process for checked baggage at the airport is not,

The same as the security screening process for carry-on baggage.

The carry-on luggage is carried by the guest through the security check,

While the checked luggage is sent to a special place for security check,

Through the conveyor belt after the check-in and check-in procedures are completed.

At this time, Elaine had no idea what was going to happen next.

After she checked both suitcases, she took her boarding pass and swaggered to the security checkpoint.

And the woman who was watching her nearby, after seeing her check-in,

And her suitcase being sent away by the conveyor belt,

Was relieved and immediately stood up and walked out of the airport.

Elaine carried her Hermes, leisurely came to the VIP security check channel,

And immediately enjoyed the warm service of the staff after showing the first-class boarding pass.

While others were still queuing up for the security check,

She quickly completed the security check, and then found a nearby first-class lounge to rest.

At the same time, the two suitcases she checked in were queuing up to pass through the security check machines at the airport one by one.

During this process, if no abnormality is found,

The flight to which the passenger is taken will be released directly.

Once any abnormality is found in the luggage,

The border inspection personnel of the customs will immediately open the luggage for inspection.

Generally speaking, the contraband that is carefully hidden is basically well concealed.

In addition, the risk while leaving the country is far less than that of entering the country,

So this link will be relatively relaxed, and criminals at least have a 50% chance of winning,

And they can successfully pass the exit security check.

However, the entry security check after landing will be much stricter,

Because many countries and regions have strict entry standards,

And some countries do not even allow any fresh fruit,

Even if the fruit brought by the passengers on the plane is not finished when they land,

If there is one apple left, if it is found by the border inspection, it will also be punished heavily.

Therefore, the biggest test is actually in the entry link.

In this link, the odds of winning will plummet to only about 30%.

Combined with the 50% in the first stage, the overall pass rate is actually around 15%.

It is precisely because the success rate is very low that the price of this new type of contraband, in East Asia is surprisingly high.

The price per gram is as high as more than 2,000 US dollars. It is an exclusive product for the super-rich.

As long as Elaine can successfully land in Hong Kong this time and pass the border inspection,

The contraband she is carrying will be worth more than ten million US dollars.

At this time, she was sitting in the luxurious first-class lounge,

Drinking coffee while taking pictures and posting in the circle of friends.

Her accompanying text was: “I’m about to leave for my home country,”

“And I’m still a little reluctant to leave as my friend’s private jet is being maintained by Gulfstream and now I have to travel First Class.”

After editing the circle of friends, she did not forget to specifically block her own family of three.

After posting on the Moments, she leisurely sent a video call to Claire.

At this time, Charlie and Claire had already driven out of New York and started to return to Providence.

Claire, who was sitting as the co-pilot, connected the call and asked: “Mom, have you boarded the plane?”

“Not yet,” Elaine said with a smile:

“I’ll have to wait for a while to board the plane, I’m in the first-class lounge!”

Claire reminded: “Then you must pay attention to the time.”

“Don’t affect the boarding. The boarding will start half an hour before the departure time.”

“Go early to save yourself from rushing on your way later.”

Chapter 4808

Elaine said disdainfully: “Cut that Claire, what are you afraid of,”

“I’m a distinguished first-class passenger if I don’t board the plane,”

“They wouldn’t dare to take off, besides, they will definitely call my name on the radio,”

“Remind me to get on the plane, and it’s not too late to leave at that time.”

Claire said helplessly: “Mom if it can be solved in an orderly manner ten or twenty minutes in advance, so why to bother others?”

Elaine hummed and said, “Silly girl, do you know that we spent this amount of money on the plane ticket?”

“Otherwise, why is our plane ticket several times more expensive than others? It’s all right to cause him trouble.”

Claire only felt a big head.

Sometimes, she feels that she and her mother are people from two different worlds,

And she can’t find the same communication frequency at all.

Moreover, she also knew that her mother had a very weird mind.

Once her decision maker came up with a certain plan, no one else could say anything to change her decision.

So Claire didn’t say more, just reminded: “Then you get on the plane,”

“And you must tell me before the plane takes off, so I can rest assured.”

Elaine said with a smile: “Okay, okay, I know, you don’t have to worry about it,”

“Tell my good son-in-law, you must pay attention to safety when driving, I will hang up first.”

After speaking, she hung up the video directly.

After the video hung up, she immediately went to check the Moments she just posted, which made her angry again.

Like the circle of friends posted on the private jet last time, no one liked her at all.

Elaine couldn’t help scolding and muttering:

“These people just can’t see that others are doing better than them! It’s boring, really boring!”

Just as she was talking, someone in the circle of friends suddenly gave a like.

When Elaine saw it, she almost didn’t lower her anger.

Because the person who likes it is Horiyah.

With so many WeChat friends, Horiyah’s likes are the least valuable in Elaine’s eyes.

While depressed, Horiyah suddenly sent a video call,

And Elaine couldn't help but have a big head.

At this moment, she even wanted to hang up the video directly.

However, she quickly thought about it: "Anyway,"

"If you don't pretend to be unhappy about this today, it's the same as whoever pretends."

So, she pressed the answer button, looked at Horiyah at the other end of the video,

And said with a fake smile, "Oh Horiyah, what are you doing?"

Horiyah hurriedly said: "Sister, I just got up. I saw in your circle of friends you are coming back to China?"

"So I made a video call to greet you."

Elaine asked in surprise: "It's almost night, you just got up?"

Horiyah hurriedly said: "Hey, Sister, you are really a noble person who forgets things a lot."

"You forgot that the time is different. It's still morning here!"

Elaine suddenly realized, nodded, and murmured: "How could I forget about this…"

"No wonder no one in the circle of friends gave me a thumbs up, everyone must be sleeping…"

Horiyah said with a flattering smile: "Sister, when are you flying? When are you arriving in Aurous Hill?"

Elaine said proudly: “The plane takes off in about an hour, but I won’t come back to Aurous Hill yet.”

“Ah?” Horiyah couldn’t hide her disappointment and asked her,

“Where are you going if you don’t come back to Aurous Hill?”

Elaine said very proudly: “The air ticket that Charlie booked for me happened to be a first-class flight to Hong Kong,”

“And I will stop by to visit Hong Kong for a few days.”

“It happened that I have a good sister who kept inviting me to Hong Kong to visit her.”

“Staying in Shi Xundao’s villa for a few days is really a kind of hospitality.”

Horiyah said enviously, “Oh, my mother, Sister! It has to be you! Everyone knows you!”

“You are a good sister, the one who has a private jet as you said in your circle of friends, right?”

“Yes.” Elaine was held in the mouth by Horiyah, and her mood immediately became a lot, and she said with a smile:

“They are really powerful, worth billions of dollars,”

“I heard that it is the same as our domestic beverages. Your Majesty is still a distant relative!”

Chapter 4809

Having said that, Elaine was already a little complacent, and couldn't help showing off:

"Hey, do you know how rich my friend is, they bought three LM300 in one go,"

"And said she will give me one when the time comes!"

"LM300?" Horiyah asked in confusion: "What is LM300?"

Elaine blurted out: "It's the Lexus Bread King, you know, the most expensive van in the world!"

"The domestic price is more than three million!"

Horiyah was dumbfounded: "More than three million yuan to buy a van?!"

"If you spend so much money on that thing, is it not a lot of money?"

"You know nothing." Elaine curled her lips and said contemptuously:

"You have a typical poor man's thinking, you can't understand why the rich spend hundreds of millions of dollars to buy a private jet,"

"So you certainly can't understand why they spend more than three million to buy one Van,"

"There are only seven words in the world of the rich, not the best, but the most expensive!"

After a pause, she said again: "Besides, what is a car worth three million yuan for them?"

“When people’s worth of billions of dollars are deposited in the bank, and the interest per day is more than this amount!”

“It’s amazing…” Horiyah couldn’t help but ask:

“Sister, how can you know such a rich friend, who is worth billions of dollars, that’s not equal to tens of billions of RMB!”

Elaine said with a smile: “It’s a friend I met in the United States.”

“There are many Chinese and overseas Chinese here in the United States,”

“So I met a few friends who are more speculative.”

Horiyah couldn’t help but sigh: “Oh! You not only see the world after you have to go out the door.”

“Sister, you can meet such a wealthy person when you go to the United States.”

“The vision and connections of this high society are opened all at once! “

“That’s it!” Elaine said proudly: “If you don’t say that people go to high places and water flows to low places,”

“I will really go out and see the world more in the future.”

Horiyah complimented: “Sister is right! The gap between us is getting bigger and bigger…”

With that said, Horiyah changed the topic and quickly asked:

“Oh, that’s right, Sister, when you come back, take me to Chow Tai Fook if you have time?”

“You didn’t promise me when you bought Bulgari that you will buy me a Chow Tai Fook to wear…”

Elaine smiled contemptuously, and she knew that Horiyah must mention this.

She even knew that Horiyah made this video call, but in fact, it was only for this purpose.

So she said casually: “Oh, don’t worry, what I promised will be done.”

For Elaine, as long as she leaves the United States and sells the goddess dream that Charlie gave her,

It will bring at least 300,000 to 400,000 yuan.

Isn’t it more than enough to buy a Chow Tai Fook necklace for Horiyah?

Thinking of this, she suddenly realized that she didn’t even have to wait until she returned to Aurous Hill to sell it.

She could sell it immediately after arriving in Hong Kong.

After she made up her mind, she said to Horiyah very aggressively:

“Well, Horiyah, you don’t have to wait for me to come back to Aurous Hill.”

“I’m going to Hong Kong this time, go directly to Chow Tai Fook in Hong Kong. Just buy one for you and take it home.”

When Horiyah heard this, she immediately said excitedly:

“Really?! That’s really great! Thank you so much, Sister!”

Elaine hummed and said, “Okay, I’ll hang up if I have nothing else, rest for a while, and board the plane right away.”

Horiyah hung up the video thankfully, Elaine locked her phone, and sneered:

“Horiyah, Horiyah, a Chow Tai Fook has made you think about it for so long, you are really worthless!”

While muttering, several American police officers with different skin tones and loaded guns suddenly rushed into the VIP lounge.

One of the Chinese female police officers looked around the lounge for a while,

And immediately locked Elaine, then walked quickly to her, and asked coldly, “Are you Elaine Ma?”

Elaine was a little surprised by the sudden police presence.

She looked at the policewoman with a surprised look on her face and asked, “It’s me, what’s wrong?”

Chapter 4810

The policewoman continued to ask, “I’ll check your personal information with you.”

“You are Elaine Ma from Aurous Hill, China.”

“This time you’re taking Cathay Pacific flight CX845 from New York to Hong Kong, right?”

“That’s right…” Elaine was even more puzzled and asked, “Is there any problem with my flight?”

The female police officer said coldly, “There is no problem with the flight,”

“But there is a problem with your luggage! Please come with us to assist in the investigation.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “What can be wrong with my luggage? In addition to personal clothes,”

“There are some local specialties of New York, and I didn’t put anything like lithium batteries in it…”

The policewoman snorted coldly: “Don’t make useless quibbles.”

“There are other passengers here. In order not to affect the flight of others,”

“Please take the initiative to come with me.”

As she spoke, she took out the handcuffs from her waist and warned:

“Listen carefully to what I say, you have the right to remain silent,”

“Otherwise everything you say may be used as evidence against you,”

“And you have the right to ask a lawyer for assistance.”

“Show up at your trial, and if you can’t afford it, we’ll assign one to you, do you understand these rights?”

Elaine immediately panicked and blurted out, shouting: “What are you doing!”

“I am a distinguished first-class passenger!”

“Who gave you the courage to come here to arrest me? Besides, what law did I break?!”

The policewoman said coldly: “Elaine, as a Chinese, I kindly warn you that this is the United States!”

“Don’t try any form of resistance here, or you will definitely suffer!”

Elaine said angrily: “Don’t fcuk me with this, the old lady sits upright and walks right!”

“Wherever I go, I am not afraid of the police, let alone the United States,”

“What if it is the United Nations?! Don’t bluff me here!”

The policewoman obviously lost her patience. She took out her handcuffs and said sharply:

Elaine! I now ask you to turn around and put your hands behind your back.”

“You must not resist or run away, otherwise my colleagues may use the equipment on you,”

“Including but not limited to Taser guns, you’d better cooperate!”

Seeing that many people were watching, Elaine suddenly felt that her face as a first-class distinguished guest was instantly lost.

In anger she went crazy all of a sudden, causing her to pinch from her waist up and yelled:

“I tell you, don’t do this useless thing with me! I spent so much money on the first-class ticket,”

“Not for the birds of your gang to annoy me!”

“I am about to board the plane and return to China, so stay away from the sensible ones, and don’t delay my itinerary!”

Seeing Elaine’s stubbornness, the policewoman shook her head helplessly,

And said to the two male policemen beside her, “Take her away!”

The two policemen listened to Elaine’s call for a long time.

Although they didn’t know what she was talking about,

They could see that her attitude was very arrogant, and they had been secretly preparing to start.

Now that the policewoman said this, she knew that she had given up communication,

So the two rushed forward immediately, one of them grabbed Elaine,

And one hugged and threw her on the wool carpet in the first-class lounge.

Elaine dropped like a dog and gnawed sh!t.

Another policeman rushed forward, grabbed her hair with one hand, and pulled it back with force.

Elaine screamed in pain, but she didn't care at all and fell to the ground.

Another colleague of his immediately put Elaine's hands behind her back with force,

And then handcuffed her tightly.

Elaine screamed in pain, shouting hoarsely:

"Killing me! The police are killing me! Come on, help!"

The policeman who held down Elaine with one knee blurted out angrily,

"Hey! You shut the fcuk up!"

Elaine is someone who has gone to college anyway.

She could hear that the policeman was scolding her and asked her to shut herself up, and she was immediately angry!

She gritted her teeth and scolded: "You let me shut up, I gritted my teeth and I can bear you,"

"But you still fcuking with me here?! Who are you against!"

"Listen to your mother! I'm your mother! How dare you! Clean your mouth and talk to me!"

Chapter 4811

Although the policeman could not understand Chinese,

He could still understand the English mixed in Elaine's Chinese and English.

He didn't expect Elaine actually said that she is his mother,

And immediately became angry, and deliberately increased a bit of strength on his knees, pressing hard on Elaine.

Elaine only felt a sharp pain in her body, she could hardly breathe because of the pressure,

And then she heard a click, a sharper pain hit, and a rib was broken by the policeman!

At this moment, Elaine burst into a cold sweat in pain, crying and shouting:

"My rib is broken! My rib is broken! Help, I'm dying of pain…"

As she said that, she looked at the policewoman and blurted out:

"Hurry up and stop him, or I will be crushed to death by him!"

"Is this how you treat first-class passengers?!"

The policewoman said coldly, "This is the first time I have met a drug dealer like you."

"Do you think that buying a first-class ticket means you have judicial immunity?!"

Elaine was stunned and asked her, “What… what drug dealer?!”

The policewoman sneered: “Still acting stupid here,”

“Our customs officers found more than 180 ounces of new synthetic contraband,”

“That is equivalent to more than 5,000 grams, in one of your checked suitcases, do you know?”

“These high-level contrabands are enough for you to go to jail in the United States and maybe death?!”

“What?!” Elaine was frightened for a moment, and blurted out:

“This… how is this possible? I am a law-abiding citizen!”

“How can there be contraband in my suitcase? I have never seen that Kind of thing!”

“I don’t even know what that kind of thing looks like!”

After she finished speaking, she suddenly thought of Phaedra, and her brain burst with a buzz.

This time, she finally woke up from her big dream and clearly realized what kind of trap she had fallen into.

So she broke down and blurted out: “I… I’m wronged! I was framed and used!”

“It was that b!tch named Phaedra who lied to me,”

“You must investigate to the end and return my innocence!”

Only at this moment did she realize what a shocking scam she had fallen into.

She knew that her luggage was packed by herself, she knows what is in it,

And she had not opened it during the whole process, so there was absolutely no contraband.

Since the police said that contraband was found in one of the two suitcases she checked in with,

It must be the suitcase that Phaedra asked her to help take back to Hong Kong!

Thinking of this, she suddenly realized that Phaedra is not a successful female entrepreneur at all,

Nor is she a distant relative of a beverage king,

She is a complete liar! She worked so hard to deceive her and help her take the contraband out of the country!

Moreover, the police have already said that more than 5,000 grams of contraband are found in the suitcase.

There is no doubt that if it was in China, it would be enough to sentence her to death.

She was extremely regretful and frightened, crying to the policewoman,

“Comrade American police… I was really deceived by a woman named Phaedra Zong,”

“Who asked me to take her suitcase to Hong Kong.”

“I have absolutely no idea what’s in this suitcase,”

“I’m innocent! You can definitely call the shots for me!”

The policewoman sneered and said, “How much did the other party promise you,”

“And how dare you help others to carry luggage across borders?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “I didn’t want a penny, it’s just for helping friends…”

When she said this, Elaine was actually very guilty.

She knew very well in her heart that the reason why she promised Phaedra,

To help with luggage was simply because Phaedra said that she would give her a Lexus LM300 when she comes back,

And she would also take her to spend a few days in Hong Kong.

Chapter 4812

However, Elaine felt that these were all verbal promises anyway,

And that she had never received a penny from the woman, so it was impossible for the police to find evidence.

The female police officer glanced at Elaine with a little pity,

And then, together with her colleagues, took her to their police station next to the airport terminal.

Because Elaine was willing to break a rib, she was crying and screaming all the way,

Hoping to get treatment first, but the policewoman said:

“It’s just a broken rib, there is no need to go to the hospital,”

“Our health care doctor will come to you in a while.”

“Do a simple fix and then take some oral anti-inflammatory drugs.”

Elaine cried and said, “You are too lacking in humanitarianism, aren’t you?!”

“I’m going to sue you! Oh no! I’m going to sue you, I’m going to sue you,”

“And until you won’t pay me ten or twenty million dollars. I’m not finished with you!”

Speaking, Elaine remembered one thing and deliberately said loudly:

“A few years ago, a Vietnamese-American was forcibly expelled on your plane,”

“And the Internet said that he finally won 140 million US dollars!”

The policewoman said lightly: “First of all, the incident you mentioned was a dispute between an airline and a passenger,”

“And what you are experiencing now is a criminal case in which the American police arrested a transnational drug dealer.”

“Given that, you were arrested and had the intention to resist,”

“Law enforcement officers have the right to use force to arrest you;”

“Secondly, the whole process of our law enforcement is captured by body cameras.”

“If you have any objection to our law enforcement, you can question your lawyer.”

“I believe your lawyer will give you the answer at that time.”

Seeing that her ribs were broken, Elaine couldn’t scare the policewoman,

And realized that this matter must be very serious.

So her tone softened all of a sudden, and she choked and asked,

“Comrade police… I’m really innocent… How can I prove my innocence?”

The other party said indifferently: “If you want to prove your innocence, the only way is to arrest the other party,”

“And the other party must admit that you do not know anything,”

“So as to prove your innocence. Otherwise, there is no way to prove your innocence.”

“After all, these contraband items were found in your checked luggage,”

“If you can’t prove your ignorance, then you can’t clear your suspicions!”

Elaine panicked and quickly said: “I have a chat record with her.”

“She has been hanging out with me all the time. The chat record can prove my innocence!”

The policewoman shook her head: “If you can unilaterally prove your innocence based on the chat record,”

“Then it’s too simple. In the future, all drug dealers will concoct a chat record,”

“And then swagger over to take the plane. If successful, they will make a lot of money.”

“If they fail, they will take out the chat records and say they are innocent,”

“So they don’t have to take any risks?”

“Do you think there are so many loopholes in the law for you to drill?”

When Elaine heard this, she immediately said eagerly: “Then why are you still standing here?”

“Take the time to catch that Phaedra!!! She just left the airport and must have not gone too far,”

“And if she runs away for a while. She won’t leave New York!”

“As long as you can catch her and interrogate her strictly, I will be able to prove my innocence!”

The female police officer said coldly: “We don’t need you to direct how the police handle the case.”

“Now we have to make a complete statement for you.”

“If you have a lawyer, we can help you notify the lawyer.”

“If you don’t have one, we will give one to you.”

Elaine blurted out: “I want to call my family, I want to call my daughter and son-in-law!”

Seeing that Elaine wanted to contact her family, the policewoman nodded:

“Okay, you have the right to contact your family and ask your family to arrange a criminal lawyer for you.”

Chapter 4813

After that, the policewoman took out Elaine's mobile phone, handed it to her, and said,

"Remember you can only call your family or your lawyer. Make your choice and plead guilty!"

Elaine cried and said, "Don't you understand people's words?!"

"I already told you, I was wronged, and I was harmed by others. Where can I get some accomplices?!"

The policewoman said indifferently: "Whether you were wronged or not,

And whether you were victimized or not, it's not you who has the final say,"

"Nor is it me who has the final say. When the trial begins, everything will be subject to the judge's verdict."

Elaine glanced at the policewoman angrily, then immediately picked up the phone and called Claire.

Claire received the call, and the first sentence after the call was to ask Elaine:

"Mom, have you boarded the plane?"

As soon as Elaine heard her daughter's voice, the grievances and fears in her heart erupted instantly,

And she cried out loudly: "Claire…my good daughter…"

"You must save your mother, or your mother will die in America…"

Claire suddenly became nervous and quickly asked, “Mom, what’s wrong with you?!”

Elaine cried and said, “It’s the friend that Sister Chen introduced to me.”

“She asked me to carry for her a piece of luggage to Hong Kong.”

“As a result, before I got on the plane, the police arrested me and said that,”

“A large amount of contraband was found, said to be more than 5,000 grams…”

“Now they have arrested me and crushed one of my ribs…”

“Now they want me to hurry up and notify the lawyer… What should I do…”

Saying that, she cried helplessly: “Claire, tell Charlie quickly,”

“And ask him to find a good and reliable lawyer for your mother,”

“And you can’t let her go to jail in the United States!”

“What?!” Claire felt dazed, and suddenly became distracted, looked at Charlie quickly, and said terribly,

“Husband… Mom she… She is caught by the police…”

“The police said that they found a lot of contraband in her luggage.”

“And she even broke a rib… What can I do…”

In fact, Charlie had already heard what Elaine said on the phone.

At this moment, he immediately recalled that before,

It seemed that something was wrong with Sister Chen's family.

Now, it seems that her family is just an actor who cooperated with her performance.

The characters of successful people and enthusiastic overseas Chinese were nothing more than characters created to deceive compatriots.

And the fundamental reason why Sister Chen has always been very enthusiastic,

…about Elaine was that she wants to use her to transport contraband to Hong Kong.

Claire was already panicking at this time. She couldn't help shedding tears and asked Charlie:

"Husband…what should I do now…The police said they would ask Mom to hire a lawyer, or they would assign one…"

Charlie nodded and said, "Tell mom not to talk nonsense inside."

"I'll ask my client in the United States for help and arrange for an experienced lawyer to go there."

Claire hurriedly asked: "Husband, are your clients in New York specialized in this area?"

"Do they have the resources in this area?"

Charlie said seriously: "Don't worry, she is still a bit powerful in New York."

“It should be no problem to arrange a good lawyer.”

“It must be much stronger than the public lawyer arranged by the police.”

Claire hurriedly said: “Then you quickly call your client and ask her to help me…”

“Mom said that the police told her that if this matter can’t be cleared of suspicion,”

“I am afraid she will be sentenced to life imprisonment. “

Charlie said very calmly: “This kind of thing can’t be rushed, you just need to remember one thing,”

“It’s definitely impossible for Mom herself, knowing that it’s contraband and carrying it on purpose,”

“So as long as you can prove this, you can prove it she is innocent, so there is no criminal consequence for her.”

Chapter 4814

When Elaine on the other end of the phone heard Charlie's words,

She cried and said, "Good son-in-law, it is exactly what you said,"

"But the key is that if they can't catch them, I'll be dead without proof…"

Charlie said, "Mom, you don't have to worry or be afraid,"

"This matter will definitely be resolved satisfactorily, but it may be a little troublesome,"

'And you will have to be patient during this time."

Elaine cried and asked: "Save me, good son-in-law! Mom is so scared!"

'If this is not done, Mom will be imprisoned for life…"

"I have been in the detention center, it's too scary… "

Charlie said seriously: "Don't worry, Mom, I promise you will not be sentenced to life imprisonment."

"This matter will be resolved before Claire graduates, and you will be able to return to China with us."

Elaine hurriedly asked, "Good son-in-law, are you telling the truth?"

"It's only half a month that Claire graduates and returns to China…"

Charlie hummed and said, “Don’t worry, I will definitely do what I say!”

Hearing Charlie’s firm tone, Elaine’s nerves tense due to fear finally eased a little.

She cried and said, “Good son-in-law, Mom will depend on you for the rest of her life..”

“You…you must not break your promise…”

Charlie said indifferently: “Mom, after this incident, I hope you can have a long memory.”

“Never trust others casually, and don’t just think about petty cheap things every day,”

“Or you will end up suffering a big loss because of it.”

On the other end of the phone, Elaine nodded and choked like garlic:

“Don’t worry… As long as I can regain my freedom this time,”

“Even if you put gold and silver in front of Mom, your Mom will never be greedy. …”

Thinking of this, she recalled that she was arrested by the police for stealing Charlie’s bank card.

She had already learned a lesson once, how can she be fooled this time…

How could Charlie’s card be worth tens of billions?

In the same way, how could someone who just met give her a car for millions of dollars?

Her car, and inviting her to go to her villa for a vacation?

“Why can’t she have a long memory for such an obvious impossibility…”

Charlie also heard Elaine’s remorse, so he said lightly:

“Mom, don’t tell them anything first, I will arrange a lawyer within an hour,”

‘And let the lawyer come over to help you solve this matter.”

“Okay, okay!” Elaine heard Charlie say that he would be able to get a lawyer to come over within an hour, and said quickly,

“It has to be my good son-in-law, who can have such a strong influence in New York in a place where the emperor is far away! “

The policewoman beside her said at this time: “Okay, the call time is up, give me your phone.”

Elaine had no choice but to nod, and when she was about to hand over the phone,

She didn’t forget to say loudly, “Good son-in-law! Mom is counting on you!!”

The phone was then hung up by the policewoman.

On this side, Claire cried and asked Charlie, “Husband, what are you going to do next…”

Charlie said lightly: “I’ll take you back to Providence first, tomorrow is Monday,”

‘And you still have classes, so you can take your classes at school these few days.”

‘I’ll come to New York to solve the matter on Mom’s side. .”

Claire choked and said, “In this situation?”

“I’m not in the mood for class… Let’s turn around and go back to New York…”

Charlie said very seriously: “Claire, let me tell the truth, listen to me.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Husband, you say it…”

Charlie said with a serious expression: “You can’t help mother with this matter,”

“And if you follow me in New York, it can’t have any positive effect other than causing trouble.”

After a pause, he said again: “Instead of doing this,”

“You might as well go back to Providence and focus on taking care of your courses.”

‘When I go back to New York alone, I can really let go of my hands and feet to solve this matter,”

“Otherwise, If I fail to work hard on this matter, Mom will probably spend her whole life in prison in the United States!”

Chapter 4815

For Charlie, it is not difficult to solve this matter, but it is by no means easy to solve it satisfactorily.

The crime that Elaine is now suspected of is a felony among felonies in any country and region in this world.

And, because of the sheer amount of contraband, she was carrying,

It is punishable by death in many countries.

If in this matter he can catch all the black actors behind the scenes,

Then Elaine can truly and legitimately be cleared of suspicion,

Otherwise, he can only use special means to get her out of prison.

But in that case, Elaine is equivalent to having an international criminal record on her back,

And it will be really troublesome in the future.

In order to solve such a group of criminals who specialize in harming innocents,

Some extraordinary means must be used. If Claire keeps following,

Not only will he be tied, but he will also devote extra energy to take care of her and protect her.

So for him, the best solution is to let Claire stay in Providence alone and solve Elaine's problem in New York.

Moreover, Providence has always had female guards from Front on call at all times,

So he doesn't have to worry about Claire's personal safety at all.

Claire couldn't help but feel a little scared when she heard Charlie's words.

Not only was she afraid that her mother would be trapped in the prison and could not get out in the future,

But she was also afraid that if she followed Charlie, it would really affect his plan to rescue her mother.

After thinking about it, in order to ensure that her mother can escape safely,

Claire had no choice but to nod and choked: "That's Okay… Then I'll wait for your news in Providence…"

Saying that she looked at him and said pitifully,

"Husband, for my mother I have to ask you… I beg you to save her…"

Charlie nodded and said softly, "Wife, don't worry, Mom will be fine with me."

After speaking, he instructed again: "Wife, don't tell anyone about this,"

"Not even Dad. If Dad asks, you can say that she went out with a tour group recently,"

"But I think Dad wouldn't ask about her situation,"

“And he probably wouldn’t even think about it as he is busy doing exchanges in South Korea.”

Claire also knew the specific situation of her parent’s relationship,

So he sighed helplessly, and said, “Dad really can’t count on him.”

“He went there and not communicating this time, maybe there is that Aunt Han…”

“The two of them had a relationship earlier. The story, and then the eyebrows…”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Okay, now is not the time to discuss them.”

“The most urgent task now is to find a way to get Mom out of this matter.”

“Yes…” Claire nodded hurriedly and said, “Husband, hurry up and ask your friend for help,”

“Let the lawyer go over and take a look…”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, took out his mobile phone, and called Douglas Fei.

The reason why he didn’t call Stella was that his wife is by his side,

And he always felt that more things were better than fewer things.

Douglas didn’t expect that Charlie would call him.

He was a little flattered and answered the phone, and asked,

“Mr. Wade, do you have anything to say to me?”

Charlie said politely, “Mr. Fei, I need your help as I have encountered something.”

Douglas hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, please say it! As long as I can do it, I must do it!”

Charlie said briefly: “My mother-in-law was used by a group of people.”

“Without knowing it, she was found out of the customs at JFK Airport in New York with contraband,”

“And now she has been arrested by the police over there.”

“I need you to help me find the best criminal lawyer in New York and have him rush over within an hour to find out.”

Hearing this, Douglas was stunned.

He really couldn’t imagine who would provoke Charlie’s head without fear of death.

Chapter 4816

However, he quickly regained his senses and said very seriously:

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I’ll let the best law firm send the best criminal lawyer there!”

Charlie said with a gloomy expression: “One more thing, my mother-in-law said that her rib was broken by the police.”

“I think that since it is a civilized society now, even the worst criminals should be tried by the court.”

“Rather than facing the abuse of lynching by police, what’s more, my mother-in-law was used by others.”

“Even if the matter has not been investigated, she is only a suspect and should not be treated like this,”

“So I hope that the lawyer you arranged can help her get justice.”

When Douglas heard this, he immediately assured:

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will definitely handle this matter for you!”

Charlie hummed and said, “Then I will thank Mr. Fei in advance!”

Douglas said with some trepidation: “Mr. Wade, don’t be so polite with me.”

“It’s an honor to be able to share your worries with you!”

Charlie said indifferently: “I won’t say more if you are asking me not to be polite,”

“I have to take my wife to Providence first, and then return to New York,”

“It will take at least four or five hours, so I have to trouble Mr. Fei to arrange a helicopter,”

“I’ll send you a location later, you can ask the helicopter to pick me up directly at the location,”

“Take my wife back to Providence first, and then take me back to New York.”

“No problem! I’ll make arrangements here!”

Claire couldn’t hear Douglas’s voice on the other end of the phone,

But just listening to what her husband said, she couldn’t help being a little horrified.

When Charlie hung up the phone, she hurriedly asked, “Husband… Who were you talking to…”

“Not only can he find the best criminal lawyer in New York,”

“But he can also send a helicopter to pick us up?!”

Charlie said with a smile: “This old gentleman has always wanted to ask me to adjust Feng Shui for his old house,”

“But I haven’t agreed to him yet. It’s not like this happened,”

“So I’d to ask him for help first, it’s a big deal.”

“After the matter is over, I will show him Feng Shui for free.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “As for lawyers and helicopters,”

“It’s really nothing. In places like the United States, the best lawyers are in law firms.”

“They will serve whoever has the money. My client is really strong.”

“So, it’s definitely not a problem to find a lawyer, and helicopters are even less important in the United States.”

“Many rich people have their own helicopters and fly around every day, which is not a big deal.”

Claire nodded lightly and sighed: “With someone like this to help, the success rate of things can be expected to be higher…”

Charlie smiled slightly and comforted: “Don’t worry, about this matter.”

“I guarantee that mom will suffer a little at most, and there will be nothing serious,”

“And it is also a good thing for her to suffer a little.”

“With her character, if not given a lesson, maybe she can bring the atomic bomb into the airport next time.”

“Hey…” Claire sighed and said helplessly: “Her character is really not suitable for going out,”

“And it is easy to get into trouble when she goes out…”

“If this time there is a safe past, it would be good for her to learn a lesson. …”

Charlie nodded and comforted: “Wife, just be careful, your husband will be able to get Mom out safely.”

“You know me. When did I promise something I couldn’t do?”

What Charlie said made Claire a lot firmer in her heart.

She looked at him, nodded solemnly, and said sincerely, “Husband… I’ll leave everything to you…”

Chapter 4817

Charlie found an open place to stop the car,

And after sending the location to Douglas, he continued to appease Claire.

After Claire's mood stabilized a lot, the helicopter arranged by Douglas also arrived too.

The person who came was Douglas's housekeeper.

After the helicopter stopped, he opened the cabin door and got out, and said respectfully to Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, our master ordered the helicopter to take you and your wife back to Providence,"

"And I will drive your car for you. Are you going to New York or Providence?"

Charlie thought about leaving the car to Claire, maybe she still needed something to move around,"

"So he said to Douglas's housekeeper: "Help me bring my luggage to the helicopter first,"

"And then help me drive the car to the Hilton in Providence, just give the key to the front desk."

"Okay!" The housekeeper nodded, and quickly and,

One of his subordinates took the luggage out of Charlie's trunk and sent it to the helicopter.

Charlie immediately took Claire to the helicopter,

The helicopter restarted, and after taking off, it roared towards Providence.

More than half an hour later, the helicopter stopped directly on the helipad on the roof of the Hilton Hotel.

Charlie took Claire back to the presidential suite first,

And told her not to worry or run around alone.

Claire knew that at such a time, what she had to do was to try not to cause Charlie any trouble,

So she agreed without hesitation.

After Claire was settled, Charlie returned to the roof and rushed back to New York by helicopter.

When Charlie started to rush back to New York,

James White, the most authoritative chief criminal lawyer of the Cravath law firm,

And the most authoritative chief criminal lawyer in the United States,

Hurried to JFK International Airport with his two assistants.

This lawyer has always been the number one enemy of the police.

The reason is mainly that his business ability is too strong,

So strong that sometimes even if there is sufficient evidence to prove that the suspect is guilty,

He can dig out a piece from the details of the police handling of the case,

And let the police beat their chest and feet. Thus making all the police's efforts in vain.

There are times when he lets convicted murderers swagger out of court.

Whenever this happened, the police would hate him to the core.

However, this is the power granted to the suspect by American law.

Once his lawyer seizes the loophole, even if the whole world knows that he is guilty,

It will not prevent him from being acquitted.

It is precisely because of this that James has almost become the best lawyer for the rich and wicked to clear their crimes.

And his legal fees have also risen, and his appearance fee should start at least one million dollars.

If it is a long-lasting big lawsuit, the proceeds may exceed ten million dollars.

Because James has repeatedly embarrassed the New York police,

The policemen gave him a nickname and privately called him Mad Dog White.

…

At this time, the police officers who arrested Elaine agreed that this woman must be an unlucky person to be used.

However, they are also very clear that according to the law,

As long as the real behind-the-scenes mastermind cannot be caught,

Even if she is really being used, it will be difficult to prove her innocent,

And the final result will definitely be sentenced.

Chapter 4818

Moreover, these police officers also despised the strength behind Elaine.

They always felt that such an exaggerated shrew, and a foreigner,

Could not have a strong background in the United States.

So, they only left two Chinese police officers to take notes for Elaine in the interrogation room,

While the others ordered a bunch of coffee, French fries, fried chicken, and pizza,

And ate supper in the lobby of the police station.

Everyone is very happy at this moment because they have successfully cracked a very important case of smuggling contraband,

And the latest type of synthetic contraband is involved, worth over 10 million.

They have reported the case to the New York City Police Department as soon as possible,

And the chief of police called them to congratulate them,

And said that they should hurry up to get the transcript,

And then report the matter to the media, and then let the media come over to interview one more time. Wheel, good report.

This is a good opportunity for the police officers of the airport police station to show their faces.

So everyone is very excited at the moment, even if some people have arrived at the end of getting off work,

They still decide to stay here and celebrate with everyone.

Among them, there is the policeman who crushed Elaine's ribs. His name is Jimmy Wayne.

He was eating a slice of pizza at this time, and said with a sarcastic expression:

"This woman is probably going to be finished this time. When her transcript is clear,"

"We will report it to the New York City Police Department. According to her confession to arrest her upline,"

"The time in between is enough for her upline to run to the moon,"

'These people have long been experienced, repeat offenders,"

"And they will definitely not be able to catch any of them by then."

Another policeman said with a smile: "This woman is involved in up to five kilograms of contraband,"

"And the judge will definitely not allow bail. If we can't catch the culprit,"

"She will definitely be sentenced to life imprisonment without parole. She'll never go out again."

A previous colleague who followed him said to Jimmy Wayne:

“Jimmy, you were too ruthless just now, this woman is old enough, in case you break a few of her ribs, it may be fatal.”

Jimmy said cursingly, “That b!tch claims to be my mom, and I’ve restrained myself without punching the sh!t out of her!”

The man said seriously: “In the future, you should try to control it as much as possible.”

“You know about Minneapolis. In this case, it’s better to be cautious,”

“And you have to be careful, in case her lawyer finds out, You will most likely be sued at that time.”

“Sh!t.” Jimmy said disdainfully: “I don’t think this woman can do anything at all.”

“She is a Chinese, and she can’t hire any great lawyers in New York.”

“If it is those assigned public welfare Lawyers, I have 10,000 ways to shut them up.”

As he spoke, he said proudly: “Teach you an experience, this kind of person likes to make himself very strong as soon as he comes up,”

“And tries to shock the other person as soon as he comes up, but in fact,”

“The more you deal with this kind of person, The more you have to be tough enough,”

“You even have to find a chance to use some violent means.”

“As long as you let her know that she kicked the iron plate,”

“She will immediately become more honest than a pug!”

“Next time you give her a little face, she will wag her tail attentively at you!”

The crowd burst into laughter.

At this time, the door was pushed open, and a middle-aged man who was a little fat walked in with a smile on his face,

And said loudly as soon as he entered the door:

“Guys, my wife and I just ordered a battle at the steakhouse.”

“Axe steak, before I can eat it, I heard that you have solved a big case, you have done a good job!”

When everyone saw the sub-bureau coming, they all became elated.

One of them asked, “Director, when will you arrange a celebration dinner for us?”

The sub-chief smiled and said,

“I’ll congratulate you after the city police station informs the media and reporters come to interview!”

The crowd immediately cheered.

The branch chief asked, “Where is the suspect now?”

Jimmy said quickly: “Director, the suspect is giving notes in the interrogation room.”

The sub-commander nodded and was about to speak when he suddenly heard a harsh screeching sound of brakes.

Everyone followed the sound and saw a black Mercedes-Benz Maybach limousine suddenly stop at the door of the police station.

A policeman near the door raised his eyebrows, whistled, and blurted out excitedly:

“Guys, it seems that a big man has arrived!”

Chapter 4819

The sub-commander looked out the door at this time, and when he saw Maybach, stopped at the door.

He immediately stood up straight, and while sorting his clothes, he said with a smile,

“Are the leaders of the city police here? Or maybe the councilor is here?”

“Guys, get your clothes sorted, and as soon as the big shots arrive,”

“Maybe the media reporters will be there too!”

Everyone was immediately excited, and one of them said quickly,

“Quick, quick, clean up the food on the table, don’t let the media take pictures!”

The people inside were excited and busy.

The co-pilot of the Maybach outside also got down at this time, a young man in a suit.

After he got out of the car, he hurriedly walked to the back row and opened the rear door.

Immediately afterward, a middle-aged man with gray hair,

A tall and straight body and a grim face stepped out of the car.

When everyone in the police station saw him, they were dumbfounded.

One of them said in a panic, “Holy Sh!t! It’s Mad Dog White!”

When everyone recognized the famous mad dog White, they suddenly became nervous.

The branch chief immediately frowned and said,

“What is this son of a b!tch Mad Dog White doing here?!”

“Yeah…” Jimmy Wayne was also a little puzzled, and couldn’t help but say:

“This ba5tard only serves the richest people, why did he come to us?”

The policeman who persuaded Jimmy to restrain himself in the future frowned and said,

“Jimmy, Mad Dog White, isn’t that the lawyer hired by this woman inside?”

Jimmy said contemptuously: “Just for her can you hire Mad Dog White?!”

“Someone who can hire Mad Dog White at least ranks in the top 100 among the rich in New York,”

“What is the concept of being in the top 100 in New York?”

“Don’t even think about the worth of more than ten billion US dollars!”

“Is that stupid woman in there worthy of hiring the mad dog White?”

Just after finishing speaking, the young man in a suit outside had pushed open the door of the police station.

The powerful James White stepped in, adjusted his tie with one hand, and said coldly,

“Which of you is the person in charge? I want to see my client, Ms. Elaine Ma.”

As soon as these words came out, all the police officers on the scene took a deep breath!

Jimmy was dumbfounded. He never dreamed that the mad dog White,

Who had been on the line with the New York police countless times by himself,

And who had beaten the New York police so helplessly, was really Elaine’s attorney…

At this moment, he was so frightened that his whole body was soaked in a cold sweat,

And his legs were almost paralyzed.

Everyone here knows that he broke Elaine’s rib by himself.

Once this falls into Mad Dog White’s hands, his future may be ruined!

Even if it doesn’t work well, he may face jail time!

The sub-director was also stunned at this time.

He had listened to the report of his subordinates before he came.

The person who was arrested this time was just a Chinese tourist to the United States.

She entered the United States on a tourist visa about a week ago.

For such a person, how could it be possible to get Mad Dog White as an attorney?

However, he was not allowed to think too much, because the mad dog White was extremely aggressive,

Not to mention a little shrimp-like him, even the chief of the New York City Police Department,

Has always been passive in front of him.

So, the branch chief immediately stepped forward and said,

“I am the person in charge here, let me introduce myself, my name is…”

Chapter 4820

Before the director could say his name, James said coldly,

“I don’t need to know your name, I just need to see my client, right away!”

“Okay, okay…” The sub-director nodded quickly and said to his subordinates,

“Quick, take lawyer White to see the suspect!”

The subordinate did not dare to delay, and immediately said, “Mr. White, please come with me.”

James walked to the interrogation room with his assistant.

As soon as the police opened the door, James immediately said to the two police officers in charge of the interrogation:

“Hey, the interrogation is over. I want to communicate with my client privately, please leave.”

The two police officers in charge of the interrogation recognized James at once.

The two were too shocked to speak. The colleague who opened the door quickly said,

“Come out quickly and let Mr. White talk to his client in private.”

The two nodded quickly, picked up the transcript, and ran out the door.

James said to the policeman next to him: “My client doesn’t understand American law,”

“Plus she doesn’t speak the language, and she hasn’t seen her lawyer,”

“So if your transcript has any threatening or inducing elements,”

“It’s better to invalidate it. Don’t let me catch anything,”

“Otherwise, I will definitely challenge it in court!”

Several people suddenly felt a little pressure.

To all the police, James is like the most critical marking teacher behind an exam.

Sometimes you think you have answered flawlessly, but in his hands,”

“You can still find some small problems and that will be used to reject all your efforts.

Therefore, several people were also very nervous at this time,

Especially Elaine has a broken rib. When James came, he immediately made this matter extremely passive.

Elaine also vaguely heard that this hard-spoken man should be the lawyer that her good son-in-law found for her.

She suddenly felt that she had met a savior, so she cried out excitedly, and said loudly:

“Help, lawyer, police officer hit me and broke my ribs!”

When the two Chinese police officers heard this, they immediately broke down in a cold sweat.

In order to cater to a top Chinese family like the Fei family, James has long learned fluent Chinese.

So when he heard this, his expression immediately became extremely angry, and he roared coldly:

“You hurt my client, which itself is a serious violation of the law and the police’s law enforcement regulations,”

“But even so, you guys didn’t send my client to the doctor in time,”

“And instead continued to harshly interrogate my severely injured client here.”

“This is simply inhumane! I want to check your law enforcement recorder at the time,”

“And immediately report to your superior unit for suing!”

All the police officers present panicked.

The fact that the suspect was injured was not easy to explain.

After all, Elaine did not attack the police, nor did she make huge efforts to resist the law.

Jimmy had already subdued her at that time, but he deliberately crushed her ribs after subduing her.

This is obviously subjective and intentional. No matter how you wash it, you can’t wash it clean.

Jimmy was outside the door at this time, and he was trembling with panic,

When he heard James's high-pitched questioning inside.

The little policeman has a serious disparity in the status of the big lawyer,

Not to mention that he himself has made mistakes first.

At this time, he was completely indifferent and didn't know what to do.

The sub-director did not dare to make a big deal of the matter at this time, and hurriedly said:

"Mr. White, this lady was injured mainly because of some friction in the process of law enforcement,"

"And our people checked her injury and thought there is nothing serious."

"Just need to take some oral medicine later…"

James asked in a cold voice: "Any of you qualified to practice medicine? Including you, the distinguished Director!"

"This…" The branch chief said embarrassedly:

"We are all police officers, not qualified to practice medicine…"

Chapter 4821

James said sharply: “Without the qualifications to practice medicine, why do you think my client’s injury is not serious?!”

“Are your eyes all medical CT scans?”

“What if my client has internal bleeding or internal organs rupture? Can you take this responsibility?!”

All the policemen looked at each other, not knowing how to respond.

At this time, James continued: “You have violently enforced the law,”

“Flouted the law, endangered life, which simply refreshed my understanding of your department!”

After speaking, he changed the subject and said more severely:

“Because my client is a yellow race, I ask you to show your previous cases of dealing with other suspects who were injured.”

“If I find that you are only targeting my client and not giving medical treatment,”

“Then I have reason to suspect that you are suspected of racial discrimination against people of color!”

“Fcuk…”

At this time, the sub-director had 10,000 grass and mud horses galloping past in his heart.

“What the hell is this situation, how can this mad dog White raise the level of racial discrimination in just two sentences?!”

In the United States, what the police are most afraid of is the word “racial discrimination”.

Once you reach the level of these two words, things will immediately rise to the most serious level.

Not to mention that the police officer involved will be expelled from the police force,

And even his own sub-chief may be severely punished.

If mass incidents are triggered again, then he can only take the blame and resign.

So he quickly explained to James: “Mr. White, this matter has nothing to do with racial discrimination.

“The most important reason is that the facts of this case are really serious,”

“And my subordinates are eager to investigate the whole situation.”

“The ins and outs of this incident, and catch the mastermind as soon as possible…”

Saying that, he smiled and said, “You also know that as long as we catch the mastermind behind the scenes as soon as possible,”

“We can clear your client’s suspicions as soon as possible. After all, we also believe…”

James reached out a hand to interrupt him, and said coldly:

“It is your duty to investigate the real black hand of the incident,”

“And it is my job to clear my client of suspicion.”

“So you don’t need to be self-proclaimed, and I’m talking about racism now, so don’t digress here.”

After speaking, James’s volume increased a little and continued:

“What I need to know is, in the cases, you have handled in the past three years,”

“In how many cases were the suspects injured when they were arrested;”

“Secondly, I need to know how many of the suspects who were injured,”

“When they were arrested and sent to the doctor in time,”

“And how many were not sent to the doctor in time like my client:”

“Finally, I need to know how many of the people who were sent to the doctor in time were white people?”

“How many people of color were there? And of those people who were not sent to the doctor in time,”

“How many people were white people? How many people of color account for?”

“You must give me this data as soon as possible, otherwise,”

“I will immediately protest to the city police station and inform the congressmen,”

“Who are most concerned about racial discrimination!”

“God dmn it…” The branch chief only felt his liver tremble.

“Sure enough, it’s Mad Dog White! There’s no reason he can’t find it…”

There is a division chief in his district, and he is not numbered in the entire New York police system.

Because in the whole of New York, there are only one or two hundred bureaus of different sizes,

And he is only one or two percent of them.

But James is different.

James is one of the top criminal lawyers in New York, bar none.

It’s the whole pyramid of criminal lawyers in New York.

Therefore, in front of James, this small airport sub-director is no match at all.

Just when the sub-chief had no idea what to do, a police officer ran over and said breathlessly:

“Chief, there is news from the city police department,”

“People from CNN and the New York Times will come for an interview later,”

“The city bureau chief will also come!”

Chapter 4822

The head of the branch was buzzing, and James sneered:

“I was thinking just now, should I notify some of my friends in the media field,”

“This matter will be exposed, but since you have notified the media,”

“That would be better, and let the media reporters come to expose,”

“How you violated the law, violated humanity, and racially discriminated!”

In fact, James was ordered not only to help Elaine clear her name,

But also a very important task, which is to control this matter as much as possible,

And his influence, especially, try not to let Elaine’s name and image appear in any media as much as possible.

This is what Charlie meant.

After all, she is not only Elaine, she is also Charlie’s mother-in-law.

Even if this matter is resolved in the end,

Charlie does not want others to know that his mother-in-law was involved in such a ridiculous scam.

On the one hand, he really can’t afford to lose this person;

On the other hand, in case this matter becomes too big,

Elaine becomes well-known at the international level,

And as her son-in-law, he might be dug up by those who care.

Therefore, Charlie's request is to solve it in a low-key manner, and not to make too much action.

The reason why James said that is to attack instead of defending.

A person like him knows that he can never let his opponent know his true demands.

Once his opponent knows that he does not want this matter to be exposed,

Then the opponent will definitely use this matter to test his bottom line.

So instead of doing this, it is better to counterattack and defend,

And take the initiative to ask for this matter to be exposed.

James's method really worked, when the sub-director heard this, he hurriedly pleaded:

"Mr. White, don't be angry, there must be some misunderstanding in this matter,"

"We will do our best to solve it, otherwise what do you think,"

"We will first arrange for your client to go to the hospital for treatment,"

“And as for the interrogation and transcripts, we will put it away later to ensure,”

“The safety of your client’s life, physical and mental health.”

James sneered: “This is a bit inappropriate, isn’t it? So the media are looking forward to it,”

“Don’t you let them see the client? I hope that people in the United States can see,”

“Through the media my client being attacked by you what it is like to get arrested with a broken rib!”

The branch chief said with a sad face:

“Mr. White, you can’t say that, our people have never hit your client…”

James asked: “Then how did my client’s rib break?”

“If you don’t want this matter to make a big splash in front of the media,”

“It’s not impossible, but you must promise me a few conditions!”

The branch chief said with sincerity: “Mr. White, please speak!”

James said coldly: “First of all, you must immediately provide a multi-angle bodyguard video.”

“I want to see the bodyguard video of every policeman on the scene!”

“No problem, no problem!” The sub-director agreed without hesitation.

Once the matter becomes a big one, the contents of the recorder will not only be handed over to James,

But may even be exposed by TV stations.

Therefore, in this case, how dare he refuse James's request?

James continued: "In addition, the data I just asked you to show, that is,"

"The cases you have handled in the same situation in recent years,"

"You must give it to my assistant before ten o'clock tonight!"

"Okay…" Although the sub-director was reluctant, he could only grit his teeth and agree at this time.

He is very aware of the strength of James, who is dealing with high society every day,

And is very familiar with those media tycoons.

Once he wants to make a fuss about racial discrimination, then this matter will not escape no matter what,

And whether those cases are given or not will not affect the hat of racial discrimination.

So for now, he can only stabilize James first, as long as he promises not to announce it to the media for the time being,

Then there is still a way to mediate this matter.

James looked at Elaine at this time, and said very respectfully in Chinese:

“Ms. Elaine, I’m sorry, I’m late, and you have been treated badly!”

Chapter 4823

From the time she was arrested no one has given Elaine a good face.

Injury and fear have caused a great negative impact on her body and mind.

Seeing James talking to her so respectfully now, she burst into tears with excitement.

While crying, she said with an extreme grievance:

“They not only beat me and scolded me, but also threatened me and treated me badly…”

“I have told them many times that I was deceived, and I didn’t know the belongings in the suitcase at all.”

“What’s in it, but they’re still very impatient with me,”

“Like I’m a criminal… It’s really too much…”

Hearing this, the sub-director on the side froze, and immediately reprimanded:

“You ba5tards! Why didn’t you send Ms. Ma to the hospital in time?!”

“Why did you interrogate her when you knew she was injured? ?!”

“In addition, why did she get an injury, who did it? Come out and tell me clearly!”

The crowd was so nervous that they didn’t know how to answer,

So they could only look at Jimmy Wayne who was on the side.

Seeing this, Jimmy Wayne could only come forward in a panic, and said hesitantly:

“Director… yes… I accidentally crushed Ms. Ma’s ribs…”

“At that time she was resisting, It’s to carry out the mission…”

James said sharply at this time: “You look very strong, and my client is just a weak old lady.”

“Your weight is at least twice my client’s weight.”

“I believe that if you just want to subdue my client,”

“It’s so easy, there’s no need to crush her ribs at all!”

Jimmy Wayne’s cold sweat flowed down his cheeks instantly,

And he didn’t know how to justify himself in the face of James’s questioning.

James didn’t look at him again at this time, but looked at the branch chief on the side, and said coldly:

“Before you submit the evidence to my assistant, I hope you can suspend this person for investigation,”

“My client’s body has suffered so much damage and suffered all kinds of unequal treatment,”

“Including racial discrimination. He will definitely be more passive by then.”

As soon as the sub-director heard this, he immediately knew what happened today.

If Jimmy Wayne is not thrown out, James would not be able to let it go.

And even if Jimmy Wayne is thrown out as a scapegoat, with James's usual style of acting,

This matter can't be revealed, at most, it can be a little buffer.

However, as long as it can be buffered, it is somewhat beneficial.

So he could only turn around and look at Jimmy Wayne, who was terrified beside him, and said coldly,

"Mr. Wayne, hand over your police ID and gun, I suspend your duty for investigation,"

"Whether you can you resume your original post or whether to face legal sanctions,"

"We have to wait for the results of the investigation to decide!"

Jimmy Wayne knew that he was doomed today, so he could only nod helplessly,

Took off his ID and gun, then looked at Elaine, and said pleadingly:

"Ms. Ma, just now I was just impatient,"

"I really didn't mean to hurt you, and I hope you can forgive me this time."

Without waiting for Elaine to speak, James on the side said coldly:

"In three seconds, if you don't disappear from my eyes,"

“I will immediately arrange for other colleagues to come and sue you!”

Jimmy Wayne’s face was pale with fright, and he could only leave the police station first.

After Jimmy Wayne left, the sub-director hurriedly looked at James with a flattering face and said,

“Mr. White, then I will arrange someone to send Ms. Ma to the doctor first,”

“And I will communicate with my superior on the media side.”

“Just ask them not to notify the media for a while. Let’s keep silent on the media side.”

“As you know, there are too many things about racial discrimination right now,”

“And all kinds of protests have been going on all the time.”

“At such a time, we need to stop adding chaos to the general environment, what do you think?”

Chapter 4824

James glanced at the bureau chief and said lightly:

“If you can give my client enough humanitarian treatment,”

“I can temporarily not notify the media about this matter,”

“But I reserve the right to notify the media.”

When the sub-director heard this, the whole person finally breathed a sigh of relief and said quickly:

“If this is the case, then we will immediately arrange for Ms. Ma to go to the doctor!”

James said blankly: “You don’t need to arrange for medical treatment.”

“The hospital you arranged is not worthy of Ms. Ma’s distinguished status.”

“I will arrange for Ms. Ma to go to the best private hospital in New York for treatment.”

The branch chief said embarrassedly, “Mr. White,”

“Our police department doesn’t have such a high budget and arranges suspects,”

“To go to top private hospitals for medical treatment…”

James snorted disdainfully and said lightly:

“You do not need to worry about all the expenses for Ms. Ma’s medical treatment, it is all borne by my client.”

The head of the branch was nervous for a while, and thought to himself,

“According to what Mad Dog White said, he should have been entrusted by others to help Elaine get off the crime,”

“And his client must be a rich and powerful local tycoon.”

“Is there really a very powerful person behind her?”

Thinking of this, he felt even more uneasy in his heart,

So he could only sneer and say: “Mr. White, according to the regulations,”

“Even if you arrange for Ms. Ma to go to another hospital,”

“We must send police officers to accompany you.”

“You also know that Ms. Ma is now a criminal suspect in the legal sense and we cannot let her out of our sight.”

James said coldly: “I don’t need you to remind me of this most basic legal common sense,”

“But you police officers, as defenders of the fairness and justice of the law,”

“Openly flout the provisions of the law and the sanctity of human rights. It is extremely disappointing!”

The branch chief’s face turned red and white, and he said embarrassingly,

“Mr. White’s criticism is very right, and I will definitely urge my subordinates to get rid of these previous bad habits!”

James ignored him, looked at Elaine, and said softly in Chinese:

“Ms. Ma, I will take you to the hospital later,”

“And I will arrange the best single ward for you at the hospital.”

“It will definitely give you a therapeutic environment comparable to a five-star hotel.”

When Elaine heard this, she was relieved and said quickly, “Oh, thank you so much, Mr. Lawyer!”

James said very seriously: “Ms. Ma, I will be your personal lawyer and your personal assistant from now on,”

“So you don’t have to be so polite to me.”

Elaine did not expect that James, who was able to scare the entire police station to pale face, is so polite to her.

She couldn’t help sighing in her heart:

“I really didn’t expect my good son-in-law, Charlie, to be so powerful.”

“Even in New York, he can have such a strong network,”

“And it was arranged for me with just one phone call.”

“It seems that I have such a powerful lawyer this time. I should be able to get out…”

At this time, James continued: “By the way, Ms. Ma, after you arrive at the hospital,”

“Your personal freedom may be restricted to the ward,”

“Because the police will follow us there, and I hope you don’t mind.”

Elaine said without hesitation: “I don’t mind, of course I don’t mind!”

“As long as I don’t stay in this kind of place, I can do anything!”

When Elaine went to the hospital accompanied by James, Charlie was on his way to New York.

James reported the situation to Douglas in a timely manner,

And Douglas reported the situation to Charlie immediately.

According to James, he can apply for Elaine for one to two days of hospital treatment at most,

But after the hospital treatment is over, Elaine must attend the preliminary hearing.

Chapter 4825

Before the trial, the judge will make a ruling on whether,

Elaine can be released on bail based on the general circumstances of the case.

If bail is available, the judge will give a bail amount,

And as long as the money is available, the person can temporarily restore freedom.

However, according to James, the amount of contraband involved in Elaine's case is too large,

So bail is basically impossible.

This means that after the court session, Elaine will be temporarily detained in the detention center.

Similar to China, the United States also has two kinds of institutions:

Jail and prison. Although they both mean prison in translation,

The former is actually more similar to China's detention center,

Which is used to temporarily detain suspects with lesser crimes or who have not yet been sentenced.

And the latter is the real prison for convicted criminals.

It is the former that Elaine will be detained.

In order not to make Charlie worry too much, Douglas also promised him that,

He could quietly fish Elaine out of it first through a special channel.

Even if Charlie needs it, he can directly send Elaine back to China, and he can completely settle the matter here.

However, Charlie declined his kindness.

On the one hand, Charlie didn't want his wife to feel that his ability was too great.

On the other hand, he also hoped that Elaine would go in and have a good memory.

The last time she entered the detention center,

Elaine remembered that you can't just steal other people's things,

Especially other people's bank cards, but the experience of entering the detention center only taught her this lesson,

And did not let her realize the danger of this world did not make her completely cut off her greed.

Although Charlie didn't know how Elaine was fooled this time,

Based on his understanding of his mother-in-law,

He knew very well that the other party must have promised her some kind of benefit,

So it would have let her to lower her guard.

So in Charlie's view, it is absolutely right and proper to teach her a lesson.

But he also knew very well that Elaine's mistake this time was slightly lighter,

Than the last time, she stole his bank card and tried to transfer all the money to his bank card.

Therefore, she has been taught that she must not suffer too much inwardly.

It is estimated that the prisoners in the detention center are all suspects,

Who has murdered and set fire and are waiting to be sentenced?

In this case, with Elaine's arrogant articulation and weak body, it may cause her trouble.

So, he called Joseph and said,

"Joseph, something happened to my mother-in-law, and she might enter the New York detention center in a day or two."

"You need to find a way to arrange for a few female soldiers to enter in advance."

"So that they can take care of her when she's in there."

Joseph knew what Charlie's mother-in-law was, so when he heard this, he immediately asked,

"Mr. Wade, do you want your subordinates to take good care of her,"

"Or take care of her badly? If so, then I can unknowingly…"

“Don’t!” Charlie hurriedly interrupted him and said seriously,

“Of course I’m talking about taking care of her for the better, where did you think you went?”

Joseph quickly apologized: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade, it’s your subordinate’s mistake…”

“Don’t worry, your subordinate will arrange for someone to enter in advance,”

“And absolutely ensure that your mother-in-law will not be bullied in the slightest after entering.”

Charlie instructed: “If someone bullies her after she goes in,”

“Don’t let your soldiers intervene too early.”

“If you intervene too early, it will look a little fake and illogical,”

“You can let her suffer first and then intervene on the grounds of compatriots.”

Joseph said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, your subordinates will make arrangements.”

Charlie said again: “There is one more thing.”

Joseph respectfully said, “Mr. Wade, please speak.”

Chapter 4826

Charlie said seriously: “You help me investigate in Providence, a Chinese named Myren Chen,”

“Who looks like she is in her fifties, this person should be using a fake identity,”

“But she actually used this fake identity, in Providence Widdens she lived,”

“So she will definitely leave clues, so I need you to help me find out,”

“The current whereabouts of this person as soon as possible.”

After speaking, he instructed again: “Also, their gang should also have a contact person here in New York.”

“You can find a way to investigate the surveillance at the airport,”

“And then see who was on the street with my mother-in-law and find a way.”

“Find out her whereabouts, and it’s best to catch people directly.”

“No problem!” Joseph said without hesitation:

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, leave everything to your subordinates!”

Charlie knew very well in his heart that Myren would definitely find a way to monitor Elaine’s every move.

Elaine was arrested now, and she had already lost contact with her,

So she would be alert and realize that Elaine had an accident.

In this case, they will be evacuated from the place where they originally lived in the shortest possible time.

Therefore, it is very unlikely that she wants to go to Providence to find Myren now,

And the people in Cataclysmic Front can only find her through the clues she left.

As for Elaine's contact person in New York, no matter whether Elaine had an accident or not,

She would flee the scene of the crime as soon as possible,

So the possibility of catching them immediately is very slim.

Therefore, this matter as a whole cannot be rushed.

It can only be done by trying to find a way to arrest them while ensuring that Elaine will not have any major incidents in it.

When all the clues are revealed by the Cataclysmic Front,

And then the culprits are brought to justice one by one,

Elaine's suspicion will naturally be cleared away, and at that time, she will be able to regain her freedom.

…

At this moment.

A Ford pickup was quickly driving away from Providence towards Seattle.

Sitting in the car were Myren and her four so-called family members.

The driver was Jimmy Man, who played Myren's son.

And Myren, who was sitting in the co-pilot at this time, scolded angrily:

"This Elaine's luck is too damn bad, I thought that even if she had an accident,"

"It must have happened after she arrived in Hong Kong."

"Dmn, I didn't expect that such an idiot would have an accident without even leaving the United States!"

Jimmy Man said embarrassedly: "Auntie, to be honest,"

"I have always thought that this Elaine is unreliable, not that she will eat black,"

"I just thought this b!tch is so fcuking fluffy, like the people,"

"Who is in bad luck have a natural magnetic field in their bodies."

Myren asked with a cold face, "What natural magnetic field?"

Jimmy Man blurted out: "It's the kind of magnetic field that is prone to accidents!"

“For example, if 10,000 people are walking on the street,”

“And a brick falls from the sky, the probability of hitting all the other 9,999 people is 50%,”

“And the remaining 50% % probability is to hit her.”

Myren shouted sharply: “Did I fcking use you here? What the hell did you do?”

“Elaine came over for dinner last time, why didn’t you say anything after she left?”

“Oh, I fcking know now, where are you waiting? When I was getting hit and killed by a car while walking,”

“You fcking say I knew you were going to be hit by a car.”

“Will I will be not able to bring you back to life? What’s the point of talking nonsense?”

Seeing Myren’s anger, Jimmy Man shrank his neck quickly:

“I’m sorry, Auntie…I…I didn’t mean to…”

Myren didn’t even bother to look at him, she took out her mobile phone,

Took out the card, and then threw the phone out of the window.

Afterward, she said to Jimmy Man: “Drive forward another 20 kilometers, and then turn to the south.”

He asked in surprise: “Auntie, aren’t you going to Seattle to avoid the limelight? What are you doing going south?”

Myren said coldly: “I’m going to Mexico, Elaine’s matter is stale,”

“And in Sister Zhou’s son’s matter, we must not make any mistakes!”

Chapter 4827

When Charlie rushed back to New York, it was already night.

Since Stella kindly invited him to stay in Fei's house before he arrived, Charlie agreed.

Even if he goes to the hotel temporarily, there are many inconveniences.

It is relatively convenient to stay in Fei's house temporarily.

When the helicopter arrived home, the Fei family came out neatly to greet him again.

It was still led by Douglas and Stella, waiting for his visit again.

As soon as they met, Douglas stepped forward with the help of Stella, and said very respectfully,

"Mr. Wade, the banquet has already been prepared,"

"I think you would not have been able to eat tossed about again and again,"

"Why don't we go for eating first? How would you like to dine in a dining room?"

Charlie hasn’t eaten since he dropped Elaine off in the afternoon.

As soon as Mr. Fei reminded him, he felt a little hungry, so he nodded and said,

“Thank you Mr. Fei for being so thoughtful, then I will be disrespectful.”

Douglas said quickly: “Mr. Wade, you are too polite, this is what we should do.”

After speaking, he said to Charlie again: “By the way, Mr. Wade,”

“If you want to be quiet, then I and Stella will accompany you. What do you think?”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said, “It’s better if there are fewer people,”

“Let’s eat simple, and don’t need to be too complicated.”

Douglas nodded slightly and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, please come here.”

The other Fei family watched the three of them enter the villa on the spot,

And then they dispersed silently one by one,

While Charlie, accompanied by Douglas and Stella came to the dining room of the main villa.

At this time, there was a sumptuous feast in the dining room.

After Douglas invited Charlie to take a seat, he said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, I have consulted a lawyer about your mother-in-law’s affairs.”

“It means that if you can catch the mastermind behind the scenes,”

“Then this matter can be solved very easily.”

“The Fei family is considered a powerful force in New York.”

“Do you want me to send someone to investigate and catch the mastermind as soon as possible?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “I have already instructed Joseph to solve this matter,”

“So you don’t have to worry about it, Mr. Fei.”

Douglas suddenly realized, and quickly said:

“If Mr. Wan comes out, then this matter must be solved better, and I can rest assured.”

Charlie nodded, remembered something, and asked him, “Mr. Fei, as far as you know,”

“Is it common to dupe your own countrymen in the United States these years?”

Douglas smiled awkwardly and said seriously: “A lot, why not much,”

“In fact, this kind of thing has always been common…”

Having said that, he said again: “Of course, it’s not just our Chinese compatriots who are in this situation.”

“In fact, people from all countries are similar.”

After a pause, he explained: “You also know that because the United States is a country of immigrants,”

“The population here is very complex, there are many ethnic minorities,”

“And these ethnic minorities, due to new arrivals and language barriers, often will show two extremes;”

“One extreme is that they are very close to their compatriots.”

“Everyone they are twisted together to take care of each other, advance and retreat together, and be extremely united.”

“This is how Chinatown and Koreatown were built.”

“Of course, there are also many gangs composed of ethnic minorities. It is for this reason that it is growing;”

“The other extreme is that some very individual people, in order to take root in the United States,”

“Choose to do things that harm others and benefit themselves, but because of the language barrier,”

“The unfamiliar environment and the strong dragons do not overwhelm the locals and snakes,”

“They only can start from their compatriots nearby,”

“So there is a small group of people who take advantage of their low vigilance towards their compatriots and specifically choose their compatriots to start.”

“This kind of person has a crooked mind in itself. You ask him to cheat others,”

“But he can’t even speak a sentence of complete English apart from scolding others.”

“Even if he wants to cheat others, he does not have the strength.”

“I mean to say that he has no place to use his crooked mind,”

“He will definitely not turn his back on it, he can only find an outlet for his crooked mind,”

“And in this case, his compatriots are the easiest outlet in his eyes;”

“In the United States, if an Italian, African, or Eastern European person dies mysteriously or suffers a murder,”

“There is a high probability that the murderer will be their compatriot.”

“This kind of thing is not uncommon, especially among people of color.”

“Living in a slum, it is no exaggeration to say that if there are no gunshots in such a place at night,”

“The residents will not be able to sleep.”

Chapter 4828

When Charlie heard this, he nodded slightly.

He felt that what Douglas analyzed was very fair.

There are good and bad people everywhere.

Although there are sgums like Myren among the Chinese who are harming their compatriots,

But there must be many who must take care of each other and help each other more.

Just like Hogan, even if he was in deep distress in New York,

He organized with other Chinese to help those Chinese children who have lost their families.

Thinking of this, Charlie said with a grim expression:

“The vast majority of Chinese are able to unite overseas,”

“But it is these black sheep who choose to hurt their compatriots. Don’t know how many have been deceived.”

Douglas nodded and said: “By the way, Mr. Wade, I asked a lawyer to help me retrieve the precedents of similar cases in recent years.”

“In the end, most of the similar cases they did not find the mastermind behind them.”

“All unwitting transporters were eventually sentenced, and among those arrested,”

“There were not only Chinese, but also Japanese, Koreans, and people from other countries.”

“There should be a very large crime organization behind this.”

Charlie asked him, “Didn’t the police find out the mastermind behind it?”

Douglas smiled helplessly, and said: “Generally, in this kind of organization, the internal risk isolation is very well done,”

“It is equivalent to making multiple fire doors. If the fire is blocked,”

“They will re-develop the peripheral downline. If they can’t stop it,”

“They will close the second fire door until it can be blocked.”

“Therefore, they have lost some peripheral members for so long.”

“Not only did the core members not face any threats,”

“But instead they accumulated a huge amount of wealth and resources, and their strength became even stronger.”

Charlie nodded and said coldly: “That is to say, the core members of this organization have a large number of scapegoats.”

“Every time an accident occurs, it is only necessary to drag a group of people out to face the thunder.”

“Yes.” Douglas said: “This is the drawback of the law under certain circumstances.

At the legal level, a case can basically be closed as long as the process can be completed,”

“And it can finally be logically self-consistent.”

“Now, just like your mother-in-law, if you hand it over to the police for investigation,”

“Maybe after a few docking people are caught, these couples will take all the guilt by themselves.”

“Moreover, they have already set up a complete set of arguments and evidence chains,”

“To perfectly prove to the police and judges that the truth is as they said, you can believe it, or you can believe it;”

“In this case, even if you know that they have black hands behind the scenes,”

“As long as they bite and don’t let go, it will be difficult for you to continue the investigation.”

“After the victim goes to prison, and this matter is over when the limelight passes,”

“Their behind-the-scenes mastermind will continue to replace a new batch of people to continue to run the business.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Is the efficiency of the police so inefficient? Can’t even fight a criminal gang?”

Douglas said with a wry smile: “If they really want to fight, they will definitely be able to fight cleanly,”

“But the reason they can’t fight cleanly is that here they like to play coexistence,”

“And they don’t want to fight cleanly at all.”

After a pause, Douglas said again: “In this country, guns are an upright business,”

“And some things that are banned in other countries can be freely traded here,”

“And even prisons are a kind of private business. not to mention the fact that the police are supported by taxpayers,”

“And the reason why taxpayers can accept the high cost of police is that the crime rate is too high,”

“There are many ethnic minorities and it is very messy;”

“Moreover, the huge gap between the rich and the poor will bring many unstable factors,”

“Coupled with the proliferation of guns, and a large number of immigrants and illegal immigrants,”

“So it greatly reduces the cost of crime for criminals,”

“And at the same time greatly increases their crime success rate;”

“The bigger the environment is, the easier it is for those ethnic minorities to choose to make a living by committing crimes,”

“And more and more ethnic minorities who choose to commit crimes will naturally form gangs.”

“This is the reason for the birth of gangs in American society.”

“The root causes of the gang problem will never be solved without addressing these factors at the root.”

“Moreover, the more chaotic the environment, the more the middle class needs the police to protect their personal and property safety,”

“So they can accept high tax rates and accept that the police consume a lot of taxpayers’ funds;”

“But once the crime rate drops, the first thought of these savvy middle class is:”

“Since the security is so good, why do I need so many police officers?”

“These police officers are fed and clothed with my money, If the money they spend can be saved,”

“The roads to and from getting off work can be better repaired,”

“The medical insurance reform can be made more humane, and why not even save this tax,”

“So that the family income can be increased in disguise…”

Having said this, Douglas smiled and said: “So in this land, guns and gangs are indispensable, and they will never be eliminated.”

When Charlie heard this, he nodded solemnly.

He didn’t know much about the United States, but Douglas’s analysis made him understand the underlying logic.

So, he said, “Since we cannot solely rely on police, then I’ll deal with it.”

“I don’t care how many gangs there are, but this gang that specializes in harassing compatriots, I must uproot it!”

Chapter 4829

The efficiency of the Cataclysmic Front's investigation is very high.

After only one night, they had a clear idea of what happened.

Joseph called Charlie and reported in detail: "Mr. Wade, according to my subordinate's investigation,"

"The Chinese woman who has been in the relationship with your mother-in-law,"

"In the Providence, Chinese Rampage is not called Myren Chen, but her name is Georgina Mei."

"Georgina Mei?" Charlie frowned and asked, "What is the origin of this woman?"

Joseph said: "This Georgina, who came to the United States illegally alone more than 20 years ago,"

"Originally hoped to work in the United States to earn money,"

"Build a house for her two sons back home and get them married,"

"She used all the savings while transferring from China to the USA."

“After arriving here, she changed her name to Hazel Huang,”

“And worked as a nanny for Chinese families in the local Chinatown.”

“The reason why she used a pseudonym is that the smuggler who transported her to the United States told her,”

“That as she is living illegally in the United States, no one should know her true identity.”

“It’s possible to get a green card with your real identity again,”

“But if someone finds out that you are an illegal immigrant, it will be difficult to get a green card again.”

After speaking, Joseph said again: “Georgina found someone in Chinatown to make a fake domestic ID card,”

“Under the pseudonym Hazel Huang.”

Charlie asked him, “Then how did this woman change from a nanny to a criminal?”

Joseph said: “Mr. Wade, the specific reason is still under investigation,”

“Because she has been in the United States for more than 20 years,”

“And most of the time she was in the United States as an illegal immigrant.”

“The experience requires an in-depth investigation, but there is a clue that Georgina’s first employer came to the United States.”

“In the third year of Georgina’s arrival here, they encountered a fire,”

“And out of the family of four three died. Mother and her younger son,”

“Who was less than one year old, are missing, we suspect that Georgina should have set the fire,”

“And the child was taken away by her, most likely sold by her.”

Hearing this, Charlie asked coldly, “Did the police not investigate and detect such a big thing?”

Joseph said: “The irresponsible police conducted a preliminary investigation after the fire,”

“And determined that the cause of the fire was that the male owner smoked in the living room and lit the sofa,”

“Which caused the fire in the living room. It was an accident.”

“As for the missing child, the police have not given a clear statement.”

“I looked through the relevant files. At that time, a neighbor provided clues to the police,”

“Claiming that there had always been a nanny named Hazel in the employer’s house.”

“After the fire, the nanny and the one-year-old child were missing, so she seems to be involved for sure;”

“However, after the police at that time made the confession,”

“They did not conduct an in-depth investigation into the matter on the grounds that,”

“No traces of arson were found in the fire and no property was lost at the scene;”

“As for the so-called Hazel, because there was no image data about her at that time,”

“The police who handled the case at that time just put such a name in the police system,”

“And asked the police to assist in the investigation of an Asian woman named Hazel Huang. But this had no context;”

“In the following 20 years, several states in the United States have indeed encountered Asian women named Hazel,”

“But after an investigation by the local police, they found that the time,”

“When these people came to the United States did not match the timeline of the incident. So it’s over.”

Charlie asked him, “How did you find out that this woman, who used a fake identity of Hazel back then, is the current Georgina?”

Joseph said: “Mr. Wade, I found the outdoor surveillance video of Providence,”

“Repaired a high-definition photo of Georgina, and put it on the information network of Cataclysmic Front,”

“And one of them provided us with information.”

“The informant is the smuggler who brought Georgina to the United States,”

“And he has kept the identity information of all the stowaways over the years.”

Chapter 4830

Charlie asked again, “Then what is Georgina’s real identity now?”

Joseph explained: “Her real identity is a self-employed person who obtained a U.S. green card through investment immigration.”

“Around 2010, she passed the EB-5 investment immigration program in the United States,”

“And was in a regional center approved by the U.S. Immigration Service.”

“She invested one million dollars and officially got the U.S. green card.”

Charlie said coldly: “An illegal immigrant who smuggled into the United States to work as a nanny,”

“She can actually spend one million US dollars for investment immigration.”

“Over the years, I have no idea how much black money she has made by using this way of duping people!”

After speaking, Charlie asked again,

“Joseph, have you investigated the situation of this Georgina’s family?”

“Yes!” Joseph replied immediately: “Because she immigrated to the United States alone,”

“Which is relatively rare, so I especially investigated the family and found that all of her family members are currently living in China,”

“And the family is still in contact. They set up an import and export trading company,”

“Showing that it is doing import and export trade between China and the United States,”

“But the company actually has no business, just an empty shell.”

After speaking, Joseph added: “However, the living conditions of her two sons are very good,”

“Each of them has tens of millions or even close to 100 million in assets,”

“And the family is prosperous, and the two sons have a total of eight children.”

“According to my informant investigation,”

“Her family’s money comes from their private exchange of currency.”

Charlie said, “Explain in detail.”

Joseph introduced: “That is, what Georgina needs is to exchange the dollars she earned in the United States for Yuan,”

“And some people in China want to exchange Yuan for dollars,”

“So they trade privately, in the domestic market.”

“The exchanger hands over the equivalent Chinese currency to Georgina’s son,”

“And Georgina hands the equivalent US dollars to the other’s relatives in the United States.”

“She has used this method to send at least 30 million US dollars home over the years.”

“Thirty million dollars…” Charlie said coldly, “The thirty million dollars,”

“I don’t know how many people were trapped by her behind all this.”

Charlie paused for a moment and instructed: “Joseph, organize enough evidence chains,”

“And report them to the domestic police in a timely manner.”

“Georgina’s family helps Georgina to hide, conceal and even use her illegal income abroad.”

“This definitely constitutes money laundering. It’s a crime, and when the time comes,”

“All the evidence chains will be taken out. All her illegal gains should be seized.”

“Isn’t this woman trying to make black money to spend on her family?”

“I want to make all her efforts for more than 20 years go to waste for bubbles!”

“Okay!” Joseph said without hesitation, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, your subordinates will make arrangements!”

At this moment, Georgina just woke up in the car.

Jason and Jimmy took turns driving overnight, and only drove 1,000 kilometers.

Now they are more than 2,000 kilometers away from the US-Mexico border.

According to Georgina’s plan, she asked the two to drive all the way to El Paso, Texas, and then from here into Mexico by land.

Georgina, who had been rocking in the car all night, was still somewhat in a trance because she had not slept well.

She suddenly recalled when she first came to America.

In the first two years of her arrival in the United States,

Although she used a fake identity, she was really conscientious.

Although the money she made at that time was far from being rich in the United States,

Since she was a nanny, her employer covered the board and lodging,

So almost all the money she earned was sent back home,

Not only did she quickly pay off the time she smuggled.

The foreign money also greatly improved the poor living conditions of the family.

But as she stayed in the United States for longer, she was subtly influenced by the materialistic society around her.

Gradually, she began to feel dissatisfied with the treatment of illegal immigrants.

In Chinatown at the time, there were two different situations for Chinese babysitters.

One is a nanny with legal status in the United States or one with a legal green card,

While the other are illegal immigrants in the United States like Georgina.

The price of the former is generally half or higher than that of the latter.

Sometimes, when the nanny met with each other, everyone talks about their situation

Georgina would mostly complain about her meager salary.

She always felt that the nature of her work was exactly the same as that of others,

And she didn’t cheat at all, so why should her salary be only 60% of others’ or even lower?

Chapter 4831

Therefore, Georgina gradually developed resentment towards her employer's family,

And always felt that the other party was deliberately bullying and oppressing her,

A poor woman who abandoned her husband and left her hometown.

However, she ignored a very simple reality.

The reason why her employer took the risk of taking care of her as an illegal immigrant…

Was because the price of illegal immigrants is relatively low.

Considering their own limited conditions, employers have to make such a choice.

If the price of two people is the same, all employers will not consider the latter.

Most illegal immigrants can also understand this truth, but Georgina didn't think so.

She didn't realize the natural gap between herself and the legal nanny,

She just kept accumulating her own resentment in her heart, and even gradually raised hatred.

In the third year of her arrival in the United States, a fire broke out in her employer's house.

This killed three people in the family, a young couple in their thirties and their eldest daughter,

Who was five years old. Their youngest son, who was under a year old at the time, was missing in the fire.

The fire came from Georgina's hands.

After she set fire, she took the infant to another city.

She entrusted a middleman to sell the child to a Chinese couple for $30,000 in their 40s who had been unable to have a child.

At that time, this transaction far exceeded the local market price, and the buyer was once persuaded by the high price.

But Georgina was very smart.

She could see the couple's desperate hope for a child,

And also saw that the one-year-old baby was somewhat similar to the man,

So she described the child's appearance to the couple based on the child's facial features,

Saying that the child when grows up, he must be very similar to the man.

In addition, the astute Georgina also hit the most moving pain point:

Because they look alike, as long as they take the child to live in another place,

When the child grows up, no one will doubt that the child is not theirs,

Even if they take him back to his hometown in China in three or five years,

No one will doubt it if they say it is their own child.

Moreover, she also told the couple that, unlike the adopted child,

The child she brought is not yet one year old and will never have any memory of the original parents when he grows up.

In Georgina's words, as long as you buy this child, the family will be passed on in one step.

So, the persuaded couple bought the child for $30,000, while Georgina got $25,000.

At the time, the money was more than what she earned as a nanny for two years.

Since then, she has embarked on the evil road of “making quick money”.

In the early years, she assumed various identities and specially selected Chinese families with babies.

Later, with the popularity of the Internet, many Chinese families did not dare to hire illegal immigrants as babysitters,

So Georgina changed her career and started other businesses.

Until she caught up with the current line.

Over the years, she has made more and more money.

Her two sons live in large villas and drive luxury cars.

Her eight grandchildren are also healthy and sensible.

The whole family is prosperous and happy.

Because she has been away from home for too long and has many grandchildren,

She is more and more eager to return to China to reunite with them soon.

In her own words, even if they are bad people, they should retire to take care of themselves.

And she is now more and more eager to retire one day.

But she is also very clear in her heart that neither of her two sons is the material for success,

And they have no real skills other than spending money and playing with women,

And her husband, who is only a farmer, has not lived with her for 20 years. And have nothing in common.

In the final analysis, the whole family, a husband, two sons,

Two daughters-in-law and eight grandchildren have no ability to make money,

And rely on her income in the United States to enjoy a good life.

Once she retires, the whole family will enter a stage of sitting and eating.

So for Georgina, how to accumulate more money as soon as possible before retirement has become her most anxious thing now.

Originally, she thought that after the success of Elaine's carriage,

Plus a large order from Mexico, she could earn at least 200,000 US dollars,

And she could get one step closer to her success.

But unexpectedly, this happened to Elaine.

So, to avoid the limelight for a while and to ensure that business in Mexico is not affected,

She decided to go there in person.

Chapter 4832

After the business in Mexico is done, Georgina will have to come back with another identity.

At that time, Myren will no longer exist in the Chinese circle.

Thinking back on this, she couldn't help sighing softly, and at the same time made up her mind and said in her heart:

"After returning from Mexico this time, I will try my best to make a fortune from him by changing my identity again,"

"After that, I will leave the United States and never come back! "

As she said that, she took out her mobile phone and found pictures of her grandchildren,

And her faith in making money suddenly became firmer.

At this time, her eldest son suddenly called her, and after the call,

He asked flatteringly on the other end of the phone, "Mom, are you up yet?"

Georgina said lightly: "Even if I didn't get up, I was woken up by your phone call."

“If you have something to say, just tell me.”

The eldest son smiled and said quickly,

“Mom, do you remember Brother Sun next door to our hometown?”

“Well.” Georgina asked him, “What happened to him?”

The eldest son smiled hesitantly and said,

“That… he didn’t do much… just… just…”

Georgina said coldly: “If you have something to say, let it come out.”

“If you don’t know how to let it go, I will hang up first.”

The eldest son hurriedly said: “Don’t, don’t, don’t hang up, Mom, I’ll tell you the truth,”

“I made the belly of his daughter bigger. It’s been more than three months.”

“I told him to give his daughter 100,000 yuan and let her go for the abortion,”

“But she is unwilling to let go of the child. She wants to give birth to the child now,”

“And asks me for 1 million yuan for the miscarriage.”

“I am not asking you for a favor. I plan to give her 200,000 yuan so that she can drop the child. “

Georgina angrily said, “Is it our family’s seed?”

“Yeah…” The eldest son explained quickly: “It’s not that Brother Sun called during the Chinese New Year and asked me to arrange an internship for his daughter in a big city.”

“I thought they were all old neighbors, and so was his daughter.”

“I watched her grow up, and I knew the bottom line, so I got her to be an executive in my friend’s company…”

Speaking of this, the eldest son said again: “She was unfamiliar in this place alone.”

“I thought that her father is also my big brother. I always have to take care of her. It happened once and for all…”

As he said that, he did not forget to add: “It is indeed our family’s species…”

Georgina said indifferently: “It’s our family’s seed, there’s no reason to destroy it!”

“I’ve worked so hard to make money in the United States,”

“Just to make our family flourish and expand! You let it live, I’ll give her a million!”

The eldest son was overjoyed and quickly said: “Mom, you can’t let brother and the others know about this.”

“If it gets to my wife, the family will be turned upside down…”

Georgina said lightly, “I know, don’t worry.”

After speaking, she said again: “Have you thought about how to tell her father about this?”

“You are more than ten years older than his daughter. If he knows, he must start messing around, right?”

The eldest son explained: “Actually, Brother Sun already knows that the one million miscarriage fee is what he wants,”

“And he didn’t make it difficult for me. Anyway, this matter is her own wish,”

“And it’s not that I used force. Even if he’s not happy, he can’t do anything to me.”

Georgina sneered: “He’s not happy? His daughter is pregnant with your seed,”

“I think he’ll wake up laughing from a dream! Maybe he planned this, and I’ve seen his family clearly. “

The eldest son said helplessly: “I don’t know if he planned it or not…”

Georgina snorted and said, “I’ll give you $50,000 when I turn around.”

“You give her the money and tell her to raise the baby with peace of mind,”

“Give birth to the baby, and do a paternity test after the baby is born, as long as it’s your seed.”

“I will definitely give her the rest of the money.”

After speaking, Georgina couldn’t help but sigh again and said,

“You and your brother have 8 children, I didn’t get the opportunity to see them growing.”

“When this child is born, I should retire and come back, and I will help you to raise it. “

The eldest son hurriedly said: “Mom, I can’t take this child home after birth.”

“My wife knows that she will make a mess with me.”

“She dares!” Georgina said coldly, “She eats, wears, uses, spends, sits, and lives with me.”

“If she doesn’t have any self-awareness, let her get out as soon as possible. “

The eldest son said embarrassedly, “Mom, even if she doesn’t dare to make trouble with me in front of you,”

“She will definitely make trouble with me in private. It won’t be enough to bother me by then!”

Georgina snorted disdainfully: “As long as she dares to make trouble with you,”

“You will divorce her immediately, and if she leaves, find another girl,”

“Maybe she will give you two more children. Your mother’s face will be stronger in her whole life?”

Chapter 4833

Georgina's words gave her eldest son great encouragement.

He was on the other end of the phone, and couldn't hide his excitement and said,

"Mom, if you say this, then I'm really relieved!"

Georgina snorted coldly and said, "I tell you, don't mess around outside in the future,"

"Especially don't mess with girls like this one of the Sun family, their level is too low!"

Her son asked quickly: "Mom, what do you mean by this level too low thing? I don't understand!"

She reprimanded: "I'll let you learn more English, learn English,"

"I've been here for more than 20 years, you can't even understand what level is, what a fcking waste!"

Her son laughed and said: "Mom, people say that Yin is prosperous and Yang is declining."

“You alone in our family hold most of the sky, so naturally you are the best…”

Georgina was complimented by her eldest son, and her mood eased a lot, and she asked,

“If I remember correctly when I came back to hometown to worship ancestors a few years ago,”

“I saw that girl from the Sun family. She didn’t seem to have graduated from junior high school,”

“So she is now working in the factory?”

“Yes.” Her son said casually: “She worked outside a few years ago, but she seemed to go home and talk about matchmaking afterward.”

“She didn’t get along with the few boys in the village,”

“So she said that she wanted to go out to work, and her father found me… “

Georgina snorted, and said, “In the future, we have to keep a distance from their family.”

“After the child is born, we will cut off contact with them.”

“If you are looking for a woman outside in the future, you should set your sights a little higher,”

“And at least find a young woman who has graduated from college! This will give you two more children!”

Her son said angrily: “Mom…college graduates are smart, how can they look down on someone like me…”

Georgina sneered disdainfully: “What about graduating from university?”

“How much money can you earn a month after graduating from university?”

“How many lifetimes can you struggle to drive a luxury car and live in a villa after graduating from university?”

“They are successful people, and they really have this great opportunity, and it is too late for them to be happy!”

Her son sneered twice: “But I’m a little old at this age,”

“How can a girl like an old man in his thirties like me.”

Georgina hummed and said: “Look at those female stars,”

“They can earn tens of millions or even hundreds of millions a year by themselves,”

“But there are still many of them who choose to marry a man older than their father, why?”

“Isn’t it because the old men are richer than them?”

She further said lightly: “Your mom has been here for so many years,”

“And I have long understood that no matter what shortcomings a man has, he can use the money to make up for it,”

“Whether he is old, ugly, short, or under-educated,”

“All these are not a problem at all if you have money, but only having no money is the problem.”

“Without money, what is the use of being handsome? Girls are dazzled by love at first,”

“And may even be willing to starve for a day or two.”

“But can’t get along like that for years, so after a year or two,”

“She will understand that it is useless to look good, and only money is the last word.”

Her son smiled: “I know Mom, when you come back, let’s join hands to run the yellow-faced woman away first,”

“And then look for a young and beautiful college student.”

“Yeah.” Georgina nodded and said, “Okay, I still have something to do,”

“I won’t talk anymore, about the $50,000 thing, you can contact me privately to see if someone wants to exchange currency.”

“If so, I will be able to trade in a few days after I finish my work.”

Her son said excitedly: “Okay mom, I’ll contact you then!”

Georgina hung up the phone, and Jason, who was driving, said with a smile:

“Sister Mei, are you going to hug another grandson again? How many are there? Nine?”

Georgina gave a rare smile, nodded, and said, “Yes, nine.”

Chapter 4834

Jason asked in surprise: “Sister Mei, do you like children so much?”

“If I were you and my two sons had eight or nine children, I’m afraid my brain would explode.”

Georgina waved her hand: “You don’t understand.”

As she said that, she turned to look at Jimmy and Helma who were sitting in the back row, and said,

“Listen carefully, doing our line of work is the most detrimental to the good fortune and future generations,”

“So if you have the conditions, it is necessary to have more children.”

“If God wants a person to cut off offspring, the fewer children you have, the harder it is to fight fate.”

“But if there are enough children, if retribution comes and falls on future generations,”

“Children If there are too many, maybe there will be one or two fish that slip through the net.”

Jason was dumbfounded, and said embarrassingly, “Sister Mei, it’s not as evil as you said…”

Georgina said blankly: “Is it so evil, I don’t know, people say that eggs can’t be put in the same basket,”

“But the key question is, you can’t have only one egg,”

“If you have enough eggs, for god, it will be very tiring to smash one by one,”

“Besides, he will be numb if he smashes more and more, maybe he will stop when it is enough.”

Hearing this, the other three were horrified.

They dared not imagine that the so-called eggs in Georgina’s mouth were actually referring to her own children and grandchildren.

The translation is that if god wants to collect her children and grandchildren,

It will be very tiring for the gods to collect them one by one.

Georgina didn’t take the three people’s shock into her eyes at this time, and just asked lightly,

“How long will it take to get to the border?”

Jason said: “Even if you drive non-stop,”

“It will take at least 30 hours, why don’t we find a city to fly over there?”

“No.” Georgina waved her hand: “What I hate the most is flying.”

“Except for returning home, I almost never fly.”

Jason hurriedly asked: “Sister Mei, are you afraid that the plane is not safe?”

Georgina shook her head: “I know that the plane is very safe,”

“At least it is much safer than taking a car, but that is for ordinary people.”

“For us, the plane is a big sealed cage. Once we get in if the police are there for us. There’s no chance of running.”

Jason nodded suddenly, and asked her again:

“Sister Mei, you have been making money for your family for so many years.”

“It’s almost time to go back to take care of your life, right?”

Georgina said indifferently: “Let’s do it by the end of the year,”

“And I’ll leave by the end of the year. After so many years of hard work,”

“It is indeed time to go back and enjoy some time with the family.”

Jason sighed: “Sister Mei, you are married, and the ancestral grave is smoking.”

“You don’t have to do anything, just enjoy the happiness in the country!”

Georgina sneered: “My husband is just a piece of trash waiting to die.”

“If both sons and grandchildren had changed their surnames to me,”

“I would have kicked him out of the house long ago, how could he have the opportunity to enjoy this luxury.”

Saying that, she looked at Jason and asked him, “By the way, when are you going to go back?”

Jason sneered and said, “I’m still early… I’ve earned a lot less than you in these years.”

“I want to worry about food and clothing in the future, and I have to work hard for a few more years.”

Georgina snorted and said with some anticipation:

“I have been traveling around the United States these years, and I have no fixed place to live.”

“Going back and enjoying the joy of living in my own home, surrounded by children and grandchildren is the real life”

What Georgina didn’t know was that the Cataclysmic Front had already sent all the information,

That had been given to the local police back in China.

At this moment, the police are ready to close the net.

When her eldest son came out of his villa and was about to get into the newly bought Mercedes-Benz G,

A group of police suddenly rushed in.

Chapter 4835

The first police officer held the arrest warrant and said to Georgina's eldest son:

"Hayden Mei! You are now officially arrested by the police on suspicion of money laundering!"

Hayden, who weighs more than 200 pounds, never dreamed that the police would come to his door one day.

He has always felt that her mother is a person with great ability.

She has a way to make a lot of money in the United States,

And she only needs to exchange her US dollars for Chinese coins here, and then they enjoy prosperity and wealth.

As for whether his mother's money came from the right way,

And whether it was illegal to exchange foreign currency in private, he didn't bother to worry about it.

So, he asked the police with a surprised look:

“What do you mean? Why suspected of money laundering? What money did I launder?”

The police said coldly: “We have sufficient evidence to prove that all the assets owned by you and your brother,”

“Are illegal gains obtained through illegal currency exchange!”

“And we also have evidence to prove that you are laundering money for an overseas criminal organization!”

“What?” Hayden said with a look of disdain:

“Every penny of our family is earned by my mother’s hard work.”

“How can it become illegal income in your mouth?”

The policeman frowned and asked him, “Don’t you know anything about the law?”

Hayden immediately said loudly: “Why don’t you understand? I’m a law-abiding citizen!”

“I don’t gamble, cheat, steal, or rob, why do you say I’m breaking the law?!”

Knowing that they couldn’t communicate with him, the officer said to his subordinates:

“Take the person away! Also, go in to see if Hector Mei and Patrick Zhang are there,”

“Arrest them too and bring them for trial!”

Several policemen rushed into the villa quickly and within five minutes,

They brought out the bewildered Hector and the shivering Patrick.

Patrick is Georgina’s husband. When he was very poor, Georgina went to the United States with others,

And he pulled two children back at home.

Later, Georgina made a lot of money and despised him more and more,

So she forced him to change the surnames of the two children from Zhang to Mei.

Patrick was useless and poor all his life. At that time, he had just lived a prosperous life with Georgina.

He deeply felt the benefits of being rich, so he didn’t want to go back to living in poverty no matter what,

So in order to live a little easier, he agreed to Georgina's seemingly excessive orders.

Over the years, although Patrick and Georgina's marriage has already existed in name only,

But the wealth he earned with her has also passed the addiction of rich people.

He drives a BMW X7 when he goes out and in on weekdays.

Some middle-aged women of the same age or a few years younger than him hang out together,

And he is usually complimented and served by those middle-aged women, and his life is not uncomfortable.

The more so indulging, the more nervous he becomes to see the police.

Patrick's two daughters-in-law were shocked and frightened when they saw that,

Their husbands and father-in-law were arrested by the police,

And hurriedly chased them out to inquire about the situation.

The eldest daughter-in-law was a bit savage, and regardless of the nursing child in her arms,

She sat down on the ground and scoffed:

“Why do you come to our house to arrest us?”

“Do you feel unhappy when you see that our family is doing well? Tell me, who asked you to come?!”

The leading police officer said coldly: “I warn you, the three of them are all criminal suspects now,”

“And we will take them away for investigation.”

“You’d better not interfere with our law enforcement,”

“otherwise you will be obstructing public affairs, and you will be held legally responsible for that!”

The eldest daughter-in-law was unrelenting, crying and saying, “Don’t bully me,”

“A woman who doesn’t know anything! Today you want to hit me in my face and take my family away!”

Chapter 4836

The leading police officer said with a serious expression:

“I tell you, the three of them are now suspected of money laundering, and according to the evidence we have,”

“They are involved in a very high amount of money transfer and the case is very serious.”

“According to the criminal law, they will be sentenced to at least 5 years imprisonment for not more than ten years!”

“Not only that, all the deposits, cash, houses, and cars in their names,”

“According to the evidence we have, are all illegally obtained, without exception,”

“And we will seize these assets in accordance with the law.”

“If the illegal income is transferred at this stage to you and their other family members,”

“According to the provisions of the Criminal Law, it belongs to knowingly concealing or transferring the proceeds of crime,”

“And shall be sentenced to fixed-term imprisonment of not more than three years, short-term detention or control!”

“If the circumstances are serious, you will be sentenced,”

“To fixed-term imprisonment of not less than three years but not more than seven years!”

“So I warn you, you must cooperate honestly with our investigation! Otherwise, you will harm yourself!”

As soon as the eldest daughter-in-law heard that she might be sentenced to imprisonment, she was terrified.

The second daughter-in-law has a weak personality.

When she heard this, she was paralyzed on the ground in fright.

At this time, the eldest daughter-in-law also lost the aggressive energy she had just now,

And hurriedly cried and asked the police: “Then what should we do now…”

“You have arrested all the elders of our family, and our orphans and widows are not limited to wait and die?”

The police immediately said: “Don’t worry, I will immediately notify your community neighborhood committee and pay attention to your situation,”

“If you have any needs in life, the neighborhood committee will definitely help you solve it,”

“But I still say that you must first Know what is legal and what is illegal,”

“You already have three criminal suspects in your family, so don’t push yourself down the road of breaking the law!”

After that, the police immediately waved to the people around him: “Close the team!”

Everyone responded immediately and took the father and son into three police cars to the police station.

Seeing multiple police cars roaring away,

The second daughter-in-law was crying so hard that she quickly asked the eldest daughter-in-law,

“Sister-in-law… What can we do now…”

The eldest daughter-in-law was also frightened and murmured,

“I don’t know either… I’ve grown up so much, and it’s the first time I’ve talked to the police so much…”

The second daughter-in-law hurriedly said, “Sister-in-law, hurry up and give mom a call,”

“We have to let her make up her mind about this…”

The eldest daughter-in-law came back to her senses and said quickly,

“You are right, we should hurry up and call Mom, I will call her now! “

After saying that, she immediately took out her mobile phone and called Georgina.

The mobile phone Georgina kept close to her body was used exclusively by her to communicate with her family members,

And only her family members knew this mobile phone number.

She thought it was another call from her eldest son,

But when she looked down, she found that the caller was actually the eldest daughter-in-law,

And she couldn’t help frowning immediately.

She had never liked her eldest daughter-in-law very much.

She felt that this woman was pungent, strong, and even a little stupid.

However, she was also pregnant with a son at the time,

And she was eager to hold her grandson, so she acquiesced to the marriage.

But her dissatisfaction with her in her heart continued to increase as she transferred more and more money.

Just now, she wanted her eldest son to change his wife,

It was not just the talk. She really had this plan,

But she never spared her hands to interfere in this matter before.

And she originally planned that after she retired and returned to China,

The first thing she would do was to drive this eldest daughter-in-law away.

Now, when she saw her calling, she instinctively thought that,

This girl must have overheard what she said to her son. Now she is calling to ask her for help.

So, Georgina answered the phone and asked in a very unfriendly tone:

“Why are you calling me so early? Don’t you know it’s early in the morning here?”

The eldest daughter-in-law cried and said, “Mom… something terrible happened to our family…”

“Hayden, Hector, and Dad are all taken away by the police!”

Chapter 4837

“What?!” At this moment, Georgina only felt five thunders hit her head.

She quickly asked, “Why did the police arrest them? Did they say why?”

At this moment, she kept praying to god in her heart that,

Her husband and her two sons should be taken away by the police because of gambling, visiting pr0stitutes, or for something else.

It doesn’t matter if they are taken away by the police because of murder.

But shouldn’t do it for money laundering!

Because killing people is nothing but a no-brainer!

Two sons, one husband, it doesn’t matter which one is sentenced to death,

Or all three are sentenced to death with reprieve, anyway, there will be a day to come out sooner or later.

But once it’s because of money laundering, it’s really over!

That means that all the assets she has worked hard for so many years will be seized according to law!

Then half of her life's efforts will really vanish in an instant!

Just when she kept praying for god's blessing in her heart,

The eldest daughter-in-law said something that was like a bolt from the blue.

"The police said that they seemed to be involved in some kind of money laundering crime…"

"They also said they would seize all property, including houses and cars… Mom, what should we do…"

Georgina felt as if her soul had been taken away, and she collapsed on the seat.

She was terrified and slapped her face hysterically as she muttered,

"Wake up… this is a nightmare… Must be a nightmare…"

However, the pain of the slap on the face was very clear, and it didn't feel like a dream at all.

Her heart became more and more desperate, and her whole person was like a walking corpse.

On the other end of the phone, the eldest daughter-in-law cried heart-rendingly:

“Mom… think of a way, Mom! We have you as our hope now… Come back and clear the situation for them…”

“Clear them out?!” Georgina screamed and blurted out:

“I have been away from home for more than 20 years,”

“And I have only returned less than ten times in the past 20 years.”

“I am blocked, what can I do to clear the relationship?”

“Ah?!” The eldest daughter-in-law on the other end of the phone collapsed and cried,

“If they are sentenced to ten or eight years, what will happen to us mothers…”

Georgina thought of something and blurted out: “Listen to me now,”

“Hurry up and transfer all the valuable things in the family,”

“And find a way to go to the bank to withdraw the deposits!”

“Ah?!” The eldest daughter-in-law blurted out: “I don’t dare!”

“The police told me that if I get money out of the house now, it’s a violation of the law,”

“And I’ll be imprisoned when they find out! I can’t go to jail. I have four children!”

Georgina angrily said: “The police are all scaring you, what are you afraid of?”

“I tell you, if the money is seized, don’t mention the villa you live in,”

“The luxury car you drive, or even the milk powder for your four children.”

“There will be no money or tuition left! Are you taking your children to the streets?”

“I…I…” the eldest daughter-in-law cried and said,

“They will have to leave for us a house to live in?! They can’t just drive us out?”

Georgina gritted her teeth and said, “Let me tell you if it is a crime of money laundering,”

“There will be nothing left in this family!”

“If you don’t want to live a poor life from now on, then do as I say!”

The daughter-in-law blurted out: “I don’t dare…I dare not do it even if you kill me…”

As she spoke, she quickly said, “The second son’s wife is right in front of me,”

“Why don’t you talk to her and see if she dares.”

Chapter 4838

The second daughter-in-law on the side of the phone blurted out without hesitation:

“You don’t dare, I don’t even dare!”

As she said that, she cried and said: “The police will seal up whatever they want to seal up.”

“For so many years, apart from taking care of children at home,”

“I have never done anything against the law, so the police will definitely not be able to arrest me too. “

Hearing this, the eldest daughter-in-law also echoed: “Yes, yes… We are two women,”

“And we can’t do anything except giving birth, nurse a child, and take care of a child,”

“And we have never done anything wrong, the police. It definitely won’t do anything to us!”

When Georgina heard this, her anger surged deep inside her heart,

And she wanted to rush back immediately and hack the two daughters-in-law to death.

She clenched her back molars tightly, and said in a hysterical cold voice:

“My Mei family has raised you for so many years, but I never thought that I would end up raising two white-eyed wolves!”

“If you two don’t do as I say, wait for me to return to China. You are the first people I clean up!”

The second daughter-in-law turned pale with fright at this moment.

Although she didn’t know what her mother-in-law had been doing in the United States for so many years,

Every time she saw her mother-in-law, she felt that this woman was very murderous,

And at first glance she did not seem a good person, so hearing what she said,

She was naturally very scared, so she whispered to her eldest daughter-in-law:

“Sister-in-law…this…how can I do this…”

The eldest daughter-in-law was also very flustered at this moment.

Although she was savage, she also knew that she was not even a f.art in front of her mother-in-law.

However, she quickly wanted to understand one thing, so she blurted out:

“Mom, I just wanted to understand! Hector and Hyden are both money laundering criminals,”

“And the money is all earned by you… Are you doing something outside? Is it illegal?”

“If nothing else, the money you earned must not have come from the wrong way, right?”

“If it came from the right way, how could the police come to the house to arrest people?!”

Georgina was originally feeling murderous, but when she heard this, her whole heart instantly fell to the bottom.

What she was worried about just now was the wealth that she had earned over the years,

But she ignored one thing. The reason why her husband and two sons went in is that,

What she had done in the United States had been exposed.

If this is the case, then she may not be able to return home in this life.

Otherwise, she is likely to be arrested by the domestic police as soon as she gets off the plane.

Thinking of this, she suddenly fell into deep despair, hung up the phone subconsciously,

And then turned off the only remaining mobile phone.

Others in the car probably understood what happened at Georgina's house, and they were all nervous.

Jason summoned his courage and asked, "Sister Mei, what happened at home?"

Georgina said in despair, "Pull over to the side… Hurry up and pull over!"

Jason hurriedly parked the car on the side of the road.

At this time, she pushed open the car door and stumbled down.

Just after running less than two meters away, she vomited violently with a wow,

And spit out all the food residues in her stomach.

Jason hurried forward, patted her back, and said to Jimmy, “Bring a bottle of water here!”

Jimmy immediately took a bottle of water from the car, unscrewed it,

And handed it to Georgina, saying nervously, “Aunt Mei, hurry up and rinse your mouth…”

Georgina vomited uncontrollably and even vomited out her bile, her face was as pale as paper,

Like a terminally ill patient who was about to die.

She took the water handed over by Jimmy, just took a sip, and then coughed violently.

Chapter 4839

The water mixed with bile and rushed all the way down the trachea to the nasal cavity.

It was an indescribable pain. Georgina murmured to herself: “No… nothing more…”

Saying that, because of the resentment in her heart,

She threw the bottle full of water far away, and roared in despair and hysteria:

“Why! Why is this happening? That’s half my life’s hard work!!!”

Although the ancestors of China have long warned that money is something outside the body,

In fact, many people value money more than life.

A heinous person like Georgina has already put her life and death aside for a long time.

For her, her biggest pursuit is to make more money so that her family can pass on.

If in the future, her descendants can become the second and third generations of wealth,

And continue to be prosperous, that would be the ultimate goal of her life for her.

Her ultimate goal in life is not for any single descendant to get rich,

But in enabling the entire family to complete the change of fate.

To put it bluntly, it means sacrificing herself and making generations happy.

Therefore, if she were to be killed at this moment and her family would not be affected in any way,

She would never have any hesitation.

But now, this matter has developed in the direction she least wants to see.

It was these foundations that she had worked so hard for that fell apart in an instant.

She feels that the death of a person without spending money is not only a tragedy,

But a symbol of success, because in the big families in the United States,

They have passed down wealth for hundreds of years, without exception, died and the money was not spent.

On the streets, those homeless people who can't even sleep in tents,

And can only curl up under bridges are all typical "they are alive, money is gone" without exception.

Therefore, when all her efforts are in vain and all her foundations are destroyed,

For her, it is the real tragedy on earth, the real disaster!

At this moment, she was distraught. After she threw up everything in her stomach that she could vomit,

She fell on the grass by the roadside, hugging her head and crying.

The other three did not expect that this female demon, who they do not know how many people she had killed,

Would sit on the side of the road so helplessly and cry.

At a certain moment, Jason felt somewhat in a trance.

He originally thought that a person with a hard heart like Georgina,

Who put her life and death aside at the same time would be fearless in this life.

Unexpectedly, she was not afraid of death, but she was most afraid of poverty.

However, in Jason's heart, a sense of pleasure flooded unconsciously at this moment.

He has long criticized her.

On the one hand, this woman has absolute control over their small group, and she has never shown a good face to them.

On the other hand, it is because this woman earns far more than him.

Sometimes, watching others make money is more uncomfortable than losing money yourself.

I would rather lose 100 by myself than see others earn 10,000.

This is the case with him.

Although he is also earning money in the United States alone,

His wife, children, and grandchildren all rely on him to support him in China, but his family is not rich.

Over the years, the cash he has given to his family in total is estimated to be around 10 million RMB.

In his opinion, this amount of wealth is enough for the family to live,

But it will not be as leaky as Georgina’s, so although Georgina’s family is arrested, his family must be safe.

Chapter 4840

Thinking of this, Jason felt even more proud, and couldn't help laughing secretly:

"Georgina, Georgina, you fcking have it today! You usually scold me like a dog every day,"

"But it ruins the prestige of you stinky b!tch. Why don't you have the arrogance you used to have any more?"

"I don't think you are too old, I want to take you up here and fulfill my phys!cal needs."

"You fcuking look down on me, why aren't you chattering anymore?"

Moreover, he felt that he had always been jealous that Georgina made more money.

But now, her assets are instantly cleared,

And he has achieved the overtake of Georgina in an instant, and it is a rolling overtake.

Jason, who was smug in his heart, comforted Georgina hypocritically and said,

“Sister Mei, as the saying goes, money is something outside your body.”

“If the domestic police seize it, it is better to work hard in the United States for a few more years!”

“There must be a chance to make a comeback!”

Georgina’s eyes were empty, and she choked in a dazed and decadent manner:

“It’s easy for you to say, my hard work for more than 20 years has been cleared up in one go!”

“This means that everything I’ve done before is in vain! It will take at least another 20 years to get the lost money back.”

“How can I still have so many 20 years?! I am already over 50 this year,”

“And I should have retired and returned to China to take care of my life!”

“But now there is nothing left, even my husband and sons have been arrested,”

“If I knew this, I might as well have stayed in the country and didn’t come out!”

As she said that, she slapped her mouth and roared emotionally:

“I have worked hard for more than 20 years to the end, but it was nothing but a basket of water…”

“More than 20 years! Where the hell am I? What the hell is going on!”

Jimmy on the side hurriedly advised: “Aunt Mei, don’t be impulsive!”

“We still have a business to do, and your top priority now is to hurry up and make more money,”

“Otherwise your husband and sons will come out in the future,”

“And if you don’t have money, you can’t make a comeback!”

Jason also nodded and said,

“Yeah, Sister Mei, for money laundering, the maximum sentence is ten years, right?”

“If they perform better and reduce the sentence, they will only be in their forties,”

“And less than fifty when they come out, it’s not too bad!”

“Besides, you have eight, oh no, nine grandchildren, if you don’t cheer up, what will they do in the future…”

When Georgina heard this, she suddenly came back to her senses and murmured:

“Yes… I have to make money… I have to make more money…”

“If I can make enough money, I will immigrate to Southeast Asia.”

“Go there and take over the children and grandchildren step by step…”

Saying that, she hurriedly stood up and urged, “Get in the car,”

“Get in the car quickly! We have to get to Mexico as soon as possible!”

Jason nodded hurriedly and was about to help Georgina to get back to the car, but his cell phone suddenly rang.

He subconsciously took out his mobile phone from his pocket,

And saw that it was his daughter-in-law who was calling. At this moment, his heart came to his throat.

He didn’t dare to answer the phone, but murmured:

“Why did my daughter-in-law call… this… this… something must have happened…”

Georgina's pupils shrank suddenly, and she blurted out, "There must be something wrong!"

Jason panicked all of a sudden, pressed the answer shiveringly, and blurted out,

"Hai… Haiying…you…why are you calling at this time…"

Before he could finish speaking, the daughter-in-law on the other end of the phone burst into tears and said helplessly:

"Dad… Mom and Trevor are arrested by the police. The police said they are suspected of money laundering…"

"They also said that the family Assets will be seized… What can I do…

"Can you come back as soon as possible and think of a way… I really don't know what to do by myself…"

Jason, who was still laughing at Georgina in his heart, only felt that his eyes were dark,

And he lost consciousness in an instant and fell straight towards the ground…

Chapter 4841

Jason, who had been quietly smugged in his heart about Georgina's fate at the last second,

Collapsed and lost consciousness in an instant because he couldn't stand the sudden blow.

Jimmy hurriedly helped Jason, who was unconscious and fell to the ground, to get up.

While pinching the person, he said helplessly:

"Uncle, didn't you think clearly when you persuaded Aunt Mei just now?"

"What's the matter? It won't work when it comes to yourself…"

Seeing that Jason was unconscious, Georgina's mood seemed to have eased a little in despair.

It's like when a person falls into an abyss and is desperate, suddenly another acquaintance jumps down.

This gave her some consolation in her heart.

So, she opened her mouth and said to Jimmy, “What’s the use of pressing him so hard?”

“You can’t wake him up even if you pull the front teeth off, so hurry up and pour some water on him!”

Jimmy looked at Helma, who was beside him, and blurted out,

“Go get water from the car, what are you doing here!”

Helma on the side was also in a hurry,

And hurried back to the car to get a bottle of water and handed it to Jimmy.

Jimmy poured water on Jason’s head and face, which then woke Jason from the coma.

As soon as Jason opened his eyes, he cried out in grief:

“god don’t have eyes! You are killing me!”

Georgina glanced at him and said coldly, “I won’t speak any more nonsense.”

“The most important thing right now is to make money first, and let the rest go.”

Saying that Georgina didn't wait for him to respond, and said to Jimmy,

"You will drive and let him rest in the back."

Jimmy nodded hurriedly, then helped Jason up and said,

"Uncle, I'll help you to sit in the car."

Jason got into the car in despair, and then Jimmy got into the driving seat,

And started the car to continue driving towards the US-Mexico border.

After the car drove out, Georgina in the co-pilot said coldly,

"The more I think about this, the more I feel that something is not right."

Jimmy asked her, "Aunt Mei, what are you saying is not right?"

Georgina said, "If it's just my family that's in trouble,"

"Then it's possible that a large number of unidentified assets have attracted the attention of the police,"

"But Xu's house is thousands of kilometers away from my house,"

“And it makes no sense that his family has an accident too.”

“I suspect that there is some kind of inevitable connection behind the situation of the two families.”

Jason, who was sitting in the back row, blurted out,

“Sister Mei, are you saying that the police in China already know our true identity?!”

For the Front, if they can find information about Georgina,

They will naturally find out the background of Jason as well.

Jason is actually not his real name.

His original name was Kaiden Xu, and unlike Georgina,

He was tricked into northern Myanmar to commit fraud a few years ago in order to make a living.

However, because of his love of drinking all year round, his brain reaction speed is a little slow,

His mouth is stupid, and because he is not very skilled in business,

He did not make any money in northern Myanmar and was almost cut off his waist.

In the original words of the boss in northern Myanmar at that time,

Such waste not only can't create any value but also wastes food.

Only by cutting his waist can the cost be recovered.

At that time, he happened to know Jimmy, who just turned 20 and couldn't survive in northern Myanmar.

They were afraid that one day their waists would be cut off,

So they worked hard to escape from the devil's cave and came out.

After escaping, the two did not dare to return to China,

So they found a way there and smuggled to the United States.

Different from Georgina, she smuggled herself by paying money to the smugglers to bring her over.

Chapter 4842

But Kaiden and Jimmy were penniless when they ran out,

So in order to escape, they had to sign a usury agreement with the black-hearted snakehead.

The cost of smuggling from northern Myanmar to the United States is 15,000 U.S. dollars, paid in installments,

With principal and interest, and a total of 30,000 U.S. dollars in the smuggler's head.

The snakehead was not afraid of them running away at all,

Because he did not take them directly to the United States, but to Mexico first.

Anyway, as long as you get on the smuggler's boat,

Just like the slaves in old times, life and death are beyond your control.

Those who are obedient can live until the boat docks,

While those who are disobedient have stones tied directly to their feet,

And are thrown into the sea on the spot to sink to the bottom.

The two managed to escape with great difficulty,

And they dared not to obey, so they followed the boat all the way to Mexico.

After disembarking in Mexico, the two were forced to stuff several packs of contraband into their rectums there,

And then traveled from Mexico to the United States with the fake identities provided by the smugglers.

According to the price of the snake head, a discount of 3,000 US dollars for one shipment was fixed.

And only by following the instructions honestly and earning money to pay off their debts, they were able to regain their freedom.

Otherwise, the gangs who cooperate with the smugglers could have made them go to the wilderness at any time.

The two were helpless and could only do as they were told.

In two months, he ran back and forth ten times before he regained his freedom.

At that time, it was Georgina who was in charge of arranging for them to enter and leave the border and pick up the goods on the US side.

She had already made a few names at that time,

And met an Asian elder who specialized in dumping contraband from Mexico to the United States and around the world.

Since then, she has become a “carrier” who specializes in helping the other party to transport goods.

Later, she waited for the two after they paid off the debt they owed to Snakehead, she then simply incorporated them both.

Although Georgina did all kinds of evil to the outside world,

She also knew the importance of team stability, so when the three followed her, she did not treat them badly.

Kaiden works relatively hard, and he has made some orders himself,

So he has earned at least two or three million US dollars in these years.

Jimmy is young and is not easy to fool into middle-aged and elderly people,

So his income is relatively low, but even so, he has earned millions of dollars over the years.

As for Helma, who played his wife, she was recruited by Georgina just a few years ago,

Because she was the most marginal in the team and didn't make much money.

At this time, Kaiden was even more flustered.

He is afraid that not only his assets will be seized,

But even criminal evidence may be grasped by the domestic police.

If that's the case, it's impossible for him to go back home again in this life.

So, he asked Georgina in a panic: "Sister Mei, you said that we have never committed any crimes in China,"

"And we have not been going back very much recently. How could the police find us?"

Georgina said in a dignified and cold voice: "It's not necessarily that the domestic police found us,"

"And as you said just now, we have never broken the law in China,"

“And those who were tricked by us to take goods back to China also don’t know our real identities at all,”

“So in the eyes of the domestic police, we are transparent people.”

Kaiden couldn’t help but ask, “Sister Mei, what do you think is going on here?”

“Why did the domestic police find our family so precisely?”

Georgina said with a stern expression:

“I think this matter must have been reported to China by someone from the United States!”

“Report from the United States?!” Kaiden blurted out:

“We didn’t offend anyone in the United States! Besides, Sister Mei,”

“I’ve known you for so many years, and I don’t know anything about your family situation.”

“It is estimated that you are not very clear about mine,”

“Now, who can provide our information to the domestic police so accurately?!”

Georgina shook her head and said with a very gloomy expression:

“I don’t know about this either, but I always have an intuition…”

Kaiden hurriedly asked, “What intuition?”

Georgina said, “I think this matter has something to do with that Elaine!”

Chapter 4843

“Elaine?!”

When Kaiden heard this, the whole person was stunned.

Immediately, he asked incredulously: “Sister Mei, do you mean that Elaine reported us?!”

“She… she doesn’t know our true identities!”

Georgina said with a serious expression:

“I think that the accident with our family is inseparable from the arrest of Elaine,”

“Maybe it’s because of her, but if you ask me to show substantive evidence, I have no clue.”

Jimmy on the side said quickly: “Aunt Mei, I think that Elaine is an old hanging silk.”

“She can’t be so easily fooled, she must not have any great ability.”

Helma also echoed: “Yes, Aunt Mei, Elaine doesn’t look like someone with real skills.”

Georgina said coldly, “Do you remember her son-in-law?”

“Remember him.” Jimmy said, “Isn’t that the kid named Wade, what was his full name Wade, Charlie Wade?”

“Yes, it’s him!” Georgina nodded heavily and said coldly,

“Thinking about it now, I think that kid seemed unusual!”

Helma tilted her head to think for a moment, then said,

“Auntie, aside from being handsome, there doesn’t seem to be anything unusual about that kid, right?”

Georgina said with a solemn expression: “I can’t tell you the specifics, it’s just an intuition.”

As she said that, she suddenly remembered something,

Took out the mobile phone she used to keep in touch with her family, and quickly flipped through something.

After looking at it for a long time, she said with a puzzled expression,

“Strange…how come there is no movement at all…”

Jimmy asked curiously, “Nothing at all, Auntie, what are you talking about?”

Georgina blurted out: “Elaine’s arrest has not been reported by any media so far.

This time she was arrested carrying more than five kilograms of goods,”

“Which is a big case wherever it is placed, and there are so many news stories in New York.”

“In the media, this kind of thing will be reported as soon as possible, but why can’t I find any news reports at all?”

Jimmy hurriedly asked, “Auntie, what keywords did you search with?”

Georgina said: “I searched for the keywords of JFK airport, seized, and contraband,”

“But all I found are previous news, and there is even a report in which less than 50 grams of contraband was found.”

“If 50 grams are worth reporting, why not five kilograms?”

Jimmy frowned and murmured: “It’s really a bit strange to say that…”

“According to the customs and the police’s personalities,”

“If such a big case is found, one would wish the whole world would know about it.”

Georgina said very seriously: “This matter must have been suppressed artificially,”

“And I think the manipulator behind the scenes should have something to do with Elaine!”

After speaking, Georgina said again: “I understand Elaine’s situation.”

“As you said, she is just an old hanging silk, she can’t have any real skills,”

“And she is stupid to teeth, so the biggest suspect is her unassuming son-in-law!”

“fcuk…” Jimmy smacked his lips and blurted out,

“Should we tell the above and let them check the kid with the surname Wade?”

Georgina shook her head and said, “If he is really behind the scenes, then his strength is absolutely terrifying.”

“You must know that he can not only suppress such big news in the United States,”

“But also can find out my and Kaiden’s family’s situation and report to the police;”

“Moreover, there is a very important premise here, that is,”

“He must have full details of the real identities of me and Kaiden,”

“So this means he could find out our family members through our real identities,”

“And he could do that in a short period of time.”

“Finding the true identities of the two of us, the energy behind this, may be far beyond our knowledge…”

Chapter 4844

Jimmy suddenly remembered something at this time, and suddenly said:

“That’s not right, Auntie! If Elaine’s son-in-law really has such a strong strength,”

“Then Elaine can’t be fooled by us. With her character, her son-in-law is not like her.”

“If he is really so powerful, her tail would have been up in the sky long ago,”

“And it would have been impossible to trick her at all.”

Georgina said very firmly: “This can only show one thing, that is,”

“The idiot Elaine has no idea what kind of person her son-in-law is!”

When Kaiden heard this, he blurted out: “If only there was a chance to tie up that Elaine!”

“I don’t care what her son-in-law came from if she doesn’t spit out the money to be seized in my house,”

“I will slap the fcuk out of her and stab her to death!”

Georgina said coldly: “Kaiden, I advise you to stop dreaming.”

“If her son-in-law wants to get her out of prison, he must want to catch us.”

“That kid was able to find out our identities so quickly,”

“We will have to be very fortunate in the future to stay out of his claws…”

“Ah?!” Jimmy’s face turned pale with fright, and he blurted out,

“Auntie, what should we do now?!”

Georgina blurted out, “It seems that I was right in choosing to go to Mexico.”

“Let’s flee to Mexico as soon as possible. That is the most convenient place for us to hide”

“After we get there, let’s think about countermeasures later!”

…

At this moment.

New York’s highest-end private hospital.

Elaine just woke up on the soft bed in the luxury single ward.

Although she has a broken rib, fortunately, the problem was not serious."

"The doctor gave her oral and topical drugs, which helped her minimize the pain, so the physical pain was almost negligible.

However, unlike the body, Elaine's spirit was tortured all night.

She slept last night and had many dreams. Although each dream was different,

Each of them ended with her being sentenced to death by the court.

That night, she didn't know how many times she woke up,

Let alone how many times she cried while hugging the pillow.

Although Charlie found her a very strong lawyer,

She was still afraid that she would not be able to clear her name.

At this time, there were many police officers standing guard outside the ward door.

In order to prevent her from escaping, they stayed here overnight.

The Chinese female doctor specially arranged by the hospital for Elaine just came over to round the room.

After police officers moved the door away, the doctor knocked on the door lightly, and then pushed the door open.

Seeing that Elaine was awake, she asked very politely,

“Ms. Ma, how are you feeling now? Did you sleep well last night?”

Elaine’s eyes were red, tears kept dripping down, and she choked:

“Last night… I don’t know how many times I was sentenced to death in my dreams… Doctor… I am really tricked…”

The doctor said helplessly: “Ms. Ma, I really believe in your innocence,”

“But I’m just a doctor after all, and the judge has the final say on such matters…”

After speaking, the doctor asked again, “What would you like to eat for breakfast?”

“If you have anything you want to eat,”

“You can tell me, and I will arrange for the logistics staff to prepare it.”

Elaine hurriedly asked, “Then is there anything I need to avoid in my diet?”

The doctor shook her head and said, “Your attending doctor said that your injury is not a big problem,”

“And your diet will be based on your own preferences.”

Elaine said quickly: “Then I want to eat some sea cucumber, preferably some simmered ginseng with millet.”

“People say that sea cucumber nourishes the body.”

“It seems that those who play football eat sea cucumber every day!”

Chapter 4845

The doctor nodded and said: “No problem, our hospital may not have this kind of thing,”

“But I will arrange for someone to go to the Chinese restaurant to buy it for you later.”

Elaine quickly asked again: “For this… I don’t need to spend my own money, right?”

“No.” The doctor said earnestly, “You don’t need to bear any of the expenses here.”

“Your lawyer has already signed the bill for you.”

When Elaine heard this, she couldn’t help but get excited and said quickly,

“Then please let them cook me another lobster porridge.”

“No problem.” The doctor agreed without hesitation.

Elaine remembered something, and hurriedly asked the doctor:

“By the way, can you give me proof of serious injury and let me live here forever?”

The doctor shook her head and said seriously,

“Ms. Ma, your injury has stabilized. According to the police’s request, you will be discharged at noon.”

“What?!”

Elaine seemed to have heard the cruelest words in the world, and blurted out:

“Why did you let me out of the hospital so quickly?!”

“If I am discharged from the hospital, wouldn’t I have to go to the detention center?!”

The doctor said apologetically, “I’m sorry, Ms. Ma, your arrangements after you are discharged from the hospital,”

“I really don’t know about it. You will have to ask the police.”

Elaine cried and said: “Doctor, it shouldn’t be difficult for you to give me a certificate of serious injury, right?”

“You should help me to give me one, my old bones really can’t stand the tossing of the detention center.”

The doctor said helplessly: “Ms. Ma, this kind of thing cannot be faked in the United States.”

“If I issue you such a certificate, the police will definitely ask other doctors to review it.”

“If my certificate is found to be false. Then I will never be qualified to practice medicine again in my life.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “What you said is just a matter of probability,”

“It may not really happen, you should have pity on me and help these old bones…”

“I have been to the detention center before, and I broke a leg,”

“I don’t know what kind of environment it is in there,”

“If you let me in again, I might really be bullied to death…”

The doctor shook her head repeatedly and blurted out,

“I’m sorry, Ms. Ma, this is a matter of principle, and I really can’t help you.”

Elaine gritted her teeth and blurted out: “Doctor if you can’t, you can just break one of my ribs.”

“If I break two ribs, you can’t drive me away from the hospital, right?”

The doctor said embarrassedly: “Ms. Ma if I really do this, it’ll not just be a matter of revoking my medical qualifications.”

“Maybe I’ll go ahead before you, and the two of us may be able to be inmates in prison. .”

After speaking, she immediately changed the topic and said,

“By the way, Ms. Ma, you want to eat millet, ginseng, and lobster porridge for breakfast, right?”

“I’ll make arrangements now, you wait a moment.”

After saying this, the doctor turned around and left the ward without waiting for Elaine to speak.

When Elaine was in despair, James White, the top criminal lawyer in New York,

Knocked on the door and walked in. Seeing her, he asked with a smile, “Ms. Ma, did you rest well last night?”

When Elaine saw the lawyer coming in, she immediately rekindled hope, and quickly asked,

“Lawyer White, I heard the doctor say that I will be discharged from the hospital at noon today. What’s going on?”

James explained: “The police reviewed your medical records this morning and met with your attending doctor.”

“According to your doctor’s feedback, the police believe that you no longer need to stay in the hospital for treatment.”

“So you will be discharged from the hospital at noon today.”

Elaine blurted out: “Do I have to go to the detention center after leaving the hospital?”

“I don’t want to go to the detention center!”

James said seriously: “Ms. Ma, I understand your feelings very well,”

“But first of all, you need to know what kind of case you are suspected of, carrying more than 5 kilograms of contraband out of the country,”

Chapter 4846

“If this crime is confirmed, you will never be out in your life.”

“Although I have the confidence to help you clear your name in such a serious case,”

“You also need to have an accurate understanding in your heart.”

“If you don’t even want to enter the detention center,”

“I can only say that you think a little bit too much, or think a little too optimistically.”

When Elaine heard this, she quickly complimented: “Lawyer White,”

“You didn’t even dare to scold a lot of police yesterday by yourself?”

“At first glance, you are a top lawyer with great skills, you can help me. Think about it…”

James said solemnly: “Ms. Ma, I will do my best to help you clear your name,”

“But what you just said, I really can’t do anything about it,”

“I have already seen your examining magistrate, the other party’s order was not to be released on bail,”

“So you must go to the detention center for a period of time,”

“And how long you will stay depends on how long the police take to catch Myren Chen and Phaedra Zong.”

Elaine suddenly fell to the bottom of the valley, and choked out:

“If they can’t catch them all the time, won’t I be able to get out for the rest of my life?”

James explained: “If they can’t catch them, I will do my best to defend your innocence,”

“But it may take a little longer, please understand this.”

Seeing that James hadn’t loosened at all,

Elaine knew that she would inevitably enter the detention center today, and her heart was full of despair.

In the last experience, she was really afraid of places like the detention center.

Especially this time she was in a foreign country where she was unfamiliar with the United States,

So she felt even more apprehensive about the detention center here.

But she never dreamed that if Charlie wanted to, he could have James help her get a diagnosis certificate and let her stay in the hospital all the time.

If Georgina can be caught as soon as possible,

She may not have to wait until entering the detention center to be completely cleared of suspicion.

But Charlie felt that in that case, she would definitely not learn a lesson.

That's why he specifically asked Douglas to tell James not to let Elaine stay in the hospital for too long,

And send her to the detention center today.

At this time, James saw Elaine's expression of despair, so he comforted her:

"Ms. Ma, your son-in-law is helping you find the people and solve the case as soon as possible,"

“So you don’t have to worry too much, you will stay in the detention center for ten to 15 days, you should be out.”

Elaine knew that he had no other choice but to wait, so she nodded lightly.

Although she was reluctant in her heart, she could only accept her fate at this moment.

Seeing that she was in a very low mood, James said again:

“Ms. Ma, after you are in prison, I will arrange for our staff to deposit enough funds in your prison account so that you can save money in your prison account.”

“Inside, you can buy whatever you need, you can call your family when it’s time for release,”

“And then you can call your daughter and son-in-law.”

Hearing that it is possible to call the outside world, Elaine’s mood eased a little.

Since her arrest, she has missed her daughter and son-in-law very much,

But apart from a phone call with them at the beginning, she has never had a chance to get in touch with the two of them.

So, she said to James with a sad face: “Lawyer White,”

“Please tell my son-in-law that he must do it as soon as possible,”

“It’s up to him whether my old bones can return to China alive… …”

James nodded and said seriously: “Ms. Ma, don’t worry,”

“My mobile phone is with the police at the door. I will contact your son-in-law when I get it back.”

Having said that, James added: “By the way, Ms. Ma, remember to have a good lunch at the hospital at noon.”

“After lunch, the police will take you directly to the detention center.”

“I still have a lot of related work to deal with, so at that time I’m not coming.”

Elaine hurriedly asked, “Lawyer White, which prison will I be sent to?”

James replied: “Ms. Ma, at the orders of the judge,”

“You will be sent to Bedford Hills Correctional Facility in upstate New York.”

Elaine asked: “Is the correctional institution less serious than a prison?”

“No.” James explained: “Although the name is a correctional institution,”

“It is actually the only women’s prison in New York dedicated to felons and suspected felons…”

Chapter 4847

“Felon?!”

When Elaine heard this word, the whole person was shocked and said quickly:

“Lawyer White, can you think of a way to walk through the back door and change me to a detention center,”

“An old lady like me who is helpless, how am I going to fight those serious criminals…”

“Then I won’t be beaten to death in there…”

James said helplessly: “Sorry, Ms. Ma, this is the operating rule of the New York judicial system.”

“Judging from the crimes you are currently suspected of,”

“The Bedford Hills Correctional Institution is the only place you are currently going.”

“This is not something that I can affect. I am a lawyer,”

“And I have to do things within the framework allowed by the law, not undermine it.”

Elaine suddenly panicked and asked, “Lawyer White, is there a prison boss in prisons here?”

“It’s the kind of person who is the biggest in the prison and bullies anyone she catches.”

“This…” James said embarrassedly: “As far as I know, there should be such a phenomenon in prisons in any country and any place,”

“But you don’t have to worry too much. Under normal circumstances,”

“As long as you don’t go Provoking those prison bullies, they will not have any conflicts with people of your age,”

“And after you enter, you can call me if you have any problems, and I will arrange for someone to solve it.”

Hearing what James said, Elaine was slightly relieved.

Thinking of what happened to her in the detention center last time, she thought to herself:

“Last time, it was mainly because there were two enemies, and the boss there bullied me!”

“If it weren’t for their two ba5tards, that b!tch wouldn’t necessarily take the initiative to trouble me!”

“When I get to this American detention center, I will try my best to keep a low profile.”

“It shouldn’t be a problem if I think about it carefully.”

At this time, James looked at the time and said,

“Ms. Ma, I have things to deal with, so I’ll leave first.”

“When you arrive at Bedford Hill, if you need anything, please call me at any time.”

“Okay.” Elaine nodded hastily.

James reminded again: “By the way, Ms. Ma, don’t forget to have a good lunch.”

“As far as I know, because the parliament has been reducing the prison budget,”

“The food in the prison is really not good, and even if you have money, it is not anything good to buy in there.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “I see… I have to ask the hospital to prepare a full meal for me at noon!”

…

Noon.

After enjoying a sumptuous lunch comparable to a full-fledged Manchurian feast,

Elaine was taken out of the hospital by the police.

As she is suspected of transporting up to five kilograms of contraband,

She will be sent to Bedford Hills Correctional Facility in Westchester County, upstate New York, as ordered by the judge.

This is the only women’s prison in New York dedicated to felons or suspected felons.

In this prison, nearly 1,000 prisoners are detained.

From murder and arson to robbery and drug trafficking, the prisoners here are more vicious than the last.

After Elaine was taken to the prison, she first handed in her personal belongings,

and then completed a series of prison inspections at the order of the prison guards,

And then obtained her serial number in this prison: Prisoner No. 1024.

In the end, at the order of the prison guards,

She changed into prison clothes and was led into the prison area by the guards.

Elaine, who has entered the palace for the second time, although she is in a foreign country,

She is familiar with this series of procedures.

At this moment, what she was thinking about was what kind of inmates she would meet.

Last time. Those few days were like hell for her.

Chapter 4848

This time, Elaine only hoped that she could meet a few normal people.

Following several prison guards into the cell, the guard took her directly to Cell No. 12.

After arriving at the door, the prison guard yelled at the inside through the thick iron gate:

“Everyone stand up and assemble immediately!”

Elaine stepped on her feet and looked in, only to see the No. 12 cell,

Which was at least hundreds of square meters in size,

And the entire cell was symmetrically divided into left and right sides by a low wall about one meter high.

The side is a semi-open space constructed with low walls.

In this semi-open space, there is a small single bed on the left and right.

At this time, the prisoners inside were resting,

Some were lying on the bed, and some were sitting at the head of the bed and talking to others.

Hearing a loud roar from the prison guard,

The group slowly got up and lined up in the inner part of the middle corridor.

The prison guard did not rush to open the door at this time,

But counted the number of people from outside and confirmed that everyone had lined up.

Then he said on the walkie-talkie: “Open door 12.”

As soon as the voice fell, the heavy iron fence door opened automatically.

The two prison guards walked in first with batons, while the other two guards held Elaine and followed behind.

After entering, Elaine was directly brought to the front of a group of female prisoners by the prison guards.

And this group of female prisoners of different skin colors,

Ranging in age from 18, 19 to 50 or 60 years old, were looking at her with contempt or provocation.

In their eyes, this yellow-race woman in her fifties,

At first, glance looks like an unlucky person who can be easily bullied.

The prison guard pointed at Elaine at this time and said to the crowd:

“She is No. 1024, and she will live in this prison from now on.”

Elaine bit the bullet, waved to everyone, and said with a forced smile,
“Ha…Hello…”

The female prisoners present did not pay any attention to her.

On the contrary, many people looked at her with great interest,

And there seemed to be some ulterior motives in their eyes, which made her somewhat nervous.

One of the prison guards pointed to an empty bed and said to Elaine:

“1024, you will sleep in this bed in the future!”

She nodded quickly.

The guards didn’t talk too much.

After simply settling down Elaine, they turned around and left the cell directly.

As soon as the prison guards left, a red-haired, white woman in her thirties came to Elaine with her shoulders in her arms,

And asked contemptuously, “Hey, new here, let me know why you came in?”

“Ah?” Elaine was slightly startled and said hesitantly: “I…I am because…because…”

Seeing that Elaine was murmuring and not talking about the main point,

The woman immediately reprimanded: “I tell you, I am the biggest in this cell,”

“What I ask, you answer; what I say, you do, otherwise, be careful that I punch your sh!t out!”

Elaine shivered in fright, and quickly said, “I… I was carrying contraband…”

The woman frowned and asked her, “Carrying contraband? How much?”

Elaine said quickly: “It was five kilograms…”

“Fcuk!” The woman said in surprise:

“Five kilograms?! Are you sure you aren’t playing with me?”

Elaine hurriedly said, “I don’t dare… I’m telling the truth…”

The woman looked Elaine up and down for a while and asked, “Are you a drug dealer?”

Elaine quickly shook her head: “I…I’m not…”

The woman asked again: “Then you work for a drug dealer? Or a gang member?”

Chapter 4849

Elaine was afraid that the other party would misunderstand her,

And hurriedly shook her head again: “No, no… I’m innocent…”

“I was tricked into taking the luggage on the plane, and I was caught in a daze…”

When the woman heard this, she breathed a sigh of relief,

Looked at her with a contemptuous smile, and slapped her in the face,

Causing her to see gold stars in her eyes.

Elaine screamed, and was about to ask her why she beat her when she heard the woman say,

“I thought you were a great person, but it turns out that you are a stupid pig who was tricked into being a mule!”

Elaine completely misunderstood the logic of survival in these prisons.

Here, if you are really innocent, other prisoners will bully you to death;

But if you are a felon, and you are a felon with a background,

Then other prisoners here, not to mention that they must confess to you as their ancestor,

At least they know that you are not easy to mess with, so try to stay away from you as much as possible.

If Elaine admits that she is a drug dealer, these people will definitely stay away from her.

After all, in the United States, drug dealers are synonymous with outlaws,

And drug dealers never act alone, behind them is a ruthless, armed-to-the-teeth organization.

However, Elaine was afraid that others would really misunderstand her as a drug dealer,

So she shook out the truth when she was nervous.

This is equivalent to personally pressing her position in this cell to the floor.

That’s why, when the red-haired woman heard what she said, she slapped her in the face without thinking.

And the red-haired woman was not satisfied when she slapped Elaine,

She strode forward, stared at Elaine, and said seriously:

“Tell you, in my place, if you want to suffer less, just be obedient.”

“Ask your family to put more money in your account,”

“I have a lot to buy, but there is not enough money in the account,”

“This is your chance to show, that if your family has enough money for you, you are here to suffer less.”

After that, she remembered something, grabbed Elaine’s collar, and continued:

“Oh, by the way, a friendly reminder, Jessica, the prison guard in charge of this cell,”

“They cost forty dollars a pack, all American SPirit brand Cigarettes,”

“But her cigarettes cannot be purchased through your account in prison.”

“You need to notify your family outside and hand over the cash to her before she can bring them in.”

Elaine said nervously: “I…I don’t smoke…”

The red-haired woman sneered, and slapped her in the face again, scolding:

“Idiot, you don’t force me to slap you! Starting tomorrow,”

“You will ask Jessica to give me an American Spirit brand cigarettes, remember,”

“It’s three packs! These sisters and I have had some tobacco shortages recently,”

“You better get to know each other, otherwise, I must make you look good! “

Elaine suddenly said with a sad face: “I am just locked in, and I haven’t had a chance to contact my family.”

“Where can I get you a cigarette!”

“Then I don’t care!” The red-haired woman said coldly:

“In short, before tomorrow night, if I don’t see an American spirit, then I will kill you!”

After speaking, she warned again: “Oh, by the way, I forgot to tell you that if you dare to seek a prison warning,”

“I will insert the sharpened toothbrush handle into your throat.”

“If you don’t believe it, you will wait and see!”

Elaine was so frightened that she burst into tears.

At this time, a young Chinese woman stepped forward and whispered:

“Auntie, this red-haired woman is named Chloe, and she has been here for five years.”

“The famous prison boss, not only our cell has her many followers,”

“But there are also many people in other cells who don’t mess with her,”

“You better not provoke her, otherwise you will be miserable.”

Chapter 4850

When Elaine saw her compatriot, she immediately cried and said,

“She is too unreasonable. Why did she slap me? I didn’t provoke her…”

The red-haired woman Chloe was upset when she heard Elaine crying, grabbed her hair,

Slapped her with the other hand, and said coldly:

“Let me hear you cry again, I will put your mouth ripped!”

Elaine really did not expect that the women’s prison here was so dark.

Just a few minutes after entering, she was slapped three big deep pockets in a row.

Seeing that Elaine’s face was swollen into a pig’s head, Chloe smiled contemptuously:

“Remember, today is just to teach you a little lesson.”

“If I don’t see smoke tomorrow, you will be at your own risk!”

Saying that, she instructed a woman behind her, “Jenny, go and pick up a basin of water!”

The woman named Jenny immediately ran to the bathroom, and soon came back with a basin full of water.

Chloe looked at Elaine and said coldly,

“Sorry, you can only sleep on the floor today.”

After saying that, she gave Jenny a wink.

Jenny is not a good thing either, she looked at Elaine playfully and poured a basin of water on her bed.

This time, not only the bedding that she just received is soaked with water,

But even the pillows and mattresses are useless.

Elaine didn’t dare to speak, let alone resist,

So she could only submissively look at her dripping bed, with regret in her heart.

Naturally, what she hates is that this Chloe deceived people too much,

And what she regrets is that she played bad cards with her own good cards.

She choked up in her heart and thought: “I really regret my death…”

“If I hadn’t been fooled by the two b!thhes, I would have flown back to my country now!”

“I could have sold my necklace, and I don’t have to live this uncomfortable life now…”

“How could I end up in a prison here? And I have to be bullied by these prison bullies… “

At this time, Chloe looked at Elaine and sneered:

“I heard that you Chinese people are very fond of foot massage.”

“It happens that the soles of my feet are uncomfortable these two days.”

“Go get a pot of hot water and give me a good squeeze!”

Elaine said subconsciously, “I…I won’t…”

“No?” Chloe sneered, took a piece of toothpaste from the personal belongings that Elaine had just received,

Opened the cover directly, pointed the toothpaste at Elaine’s mouth,

And squeezed in more than half of it in one go.

While Elaine tried to dodge, she tried to spit out the toothpaste,

But Chloe beckoned to Jenny beside her.

Jenny immediately called the other two and skillfully pressed Elaine on the wet single bed,

And then One person pressed her shoulders tightly, making her unable to move,

While the other person tightly covered her mouth, making her mouth full of toothpaste and unable to spit it out.

Chloe and her subordinates were already well acquainted with this kind of pranking method.

Elaine was tightly covering her mouth and could only barely breathe through her nose,

But because her mouth was full of toothpaste, the taste was spicy and she choked quickly.

She couldn’t stop coughing, but this cough didn’t matter,

A part of the toothpaste mixed with saliva was sprayed out of her nostrils,

Burning the entire upper respiratory tract, making it extremely painful.

At this moment, Chloe smiled cruelly and said sternly:

“If you are sensible, swallow the toothpaste in your mouth,”

“Otherwise, I will go to the toilet to get something to feed you!”

When Elaine heard this, she was so frightened that she lost her mind.

She ignored the spicy and jerky toothpaste, so she could only grit her teeth,

And swallow the toothpaste in her mouth little by little.

Elaine, who ate most of the toothpaste, felt burning pain in her entire esophagus and stomach, and she couldn’t stop her tears.

She couldn’t help wailing in her heart: “How can this red-haired devil be so much worse!”

“She’s just a devil! You fcuking wait for me, you will fall into my hands in the future,”

“I will torture you ten times, a hundred times!”

Chapter 4851

Elaine collapsed when she heard it, but she dared not speak for a while.

Seeing that the whole prison was watching her and laughing, no one wanted to speak for her,

So he could only grit her teeth and nod.

Although she was resentful in her heart,

Facing this woman, she did not dare to have any disobedience at all.

After all, when people are under the eaves and have to bow their heads,

Not to mention that she is in a foreign country, and the feeling of being helpless is even stronger.

Fortunately, she can bend and stretch.

Seeing that she can’t offend this Chloe, she can only resign.

Seeing that she had swallowed all the toothpaste in her mouth, Chloe smiled contemptuously,

And asked coldly, “Did this toothpaste help you recall just now?”

“How should you give someone a foot massage?”

Elaine quickly nodded her head like garlic and said,

“I remembered, I remembered…”

Chloe snorted, “Since you remember, why don’t you go get a basin of water to wash my feet?”

“I’ll break your legs if you drag on!”

When Elaine heard that she was going to break her legs,

She was so frightened that she quickly picked up the basin and said, “I’ll go, I’ll go!”

While speaking she trotted all the way and brought a basin of hot water from the bathroom.

Seeing Elaine’s obedient appearance, Chloe knew in her heart that this newcomer was shocked by her fully.

She has been at Bedford Hills Correctional Institution for a long time,

And she knows very well that here, the law of the weak is the most basic way of survival.

For a prison boss like Chloe, if she wants to secure her position,

She must deal with every newcomer who comes in.

Be sure to defeat all her will on the first day the newcomer arrives, and make her an obedient dog.

Only in this way can she ensure that there will be no second small team in this cell.

The only way to ensure that the position of the boss is not threatened.

And every newcomer, if she wants to be alone in this cell,

She must have strong fists and courage.

Just like Elaine, if she dares to fight against Chloe on the first day she comes in,

Under Chloe’s provocation, she will fight against her first,

Even if her head is beaten with blood, just grit her teeth and don’t bow her head.

Chloe will never come to trouble her again, and will even change her strategy immediately,

From high-intensity oppression at the beginning to winning over and extending a hand of friendship.

But if she is trampled underfoot on the first day, then as long as she is still in this prison in the future,

She will never be able to turn over in front of Chloe.

Because, for a wicked person like Chloe, the more cowardly and submissive people are,

The more they will be bullied and oppressed crazily by her.

At the moment, Elaine doesn't know that in Chloe's eyes, she has become a target of wanton abuse.

She originally wanted to use her actions to please Chloe,

But she didn't know that she has more torture awaiting her.

Although Elaine has never washed others' feet in her life,

She used to go to beauty salons to enjoy various treatments,

Among which foot massage is basically a must-have item,

Chapter 4852

So Elaine followed her example based on her previous memory and soak Chloe's feet.

Seeing Elaine's obedient appearance, Chloe was in a good mood. While enjoying Elaine's service,

She said with a smile: "After you finish it for me, remember to do it for my good sisters too,"

"Whatever you do for me, you do it for them, and if you dare to slack off,"

"You will go to sleep in the toilet tonight!" As soon as Chloe finished speaking,

Seven or eight people came out of the crowd, and Elaine collapsed.

If she squeezes one person's feet for half an hour and seven or eight people come down,

She will be busy till the afternoon.

Not to mention how long it takes, she will have to exhaust herself half to death.

So, she could only ask in a pleading tone: "Chloe… Can I do half of it today,"

“And the other half tomorrow… I’m getting old, and I can’t bear it…”

Chloe pulled her foot out of the warm water, kicked Elaine’s chest, and said coldly:

“Old woman, you have to figure out when you are here,”

“What I said, you have to obey, otherwise If you don’t,”

“I have 10,000 ways to kill you, do you understand?!”

Elaine had broken a rib and was kicked like this,

Although Chloe didn’t kick the broken rib,

The pain was associated with and made her tears flow.

Elaine couldn’t help but look at the other inmates, hoping that someone could do justice for her,

Or plead to Chloe for her, but she didn’t expect that the entire prison area,

Including the one who spoke to her just now, even that Chinese girl who helped her translate was also a spectator,

So she could only nod her head with choked sobs,

And cried and said, “I understand… I understand…”

Chloe snorted and looked at the time.

She opened her mouth and said, “There are just four hours left for dinner.”

“In these four hours, you don’t have to do anything, just give us a few massages!”

Elaine understands that in front of this woman she has no qualification to negotiate conditions.

And there is no possibility of gaining sympathy.

In order to avoid more torture, she can only obey her words.

Not daring to disobey, she could only grit her teeth and nodded.

Even an experienced technician in a pedicure shop can’t beat the clock for four hours at a stretch,

Let alone a novice like Elaine.

Within half an hour, she was so tired that her hands cramped and her back was sore.

But Chloe didn't give her any chance to breathe.

On the contrary, she beat and kicked her repeatedly because Elaine became weaker,

And the tears of Elaine's torment treatment never stopped from the beginning.

Four hours later, Elaine was so tired that she was in severe pain,

And her hands and arms were so painful that she couldn't even lift them up.

Just when she was halfway through pinching the last person,

The prison guard came over and knocked on the fence door, and shouted coldly,

"Get ready for dinner, everyone line up immediately!"

Everyone stood up and lined up, and Elaine finally stopped.

But because she squatted for too long, she couldn't even stand up now.

The iron fence door opened, and a female prison guard stepped forward to count the number of people.

Seeing that Elaine was still squatting on the ground, she immediately stepped forward and scolded:

“1024, line up immediately! If you don’t enter the line within three seconds, You won’t eat at night!”

Elaine could only use all her strength while crying,

She gritted her teeth and insisted on standing up, walking into the queue with difficult steps.

Afterward, the entire prison area, led by the prison guards, went to the restaurant to eat.

Chapter 4853

Elaine could only lag behind from a distance because her legs were sore and numb.

On this road, every step she took was extremely difficult, but she could only persevere.

The prison guard also deliberately slowed down at this time, and came to Elaine,

And whispered: “1024, is your family rich?”

Elaine was stunned for a while and did not dare to speak.

The female prison guard smiled and said, “Your lawyer has deposited ten thousand dollars in your prison account,”

“And you can use your ID card to buy things in the store.”

After speaking, the prison guard lowered her voice and said:

“By the way, let me introduce myself, I am Jessica, if your family wants to buy cigarettes,”

“Remember to contact me, the American spirit, one thousand dollars apiece.”

“One thousand?!” Elaine asked subconsciously: “Didn’t Chloe say four hundred dollars a piece?”

Jessica smiled and said indifferently: “Four hundred dollars was yesterday’s price,”

“And today’s price is one thousand dollars. If you want to buy it,”

“Just call your family and ask them to contact my sister, otherwise,”

“I can’t guarantee what that Chloe will do to you at night!”

Elaine knew that this place was full of snakes and rats,

And now was not the time to reason with this prison guard,

So he quickly asked her, “Can I call home now?”

“Okay.” Jessica said lightly: “After dinner, it’s time to let go.”

“You can use your ID card to call your family at that time.”

As she spoke, she quietly stuffed a note into Elaine’s hand and lowered her voice, and said:

“This is my sister’s phone number.”

“If you want to buy cigarettes, contact her.”

When she heard that she could call her family, Elaine was so excited that she couldn’t add more.

She can’t wait to call Charlie right now, crying and letting him do everything possible to save her.

However, if she wants to call home,

She has to wait until dinner time is over and everyone is out on the playground.

So she could only follow the army to the restaurant.

In the restaurant, she could only hold the dinner plate as her hands were too weak,

And then reluctantly took the dinner plate to an unoccupied corner.

When she sat down, Chloe appeared out of nowhere and sat opposite her with a dinner plate.

And her party members, that is, the other prisoners who had just enjoyed Elaine's pedicure service,

Also swarmed over and surrounded Elaine.

Elaine was a little panicked and hurriedly asked Chloe, "Are you okay?"

Chloe looked at her, smiled, raised her eyebrows, and asked,

"I heard from Jessica that your family is rich, they deposited 10,000 at one time in your account here?"

Elaine could only say with a promise: "I…my son-in-law is so filial…he…"

"He was sure that I would be wronged here,"

"So…that's why he asked the lawyer…to give some more money…"

Chloe nodded and said with a smile: "Since Your family is so rich,"

"Then I may have to adjust the conditions I offer today."

Elaine asked nervously: "You…how do you want to adjust…"

Chloe smiled and said: “It’s nothing, it’s nothing more than changing one cigarette a day to two a day.”

“This shouldn’t be a big deal for your family, right?”

Elaine said with a painful face: “You……You said before that Jessica sells cigarettes for four hundred dollars,”

“But she just told me that one cost one thousand dollars…”

Chloe was not surprised at all, and said with a smile:

“$1,000 is nothing to you, two is only $2,000, but if you spend that $2,000,”

“I can assure you that no one will bully you here.”

When Elaine heard this, she quickly asked, “Is what you said true?”

Chapter 4854

“Of course,” Chloe said with a smile:

“As long as you can get your family to buy two cigarettes from Jessica a day,”

“What happened to you today will never happen again,”

“And my sisters and I will never be the same. Not only won’t bully you but will cover you!”

Elaine heard this, slightly relieved.

$2,000 a day, converted into Yuan, is indeed not a small sum,

But she believes in her son-in-law’s ability to make money.

After all, Charlie usually goes out to show others Feng Shui,

And he can earn several million Yuan casually, which is hundreds of thousands in US dollars,

Which is enough for her to live a long, peaceful life in prison.

Thinking of this, she quickly said to Chloe: “Okay! As long as you can fulfill your promise,”

“I will call my son-in-law after dinner!”

“Okay!” Chloe nodded feeling satisfied.

She has been here for so long, and she has never met such a financially capable inmate.

Originally, as long as she asked someone to buy a cigarette from Jessica,

She would get fifty dollars in addition to a cigarette.

And just now, Jessica told her in private that if Elaine’s family could buy cigarettes from her,

At a price of one thousand dollars, she would get three hundred dollars in addition to the cigarettes.

Even though Bedford Hills Correctional Institution is a women’s prison,

Cigarettes and tampons are absolute hard currency here.

As long as you have these two things, you can get everything you want in prison.

As for the dollars she got from Jessica, Chloe had Jessica deposited into her jail account.

Although she doesn't need to spend much money in prison,

It is actually the safest way to store the money in the prison account,

Because when she is released from prison in the future,

The account balance can be refunded and exchanged for cash.

In the past, Jessica could get two or three thousand dollars a month,

But now that Elaine came, it is like getting a cash cow.

Two cigarettes a day not only guarantees that she can get all the things she needs in prison,

But also makes a net profit of $600, so that's 12,000 a month.

Therefore, she decided to change her strategy for Elaine and try her best to squeeze more money from her.

Afterward, Elaine used her right hand, which was trembling even more than a Parkinson's patient,

To reluctantly deal with a few mouthfuls of food,

And then hurriedly followed the large army to the venue to get some wind.

The place is a playground in the middle of the prison, surrounded by high walls and buildings,

About half the size of a football field. Almost a thousand prisoners are crowded here at this time.

On the edge of the playground, there are prisoner-dedicated small shops and a row of card pay phones.

Elaine immediately came to the public phone

And waited in line for a long time before finally lining up for a phone,

Inserting her ID card, she immediately called Charlie.

At such a time, she knew that it was useless to call her daughter,

And the only one who could save her was her wonderful son-in-law.

At this moment, Charlie had just finished dinner at Fei's house.

Joseph’s subordinates are still following the clues of Georgina and Phaedra,

And in the prison, the Cataclysmic Front has already arranged three female soldiers.

It’s just that they are not currently in the same cell as Elaine.

The phone suddenly prompted a local call from New York,

And Charlie guessed almost instantly that it was his mother-in-law,

Who was calling from prison, so he pressed the answer button, and asked in a confused manner:

“Hello, Who is it?”

On the other end of the phone, Elaine’s sobbing voice came:

“Good son-in-law…it’s me, good son-in-law…”

“Your Mom is so miserable in prison….You must save me…”

Chapter 4855

The one-hour-long fresh air time soon ended.

All prisoners lined up to return to their cells under the supervision of prison guards.

Elaine trembled and returned to the cell with her fellow inmates.

After arriving in the cell, she felt even more uneasy in her heart.

She didn’t know Charlie’s relationship, how long it would take to get the money for cigarettes to Jessica’s sister,

And she didn’t know if Chloe would stop bullying her.

After returning to the cell, she silently came to her bed,

But her bed was still wet, let alone sleeping, she couldn’t even sit on it.

At this time, Chloe came to the bed opposite Elaine with a smile on her face.

After sitting down, she looked up at the submissive Elaine, and said with a smile:

“1024, the prison guard said that she has received the money from your family to buy cigarettes.”

After hearing this, Elaine suddenly let out a long sigh of relief,

And quickly said respectfully: “Since the money has been received, then…”

“Can you stop bullying me in the future…”

Chloe said solemnly: “1024, what you said is a little wrong, I’m not bullying you,”

“I just taught you the basic rules of survival in this cell.”

Elaine nodded quickly and said, “Yes yes yes …”

Chloe smiled slightly and continued: “1024, I was sloppy about some things before.”

“I also chatted with Jessica just now. Recently, I want to bring some other prisoners into the room.”

“Collect them one by one, and then I will be the strongest of the entire Bedford Hills Correctional Institution.”

Elaine didn’t understand a little, didn’t know that Chloe said she was sloppy,

And then said that she was going to be the strongest woman in this prison.

Strong and sloppy, what do these two things that don't match up have to do with each other,

What exactly does she want to express?

Chloe said again at this time: "If you want to recruit other people,"

"You have to provide certain benefits, and here, cigarettes are the best hard currency,"

"So if I want to become the strongest sister of Bedford Hill Correctional Institution want to be so big,"

"I will naturally need more cigarettes, in this case, two cigarettes a day will naturally not be enough."

Only then did Elaine understand what Chloe meant by being sloppy.

It turned out that the price was a bit sloppy.

At this time, she was extremely angry in her heart.

She had never seen someone as shameless as Chloe.

Even her mother-in-law couldn't be so shameless to the point where she made progress over and over again,

And she always overthrew what she said.

One a day, two a day, three a day, and four a day, if she did as she said,

It would cost four thousand dollars a day, which is definitely an astronomical figure!

Although Elaine didn't know the consumption level in the United States, she thought to herself:

"This ba5tard red-haired devil, her face is whiter than a wall,"

"But her heart is darker than a ghost! Four thousand dollars a day,"

"More than one hundred thousand dollars a month."

"Outside, with more than 100,000 dollars I can find a killer to kill her!"

Chloe frowned when she saw that Elaine did not agree immediately,

And immediately put away the smiling face just now, raised her hand, and slapped her in the face.

And shouted angrily: “I asked you something, why didn’t you answer?! Are you courting death?”

Elaine’s face was full of unbearable pain, but when this slap came over,

The pain almost exploded in place. Tears of grievance came out of her eyes again,

And she could only cry and say: “Don’t…”

“I’ll call my son-in-law tomorrow and ask him to buy four cigarettes from tomorrow.”

Chloe snorted, looked at Elaine, and said contemptuously:

“You are really a b!tch, couldn’t you promise me earlier?”

“You have to be slapped before agreeing, I am letting it go for today.”

“But if you dare to hesitate in front of me next time,”

“Even if you finally agree, I will beat you to the death, do you hear me?”

Chapter 4856

Elaine was even more frightened when she heard this. Trembling all over.

Listening to Chloe, four cigarettes a day is not the upper limit,

And from this red-haired devil, she does not know what more stringent conditions will be waiting for him.

But Elaine can't think about it anymore.

She is afraid that Chloe would turn her face again, so she could only cry and nod again and again:

"I heard, I heard…" This made Chloe satisfied.

She stood up, reached out and grabbed Elaine's collar, stared into her eyes, and said coldly,

"Remember me! In this place, I am the queen! If I let you stand, you have to stand!"

"If I make you kneel, you have to kneel! Even if I make you eat sh!t,"

“You have to open your mouth and swallow it for me! As long as you want to live,”

“You must unconditionally obey all my orders!”

“Otherwise, I can make you feel you are better off dead! Do you understand?”

Elaine nodded hurriedly: “Understand…Understand…”

Chloe hummed and continued: “There used to be a newcomer just like you.”

“She only obeyed me on the surface, but I was always dissatisfied in my heart.”

“Later, when she was sleeping, I stabbed her eyes with a toothbrush.”

“If you don’t respect me from your heart, the next person to be blinded will be you!”

Elaine was so frightened that she couldn’t stop shaking, and she couldn’t even speak.

At this time, Chloe was actually overjoyed in her heart.

However, she is well versed in the way of PUA, and she is very clear that at this time,

She must not give Elaine a good face, but must strike while the iron is hot,

And continue to brutally and intensely oppress and destroy her will.

Only by completely defeating Elaine's will, can she be willing to obey all her orders.

Right now, Elaine was forced to obey her orders only because of her force, which was far from what Chloe wanted.

Therefore, she did not intend to really let go, because of submission.

She planned to slowly turn Elaine into her own dog, a loyal dog in the coming days.

At this time, a prison guard came to the door of the cell and said, "Everyone line up immediately!"

Chloe looked at the door and saw that several prison guards brought three prisoners to the door of the cell.

She couldn't help frowning, because she found that there was no Jessica among the prison guards who came.

It stands to reason that a new person was arranged into this cell,

And it should be Jessica who brings someone over. For some reason, Jessica did not come.

However, she didn't have time to think too much.

Although she was the uncompromising boss in this cell,

She still had to be honest in the face of the prison guards,

Otherwise, she might be imprisoned or sentenced to a longer term.

After everyone lined up, the prison guard opened the iron door of the cell,

And then walked in with three young women with Asian faces.

The three Asian women all looked a little thin, and they all looked very quiet,

And they didn't look like they were going to be fighting hard.

Chloe's mouth couldn't help but smile.

In her opinion, these three people are the three cash cows sent to her.

Their family may not be as rich as Elaine's family,

But seeing that the three of them are well-maintained with their hair and well-proportioned,

She can guess that the living conditions of the three of them are definitely not bad.

In her experience, from such a person she can extort hundreds of dollars a day, and it shouldn't be a problem.

At this time, the leading prison guard opened her mouth and said to the three new girls:

"You will be in this cell from now on. Beds 33, 34, and 35 are yours."

"The three of you will share it among yourself."

One of the girls, while nodding, she said casually, "Then I'll sleep in bed number 33."

After speaking, she said to the one girl on the right,

"You sleep in bed number 34, and let Wenwen sleep in bed number 35."

The other two simultaneously nodded.

The prison guard said to the other prisoners:

“No more rounds tonight, you get along well and don’t have any conflicts.”

When Chloe heard this, her heart was stunned, and she thought proudly:

“I think this should be what Jessica asked them to bring to me.”

“If there is no room round tonight, then I can take care of these three newcomers. It’s a cash cow!”

Chapter 4857

The prison guard at this time. After sending the three young girls over, turned and left the cell.

Chloe was in a good mood and winked at her subordinates.

Eight or nine people gathered around them and surrounded the three girls.

Chloe looked at the girl who arranged beds for the other two, and asked with a smile,

“New here, tell everyone, why did you three come in?”

The girl looked up at Chloe, Indifferently said:

“Why did we come in, does it have anything to do with you?”

“Dmn.” Chloe snorted coldly and scolded:

“You’re so fcuking tough, what is this place? You don’t know who I am?”

The girl said disdainfully: “I know this is a prison, but I don’t know who you are,”

“And I don’t want to know, you don’t have to tell me, so please stay away from me.”

Chloe was furious, In a cold voice:

“So arrogant in my place, I think you are tired of living!”

Elaine, who was on the side, knew what was going to happen and quickly reminded kindly:

“Oh girl, don’t you confront Chloe, she is the boss of this cell,”

“If you mess with them, you will be in trouble in the future…”

The young girl glanced at Elaine outside the crowd and smiled slightly. Nodded and said:

“Auntie, thank you for your reminder, but don’t worry,”

“I won’t take this kind of garbage into my eyes.”

When Elaine heard this, she quickly reminded:

“Oh girl, you can’t say that. It will be fatal!”

At this time, Chloe also understood the communication between Elaine,

And the other party through the Chinese woman next to her,

And she couldn't help wrinkling when she heard that the other party didn't take her seriously at all.

She frowned, stared at the girl, and sneered:

"It seems that you are the eldest of the three?"

The girl glanced at Chloe and said lightly, "No, I'm just their leader."

"Leader?" Chloe sarcastically said, "You're in jail, so what are you talking about leadership?"

"I tell you there's only one leader in this place, and that's me! Chloe Johnson!"

The young girl didn't seem to have put Chloe in her eyes,

She just chuckled and said indifferently:

"It has nothing to do with us who you want to lead or who you want to be."

“I advise you not to trouble us, otherwise, don’t blame me for not having let you know in advance.”

“Dmn!” Chloe didn’t expect that the young girl didn’t take her seriously,

So her anger surged, and she roared coldly, “In my territory, you’re a little too arrogant!”

“I will now give you a chance to atone for your sins, kneel down and kowtow three times for me,”

“And then notify your family members outside to buy six sticks of American Spirit cigarettes,”

“From the person, I designate every day, otherwise, I will make your life more miserable than death!”

The young girl’s eyes suddenly changed from harmless human’s to that of an animal’s and murderous eyes,

She stared at Chloe, and said word by word: “I only kneel to heaven and earth, ancestors, parents, and benefactors,”

“What you deserve to make me kneel down for you?”

“Dmn it!” Chloe had never been confronted like this before, and immediately became furious.

She knows very well that her subordinates are watching at this moment.

Whenever she encounters a newcomer like Elaine and tortures her to the death,

She is also consolidating her majesty and dignity in the minds of these subordinates.

So, seeing that this young girl was so disrespectful to her,

She immediately raised her arm and slapped her with all her strength.

In her opinion, these three girls are very young, and they don't look strong.

In this cell, she has eight core subordinates, and there are at least ten other people who follow her lead,

So this case, as long as she takes the lead and others swarm up,

She can immediately beat these three girls to half-death!

Chapter 4858

Just when Chole slammed aggressively, she never dreamed that the girl,

Who seemed motionless would suddenly exert force at the last moment!

For a moment, Chloe felt that the right hand that she had hit with,

All her strength in it suddenly stagnated in mid-air.

She hurried to look, only to find that a hand suddenly stretched out from nowhere,

And grabbed her wrist firmly, making her unable to move.

Chloe’s first reaction was anger.

She didn’t expect that when she was going to slap the girl,

The girl dared to reach out to stop her.

Just when she tried to pull her hand back,

She realized that her hand seemed to be welded to the air,

And no matter how hard she tried, she couldn't move it.

This time, Chloe was a little flustered.

She weighs nearly 200 pounds and is very strong.

If it is a one-on-one battle, there are few opponents in this prison.

But the thin girl in front of her was able to crush her in such a way,

Which made her suddenly have a bad feeling in her heart.

At this moment, the young girl looked at her and said coldly,

"You are courting death yourself, don't blame me for being ruthless!"

After that, she grabbed Chloe's right wrist and suddenly bent it upwards.

With just a click, Chloe's wrist turned upward at a creepy angle formed!

The severe pain made Chloe wail suddenly.

She never imagined that this thin girl would break her wrist without any explanation!

So she subconsciously shouted at her subordinates:

“Hit her! Beat her to the death! Kill her!”

The subordinates did not return to their senses to think carefully about the strength gap,

And they saw that the boss suffered a loss.

Hearing the boss’s instructions, their brains became hot, and they rushed toward the young girl.

But the girl was not afraid at all. Instead, she exchanged glances with the other two companions,

And the three of them rushed toward the group of women.

Immediately afterward, the sound of punching to the flesh,

And the wailing of despair and pain was heard incessantly.

After a few seconds, Chloe’s subordinates were all like chopping melons and vegetables,

And they were knocked to the ground by the three of them, and everyone was seriously injured!

On the other hand, looking at the three girls,

The three formed a triangular formation back-to-back,

And everyone was in a starting position ready to attack,

Not to mention any injuries, and even their hairstyles were not messy.

The young girl at the head looked around for a while, and said coldly,

“Who else is not convinced, you can come up and try again!”

Seeing that the three of them were so powerful,

All immediately retreated to the base of the wall.

They weren’t fools either. At this time, it was obvious that Chloe was cold.

Therefore, the most important thing at this time is to draw a clear line with her,

And don’t let these crazy girls think that they are with Chloe.

Chloe herself was also frightened.

She really did not expect that these three girls who looked very thin were all top fighters.

Although she and her subordinates looked huge, in front of these three people,

They were like elementary school students, and they had no fighting power at all.

Chapter 4859

She knew that she had no chance of turning over today,

And she was definitely able to bend and stretch, and was very aware of current affairs,

So she immediately knelt on the ground with a thud, and said reverently:

“I’m sorry! I’m really sorry! I was blind just now. I accidentally offended the three of you,”

“And I beg you to forgive me for my transgressions…”

“In the future at Bedford Hills Correctional Institution, I, Chloe Johnson,”

“Will be the dog of the three! If the three have any orders, I must be the first to rush to the front!”

No one would have thought that Chloe, who was all-powerful in this cell,

Would take the initiative to kneel down for the newcomer so quickly,

And even directly wagged her tail and begged for pity, saying that she was the other party’s dog.

In fact, for a wicked person like Chloe, because she usually abuses other people too much,

She is even more afraid of being abused by others.

It can also be said that this kind of person is actually the most spineless person.

When encountering the weak, she is more vicious than anyone,

But when encountering the strong, she can be more flattering than anyone.

Now she has fully recognized the form, she knows that she has no status in this matter,

So she does not bother and has no nostalgia for her former boss status.

Now she just wants to protect herself as much as possible.

The first goal to achieve is to never offend the three people in front of her again,

And the second goal to achieve is to find a way to become the confidant of the three of them.

In this way, at least she can continue to oppress other people in the cell.

However, the girl in front of her sneered and said,

“I’m sorry, I never keep a dog, and even if I did, I wouldn’t keep a rubbish dog like you!”

When Chloe heard this, her face was pale and nervous.

She has already lowered her dignity so much,

Begging the other party to forgive and the other party rejecting her so plainly,

This is by no means a good sign for her.

So, she hurriedly put the severed hand in her heart,

And said devoutly: “If Your Excellency doubt my loyalty,”

“I will swear to God that I will be willing to obey all your orders in this life,”

“And if I don’t I shall face God’s punishment!”

The girl sneered: “I’m sorry, I’m an atheist, I don’t believe in a god.”

When Chloe heard this, she quickly said:

“In short, Your Excellency, as long as you believe in my sincerity,”

“In the future, I Will follow your every instruction…”

“Oh.” The young girl smiled and said, “Isn’t this going back to the topic just now?”

“I’ve already told you, I don’t want to have a dog.”

Chloe was suddenly caught in a dilemma, she wanted to please this girl who can fight,”

“But the opponent is like an impregnable wall, so she can’t find any breakthrough point at all.

Just when she didn’t know what to do, Elaine, who was not far away,

Suddenly had an idea and quickly stepped forward and said,

“Girl! You are new here, and you definitely need someone,”

“Who understands the situation here to help you deal with various problems? “

Speaking, she patted her chest and said seriously:

“Girl, if you don’t dislike it, how about you look at me?”

The Chinese girl who had been acting as a Chinese translator for Chloe,

Saw Elaine at this time as she volunteered and said immediately,

“Don’t believe her, she just entered this cell yesterday.”

“In contrast, I have been in this cell for more than half a year,”

“And I have a better understanding of the situation here!”

“If you need to know about this, or need someone to fight, I’m the most suitable!”

The young girl glanced at her, smiled disdainfully, and said coldly:

“I don’t want to know who you are, I don’t want to know about any one of you,”

“And furthermore I don’t want to know what rules you guys used to have here!”

“In a word, from now on, there’s only one rule here:”

“If any of you displease me, I’ll beat you to the death until I’m satisfied!”

Chapter 4860

When the girl saw that the other party was talking so hard,

She was like a deflated ball, and she honestly lowered her head and didn't dare to speak.

Elaine was also a little disappointed at this time.

She wanted to find a chance to get close to the other party,

But she didn't expect the other party to ignore everyone so much.

But she can also understand that, after all, people are so powerful,

It is easier to teach someone a lesson than to teach a dog.

If she has this kind of strength, she will not take other people in the eyes.

But what Elaine didn't expect was that the Asian girl looked at her at this time,

Smiled very kindly, and immediately said seriously:

“Auntie, among so many people just now, we can see that you must be a good person,”

“And we are compatriots since you respect us one foot,”

“Then we will naturally respect you ten feet!”

After saying that, she looked around for a while, pointed to the people in the cell, and said to Elaine:

“In the future, all this garbage will be handed over to you to manage,”

“You can directly order them if you have any requirements,”

“If they have any disobedience, I will definitely give them a good life lesson!”

Elaine was stunned, she for the first time heard others say that she is a good person,

But what really surprised her was not this, but the fact that the other party asked her to manage all!

She suppressed the excitement deep in her heart and asked in a trembling voice:

“Girl… What did you just say? You said that these people are all handed over to me to manage?!”

“Yes.” The girl smiled lightly and said:

“In the future, you will treat them as your dogs.”

“If the dog is disobedient or dares to grin at you,”

“You can tell me that I will break all her teeth off.”

“If it doesn’t work, I’ll interrupt her hands and feet!”

After Elaine heard this, her whole body was already shaking with excitement.

She pointed to Chloe, who was kneeling on the ground, and asked tentatively,

“Girl…if I want to hit this red-haired devil…”

“You…you won’t stop me. Are you following me?”

“Stopping you?” The girl smiled slightly, raised her hand, and slapped Chloe’s face fiercely,

Seeing the whole person leaning over and falling heavily on the ground.

This slap made Chloe’s eyes twitch into gold stars,

And the severe pain made tears burst out of her eyes.

However, this girl did not have any pity, she then stepped forward,

Stepped on Chloe's chest, pointed at her, and said to Elaine:

"Auntie, if you want to fight this kind of thing, you can fight anytime, anywhere, 24/7!"

"When I first came in, I saw that this b!tch was upset."

"I thought that she must stay away, but I didn't expect that she would dare to take the initiative to provoke me."

"Forget it, she wants me to buy cigarettes for her, I think she owes it herself!"

After speaking, she slapped Chloe's face hard, and said coldly:

"You just said what's going on? Asking my family to find someone you designated outside and buy you American spirits?"

"No, no…that's not what I meant…"

For Chloe at this time, the bowels of regret are all green.

If she knew it was like this, even if she killed her, she would not come to provoke this thin girl.

At this time, she completely ignored the pain like a burst face,

She shook her head in fright, and said submissively,

“I was just joking, don’t take it seriously…”

The Asian girl ignored her, and looked at Elaine and asked,

“Auntie, don’t you want to hit her? Why haven’t you done it yet?”

“Could it be that you are soft-hearted?”

Suddenly Elaine exploded, and she exclaimed excitedly:

“What? I’m soft-hearted?! I can be soft-hearted to anyone,”

“And I can’t be soft-hearted to this stinky b!tch!”

After that, she spit in the palm of her hand while coming forward!

Immediately, rubbed her hands together vigorously, and scolded through gritted teeth

“Grandma’s! If I don’t kill this b!tch today, my mother would be a fcuking horse!”

Chapter 4861

Elaine has never been a good person.

And she's not a good person for sure.

Just now, she subconsciously reminded this Chinese girl not to offend Chloe.

If her humanity is a light bulb, the flash just now may be the only time this light bulb has been lit in decades.

But it was a coincidence that the three fighters in Cataclysmic Front had been thinking about,

What method to use, quietly, naturally to help Elaine to support and vent their anger?

Unexpectedly, this flash full of human brilliance gave them a good opportunity to use the topic to play.

And after that flash, Elaine's heart was completely shrouded in hatred.

The only thing she wants to do now is to beat Chloe hard and beat her to death, to beat the sh!t out of her.

So, after she roared, she quickly rushed to Chloe,

The more she looked at Chloe's swollen face like a pig's head, the angrier she became.

So she raised her foot without thinking, kicked hard, and kicked Chloe's face hard.

This time, a large footprint was directly printed on Chloe's face,

And at the same time, the bridge of Chloe's nose was also broken,

And the two nostrils suddenly started to bleed.

And Elaine didn't feel the resentment at all, she rode on Chloe's face,

Just like when she rode on Cynthia's body in the beauty salon, gnashing her teeth and scolding:

"Dare to bully me, beat and scold me, and force me to do this to you."

"So many people massaging feet, I will beat you to death, you ba5tard!"

After speaking, she was like crazy, her arms were rounded and she bowed left and right.

For a while, the entire cell was filled with echoes of Elaine slapping Chloe.

Because the slaps were too dense, the echoes generated by the walls of the room didn't even have time to respond,

And finally, countless echoes were superimposed together,

Creating a sense of sight as if setting off firecrackers in the cell.

Chloe has long since lost the arrogance of the former devil.

She was beaten and screamed, crying and saying:

"I was wrong, I was wrong, please stop beating and spare me."

Forgive you?" Elaine punched her in the face angrily and scolded her:

"Was I kidding with you when I talked of my mother?"

"I tell you, this is just an appetizer! Today I will let you go!"

After she finished speaking, she pulled Chloe's hair down and scolded in her mouth,

“You red-haired devil, I have long seen that your red hair is not pleasing to the eye,”

“You see I will give you a bald one!”

Chloe only felt a burst of pain in the scalp,

And then watched Elaine continue to stretch out her hands to both sides roughly pulling her red hair.

She was so frightened that she cried and said

“Don’t pull my hair, please don’t pull my hair…”

Elaine had already moved her hand, the place turned into a bald spot like a ghost shaving her head,

And scolded her while gnashing her teeth: “You are afraid now?”

“Why didn’t I see that you were so cowardly when you bullied me?”

“Dmn, today I will kill you? With peach blossoms all over your face, you don’t know why the flowers are so red!”

When Chloe was knocked to the ground by the fighters of the Cataclysmic Front,

She was not as helpless and fearful as she is now.

At this time, Elaine has completely become a crazy killing machine.

Chloe only felt that if Elaine was allowed to fight like this,

Her life would be lost in her hands, so she cried out loudly:

“Please Please let me go…I really know I’m wrong…I really won’t bully anyone anymore…”

Elaine only felt that her screaming was so annoying,

Chapter 4862

So Elaine held the pile of hair that she had pulled down directly into her hands,

Formed a ball, stuffed it all into Chloe's mouth, and then gritted her teeth and said:

"You m0therfcuker, forced me to eat toothpaste, right?"

"Then I will force you to eat your hair!"

"This is your own hair, so hurry up and swallow it for me!"

After speaking, she thought of something and said again:

"Dmn, just letting you eat your hair is too cheap for you!"

"I also have to let you taste the toothpaste!"

Just after speaking, the Chinese inmate who was in charge of the translation,

Hurriedly went to the bathroom to get two tubes of toothpaste and came back,

Attentively she handed it to Elaine and said,

“Auntie, this is for you! If it’s not enough, I’ll go get another one for you!”

Elaine got angry when she saw the girl’s attentive look, took the toothpaste first,

And then slapped her on the face and scolded:

“When Chloe bullied me, why didn’t I see you being so diligent?!”

“It’s such a m0therfcuker, I am annoyed by the people like you the most, leave me and go!”

The girl was slapped in the face, but at this time she dared not speak.

After all, the three newcomers have already said that in the future,

Elaine will have the final say on the people and affairs here.

Therefore, she is now equivalent to replacing Chloe’s position, so how can she provoke her?

Moreover, behind Elaine, there are three of them who are strong in force as backers,

And they are in an absolute strong position, so they can’t be provoked even more.

Seeing that Elaine was crazy and wanted to take revenge on her,

Chole knowing that eating toothpaste might not be able to satisfy this crazy woman,

So she said sharply: “Don’t forget that this is a prison!”

“Torturing me like this today, the prison guards will come to the room tomorrow.”

“When the time comes, I will give the prison a word!”

“The prison guard has a deep friendship with me, and you know it well!”

“I will definitely put you all in the confinement room one by one!”

“And I can ask the prison guard to help increase your sentence! And let you cry without tears!”

After she finished speaking, she turned to look at the girl who helped Elaine with toothpaste, and said coldly:

“And you! Don’t think that they have the final say now,”

“And you want to curry favor with them, have you ever thought that if they are taken away tomorrow morning,”

“And you are still here, I will see what you will do then!”

The girl cried out in fright, and said quickly, “Chloe, I…I didn’t mean to, I…”

Elaine was also a little nervous all of a sudden,

She looked at the Cataclysmic Front soldier and said tremblingly:

“Girl, this Chloe has a good relationship with the prison guard.”

“If the prison guard comes to check the room tomorrow, it will be troublesome then… What should I do… “…”

The soldier of the front, who was leading the others sneered:

“What’s the use of having a good relationship with the prison guard?”

“The prison guard is not the warden, maybe the guards who cooperated with her will also be arrested!”

Just finished speaking, The cell door suddenly opened.

A prison guard walked to the door with a woman in a prison uniform.

The prison guard was uncharacteristic this time.

Instead of letting the prisoners in the cell line up,

She pushed the woman in the prison uniform directly, and then closed the door to leave.

Chloe didn’t care to see who was coming, so she hurriedly cried for help:

“Help! Help! They’re going to kill me, help me!”

The prison guard turned a deaf ear to her cry and pushed the woman in prison uniform in after they came,

They turned and disappeared.

Chapter 4863

At this time, Chloe suddenly found that the new prisoner seemed familiar.

She narrowed her swollen eyes and took a closer look.

She was shocked and blurted out, “Jie…Jessica?! You…how did you get locked in?!”

Jessica was a little shocked when she saw Chloe

being beaten into a pig’s head. She couldn’t help but blurt out:

“You… What’s wrong with you?!”

She even thought of Jessica as her savior,

But in a blink of an eye, Jessica became a prisoner,

And her heart was desperate at this time, as she blurted out:

“Don’t worry about me for now, talk about it first. What’s the matter with you…”

Jessica said in anguish: “It’s not because I cooperated with you to sell cigarettes at a high price…”

“That dmn 1024, her family took a million dollars in cash and took out my sister in one breath.”

“I bought 1,000 cigarettes there. My sister just collected the cigarettes and was taken by the FBI.”

“I was arrested by the FBI before I got off work…”

“What did you say?”

Chloe exclaimed and blurted out:

“1024’s family bought a thousand cigarettes ? ! Didn’t we agree to buy two today?”

Jessica gritted her teeth and said,

“I did buy two at first, and then I bought a thousand in one go.”

Chloe immediately asked: “Why didn’t you tell me about this? Di you want to take that money for yourself?!”

Jessica cursed: “Stop fcuking here!” By then the time to let the wind out has passed, how can I tell you?”

“I was going to make money first and tell you about it tomorrow,”

“But I would be arrested by the FBI soon after!”

Chloe asked again: “Then…then what charges did they arrest you on?”

Jessica said sullenly: “I am now suspected of taking bribes,”

“Using power for personal gain and extortion…”

Chloe asked in horror: “You are suspected of extortion, this… has nothing to do with me, right?”

Jessica smiled bitterly and said, “Chloe, don’t forget, you came up with the idea of extortion,”

“And these people, including 1024, were also coerced by you, so they went to court at that time.”

“I am only an accomplice, you are the principal!”

“What did you say?” “Chloe only felt a whirlwind.

She is also a veteran in prison. After seeing all kinds of prisoners here,

She has mastered more than half of the US Federal Criminal Code without any teacher.

As long as she listens to the other party's description of the crime,

She will know what kind of crime she should be convicted of and how long the sentence will be.

And extortion of more than 1 million US dollars has almost reached the maximum penalty for the crime of extortion.

As the principal offender, coupled with the previous sentence, wouldn't that mean she has to be in jail for long?

Thinking of this, she was in despair. She looked at Elaine and cried and asked,

"You… Who are you… Since your family is so powerful,"

"Why were you arrested here for carrying contraband?"

"No… Since your family is so powerful, why do you still carry contraband?!"

"You… are you not cheating?! Are you seriously ill?!"

Elaine thought of this, she was also aggrieved and uncomfortable, and thought to herself:

“Damn, my son-in-law is so good, and can find such a great relationship in New York,”

“But as his mother-in-law, I can still be beaten by that Myren,”

“And that Phaedra playing around in circles, and I really stumbled,”

“And the more I think about it, the angrier I get!”

Thinking that Chloe had said that she was cheating,

Elaine suddenly became even angrier, raised her hand, and continued to slam Chloe with the bow left and right.

Scolded angrily: “What kind of thing are you, you dare to mock your grandma here, I tell you, I was framed!”

Chloe was beaten and almost fainted, seeing Elaine beaten after such a long day,

She didn’t even want to stop and rest her hands, and suddenly cried and begged:

“Grandma, please forgive me… If you beat me again, you will really kill me…”

Elaine slapped her again: “Dmn! Grandma is something that you can call me here?”

Chapter 4864

Chloe’s entire face was beaten into a pig’s head, so painful it was,

But in the face of her pleading, not only did Elaine not soften at all,

Even the others cellmates, and even Chloe’s former confidants all secretly applauded.

In fact, they have suffered from Chloe for a long time.

Most of the inmates are extremely dissatisfied with Chloe’s wanton oppression of others on weekdays,

And most of them have also been scolded and beaten by her.

The leader fell into the pitiful appearance in front of them,

And they finally felt the thrill of getting great revenge!

At this time, Elaine was also tired.

Her two arms were already very sore.

Beating Chloe for so long was already considered a serious overdraft.

At this time, she felt that her arms were almost no longer her own.

It was really unbearable, but whether there was any relief in her heart,

Elaine gritted her teeth and said to the group of inmates:

“You all line up for me, just like the prison guards do their rounds!”

Everyone knew that Elaine was talking here.

The people involved did not dare to disobey each and every one of them,

And hurriedly stood in order according to the queue of the prison guards during the rounds.

The female prisoners who were taught by the fighters of the Cataclysmic Front also supported each other and lined up hard.

They all wanted to draw a clear line with Chloe at this moment, so as not to be implicated by her in the future.

At this time, Jessica, the prison guard who had just been arrested, was a little uneasy.

Although she didn’t know the previous situation, she could clearly see the current situation.

Even a fool can see that Chloe has lost control of this place, and is replaced by Elaine who was extorted by Chloe.

And she also recognized Chloe’s confidants.

Seeing that they were all injured to varying degrees at the moment,

She guessed that the three newcomers must have subverted Chloe’s rule here.

In addition to being nervous, she also quickly stood in the queue, daring not to say any nonsense.

Seeing that everyone had lined up, Elaine rushed to the front of this group of people.

She first kicked Chloe’s previous subordinates one by one with her feet,

Kicking them again and again, and scolded:

“You ba5tards, one by one, all helped that Chloe to bully me,”

“Do you think that I don’t hold grudges?!”

Everyone was kicked by Elaine in turn, and none of them dared to speak, so they could only resist.

Elaine kicked all the way over, and when she stood in front of Jessica,

She scolded with incomparable resentment: “You don’t fcuking act as a prison guard,”

“You have to mess with the prisoners inside! You really wanted to rob me of my money, do you think I am that playable?”

After that, she kicked Jessica hard, kicking her back several steps.

But Jessica also dared not speak out, so she could only say respectfully:

“Ma’am… These are all Chloe’s ideas… If you want revenge, you have to seek revenge from her!”

Elaine said coldly: “Do you think I’ll let her go?”

As she spoke, she looked at the other inmates and said sharply,

“Listen to me, everyone will give me a hundred slaps on Chloe,”

“If one doesn’t, I’ll let others beat her to death!”

When everyone heard this, no one dared to refute Elaine even a word.

Besides, most people are dissatisfied with Chloe, but they can only succumb to her lewd power all the time.

But it's different now, Chloe has completely lost power, and it's a good time to have revenge!

So, several women took the lead and rushed toward Chloe.

When these people arrived in front of Chloe, regardless of her pleading eyes and unstoppable crying,

They stretched their arms and twitched hard.

Chloe had completely collapsed, and she burst into tears:

"Forgive my life… Please forgive me… I really can't take it anymore, please let me go…"

Elaine looked at Chloe's mouth full of blood. With a tragic appearance,

She curled her lips in disdain:

"Let me go? Where did you drink fake wine, why are you talking nonsense?"

“There’s still more! Don’t think about going to bed tonight,”

“These thirty or so people are waiting for you to massage your feet!”

“I’m going to let you massage feet until tomorrow!”

Chapter 4865

Chloe didn't even have a chance to beg Elaine for mercy,

And more than 30 people slapped her in the face one after another.

In the late stage, Chloe's whole body was already spinning.

She didn't know how many times she fell into a coma and was woken up by a loud slap.

And Elaine stood aside, like supervising workers, supervising every prisoner who beat Chloe.

Whenever anyone slaps lightly, Elaine gives a kick.

In her words: "You ba5tards, you were bullied so badly by her at ordinary times,"

"And now you finally have a chance to turn around, why are you still soft-hearted?"

"This one just now doesn't count, show me a better slap!"

But in Elaine's view, this kind of stroke is absolutely not allowed.

As a result, these females, on the one hand, out of revenge on Chloe,

On the other hand, did not dare to offend Elaine, so they became more and more ruthless.

So many people lined up, and Chloe even showed signs of a concussion.

But Elaine still didn't reduce the hatred.

Don't look at her, it's only just one day, but on this day,

She has already felt the huge malice and cruelty of Chloe.

Therefore, Elaine secretly decided in his heart that she must not be half-hearted and soft-hearted towards this devil.

As long as she is in prison, she must let herself live rather than die.

So, after everyone slapped Chloe on the face, Elaine walked up to her,

Who had changed beyond recognition, and scolded coldly,

"Chloe, you have been here for so long, you didn't expect today's treatment?"

With that said, Elaine sneered and continued:

“As they say: don’t look at yourself having a lot of fun today,”

“Be careful to pull the list in the future, it’s only a matter of time before the people liquidate a ruffian like you!”

Elaine saw Chloe’s sluggish expression, and immediately pointed at the Chinese girl,

Who was standing on the wall, and said coldly: “Why are you still standing there, translate for her!”

The girl was also confused and asked quickly: “Auntie… What are you saying? Pull the paper list?”

Elaine scolded: “Pull the list! The crime settlement list!”

“Do you fcuking think you’re going to the toilet?”

“Haven’t seen “Little Soldiers” “Zhang Ga”, you don’t even know such a classic line, are you still from China?!”

The girl said submissively: “I…I am Chinese…”

“But I was born and raised in the United States. …..I am an American citizen…”

Elaine said angrily: “How did your parents act, don’t they give you a cultural education?!”

The girl shook her head and said softly: “They are busy making money every day, and don’t care about me…”

Elaine snorted coldly: “I tell you, no matter where you go, you should know your culture,”

The girl nodded hurriedly and said, “Auntie, you are right in your criticism…”

“I will keep this in mind in the future and learn more about Chinese culture…”

Elaine glanced at her, she didn’t say anything more.

She pointed at Chloe and urged, “Hurry up, translate and tell her!”

The girl didn’t dare to delay and quickly translated Elaine’s words.

Chloe’s tears had dried up, and she slumped on the ground, shaking and crumbling like a tumbler.

But she heard that Elaine was going to liquidate her,

For fear that Elaine would not be satisfied by now, so she cried vaguely and said,

“Please forgive me this time… The mistakes I made in the past,”

“Now I’ve paid it back ten times and a hundred times… I really don’t dare in the future…”

Elaine sneered: “Now you know how to beg for mercy? It’s no use I’ll tell you!”

“Come on, get up quickly, take the basin to the toilet to fetch water for me to wash my feet,”

“Starting today, till I am going out of prison,”

“You have to wash and massage everyone’s feet every day!”

Chapter 4866

Chloe didn't dare to delay, insisted on getting up, and stumbled to the bathroom.

At this time, Elaine sat on the bed opposite her, pointed at the prisoners who she had washed feet of, and said coldly,

"You guys, don't think that there is nothing to do with you here."

"Your grandmother Elaine has never washed anyone's feet in her life, do you think you can enjoy it here?"

Several people were trembling with fright, and one of the Mexican prisoners knelt on the ground with a thud,"

"Pleading with sincerity: " I'm sorry Ms. Ma…I…I was bewitched by Chloe before…"

"As long as I am here I will obey Ms. Ma for all orders, please forgive me for what I did before…"

Seeing her kneeling down, the others were afraid of falling behind, so they all brushed together. Kneel down.

The gap between the two single beds was not large,

So these people kneeled side by side in two rows, and they were barely kneeling.

Sitting on the single bed, Elaine suddenly felt like she was sitting on Wu Zetian's dragon chair.

Looking around, all his civil and military officials kneeling.

The strong sense of satisfaction made her excited,

And she suddenly understood why these people in the prison liked to be the boss.

It turns out that being the boss is really cool!

This kind of pleasure in making others surrender to you and,

It can make you more than one class higher than others in personality.

This is not something you can experience with money.

At this moment, Elaine's vanity was greatly satisfied.

She suddenly wanted to test the loyalty of this group of people,

So she stretched and said, “I feel uncomfortable since I came here, if only I could get a full body massage!”

As soon as she finished speaking, the Mexican girl quickly stood up,

Walked up to her diligently, and said flatteringly,

“Ms. Ma, I have learned Japanese Masaki before, if you don’t dislike it,”

“Let me give you a massage. Elaine raised her eyebrows and said with a smile,”

Then let you try it.”

The girl hurriedly went around to another compartment, climbed onto the bed that was back to back with Elaine in the other compartment,

And then reached out her hand to massage Elaine’s neck,

Elaine didn’t expect that this woman really with two strokes,

And the place where she presses it is very comfortable, so she smiled and said:

“It’s not bad, it seems that you really learned a few tricks.”

The girl quickly said: “Actually, my major is to do spas.”

“Before I came in, I always did spas for guests in five-star hotels.”

Elaine asked curiously: “Since you were in a five-star hotel,”

“Why did you come here after work? What happened?”

The woman sighed and explained, “I stole a watch from the guest,”

“But I didn’t expect that watch to be worth half a million dollars… …”

“The worst thing is that I didn’t have time to sell my watch,”

“And I was caught by the police before I got off work…”

Elaine smiled and subconsciously said in a high-spirited, educational tone:

“You can’t be greedy, what should be yours is yours,”

“Don’t stretch out your hand if it’s not yours.”

“As the saying goes, don’t stretch out your hand, you will be caught if you stretch out too far.”

After speaking, Elaine recalled her time when she stole Charlie’s bank card,

She couldn’t help shivering, and said uncomfortably,

“Oh, not only is my neck uncomfortable, but my whole body is uncomfortable…”

Several people kneeling in front of her Hearing this, one by one hurried up without thinking.

Soon, Elaine’s two arms and two legs were contracted by a prisoner respectively.

The other two could not be divided, so one massaged Elaine’s scalp,

And the other helped her rub her temples on both sides.

The seven people massaged her at the same time,

And Elaine felt so comfortable that the pores all over her body were opened,

And she couldn’t help humming the tune of the serf who turned over.

At this time, Chloe came over with a pot and said respectfully,

“Ms. Ma, I’ll soak your feet first, and massage while soaking…”

Chapter 4867

Elaine opened her eyelids and slanted. She glanced at her and said coldly,

“You fcuking kneel and massage your mother!”

As Elaine turned over completely at the prison Institute and began to enjoy preferential treatment.

Charlie, who was in the Fei family, received a document from Joseph.

Thanks to the powerful intelligence channels of the Cataclysmic Front,

This document contains almost all the crimes that Georgina has committed in the United States for so many years.

There are more than 30 pages of information printed out,

And it took Charlie more than an hour to read it all.

And when he read these materials, he got very angry!

He did not expect that this woman was in the United States and committed countless crimes against so many people.

Over the years, there have been at least thirty people who died directly or indirectly in her hands,

Which can be traced back to their actual identities.

There are many people who are completely missing after coming into contact with her.

And like Elaine, there are countless people who have been thrown into prison by her.

However, Cataclysmic Front has not yet grasped the trace of her.

Because this woman has not appeared in any public places since she left Providence,

And it appears that as if she has evaporated.

Charlie speculated that although Georgina was on the run, she would definitely not just wash her hands.

Because her family has now been arrested and all assets have been seized, she must be unwilling to give up in this situation.

Therefore, even if she is currently on the run,

This vicious woman will definitely find a way to continue doing bad things and earn illegal benefits.

So, Charlie called Joseph.

As soon as the call was made, he said, “Joseph, I have read all the information you sent.”

Joseph said very embarrassedly: “Sorry, Mr. Wade, we don’t have any clues about Georgina’s whereabouts yet,”

“But don’t worry, I have notified all the informants in Cataclysmic Front in the United States,”

“As long as we find her whereabouts. The trail will definitely grasp the trend immediately.”

Charlie said, “I suspect that this woman will commit crimes again soon,”

“And now I should find a way to follow the clues.”

Joseph said helplessly: “The vast majority of cities here in the US have not achieved 100% monitoring coverage,”

“Not to mention the urban-rural fringes and the transportation network extending in all directions,”

“And the most terrible thing is that more than 90% of their expressways are free,”

“No toll booth also means that there is no system to record and count the vehicles driving on the highway,”

“So it is difficult for us to capture their movements after they left Providence.”

Charlie thought for a while and said: ” Although Georgina and the others have evaporated,”

“Their goals are still there! As long as they don’t stop completely, we can find clues!”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Joseph, immediately send people from Providence.”

“Investigate all the social records of this woman during her time of using the pseudonym Myren Chen.”

“I want to know which Chinese and ethnic Chinese she has had in-depth contact with.”

“As long as she has in-depth contact with people,”

“They are likely to be her goals. We can learn from her.”

“If you start with the target, maybe you can find her whereabouts.”

Joseph hurriedly said: “Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinate will do it now!”

An hour later.

Charlie received a call from Joseph.

On the phone, Joseph said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, our people have investigated in Providence,”

“And found that she has maintained close contact with at least six local Chinese people,”

“But since your mother-in-law had an accident, after that, her contact with these people was cut off.”

Charlie asked, “What are the identities of these six people? What background?”

Joseph said: “Basically, they are similar to your mother-in-law.”

“They all came to the United States to visit relatives.”

“Four of them have already booked their flight tickets to return to China and will return in the next few months.”

“However, there is an old lady who immigrated earlier,”

“And Georgina has the most call records with her among these 6 people.”

“An old lady?” Charlie asked curiously,

“Is the old lady also the target of their shipment of contraband?”

Joseph said: “This is not certain.”

Chapter 4868

Charlie said: “It is very simple to be sure, you can investigate this old lady’s flight records,”

“In the airline in recent years to see if she often returns to China,”

“Find out what was the most recent time of her travel to China?”

“Okay!” Joseph said immediately: “Wait a moment Mr. Wade,”

“I’ll let the hackers retrieve the information from the loopholes in the civil aviation system.”

With that, Joseph gave some instructions to the people around him.

In less than a minute, he said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I have already checked it here,”

“It’s a little strange, this old lady has not been back to China for at least 20 years,”

“And it has been 20 years that she has never been on a plane at all.”

“Strange…” Charlie frowned and said, “A person who has not been on a plane for 20 years,”

“And is still an old lady, what is her value to Georgina?”

“I too don’t know…” Joseph hurriedly said:

“I will send someone to approach this old lady immediately and investigate her situation carefully.”

Charlie said, “Don’t bother, you can help me look at this old lady’s condition, family composition.”

Joseph said: “Mr. Wade, I have information here, the old lady’s name is Abigail Zhou,

She is seventy-three years old, she has only one son,

He is forty this year, her son was a student in the early years,

And later she immigrated to the United States and brought him over from China 20 years ago,

But the old lady came by herself, and her husband should be gone.”

Charlie asked again, “Have you found the address of their home?”

“Look Find out what level of community their location is in Providence.”

Joseph replied later: “Mr. Wade, where the old lady lives,”

“In Providence is a relatively run-down community without considerable Chinese population.”

Charlie couldn’t help being a little surprised, thinking about it:

“This matter is a bit strange, it stands to reason that this old lady’s family conditions should be very ordinary,”

“And it is estimated that there are no immediate family members in the country,”

“And it is impossible to return to China, what is Georgina’s purpose in approaching her?”

I too don’t understand this…” Joseph said: “I also found the surveillance video of the old lady.”

“She is still working in a Chinese restaurant, at such an old age.”

“It should be very difficult for her family to be in this situation.”

Charlie frowned and continued to ask, “What about her son? Since her son was a student before,”

“He must have graduated from a famous university, so his income can’t be too low, right?”

Joseph explained: “Her son’s situation is rather miserable.”

“In the early years, he did have a good income. He worked as a technical director in a multinational company,”

“But since 35 years old, he was fired, and then looked for a job, and his income continued to decline.”

“He has been unemployed for more than a year now, and his family’s mortgage has been suspended for a few months.”

“Now the bank is about to repossess the house. He sold a commercial vehicle that has traveled 100,000 miles a few days ago.”

“Now it can be said that he is useless, and can’t figure out why the top students who graduated from famous universities can get along so badly.”

Charlie said lightly: “This kind of situation is still very common in big companies.”

“For some big companies, because the employees have been working for too long and their qualifications are too old,”

“Their salary is surprisingly high, and because they are old, their body is overdrawn,”

“And they have a family to worry about, they can’t work hard, and their learning ability is not comparable.”

“For these big companies, if they replace these middle-aged people with young people,”

“Not only can the cost be greatly reduced, but the new young people,”

“Are also full of energy and can be squeezed desperately for more than ten years.”

Saying that he added: “Once such middle-aged people are fired, the salary level will avalanche when they are re-employed.”

“Young people will get higher salary the more they change jobs,”

“While most middle-aged people will get lower salary as they change jobs.”

Joseph agreed and sighed: “Indeed the system is too cruel.”

With that said, Joseph remembered something and said quickly:

“Oh, by the way, I checked the civil aviation system just now,”

“This Abigail’s son has booked a ticket to Mexico the day after tomorrow, maybe he is going to work in Mexico. …”

Charlie was even more surprised: “Going to work in Mexico?”

“That place is not as good as the United States, why would he go to work there?”

“This is not clear. …” Joseph said: “I also found his medical examination record from last week.”

“It was done in the hospital in Providence.”

“The registration of the medical examination project is the entry medical examination, which should be done to find a job.”

Charlie hummed and didn’t think much about it at first.

However, he suddenly remembered something and said,

“Joseph, the information you gave me just now shows that many of the people,”

“Who have been in contact with Georgina have disappeared and their whereabouts are unknown, right?”

“Yes.” Joseph said: “These people are registered as missing in the police system, and none of them have been found.”

Charlie frowned and suddenly said, “Check these missing people and look at their files.”

“Does it show where they disappeared, and it is important to check whether they have been to Mexico before they disappeared!”

Chapter 4869

Due to the limited time and too many intelligence clues to be verified,

Joseph's subordinates only found the missing status of these people in the US police system,

When they inquired about these missing persons.

However, they did not go further to check the specific details,

About their disappearance and the location of their disappearance.

However, Charlie was keenly aware of the difference,

And always felt that it was not normal for Abigail's son to go to Mexico at this time.

Therefore, he subconsciously felt that those who were missing,

And whose whereabouts were unknown were most likely related to Mexico.

Joseph's efficiency is also very fast. In a very short period of time,

He read the case files of these missing persons in detail,

And then said to Charlie in astonishment: “Mr. Wade, these people… are really missing in Mexico.”

Charlie’s eyes lit up, and he quickly asked,

“Look at where they all went missing in Mexico,”

“And who was the last person they came into contact with?

Joseph hurriedly said: “I need to check the report files of these people after they disappeared,”

“And take a look at the confession records provided by their family members.”

“Good. “Charlie urged: “Find a few more people to go through it together, I’ll wait for your news!”

“Subordinates obey!”

Joseph hung up Charlie’s phone, and then brought a number of Cataclysmic Front intelligence analysts,

To conduct a detailed review of dozens of people’s files.

In the end, they came to a conclusion that almost all The missing persons are all related to Mexico,

And without exception, all of them disappeared in the port city of Mexico.

What is even more coincidental is that the information fed back to the police by their family members said,

That the reason why they went to Mexico was that they applied for seafarers.

According to their responses, they all came into contact with a very capable Chinese,

And under the recommendation of the other party, they chose the profession of seafarers.

Because the Chinese-American told the families that seafarers work very hard,

And they may spend half a year or even more than half a year wandering at sea,

Unable to communicate with their family.

It is also said that after some people are assigned to fishing boats, they go to sea for more than a year.

The family had already prepared the psychological construction before the missing person left,

So when they could not contact the missing person for half a year or even a year,

They didn’t feel anything unusual at all.

When the time goes far beyond expectations and makes them feel that something is wrong,

It has often been at least a year, or even a year and a half.

At this time, when these family members went to the contact person for a consultation,

The other party is no longer in contact.

The family realized that something was wrong, and when they went to the police to report the case,

It had already missed the best detection window.

Chapter 4870

Moreover, since the victims were all missing in Mexico,

Even if the police wanted to get to the bottom of it and dig deeper, they were simply not enough.

Because it is different from most other countries.

As Homicide is common and populated by a large number of armed criminal groups.

In this place, the number of members of the criminal group is even larger,

Then the number of troops and police in the whole country,

And they are almost all armed to the teeth, and the government and the police have no way to take them on.

Not only that, criminal groups have publicly kidnapped and assassinated politicians countless times in the country,

And have long infiltrated the military and political system,

So in Mexico, criminal groups are at the top of the food chain.

Whether it is the police and military in their own country,

Or the police and FBI in the United States and Canada, they cannot get into their eyes.

Because no one can control them. Unless it is a larger criminal group.

Therefore, these Americans disappeared in Mexico, and it was difficult for the American police to investigate deeply, so they basically became unsolved cases in the end.

When Joseph reported this information to Charlie, Charlie couldn't help muttering to himself:

"Strange, if they trick people into going to Mexico, and then let them return to the United States from Mexico with contraband,

"

"It is understandable, but after they deceived people to Mexico,"

"They disappeared directly, which is a bit strange,"

"What value can they create for them by deceiving these people into Mexico?"

Joseph said, “Mr. Wade I didn’t understand it for a while, and I found a characteristic.”

“All these people who disappeared have a family situation very similar to Abigail’s son.”

“They are the kind of people whose individuals and families are about to go bankrupt,”

“Or have already gone bankrupt, and these people who are deceived to go there are all poor.”

“Well…” Charlie said with a solemn expression: “Mexico is already underdeveloped,”

“And the labor cost in that kind of place should be very low.”

“They trick people into working as free labor, which seems to be more than the gain.”

“Yes.” Joseph also agreed: “However you look at the logic of this,”

“It is difficult to be self-consistent, and it is a gang of mercenaries,

“But they chose a group of victims who have no profit.”

Charlie said lightly, “If you want to know what tricks they are playing, the best way is to go to Mexico in person.”

He then asked Joseph: “Abigail’s son, where is he going to Mexico?”

Joseph said: “Tijuana, Mexico, this city is a border city in Mexico, very close to Los Angeles.”

Charlie smiled and said. : “His plane is from the day after tomorrow, right?”

“Yes.” Joseph said, “The morning flight the day after tomorrow.”

Charlie looked at the time and said, “Then it’s more than 30 hours away from takeoff now.”

“Now, the plane should be open for check-in.”

“Check if Abigail’s son has checked in and if the seat next to him has been selected by other people?”

“If not, buy me a ticket and choose that seat for me.”

Joseph asked in astonishment: “Mr. Wade, what are you doing?”

Charlie smiled and said, “If you don’t enter the tiger’s den, you won’t get the tiger’s son.”

“Since you don’t understand why they want to deceive people to Mexico,”

“Then, of course, we have to go deep into the tiger’s den and find out.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Help me forge a set of identity documents,”

“Just use all the identity information of that Abigail’s son, and then replace the photos with mine,”

“Then send someone to wait at the airport in Tijuana.”

“When I get off the plane with that Abigail’s son, you pretend to be Georgina’s person,”

“Pick him up first, and then I pretend to be him and go with the people,”

“Who are there for him and touch the connector over there.”

Chapter 4871

Joseph said subconsciously: “Mr. Wade if you want to find out,”

“Why don’t you ask your subordinates to go to Mexico on your behalf!”

Charlie said lightly: “No, You also have your mission.”

Joseph hurriedly said: “Please instruct Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said: “You immediately send a hundred elite soldiers from Cataclysmic Front to Mexico,”

“And be ready to respond at any time there, I think Georgina is inseparable from the criminal group there,”

“And she is likely to flee to Mexico, in this case, prepare in advance and take her and her backers away!”

Hearing Charlie’s order, Joseph said without hesitation:

“Mr. Wade, rest assured, your subordinates will immediately dispatch elite soldiers to Mexico,”

“And then as long as Mr. Wade gave an order we’ll be ready for action!”

“Okay!” Charlie said with full majesty, “Tell the soldiers below after this is done,”

“I will help them. Remember the first achievement! When the celebration banquet will be held in Mexico,”

“I will make all of them go a step further!”

Charlie had the intention to continue to improve the overall strength of the Cataclysmic Front,

And now he has raised a lot of funds, and the next thing to do is to improve the combat effectiveness of the Cataclysmic Front’s soldiers.

Right now, the best solution is to help them improve their cultivation.

For most soldiers, it is not necessary to use a whole Blood Rescue Pill,

Even a third or a quarter of the Pill can make their strength even further.

Or add some Cultivation Pill, the powerful spiritual energy will help them open up more meridians.

Therefore, he intends to use medicinal herbs to make some wines that can improve the cultivation of warriors,

After this operation. At that time, he can't help celebrating their achievements and making them even stronger.

When Joseph heard this, he also guessed Charlie's intentions.

He was very excited, and said repeatedly, "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, your subordinates will do their best!"

Charlie hummed and asked again, "By the way, How is my mother-in-law in the prison?"

Joseph immediately said: "For your mother-in-law, we have already done what you ordered,"

"And with our female soldiers there, it is impossible for anyone to dare to offend her."

Charlie sighed and said lightly: "Now I don't worry about her being bullied by others,"

"I am worried about whether she will bully others recklessly,"

"If she bullies those who have provoked her It doesn't matter,"

"I'm afraid that she will use the backing in there to be a bad blessing to others."

With that said, he instructed: “You have someone to pay attention to her, don’t let her go too far.”

“Okay!” Joseph said respectfully: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will arrange everything in the prison.”

“That’s good.” Charlie smiled and said, “Then let’s meet in Mexico the day after tomorrow.”

Joseph said with some concern: “Mr. Wade, your subordinate is worried about something…”

Charlie said: “You say it.”

Joseph said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, this time you are planning to go to Mexico and pretend to be Abigail’s son,”

“But the subordinates think that this may not work, in case the contact person,”

“On the Mexican side has already obtained his information in advance,”

“I am afraid that they can see at a glance that your identity is fake,”

“In that case, the follow-up plan we will not be able to continue…”

Charlie smiled and said: “I can’t be sure about this right now, so let’s just take a bet.”

“You can bet that their matchmaker only knows Abigail’s son’s name and doesn’t know his appearance,”

“Or can bet that their matchmaker is more face-blind to Asians.”

“He can’t see any clues, let me get through…”

Having said that, Charlie put away his smile and said seriously:

“It doesn’t matter if they really see through me at a glance,”

“I have other ways to make sure the plan can be carried out smoothly.”

For Charlie, it was not the first time going deep behind enemy lines.

When he went to Hamid’s base in Syria alone, as an East Asian face,

Almost anyone who saw him in that place would be extremely alert.

Chapter 4872

However, Charlie still relied on strong psychological cues to enter and exit freely in that heavily guarded base.

Therefore, he felt that when he got off the plane in Mexico,

If the docking person found out that he was a fake,

He would give him a psychological suggestion to make him believe it subconsciously.

After all, Charlie's real purpose was to use the docking person to bring himself to the other side's base camp in Mexico.

Only when he got to the other party's base camp could he find out who Georgina's backer in Mexico was,

And what tricks and deeds she was up to in Mexico.

…

In the meantime.

Bedford Hills Correctional Institution.

After Elaine enjoyed the whole body massage of seven or eight people, she felt so comfortable.

It's just that the domineering Chloe was miserable.

According to Elaine's order, she began massaging the feet of everyone in the cell.

Until the prison lights turned off, only four or five people were treated by her.

Seeing that she was about to go to sleep, Elaine said to Chloe in a cold voice:

"You will massage until tomorrow morning. If you dare to be lazy, I will kill you!"

Chloe nodded while crying, and choked: "I know… I will not be lazy…"

Elaine snorted, then pointed to her wet bed, and said coldly,

"This is all your Masterpiece, you will sleep in this bed in the future, and I will sleep in yours."

Chloe didn't dare to say more, and quickly said: "Okay, Ms. Ma, I will follow your orders…"

Elaine thought the bed was wet and felt a little unhappy.

Pointing at the former Chloe's women, he said coldly,

"You people, pour water on all your beds tonight before sleeping,

And sleep every night from now on. Pour two pots of water before, and then give me three days of sleep!"

After speaking, she looked at Chloe again and said coldly,

"You will also give me a well-watered bed from tomorrow,"

"You will sleep for three days, while Chole will give you ten days of sleep!"

The crowd trembled in fright.

Although the weather is hot now, but sleeping in a soaked bed, shouldn't it make people uncomfortable.

Moreover, they have to sleep for three days in a row.

If they sleep during these three days, they will get rheumatism all over their body.

Chloe even collapsed. Three days for others, ten days for her.

What is the concept of ten days, and then she will not be paralyzed in bed?

Thinking of this, she quickly begged for mercy with snot and tears:

“Ms. Ma, I’m already so miserable, please let me go…”

“If you let me sleep for another ten days in that bed,”

“I’m afraid I won’t be able to get out of bed in the future!”

Elaine exaggeratedly snorted and said disdainfully: “Oh! How come you are here,”

“Yet you are afraid that you won’t be able to get out of bed?”

“Why did you do that to me then? Weren’t you afraid that I won’t be able to get out of bed?”

Then, Elaine said coldly: “Don’t do what you don’t want to do to others!”

“It’s all your own idea, so for me, it’s just a matter of treating people in their own way,”

“And at the end of the day, thank you for your own creativity, otherwise,”

“If you let me think about it for a week, I can’t think of such a way of torturing people.”

When Chloe heard this, she burst into tears.

Elaine had a face, and said coldly: “Cry? I’ll add more time to cry!”

“Fifteen days if ten days are not enough, thirty days if fifteen days are not enough! I see how long you can cry!”

Chloe hearing this, quickly suppressed the crying, reached out her hand to wipe away the tears, and choked:

“I…I don’t cry anymore…”

Elaine laughed and asked her, “Chloe, You know what it’s like to be bullied this time, right?”

Chloe’s eyes were full of tears, and she nodded her head aggrievedly: “I know…”

Elaine smiled and said: “Remember this advice from your grandmother, whoever insults people, people will always humiliate them!”

Chapter 4873

This night, Chloe can only go back and forth between the bathroom and every single bed.

According to Elaine's order, she must do a foot massage for at least half an hour for every prisoner.

This means not just a sleepless night tonight, even if it's daytime tomorrow,

It doesn't seem like she will be able to relax for a moment.

As for her former minions, they were forced to toss and turn on the wet beds.

They didn't dare to lie in one position for too long,

Because their bodies simply couldn't be in contact with the wet bed for a long time,

Because after a while, the body in contact with the bed would become cold, biting, and painful.

Therefore, the only thing they can do is to keep rolling on the bed,

Like a sausage on a sausage rack, constantly rotating and baking.

Surprisingly, Elaine, who finally turned over to be the master, didn't even fall asleep.

Early the next morning.

She, who had not slept all night, seemed more energetic than anyone in the cell.

When she got up from the bed, Chloe was still trying her best to massage the inmates' feet.

At this time, she had already realized what Elaine felt,

When she was so tired that her arms were about to break.

And that night, she finally understood what it was like to be bullied and bullied wantonly.

This night, she was so tired that she was about to collapse countless times,

And subconsciously she had to stop the movements of her hands.

But when she thought that Elaine was a person who would retaliate,

And she could retaliate tenfold or a hundredfold,

She subconsciously didn’t dare to have any more lazy thoughts.

Elaine stretched and walked to Chloe’s side, staring at her for a while without saying a word.

Seeing Elaine approaching, Chloe was shocked and scared,

But after looking at her from the corner of her eye,

She hurriedly lowered her head and continued massaging the inmates’ feet with some unease.

It’s just that Chloe’s arms are really sore and swollen now,

And every time she exerts a force, the pain is piercing,

And the speed and strength are unconsciously much slower.

At this time, Elaine suddenly raised her foot and kicked her to the ground with one foot.

Then Chole heard the scolding in a cold voice: “Damn, move faster! What are you dawdling about here?”

Chloe cried and said: “My… my arms and hands really don’t have much strength…”

Elaine said contemptuously: “You deserve this! You forced your grandma to massage your feet.”

“What, why didn’t you think about your grandmother who is in her fifties,”

“Where did the strength in her arms and hands come from?”

After speaking, Elaine became angrier, pointed at her, and cursed:

“To a 5lut like you, I have to be worse and crueler than you b!tch,”

“Otherwise you won’t be able to learn well in your fcuking life!”

Chloe really regretted it, but it was too late now.

Throughout the day, she spent almost all of the rest of the time massaging the inmates’ feet,

Except to go out to eat and have fresh air.

On this day, Elaine lived a refreshing day.

Except for the three female warriors in Front, almost everyone else surrounded Elaine and continued to show their hospitality.

For the first time, Elaine had a good impression of the prison.

This condescending and respected feeling made her very satisfied in her heart.

So, all day, she didn't even call her family.

Originally, she planned to make at least three calls a day to urge her son-in-law, to rescue her quickly.

But today, she felt that there was no need to go out too early.

It's much more refreshing than going out to experience the feeling of being in a hurry.

…

The next morning.

Stella drove by himself and sent Charlie to New York Airport.

Knowing that he was going to Mexico, Stella was somewhat worried.

She originally wanted to go with him, but Charlie did not agree.

For him, it is much better to have no one around to help him.

In the case of someone helping, he has to take care of that other person himself,

Which is not better than being alone.

What's more, when he goes to Mexico by himself this time,

He planned to go deep into the tiger's den. By the way, he would pretend to be a pig to eat a tiger,

And taking Stella with him, he would definitely be not comfortable.

Stella didn't know what Charlie was going to do when he goes to Mexico at first.

Hearing that Charlie was going to replace a potential victim in the other party's death trap,

She knew that if she followed, in addition to dragging him, she will not have any positive effect.

So, she could only give up.

Chapter 4874

The car stopped at the entrance of the airport, and Charlie said to Stella:

“You have a special status, so don’t get out of the car.”

Stella hurriedly said, “Then Mr. Wade, you must pay attention to safety!”

Charlie tapped lightly and nodded, and after saying goodbye to her,

He pushed the door and got out of the car.

Then he took out a small suitcase from the trunk and walked into the airport without looking back.

This suitcase contains some new daily clothes that he bought yesterday.

He didn’t know what was waiting for him in Mexico,

But this time he was going to pretend to be a person who was unprepared for danger,

And he was going away, so naturally, he had to carry some personal belongings.

After coming to the counter to exchange the boarding pass,

Charlie went through the security check alone and arrived at the designated boarding gate early.

Because he bought economy class this time,

He could only find a vacant seat at the boarding gate and wait for the target to appear while waiting for boarding.

Ten minutes later, a middle-aged Asian man in his 40s hurried over.

Charlie recognized the other party at a glance, he was Abigail's son, Abren Lang.

Like Charlie, Abren carried a 20-inch suitcase with him,

But he had one more bulging shoulder bag than Charlie.

Abren, who is in his 40s, looks a little old, not only has his hair gray,

But also has a lot more wrinkles on his face than his peers.

From the state of the whole person, it can be seen that he should be at the lowest point in his life.

At this point, there were only five minutes left before boarding,

And there were already some impatient passengers lining up at the boarding gate.

Abren also dragged his suitcases and lined up at the back of the queue.

Seeing this, Charlie immediately stood up, pulled his suitcase and lined up behind Abren.

Afterwards, he pretended to be curious and asked him in Chinese, “Are you from China?”

“No.” Abren shook his head, and said to Charlie very seriously:

“I am a Chinese-American and have been living here for many years.”

Charlie frowned slightly, it seemed that Abren was not friendly,

So he asked curiously, “Did you immigrate here for work?”

Abren tidied up the collar of his shirt, with a bit of pride on his face and said,

“I’m a public student, but because of my outstanding grades,”

“They gave me a good opportunity to get a green card directly, so I chose to stay in the United States.”

Charlie nodded.

In fact, Charlie has read all of Abren’s information,

And the reason for asking again is that he wants to take the opportunity to get acquainted with him,

And by the way, he also took the opportunity to learn about this person’s character in the chat.

Charlie saw that he was very concerned about nationality on the one hand,

And on the other hand, he talked about his status as a public student back then and was very proud,

And he couldn’t help but feel a little disgusted in his heart.

In fact, he doesn’t like this kind of person very much.

There are indeed many graduates of famous universities in China, as well as those who study abroad at public expense, and finally, choose to stay overseas.

It is said that there are tens of thousands of Tsinghua graduates who choose to stay in Silicon Valley in the United States.

Of course, the matter of going and staying is all voluntary,

But Abren's situation is very different from other people.

After all, he is a public student who came to study abroad at the expense of the country.

So he should have returned after he had achieved something,

But he chose to stay. This kind of behavior is not moral in terms of character,

So it is difficult for Charlie to have a good impression of him.

Therefore, after a few words, he felt he didn't like him.

However, he did not get too emotional, but deliberately complimented the other party:

"The gold content of public students is said to be very high, you are really amazing!"

Hearing Charlie's praise, Abren's face was full of pride.

But his attitude towards Charlie was a lot more friendly, and he said with a smile:

“In our time, the requirements for public students were really high, and there were only a few places in a school.”

Charlie nodded, Curiously asked: “By the way, what are you going to do in Mexico?”

“Are you going to go on a business trip?”

Abren’s expression froze for a moment, and then he said unnaturally: “I… . I am going to work…”

Chapter 4875

Abren mentioned his work, and his expression was obviously a little unnatural.

To be precise, he, who was originally proud of his status as a public student,

Suddenly felt a little inferior when he mentioned going to work in Mexico.

Charlie was keenly aware of his changes.

Combined with the fact that he had been changing jobs for many years in a row,

And his income was getting lower and lower, and then he was simply unemployed for more than a year,

He could guess that he was definitely forced to go to Mexico this time. A helpless choice of life.

So he sighed lightly and said, “Looking at your appearance, brother,”

“It must be a helpless move to go to work in Mexico.”

“I am actually the same as you. I don’t want to go to Mexico but I have to.”

Abren asked him curiously: “What are you going to do in Mexico?”

Charlie said casually, “I don’t know what to do when I go there,”

“But my visa in the United States is about to expire.”

“I originally wanted to hack it first, but recently the immigration bureau has investigated illegal activities.”

“The immigration investigation is tight, and one of my uncles was deported back some time ago,”

“So I thought about leaving the United States before the visa expires.”

Abren asked in confusion: “Can’t make it in the United States, return to China,”

“Although the domestic environment is not as good as that of the United States, it is much better than that of Mexico.”

Charlie said a little embarrassedly: “To be honest, I came out because I couldn’t stay in the country any longer.”

“I owe a lot of money in China, and if I go back now, maybe I will be arrested.”

When Abren heard this, he smiled and said, “Did you borrow money to run away?”

“Ah.. ….” Charlie sneered, and said embarrassingly, “I borrowed a bit too much,”

“Plus the management is not good, the deficit is a bit big, and I can’t pay it back,”

“So I can only come out first to avoid the limelight.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Brother since you were a public student back then, you must be a high-end talent.”

“Why do you still go to a place like Mexico? Compared with the United States, it is one day at a time.”

Abren said with a somewhat desolate expression: “No, I’m getting older, in a place like the United States,”

“Before the age of 35 to 40, if you haven’t achieved financial freedom,”

“Then there is a high probability that you will be eliminated by the system,”

“Even if you have work experience. What can you do with richness?”

“Young people’s salary is one-fourth or even one-fifth of your salary, and they dare to work hard.”

“One person is not as good as you, and two people together are better than you, right?”

After speaking, Abren sighed again: “If you are an IT person like us,”

“There will always be new technologies coming out,”

“And us the older employees are not capable of learning new technologies than the young people are.”

Charlie nodded, pretending to be curious, and asked, “Since my brother works in IT,”

“I am afraid that you will not develop even if you go to a place like Mexico. Is it true? Changed industry?”

Abren sighed, waved his hand, and said, “Oh, forget it, it’s nothing more than a meal, not to mention it.”

Charlie saw that he didn’t want to say it, so he didn’t ask any more questions for a while.

The flight had already started boarding, and the two of them passed through the gate,

One after the other and walked towards the cabin.

Abren chose a seat by the window for himself. The seat number was 39A.

He walked in front of Charlie. After arriving at the seat,

He stopped and stuffed his suitcase and shoulder bag into the luggage compartment before crowding into his seat.

And Charlie took the boarding pass and pretended to check the seat number,

And couldn't help but mutter: "39B, where is this 39B…"

After speaking, he suddenly raised his head and glanced at Abren, pretending to be surprised:

"Oh, brother, fate! My seat is next to yours!"

Chapter 4876

“Really?” Abren was also obviously a little surprised.

He was a compatriot. When he was lining up to board the plane just now,

They were one after the other. He didn’t expect that after getting on the plane,

The seats of the two were actually next to each other as well.

That’s kind of a fate.

Therefore, Abren rarely showed a sincere smile, and said quickly:

“Oh, this is really fate! Come, come, sit down!”

Charlie nodded, and after putting the suitcase away, he sat next to Abren and said with a smile,

“It seems that some will be chatting on this trip.”

Abren also let go of his original defense against Charlie, and asked him curiously:

“By the way, brother, when you go to Mexico this time, do you have any acquaintances there?”

Charlie smiled casually: “There is no acquaintance, I just go around and see if there is anything suitable.”

“What can I do, if I get some work, I’ll do it, if don’t then will go back to China.”

Abren asked curiously, “Aren’t you afraid that the creditor will find you when you go back?”

Charlie waved his hand: “China has gone too far, where is the loess?”

“Find a new place to settle down first, maybe there is still a chance to make a comeback,”

“When the debt is repaid, maybe I can return home.”

After speaking, he looked at Abren and asked again: “Yes Brother,”

“What exactly are you doing in Mexico? Is there any way to introduce it to your brother?”

“Me?” Abren sighed and laughed at himself:

“How can I have anyway, as long as there was a way,”

“Bro, I won’t leave my wife and children and go to that ghost place in Mexico.”

After speaking, Abren lowered his voice and said to Charlie,

“I tell you what I mean, this place where I am going, It’s an extrajudicial place.”

“Why did the president spend so much money building a wall on the border before?”

“Didn’t he just want to control the illegal immigration and drug smuggling over there?”

‘Who with their sane minds will come here?”

Charlie nodded and asked curiously, “Brother, you have been talking about this for a long time,”

“And you have not said what you are going to do.”

Abren no longer covered it up, and said seriously,

“I really don’t. To tell the truth, brother, I am going to become a seafarer.”

“Seafarer?” Charlie asked curiously, “Are you sailing on a ship?”

“Yes.” Abren nodded and said, “It was a friend of my mother who introduced it to me,”

“It is said that the salary and treatment are quite good,”

“And you can get tens of thousands or even hundreds of thousands of dollars a year, but it is a little hard work.”

Charlie frowned slightly, wondering what was Georgina’s purpose behind using the guise of a sailor to deceive Abren was.

But at least one thing is certain, a ruthless person like Georgina can never just trick Abren into becoming a seaman.

Charlie kept his face and said, “Brother, you are a top student anyway.”

“Going to sea to be a crew member is a bit inferior. Instead, to be honest,”

“You might as well return to China to develop. The speed of domestic development is so fast,”

“You will definitely be able to find a good job there.”

Abren was startled, then sighed: “It’s not that I didn’t think about it,”

“But sometimes I can’t keep my face down. My relatives, friends, and former classmates,”

“All know that I immigrated to the United States early, and I also took my old mother.”

“People back home are not only envious but admired our growth here.”

“If I go back to China to develop at this time, then I don’t know what they will say behind my back…”

Charlie smiled slightly when he heard this, indifferently Said:

“Brother, don’t think that I’m younger than you, but it’s not a big deal,”

“I see it better than you, you should only care about the wife, children, and parents,”

“Make sure they have eaten and are clothed, now if you want to support your family,”

“Why should you care about these matters? Can you save your face by going to Mexico as a crew member?”

Chapter 4877

Abren said with an embarrassed expression: “To tell you the truth, brother, I have always felt guilty for so many years,”

“I always missed home, it made me what I am but it was also that I couldn’t stand the temptation to come out of there,”

“And I failed the trust. If I could become a big man, like a Fortune 500 entrepreneur or executive,”

“I would also like to carry money and clothes to my hometown, and donate some money to my old alma mater,”

“And set up a scholarship fund to help those students…”

Speaking of which, Abren’s eyes reddened and he said sadly:

“The key is that I am not up to my expectations!”

“Now that I am a failure, I don’t want to go back and be a burden there.”

Going to see Abren’s face full of shame, Charlie’s impression of him has changed a little.

Originally thought he was just an egoist who was greedy for glory and wealth,

But looking at it now, he still had some conscience in his heart.

And Abren himself has not said these heartfelt words to anyone over the years.

He didn't really think that he had a great fate with Charlie,

And he could let him speak the deepest hidden words in his heart.

He just kept these words in his heart for too long,

And he never spits it out, as he didn't find a suitable person to talk to.

So Charlie comforted him and said: "The place of birth is always tolerant to its children."

"In China, after all so many people like you have gone back, and are doing good."

He continued, "As many people move to other countries for higher education and study, but not all of them return."

After a pause, Charlie said again: "It's like transporting a piece of ice in a foam box."

“No matter how tightly you wrap the ice, it will definitely melt away part of it during transportation,”

“But that doesn’t matter. For those who transport ice, as long as there is ice left,”

“When they reach their destination, then these efforts are of practical significance.”

Abren was slightly startled, then nodded slightly, and said in his mouth:

“Actually, we were attracted by the colorful world here at that time.”

“We always felt that the stage here is bigger and we could better play ourselves.”

“In fact, I didn’t really forget the motherland, but I was full of energy.”

“If it’s good, I will go back to serve the motherland a hundred times, a thousand times,”

“Times takes away our energies and arrogance gradually goes away too, there are so many like me who will just disappear…”

Speaking of which, Abren said with tears in his eyes:

“I really want to serve my homeland! But now I can’t even feed my own mother.”

“She is in her 70s and still has to work in a restaurant to make money.”

‘To subsidize the family, I have read books for so many years, learned so many techniques,”

“And wrote so many codes, but in the end, I have to support my family by being a seafarer,”

“How can I have the face to return?”

Charlie asked him: “Do you understand? This seafarer’s job?”

Abren shook his head and said, “I only know the general workflow,”

“But I don’t know the specific working methods. It’s probably just doing chores on the ship.”

“The most important thing is to work hard, and I can’t go home for a year and a half.”

Charlie asked again: “Then do you think you are suitable to be a seaman?”

Abren shook his head again: “To be honest, I am a communication technology man.”

“Yes, you have to ask me how to locate the freighter, how to avoid obstacles,”

“And how to communicate with the land through satellite. I can tell you one, two, or three ways,”

“But you made me a seaman, I am really confused, I even have a bit of idea of the basics of a ship.”

“I don’t even know the structure, and I don’t even know if I will get seasick after getting on the boat.”

After speaking, Abren said with emotion: “But there is no way, for the sake of life.”

Charlie and Abren chatted for a long time, and he understood more about Abren’s past.

Chapter 4878

Abren used to be a gifted boy.

When others just got high school textbooks, he had already been admitted to a key university.

While others were preparing for the college entrance examination, he had already gone abroad as a public student.

Those young people at that time, before coming to the United States, had unwilling hearts.

At that time, it coincided with the golden age of the rapid development of Silicon Valley,

And the Internet changing the world. Abren saw that like him, Zhang Chaoyang,

Who also studied in the United States, returned to China, and founded Sohu.

He also saw Li Yanhong, who also studied in the United States, and returned to Congress to founded Baidu.

He also saw many seniors and juniors who stayed in the United States for development.

In the process of the explosive development of the Internet, one by one they became rich.

Some became presidents of listed companies, worth over 100 million US dollars,

While others became business partners.

Some rang the bell on the Nasdaq and be worth tens of millions of dollars overnight.

He also saw many who studied finance. After graduation, they entered Wall Street investment banks.

After graduation, they received hundreds of thousands or even millions of high salaries.

What's even more awesome is that they all hold tens of millions or even over a venture capital fund of 100 million dollars,

Sometimes at a meal, they decide on an investment project of more than millions of dollars.

Afterward, he also saw many outstanding men who, with the capital of American venture capital,

Returned to China to invest in a large number of star companies that will become famous in China in the future,

Not only helping those companies become the world's top,

But also helping their own investment banks have made huge profits,

And they have also gained fame and fortune one by one,

And some are even regarded as the best investors, publishing books and biography, and become famous.

What he saw and heard deeply stimulated Abren.

He didn't want to go back to work as a state-owned enterprise employee or a civil servant after finishing his studies in the United States step by step.

He also wanted to be the same as those people. own companies, or invest in a group of great companies.

However, in any industry, the channel for top talents is very narrow.

Over the years, millions of foreign students who are at the elite level have not even a few hundred who can truly become the best.

Because in any era, a top talent must have the right time and place,

And it is definitely not a person who works hard and will be able to climb to the top.

This is the case with Abren.

He stayed in the United States with a dream, but reality kept waving the big stick at him.

In the first few years of studying here, he still had ideals in his heart,

But it didn't take long for him to start running around for a living and gradually became ordinary.

As Abren and Charlie talked more and more, and as he confided more and more,

His whole person, don't know when it started, became full of tears.

Seeing that the plane was about to land, Charlie handed him a tissue and said,

"Brother, Mexico is not for you. When the plane lands, buy a ticket and go back."

Abren shook his head and said, "What am I going to do? My wife, my child,"

"They are waiting for me to support them, the car has been sold,"

“And the house will have to be sold if it goes on like this.”

He said with a firm face: “I can earn tens of thousands of dollars a year as a seaman,”

“And I can solve the family’s problems. There is an economic problem, so I must grit my teeth and persevere.”

Seeing his determined expression, Charlie suddenly felt that his previous plan seemed to need some adjustments.

He originally planned to let the people of Cataclysmic Front take away Abren ahead of time,

Find a place to lock him up, and then let him go free after he has investigated the whole thing,

And uprooted Georgina and the people behind her.

At that time, where he wanted to go and what he wants to do, it has nothing to do with him.

After all, he may have saved his life, which can be regarded as his lucky blessing.

But now Charlie suddenly found that facing this middle-aged man who was almost desperate for life,

And trying to struggle in a desperate situation, doing so only broke the little hope he had for life right now.

When he returns to the United States after a false alarm,

His old mother would continue to work in the restaurant,

While his wife and children will have no life. Even their sheltered house might be taken away by the bank.

Therefore, instead of this, it is better to take Abren with him.

Whatever awaits him ahead, let him experience it for himself.

Perhaps, after all the dust settles, this experience will enable this confused and pitiful middle-aged man to find his way back.

Chapter 4879

Charlie, who decided to take Abren with him, immediately thought about the next rhetoric,

And two possible corresponding plans for himself.

He planned to ask him to join him as a seaman first.

If Abren did not agree, he would let the people from the Cataclysmic Front follow him,

All the way after he got off the plane to find the other party's lair.

If Abren agrees, then he will see whether Geogrina's contact person agrees.

If the contact person agrees, then he can follow Abren smoothly and enter the opponent's zone.

But if the other party does not agree, then the first plan is used,

And Abren is used as bait and followed quietly.

So he pretended to be improvised and said to Abren: "Brother,"

“I have nothing to do here anyway, can you introduce me as well, and I can become a seaman with you.”

Abren also felt that this man had nothing to do. The young man was quite able to chat,

So he said cheerfully: “Okay, but what I said doesn’t count.”

“After I got off the plane and see the person who is there to pick me up,”

“I will ask if they are recruiting people. , if they are, you can come with you.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled and said, “Thank you, brother.”

Abren waved his hand: “You’re welcome, by the way, Abren Lang.”

Soon, the plane landed smoothly. During the taxiing phase,

Charlie canceled the flight mode of the mobile phone and sent Joseph a message with only these words:

The plan has changed, I am going to play it by the ear.

Afterward, when the plane stopped, he and Abren got off with their luggage.

When lining up to go to the customs, Charlie asked Abren:

“Brother, will someone come to pick you up later, or do you have to go by yourself?”

“Someone will pick me up.” Abren said, “My mother’s friend told me before that,”

“This place is about 100 kilometers away from the port of Ensenada.

“I don’t know the place well, and I could have had a hard time,”

“So she asked the other side and the shipping company sent a car to pick me up from the airport.”

After speaking, Abren added: “After we meet him later,”

“I will ask him if they are still recruiting people.”

“If they do, we will join him together.”

“Okay.” Charlie said with a smile: “I’ll ask you to say more good things at that moment, brother.”

Abren hurriedly said, “You’re welcome, don’t be polite, but it’s just an effort,”

“And I myself I don’t have much ability,”

“It’s not up to me to decide whether it works or not, it depends on others.”

Afterward, the two went through customs with their respective passports.

Since neither of them had checked luggage,

They went straight to the airport exit as soon as they got out of customs.

At this time, many people at the exit of the airport picked up people coming out of the plane with name cards,

Most of them were written in English or Spanish, so Chinese name cards are very easy to find here.

Soon, Abren saw a young Chinese man holding a sign with his name on it,

So he quickly said to Charlie, “It’s there, let’s go!”

After speaking, the two trotted over.

When he came to the other party, Abren waved at the other party and smiled:

“Hello, I am Abren Lang!”

The young man saw Abren, cautiously took out his mobile phone from his pocket,

Opened a photo and checked it up and down. After confirming that it was Abren,

He realized that there was another young Chinese man beside him.

He pointed at Charlie and asked him cautiously, “Who is this person? Is he with you?”

Chapter 4880

Abren accompanied him. He smiled and said, “This young brother’s name is Charlie Wade.”

“He is a compatriot I met on the plane. We were seated next to each other.”

“He owes some money in China and can’t run away. He doesn’t know what to do when he comes to Mexico.”

“He heard that I came to be a seaman, and he wanted to give it a try,”

“But we didn’t know whether you would still recruit people here.”

Charlie on the side said quickly: “I can bear hardships, work hard, and bear no complaints,”

“No matter how hard or how tired I am. I can do the job.”

The young man couldn’t help frowning, and then said,

“Wait for me, I’ll call the boss and ask.”

After speaking, he took his mobile phone and walked a long way.

After confirming that no one was around, he took out his phone and made a call.

As soon as the call was made, a man's voice came from the other end and asked,

"Have you received the man?"

"Yes." The young man said respectfully, "The man surnamed Lang just got off the plane."

The other party asked again, "Check it out. Do you have the identity information?"

"Does it match the information provided by Georgina?" The young man hurriedly said,

"I've checked it, and it's really him."

"Come on then, be careful on the road, don't let him find any clues."

The young man lowered his voice and said, "Uncle Ma, I have to tell you about the situation here,"

"That Abren met another person who came to Mexico on the plane with me."

"A young Chinese Huaxia, the two of them were sitting next to each other on the plane,"

“So they might have chatted speculatively. That kid doesn’t have a fixed job,”

“So he wanted to join Abren to become a seaman.”

‘He was asking if I was still recruiting people. What do you think of this situation? What to do?”

The other party was silent for a moment, then said solemnly:

“That young man already knew Abren, and he also saw you.”

“In case Abren goes missing in the future,”

“The police in the United States will find him based on the seat clues on the plane.”

“He will definitely confess about you, as long as he remembers what you look like,”

“The police will be able to draw a portrait of you, and you will be in trouble.”

“Dmn…” The young man cursed in a low voice, and then gritted his teeth:

“Fcuk, it’s better to take this kid over there, and check him to see if he has any useful value.”

“I think he is young and strong, and he should be able to sell for a good price.”

“Won’t this kill two birds with one stone?”

The man on the other end of the phone asked cautiously,

“Do you think there is something wrong with that kid? Could it be an undercover agent in plain clothes?”

“This…” The young man said hesitantly, “It shouldn’t be…”

“It stands to reason that no one should not be able to follow our line,”

“Not to mention that this kid is from China, he is not an American.”

The other party said, “Never believe what others say, an agent will never tell you that he is an agent.”

“There are so many Chinese police officers in the United States.”

“Just send a young man here, pretending to be from China, for us it is hard to tell if we don’t check carefully.”

“What should I do then?” The young man said,

“As you said, he has already seen me, and I can’t let him go no matter if he is a spy or not… ..”

The other party thought for a while and said, “So, you have to find a reason to look at his passport to see if he is from China.”

“If he really has a domestic passport, then he must not be from the United States.”

The young man said subconsciously: “Isn’t it an easy way to forge passports…?”

“We don’t know how many fake passports we have to get all day long…”

“If he is a real spy, which he could be? Can’t he get a passport like this?”

Chapter 4881

The other party smiled and said, “You’re stupid, don’t you look at his customs clearance record?”

“That fake passport can deceive us, but not the customs.”

“Look at the stamp on the entry record in Mexico above. Is it covered today?”

“Let’s see if his previous trip from China to the United States is the most recent.”

“If it is, it proves that he is definitely not a spy, then you can bring him over with confidence and boldness,”

“And I will arrange for someone to respond, as soon as people come,”

“Press and shut them down, isn’t this a big blessing sent to the door?”

“Huh!” The young man suddenly relaxed a lot, and said with a smile:

“Uncle Ma, let’s not say you are an old man, in every situation it has to be you!”

At this time, the young man finally breathed a sigh of relief.

After hanging up the phone happily, he turned around and walked toward Charlie and Abren.

The young man at this time didn't know that the whole process of his phone call,

And report to the above was heard by Charlie clearly.

On the one hand, Charlie marveled at the vigilance of this organization,

But on the other hand, he couldn't help sighing that in the face of absolute power,

Such careful planning and careful actions seemed meaningless.

They are so cautious, but from now on, no matter how smart and cautious they are,

They will not be able to escape the end of being destroyed by him.

The young man didn't know the disaster was coming, he thought Abren was just a lucky buy one get one free package,

He smiled back to the two of them, and said to Charlie with a smile,

"Your luck is really good, we usually recruit people very through a strict process,"

“Not only do you have to submit documents in advance, but you also have to go through a strict medical examination to have the possibility of coming up.”

“However, this time our ship is going to sea soon, and there is just one manpower shortage.”

“If you are interested, you can come for an interview with me. There are no problems and you can go to work.”

Charlie pretended to be excited and asked, “Then how much is our seaman’s monthly salary?”

The young man smiled and said, “It’s five to six thousand dollars a month,”

“It depends on the details. Your performance and the efficiency of completing the mission at sea.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded cheerfully and said, “It sounds good, let’s do it first!”

The young man nodded and said, “Let’s go quickly, from here to the port of Ensenada,”

“There are still about 100 kilometers to go.”

The two readily agreed, so they led the young man to the parking lot outside the airport.

The three of them came to a Chevrolet pickup. On the main driver, a Mexican man was already sitting.

The young man pulled away from the co-pilot, turned to Charlie and Abren, and said,

“This is our company’s car, and the driver is the bodyguard of our company’s general manager.”

“It is not very peaceful here, so we have to rely on the bodyguard.”

Don’t look at his face. He doesn’t look like a good person, but he’s actually a very enthusiastic old man.”

The Mexican man looked at the two with a smile on his face,

Then patted his bulging waist and said a word in Spanish with a smile.

The young man on the side translated: “He said you are welcome to Mexico,”

“And he has a Glock 17 in his pocket to keep us safe.”

Charlie smiled and nodded, and Abren on the side didn’t feel anything wrong.

Then quickly said: “Tell him it is his hard work.”

The young man smiled slightly, greeted each other in Spanish,

And said to the two, “You two sit in the back row.”

Charlie and Abren were one Left and right got in the car and sat in the back row,

And then the man drove out of the airport.

In the car, the young man turned his face to Charlie and Abren and said,

“You’d better call your home now or send a message to report safety,”

“Because the infrastructure on that side is not very good,”

“We will leave the city and go out in a while. On the way to Ensenada, there is basically no signal.”

Abren didn’t realize he was duped and quickly took out his mobile phone to call home to report safety.

Chapter 4882

Seeing that Charlie didn’t call, the young man couldn’t help but ask him,

“Dude, why don’t you tell your family?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I didn’t dare to tell anyone when I came to Mexico,”

“For people like me, the most taboo thing is to contact family members,”

“It is easy to get in trouble, so better don’t talk about it.”

When the young man heard this, he smiled and nodded, and didn’t speak anymore.

The reason why he asked Charlie and Abren to call home first is that his car is equipped with a signal shielding device.

Once the car leaves the city, he will open the shielding device to prevent,

The signal base station from recording the movement trajectory of the two mobile phones.

Because all mobile phone communication depends on the base station on the ground,

And a large number of ground base stations overlap each other,

Forming a communication range with almost no dead ends in the city,

The mobile phone will automatically adapt to the one with the strongest and best signal among multiple base stations.

Then establish a connection to it. When the mobile phone is constantly moving across regions,

The phone will search for the base station with the best signal all the way,

And constantly switch between multiple base stations. In this way,

The base station will also record the access information of this device.

If you want to use a mobile phone to track a person’s movement trajectory,

You only need to call up the access time and specific information about his mobile phone and the base station,

And you can lock a relatively accurate route map in a relatively accurate range.

In this way, the specific location of the criminals’ lair will be exposed.

Therefore, this young man just deliberately falsely claimed that Mexico's infrastructure is not good,

In order to pave the way for the next signal blocking.

With this early vaccination, when the two find out that the mobile phone has no signal,

They will definitely not feel anything abnormal.

After the pickup left the airport, it went all the way south.

When the car drove about ten kilometers away,

The young man quietly reached out and touched under the passenger seat, and turned on a hidden switch inside.

This switch is the power switch of the signal shielding device.

After pressing it, all signals within five meters around the car will be completely blocked,

Not only can't answer calls but even satellite signals also can't be received.

Abren chatted with Charlie all the way, and at the same time chatted with his wife on WeChat on his mobile phone,

But while chatting, the mobile phone signal suddenly became out of service,

He was a little surprised, and subconsciously said: “Oh, there is no Internet so soon…”

The young man laughed casually: “Oh, this is so normal in Mexico.”

“In a place like this, as long as you go out of the city, your mobile phone basically has no signal.”

Abren nodded lightly, then put the phone down, looked at the desolate desert-like landscape outside the window,

And asked Charlie, “Brother, did you feel the difference when you came from the United States to Mexico?”

“Look outside here. In the wilderness, it is not much different from the noman’s land.”

Charlie smiled: “I am actually very adaptable. You let me live in the presidential suite of a five-star hotel today.”

“I don’t feel excited, you let me set up a tent in the wilderness tomorrow, and I don’t feel uncomfortable.”

Abren said with a smile: “You have a good personality, and your personality is a standard optimist,”

“Wherever you are going you can adapt as quickly as possible.”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said with a smile, “I’ve been here for so many years,”

“I can’t say I’m well-informed, but at least I can be flattered and humiliated.”

Abren gave a thumbs up and praised, “If only I could be as free and easy as you.”

As he spoke, his eyes glanced into the distance,

When he saw something vaguely in the distant wilderness. His brows were suddenly wrinkled.

Immediately, he subconsciously picked up the phone and fiddled with it,

His expression became more dignified, and even a little nervous.

Charlie noticed Abren’s change from the corner of his eye.

He also saw Abren carefully looking at the Mexican who was driving,

And he couldn’t help thinking: “This man, shouldn’t he have found something?”

Thinking like this, Abren picked up the phone, pressed it on it for a while,

Handed it to Charlie, and said with a smile,

“Brother, let me show you the picture of my son, he looks so handsome.”

Charlie looked down. There were no photos at all on the screen of the mobile phone he handed over, but a line of words:

“Brother, there is something wrong with this man! We may have been fooled!”

Chapter 4883

Charlie was surprised when he saw the text on Abren's phone.

He did not expect Abren could see the problem so quickly.

So, he took the phone, typed on it quietly, and said with a smile,

"Oh, brother, your son doesn't look like you at all, he's much more handsome than you!"

He typed a line on it: "Brother, what's the problem?"

Then he handed the phone back to Abren.

Abren took over the phone at this time and said with a smile:

"My son looks like his mother, I tell you, don't look at me I am not very good-looking,"

"My wife is so beautiful, wait a minute, let me find you pictures of us when we were young!"

As he said, he typed on his mobile phone and muttered:

“Oh, there are too many pictures on my mobile phone,”

“20,000 to 30,000, and it’s really a little hard to find them.”

After a while, he handed the phone to Charlie and said,

“Here, look, this is the photo of us when we got married,”

“There was no concept of photoshop, no retouching of pictures,”

“Or any beauty cams at that time.”

Charlie took the phone and read a large paragraph written on it:

“Brother, the guy driving said that there is no mobile phone signal here,”

“But I just saw a pole in the wilderness about a kilometer or two away.”

“The signal tower, although it looks vague, but I am a communication engineer myself.”

“I can recognize the signal tower at a glance.”

“It stands to reason that even if the old base station equipment is only one or two kilometers away.”

“The signal is out, especially if there is no obstruction for dozens of kilometers here,”

“It is even more impossible for the signal to not cover this range, so I think this must be wrong!”

Charlie couldn’t help but admire Abren when he saw this,

But he didn’t want him to see it all and get nervous early,

So as not to startle the snake, so he said:

“You don’t need to say it, my sister-in-law was really beautiful when she was young!”

After saying that, he typed a line on his hand: “Will the signal tower be broken?”

“This kind of thing? It’s normal for the signal tower to fall into disrepair, right?”

Abren took over the phone, and while typing, he said,

“By the way, I have a young daughter who looks a lot like my wife.”

“I’ll show you a photo of her too.”

While speaking, he typed another line of words:

“I thought so at first, but I just checked the navigation software and found that the navigation software can’t even find satellite signals,”

“Which is even weirder! Even if the infrastructure is poor, even if the signal from that tower is indeed broken,”

“But the satellites in the sky are not broken. GPS has more than 24 satellites working on six orbital planes at the same time.”

“Even if Mexico is unmanned, it can still receive satellite signals,”

“But on my mobile phone, I have already searched. There is no satellite signal anymore,”

“Which proves that there must be some kind of shielding device on the car,”

“Which can shield the communication and the satellite signal at the same time!”

Charlie couldn’t help sighing when he saw this: “As expected, there is a specialization in the art industry,”

“The shield installed by the other party just touched the professional field of Abren,”

“A talent in the communication field, so he could feel something wrong all of a sudden,”

But he could also see that Abren is definitely a smart person.

Charlie was afraid that he would act rashly, then he replied on his mobile phone:

“Brother, don’t act rashly, let’s take a look.”

Chapter 4884

Abren was in a hurry, and he found a reason to show him his mobile phone and replied on it:

“Brother, you can’t drag it on! For the two of us, it may be too late to find a way to escape now,”

“If we wait for the right place, we can only be slaughtered by others!”

Charlie replied: “We can’t jump out of the car to escape, right?”

“The speed of the car is so fast that jumping out will definitely kill us,”

“Let alone driving a car. That old man has a gun on his body,”

“Even if we jumped out of the car and don’t fall to death,”

“If he came up and shot us, we would definitely be dead.”

Abren replied, “But when we get to their territory,”

“We won’t have a chance. Ah! Ain’t it going to be slaughtered at that time?”

Charlie replied: “We are both poor and have nothing,”

“They are definitely not trying to make money and kill us,”

“Maybe they are planning to trick us into free labor on the ship.”

“Maybe, in that case, as long as the two of us are obedient, our survival should not be a problem.”

“If we run away now, we will most likely die in Mexico.”

“Although I said where the loess is not buried, I don’t want to be buried in this place…”

When Abren saw Charlie’s reply, he instantly fell into a struggle.

He knew that what Charlie said was probably right.

In this situation, if they want to escape, they can only fight to the death.

However, at the end of a desperate fight, there is a high probability of death.

After all, the other party is prepared, and he has a gun on his body.

If he shoots at a disagreement, he and Charlie will definitely be abandoned dead in the wilderness.

After all, Abren has stayed in the United States for so many years,

And has a relatively good understanding of the situation in Mexico.

This place is full of armed criminal groups. The number of armed criminals is more than the number of police and army combined.

In this place, it is easier for criminal groups to kill people than to steal bicycles on the street,

Let alone ordinary people being killed the rich, politicians,

And high-ranking officials are often kidnapped and assassinated every now and then.

In the eyes of the police, the death of two foreign tourists,

In such a place is less worth mentioning than the loss of two bicycles at the entrance of an Internet cafe.

Thinking of this, although Abren was very nervous, he did not dare to act rashly.

He felt that what Charlie just said was somewhat reasonable.

As the two are too poor, it doesn't make any sense for the other party to take his own life.

If they still think about kidnapping them and asking their family for ransom, it's even more impossible.

His family is now absolutely negative, and to put it bluntly,

The money his wife could come up with is not enough for them to drive this pickup truck and pick them up at the airport.

Therefore, Abren felt that Charlie's analysis should be correct,

And they most likely wanted to deceive them to come over and work hard.

If that is the case, although it may be dark, at least their lives will be spared.

As the saying goes, it is better to live than die.

As the saying goes, if you keep the green hills, you will not be afraid of running out of firewood.

Thinking of this, he was already resigned to his fate,

And the thought of dying and struggling just now was completely dispelled,

And then he typed on the mobile phone, and it said:

“I’m really sorry, brother, it’s me who has troubled you. …”

Charlie was not nervous at all, and replied on his mobile phone:

“Where is it, I took the initiative to come,”

“And if there are any consequences, it has nothing to do with you, brother.”

Chapter 4885

Then, Charlie made up again. One sentence: “Brother, if you come here, you will be at peace.”

“Fortunately, we can still be friends with each other.”

“It’s a blessing or a curse. We will know when we get there.”

Abren really did not expect that Charlie’s comparison as his brother,

Who is ten years younger, is so calm when he sees problems.

Under the influence of Charlie, Abren’s heart was not as nervous as before.

But he couldn’t be as open-minded as Charlie, so after deleting all the text,

He looked out the window alone, feeling guilty and flustered…

The pickup truck they embarked on, did not go to the port city called Ensenada as scheduled.

That place is just a guise for a fool.

In fact, they drove to the edge of a coastal fishing village northwest of Ensenada.

There are still more than ten or twenty kilometers away from Ensenada.

Before the pickup truck drove into the fishing village, the driver kept staring at the rearview mirror,

Looking left and right, for fear of being followed,

So he deliberately slowed down to see if the car behind him slowed down.

Soon, he found that as his speed slowed down, the cars behind him caught up one after another,

And none of them slowed down because of his own deceleration.

According to his superficial anti-tracking common sense,

He was basically sure that no one or a vehicle was following him.

Then he felt relieved and turned the car into the fishing village.

It’s just that he didn’t know that since they left the airport,

There were more than a dozen vehicles following one after another in the relay.

Taken turns, these dozen cars were all very cautious, and he didn’t see any clues.

While he was slowing down, the vehicle in charge of tracking this section of the distance passed him directly,

Without slowing down in order not to attract his attention.

And about a mile behind, which is about 1,600 meters,

There is actually a spare car that has been out of sight all the time,

Blindly following all the way through the radio command of the continuous relay vehicle in front.

Since the spare car was always out of sight of the other party,

There was no need to replace it frequently, so Joseph took this car as his command car.

After hearing that the vehicle slowed down, the car stopped directly behind a mile away,

And then the Cataclysmic Front soldiers in the vehicle immediately released a high-end aerial photography drone.

This kind of civilian aerial photography drone gave a big loss to the Cataclysmic Front in Syria.

Before that, they couldn't believe that a drone costing no more than $1,000,

Could silently take aerial photos 500 meters above their heads, giving the user a panoramic view of all their movements.

Since Cataclysmic Front was brought under Charlie's command, it has purchased at least 10,000 civilian aerial photography drones of different specifications,

Some of which can even be folded into pockets, and can take off within a minute if necessary.

At this time, they flew a cracked drone directly behind them.

This cracked quad-rotor drone can break the original factory's 500-meter ascent limit,

And it can easily fly even if it is two or three kilometers.

Moreover, the enhanced battery can provide it with at least 50 minutes of flight endurance,

And more than an hour and a half of airborne capability,

And the speed of the drone can reach more than 60 kilometers per hour.

Therefore, after the drone took off, it took just over a minute to lock the pickup truck that Charlie was riding in on the screen.

Afterward, the soldier in charge of the aerial photography immediately reported to Joseph:

“Supreme Commander, the target position has been locked,”

“And they have entered the fishing village on the right side of the road ahead!”

Joseph nodded and said lightly: “It seems that their nest in this place, send out the coordinates,”

“Let everyone rush to the fishing village a mile away from the location to hide,”

“Secretly encircle the village, and prepare to give them an oriole to follow according to Mr. Wade’s plan!”

On the other side.

Chapter 4886

Seeing that bodyguard drove the car into the dilapidated fishing village,

Charlie pretended to be curious and asked the young man in the co-pilot:

“Hey buddy, aren’t we going to that Ensenada?”

“What are we doing in this dilapidated village?”

The young man said casually: “Our car is running out of gas,”

“There is smuggled oil in this fishing village, and the price is cheap,”

“Let’s fill up the gas here and continue on our way,”

“Now it’s not too far from Ensenada. It’s not a long way,”

“And it takes 20 minutes after refueling for a distance of more than ten kilometers.”

After he finished speaking, he stretched his waist and said casually:

“Oh, I played cards with a few people until it was past three o’clock at night,”

“Now I am fcking sleepy. After dropping you off I’ll be able to get some sleep!”

After saying that, the pickup truck drove into a small rural courtyard.

Charlie looked at Abren on the side, seeing that he was getting more and more flustered, he smiled and said,

“Brother, don’t be so nervous, it’s just to get the gas, it’s alright.”

As soon as he finished speaking, the pickup truck was in the yard,

As soon as it stopped, seven or eight burly men walked out of the brick houses around the yard.

Without exception, these people were all locals with similar totems tattooed on their bodies.

With the pointy-toed shoes and a key to hold a pistol in both hands.

Seeing these people rushing around, Abren asked nervously: “What are they going to do?!”

“What?” The young man in the passenger seat smiled and took out from under the seat a pistol,

Pointing the muzzle of the gun at Abren, then at Charlie, he said coldly,

“Fcukers get out of the car honestly. If you fcuking dare to run around, I will shoot you to death!”

Just finished speaking, The burly men outside reached out and opened the two rear doors.

Afterward, each of them pointed guns at Charlie and Abren in the car, shouting something in an angry tone.

It’s just that Charlie can’t understand Spanish,

And has absolutely no idea what they are babbling about.

He just thinks that these guys are so fcuking annoying.

He hurriedly put his head in his hands and shouted loudly,

“Speak up if you have something to say, don’t shoot, don’t shoot, don’t you just want money?”

“I have more than 1,000 dollars in my pocket, you can take it all!”

“If it still doesn’t work, then I’ll give you the suitcase too!”

The young man roared coldly,

“What are you talking about? Asking you to get off the car, you don’t understand?”

Charlie said hurriedly, “I hear you. I understand I understand.”

After speaking, he stepped out of the car.

As soon as he got out of the car, two burly men held him on the left and the right,

And then tied his wrists behind him with a nylon cable tie about one centimeter wide.

This kind of nylon cable tie is very strong.

Under normal circumstances, if a person’s hands and wrists are tied in this way,

Even if he breaks the cable tie into the flesh, until the bone is strangled, it is impossible to break it.

And the buckle of this kind of cable tie is one-way,

It will only get tighter and tighter, but there will never be any looseness,

So these criminal groups especially like to use this kind of thing to restrain the victim.

In their experience, no one has ever been able to break free from this type of tie.

After Charlie's hands were tied, Abren was also dragged directly from the car by two big men.

Abren also tried to struggle,

But the other party directly pressed him to the ground and fastened his hands with cable ties.

Abren ate a mouthful of dirt, vomited several times in a row, and said hoarsely:

"Bah, bah, what are you doing?! You kidnapping a bankrupt poor ba5tard like me,"

"I am completely useless, there is no use at all of me other than wasting food!"

The young man stepped forward, squatted on the ground,

Patted Abren's face with the barrel of his gun, and said with a smile,

"Brother, you may feel that you have no use. But for us, in fact, you are very useful!"

Chapter 4887

Baffled Charlie and Abren were coerced by the opponent with a gun,

And brought directly into one of the brick houses.

Once inside, there is no furniture, just a sinking staircase with bright lights.

The two were taken to the ground by a group of gangsters with live ammunition, which turned out to be unique.

The entire underground part is divided into two areas by a corridor.

On the left, there is a prison cell with an iron fence gate,

And seven or eight people are still locked in it.

On the right, it is tightly covered by a nearly ten-meter-long white curtain.

One couldn’t see what is going on behind the curtains.

However, the whole underground part is filled with the smell of disinfectant,

Which is very strong and even choking. In addition,

The sound of the ventilator and the operation of the ECG monitor can be heard.

Charlie immediately realized that this should be a simple operating room.

And he could feel that behind the white curtain, there were two very weak patients who were in a deep coma.

At this time, at the other end of the corridor, a yellow-skinned middle-aged man in his fifties walked down.

The man walked down quickly and walked across the corridor to the crowd.

He first glanced at Abren, and then looked at Charlie, Who was on the side, asked the young man,

“Nathan, has the identity of this person been verified?”

“Verified.” The young man called Nathan quickly said with a diligent smile:

“Uncle Ma, This kid is a fcuking unlucky guy who came from China.

He happened to be sitting with Abren on the plane.

The two chatted all the way, and the chat was very speculative.

He planned to follow Abren to Mexico as a seaman, and then he's here."

Uncle Ma nodded lightly, looked Charlie up and down, and said with a smile,

"Don't say it, this kid looks strong and young,"

"If we can find a suitable receiver, he will definitely sell for a good price."

After speaking, he said to Nathan, "Let Hardik come down and have a look."

"Okay, Uncle Ma, wait a moment," Nathan responded quickly,

And then trotted all the way to the outside.

Charlie looked at uncle Ma at this time, and asked nervously,

"Who are you? What are you tying us here for?"

Looking at Charlie, he said with a smile: "I heard a persuasion, some things don't need to be known too early,"

"It is too early to know, for you, it has no other effect except adding to your troubles,"

“You just stay here and you will know what we have to do to you in a few days.”

After he finished speaking, he looked at Abren, who was beside him,

And said with a smile, “Your name is Abren Lang, right? I will call you later. It will be kinder like this.”

Abren asked nervously: “You… who are you?”

Uncle Ma said with a smile: “My surname is Ma, my full name is Carson,”

“You are staying here and this place is under my control, so you as well are under my control.”

Just as he was talking, Nathan brought back a dark-skinned South Asian man,

With myopia glasses and a white coat, who looked like a doctor.

He walked up to several people and asked in English,

“Which one is the donor for the acquired surgery?”

Nathan, who was on the side, pointed to Abren and said, “This is the one.”

The doctor looked at Lang carefully, nodded, and said,

“He seems to be in good shape. In the past two days, he must have eaten a low-sugar diet,”

“He must eat less but more frequently, and don’t give him any drugs.”

Abren’s face paled in fright, and he blurted out:

“What are you doing? Are you going to cut off one of my kidneys?!”

Chapter 4888

Nathan smiled and said coldly, “I really want to cut one of your kidneys,”

“But so far I haven’t found a patient who can match yours successfully.”

“Otherwise, you can earn two, or even three times more money for one operation!”

When Abren heard this, he became even more nervous and quickly asked, “What are you doing?”

The doctor looked at Abren and said with a smile:

“For the sake of the operation the day after tomorrow, you should not know many things so early.”

Uncle Ma said to Nathan at this time: “Oh, by the way, there is something I haven’t had time to inform you about.”

“A Canadian uremia patient has been successfully matched with Mr. Lang.”

“The other party is willing to pay $200,000 for a kidney.”

“I offered him $600,000 for two kidneys. For a uremia patient,”

“The opportunity for a double kidney transplant is very rare.”

Nathan was overjoyed when he heard this, and blurted out, “Did he agree?”

“For sure, he will agree, and if he agrees, we will have the surgery together the day after tomorrow.”

Doctor Hardik blurted out: “Mr. Ma, I have three surgeries the day after tomorrow,”

“And I have to go back to the United States after the surgery,”

“If I add another one double kidney transplant,”

“It is estimated that it will be in the second half of the night…”

Uncle Ma said with a smile: “It’s all right, Dr. Hardik, you have to work hard,”

“Then I will add $5,000 to you for the operation and wait until the operation is over.”

“After that, let Nathan take you to the airport.”

Hearing this, Hardik rolled his round and even protruding eyes a few times,

Then shook his head and said, “Since Mr. Ma said so, then I’ll work harder to make it successful.”

Abren had already vaguely understood what the other party was doing at this time,

And he didn’t know what the other party wanted to take from him the day after tomorrow,

But now he even said that he would do a double kidney transplant for the matching type.

If he really cut off his two kidneys, wouldn’t he die?

Thinking of this, he said in fear,

“Aren’t you afraid of being arrested for doing such a depraved thing?!”

Nathan smiled and said, “Where the hell is your conscience, killing you is a conscience thing.”

“Do you know that when you die, you can save at least two people,”

“Maybe one more person can see again, people say that saving one life is better than building a seven-level pagoda,”

“We kill one, save two, two minus one equals one,”

“Does this mean that we saved a life in vain? The merit is immeasurable!”

Abren was trembling with fright, and blurted out: “What are you going to do to me?!”

Nathan looked at Uncle Ma who was beside him and asked,

“Uncle Ma, can you tell him about this?”

Uncle Ma looked at Abren and smiled cruelly: “To tell you the truth,”

“I have a heart attack patient, you have successfully matched with him.”

“He will come to Mexico for surgery the day after tomorrow and will have your heart replaced.”

“If the Canadian client agrees, he will also come and replace your two kidneys the day after tomorrow.”

“And because there is no need to match the type of cornea transplanted,”

“We may find another patient who needs corneal transplantation from tonight to tomorrow.”

Abren was frightened to the ground, and for a while, he felt like a thunderclap, and he didn't know what to do.

At this moment, Nathan looked at him, raised his eyebrows cheerfully, and said,

"Brother, look what had said, you are very useful!"

Abren collapsed instantly, he knelt on the ground with a thud, crying and begging he said:

"I beg you to let me go. I have an old mother and young kids,"

"And my family is waiting for me to support them."

"If you kill me, my mother, wife, and children will be all on the road…"

Nathan said with a smile, "I've worked so hard to deceive you here, how can I let you go?"

Chapter 4889

After speaking, he turned his face and said to Charlie,

“Hey, it’s also interesting, how do you say it?”

“Oh right, if there is a way to heaven, you don’t go, and there is no door to hell, you break in.”

“You say you are lucky, but there is really no one else! Hahahaha!”

Charlie was not afraid at all at this time.

He looked at Nathan and asked curiously, “What are you going to do with me?”

Nathan looked at Charlie disdainfully at this time, and said lightly,

“Don’t worry, I will ask someone to draw blood from you later,”

“And then take your blood type and other related information.”

“The information will be posted on the Internet, and once a patient matches you,”

“I will negotiate the price with the other party,”

“And after the negotiation, you can just wait for the operating table.”

Doctor Hardik on the side said quickly: “Damn, I almost forgot.”

“There are still two lying on the operating table.”

After speaking, he quickly stretched out his hand and pulled open the white curtain beside him,

And as expected by Charlie, it was a simple operating room with two operating tables.

On the two operating tables, there is a person lying on each side.

The doctor ran over to see the situation between the two, and said to Uncle Ma:

“Mr. Ma, the guest’s condition is almost stable, and can be sent to recuperate.”

“Okay.” Uncle Ma nodded and waved, Several men immediately stepped forward,

Moved the man to the mobile hospital bed, and carried him out.

Uncle Ma then looked at another unconscious man lying on the operating table,

And asked the doctor, “How is this guy?”

Hardik looked at him, shook his head, and said, “Not very good, too weak.”

“I guess he won’t live for a few days.”

After speaking, he asked Uncle Ma, “Have you found a buyer for the rest of the body?”

Uncle Ma shook his head and said, “I haven’t been able to match.”

After that, Uncle Ma said, “No need. Leave him alone, let him stay here,”

“And I will have someone pull him out and bury him in the middle of the night.”

Hardik said, “Then today’s work is over, and I will go to bed.”

Uncle Ma instructed: “Remember there are two surgeries tomorrow, don’t get up too late.”

Hardik nodded quickly, then yawned and left.

Nathan shouted from behind, “Hey, Hardik, we haven’t collected blood for this kid yet!”

Hardik turned around and said, “Let’s pick it up tomorrow morning.”

“After picking it, take it to Ensenada for testing. If we draw it now, it won’t be fresh for testing tomorrow.”

When Nathan heard this, he didn’t say much, but looked at Charlie and said playfully:

“Have a good rest tonight, there are two surgeries tomorrow, just to let you see the world.”

Charlie looked at him and asked, “You said just now that I can sell for a good price.”

“Then I want to know how much I can sell for?”

Nathan frowned and looked at him, and asked in surprise: “Boy, aren’t you afraid?”

Charlie smiled casually: “If I’m afraid is there a use for it?”

“If I say I’m afraid then you can let me go? If you can’t, then why should I be afraid?”

“Oh dmn…” Nathan couldn’t help looking up and down at Charlie,

Raised his eyebrows and said, “I don’t see that you’re pretty good. Bring the seeds.”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “You haven’t told me yet, how much can I sell for?”

Before Nathan could speak, Uncle Ma stepped forward, frowned, and said,

“Boy, what the hell are you talking about? Who are you?”

Charlie smiled and said, “If I tell you now that I am someone you can’t afford to offend,”

“Wouldn’t you think I’m too pretentious?”

“Bull5hit…” Nathan was a little angry and blurted out scolding:

“You’re so fcuking fat! Believe it or not,”

“I’ll give it to you now, let’s see how fat you are?!”

Chapter 4890

Carson stopped him and pulled him behind staring at Charlie with lifeless eyes, and asked,

“Boy, if you have any way of coming, just report to your family quickly,”

“If we can discuss four, five, or six between us, today’s matter is not a problem.”

“You can’t turn battles into jade and silk.”

After speaking, Uncle Ma looked at Charlie with a cold and vicious expression, and continued:

“If you can’t tell me anything, then I have a way to make your life worse than death.”

Charlie asked curiously, “What can you do? Come on I want to listen.”

Uncle Ma’s expression became more sullen, and he gritted his teeth:

“Do you believe it or not? When the surgery is on, I will tell them not to give you anesthesia,”

“And then let you experience what it means to be cut by a thousand swords.”

Charlie nodded and said with admiration: “This is good, this is good, this has a good idea!”

After speaking, he looked at the doctor on the side, and asked curiously,

“Hardik, right, are you the chief surgeon here?”

He smiled too naturally, and said,

“I’m the only one in charge of the operation, and I don’t care about the rest.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and smiled, and said seriously,

“You can do it, you can make a big difference.”

Nathan didn’t understand what was going on looked at Uncle Ma and asked,

“Uncle Ma, this kid scared and stupid? Why do I feel like he’s lost his mind?”

Uncle Ma was also a little confused.

In order to be cautious, he looked at Nathan and asked,

“Did you pay attention when you came were you followed by others?”

“How is it possible?” Nathan said very seriously:

“I’ve been looking around all the way. In the rearview mirror, no car has been following us,”

“And no car has behaved abnormally or behaved suspiciously, and before coming in,”

“We confirmed that there are no other vehicles in the line of sight.”

Uncle Ma gently tapped and nodded, then looked at Charlie, and asked curiously,

“Boy, I really want to know, why are you not afraid at all? Are you not afraid of death?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I am afraid of death.”

Uncle Ma asked with a frown: “Afraid of death, are you still pretending to be so?”

Charlie said lightly: “I’m afraid of death, but not of you, you can’t kill me.”

Uncle Ma suddenly pulled out a pistol from his waist and pointed it at Charlie.

Asked in a cold voice; “Tell me, what’s your background?”

Charlie deliberately changed into a Hong Kong-Taiwan accent, and said helplessly:

“Hey, you are really a locomotive, you have already asked me a lot of the same questions.”

At this time, Nathan said to Uncle Ma: “Uncle Ma, why don’t you ignore him?”

“I guess this boy is scared to death and deliberately wants to provoke you so that you can shoot him to death,”

“Don’t be impulsive. If you shoot, at least one million dollars will be gone.”

Uncle Ma nodded and said coldly: “It is estimated that there is some kind of stress response,”

“Regardless of him, you put them both Lock them up first and strengthen your alert tonight,”

“If there is any trouble, report it to me immediately.”

Nathan said hurriedly: “Okay, don’t worry, Uncle Ma!”

Uncle Ma hummed, turned around, and was about to leave, Charlie at this time, suddenly sneered and said,

“I thought you had some great deeds in Mexico, and after a long time,”

“It turned out that all you did was this kind of filthy things that didn’t come to the table,”

“And you even made this kind of money. You are not afraid of retribution coming soon!”

Uncle Ma turned his head and stared at Charlie vigilantly, and asked him, “What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled slightly, and then asked him, “You shouldn’t have contacted Georgina recently?”

“Fcuk!” Uncle Ma and Nathan were shocked when they heard this.

They both took out their guns and aimed at Charlie. Nathan blurted out and asked,

“Say, what the h3ll are you doing? Where did you hear the name Georgina? Are you an undercover agent?”

Uncle Ma felt that Charlie was unlikely to be an undercover, so he pulled the trigger slightly,

A bit nervous he stared at Charlie viciously and asked coldly:

“Brother, we don’t need to speak secretly, which way are you on the road? How do you know Georgina?”

Chapter 4891

When the investigation turned into friendly overtures, Charlie smiled slightly,

And said lightly: “Not only do I know Georgina, but I also had a meal with her,”

“In Providence, she goes by the pseudonym Myren,”

“And there is another person named Kaiden Xu beside her, who acts as a couple with her, am I right?”

Hearing Charlie’s words, not only that Carson’s expression was horrified, but even Abren was dumbfounded.

He didn’t know who Georgina was, but he knew Myren!

It was Myren who told his mother that in Mexico a company was recruiting seamen, and the perks were very good.

His mother was very grateful to her for a time,

Thinking that her help saved the whole family.

But who would have thought that this woman would be so vicious and want to dig out his heart and sell it!

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but ask Charlie:

"Brother…you…how did you know Myren?! Did you also get tricked by her?!"

Charlie smiled contemptuously and smiled and said lightly,

"Brother, with just the weight of Myren, it is impossible to deceive me."

Seeing Charlie's disdain, Carson suddenly felt a little more flustered.

He felt that since Charlie already knew Georgina's true identity,

But still dared to enter the Tiger's Den alone,

It was enough to see that this person must have had another move.

So he couldn't help but ask: "Brother, I think you are very brave,"

"You are not an ordinary person, I think you don't sell anything,"

"Just directly explain the way, if we are on the same road, I will never treat you badly!"

Charlie sneered and said, "It's just your business, to be honest, I really despise it."

“You try your best to deceive those people with financial difficulties, and then kill them to get their organs.”

“This kind of practice is much more disgusting than those beggar gangs who mutilate children.”

“To say things that are disrespectful is to be shameless.”

“I have been in the limelight for so many years, how can I be on the same path with you?”

Carson was even more flustered in his heart.

He found that after Charlie said Georgina’s name, there was no trace of fear from beginning to end,

And his eyes were full of ridicule and contempt.

If he did not have absolute strong confidence, it would be absolutely impossible to say that the feeling is so well-founded.

Thinking of this, Carson broke out in a cold sweat.

Originally, he was ruthless and wanted to pull the trigger,

And kill this man with one shot, but now he can't pull the trigger no matter what.

He couldn't hide his nervousness and asked Charlie:

"Brother, what are you going to do? Since you know what business we are doing,"

"You should know that we are a bunch of murderers who don't blink while taking lives,"

"Even if you are really big, but on this one-third acre land in Mexico,

"I'm not necessarily afraid of you."

Charlie smiled and said, "I think most of the people here are Mexicans,"

"And it would be difficult for you, a Chinese, to be the boss here. Is your boss not here?"

Carson nodded and said sternly: "Our boss has multiple lines of business,"

"This is just one of them, I'm not talented, I'm the person in charge of this line of business,"

"You have contacted Georgina who is one of my downlines in the U.S.,"

“I have several downlines in the U.S. and Canada, who specialize in delivering supplies for me.”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said, “I have some big business, I want to talk to your boss,”

“You can call him and let him come over, I’ll wait for him here.”

Chapter 4892

Carson frowned and said cautiously, “Brother, if you don’t reveal your identity,”

“It’s impossible for me to inform our boss.”

“Yes, our boss is in the top ten among the criminal bosses in Mexico.”

“If you want him to come to see you, you have to show the identity that can invite him.”

Charlie smiled disdainfully, and then quietly he broke the tie on his wrist.

Immediately afterward, he put his skills into his pocket very calmly,

And took out the black gold card that was limited to a dozen in the world and only a few in China.

It was only at this time that everyone realized and got horrified,

And had no time to think about how Charlie did it, Charlie had already gently shaken the black gold card in his hand.

Afterward, he threw the card directly to Carson, and sneered:

“Come on, open your dog eyes and show me clearly, do you recognize this thing?”

Carson stretched out his hand in a panic, took the card,

And then he took a closer look and was shocked!

Although he has never seen the black gold card of Citibank, he has already heard about it.

He couldn’t help thinking in his heart: “Dmn, this black gold card is limited to only a few dozen in the world.”

“If you can get this kind of card, let’s not say how much money is in the card,”

“But the assets must exceed 10 billion US dollars! “

What is the concept of 10 billion dollars in a backcountry like Mexico?”

“It’s too much of a goddam concept!”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but lowered his head and carefully observed the card.

The workmanship of this card is extremely exquisite,

Whether it is texture or touch, he has never seen it on a card in his life.

The slightly frosted relief on the surface of the black gold card is as exquisite as a work of art.

In the lower-left corner of the card, there are English letters protruding with steel stamps,

Which are the capitalized letters of Charlie's name.

At this moment, Carson exclaimed in his heart:

"This is the real thing!"

In the next second, Carson's hands trembled involuntarily.

Carson is also a trainer. Regardless of his age, his skills are much better than those of his peers.

This guy can hold down the AK47 with one hand,

But now he can't hold a bank card that weighs only a few grams.

At this time, he was looking at Charlie, and his eyes were full of awe and fear.

He couldn’t help trembling and asked: “Brother…oh no…Mr. Wade…”

“I don’t know…I don’t know…you All of a sudden, what brought you here… what’s your job…”

Carson is not a stupefied fool.

When he saw this card, he knew that Charlie must be extremely powerful,

And even his assets should be more than 10 billion US dollars.

And at this moment, he no longer feels that he has any initiative at this time.

Because he knows very well that a person with worth like Charlie,

If he dares to use his true identity and take his own flesh and blood to try the risk,

Then in his eyes, there is absolutely no threat to this risk.

The reason why Charlie dared to use his real name to contact this group of people is that on the one hand,

He is not afraid of retaliation from these people, because, in his opinion, one of these people will die!

On the other hand, he knew that Georgina definitely had no connection with them.

Since Georgina escaped from Providence, she has cut off all contact with her accomplices.

This is the old fox's way of self-protection. In a short time,

Even Cataclysmic Front can't find her whereabouts, which is enough to prove that,

She is so cautious, so even if she uses her real name,

She doesn't have to worry that this organization will communicate with her after she reappears.

Seeing Carson's panicked face, Charlie sarcastically said,

"Look at how scared you are like a bird. With a gun in your hand,"

"And so many dogs around you, isn't it enough to give you courage?"

Chapter 4893

Hearing Charlie's words, Carson and Nathan next to him became more flustered.

Seeing that Carson's cold sweat had left on his forehead, Charlie smiled slightly and said,

"Okay, let's be honest with you, I'm short of some people like you,"

"Who specialize in dirty work. You're a just a sgumbag,"

"So I came here to investigate and see how much you have."

After Charlie said this, the two of them were already sweating down their necks.

Carson swallowed his saliva with difficulty, and asked subconsciously,

"Mr. Wade, you…you came to Mexico by yourself just to inspect us?"

Charlie asked him back, "Whoever told you I was alone ?"

When the two heard this, their expressions became even more nervous.

At this time, Charlie pointed to Abren beside him, and said lightly:

“Didn’t we two come together?”

Carson was stunned, and then the whole person stood on the spot and trembled uncontrollably.

Charlie didn’t mention Abren, but when he mentioned this name, Carson felt even more flustered.

Because he had already obtained the information about Abren, he could conclude that Abren was kept in the dark.

However, Charlie was able to come with him, and he still met him on the plane,

Which proves that Charlie had already figured out their plan,

And knew that they were going to attack Abren, so he deliberately approached the target and came here with him.

Thinking of this, he was extremely frightened.

Only then did he understand why others always say that,

High-end hunters always appear in the eyes and the way of real prey.

It seems that he has picked up a big bargain for nothing,

But he did not expect that all this is under the control of others.

It can even be said that this is the result that others really want.

It reminded him of the way Africans catch wasps.

They will first take a piece of meat to make the greedy wasps think they have found their prey and then take it away,

But they don’t know that when the hunter is biting the piece of meat, he hangs a light feather on himself.

In this way, hunters will follow the feather to find the wasp’s nest,

Remove them one by one, they will kill the adult wasps,

And throw the pupae from the hive into a pot to boil and fry.

In short, once the hunters track the nest, it means the overturning of the entire nest is inevitable.

He couldn’t help asking Charlie: “Mr. Wade, you… do you want to incorporate us?”

Charlie said lightly: “It depends on your strength and sincerity,”

“So you’d better involve your boss, just make a call and ask him to come and talk to me.”

Carson thought for a moment, then said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, wait a moment, I’ll go up and call our boss.”

Charlie said coldly, “You need to go up to make a call? Just call here.”

Carson quickly explained: “Mr. Wade, you don’t know, there is a signal blocker here,”

“And the mobile phone can’t make calls. I want to go up and use the landline to call our boss.”

Charlie waved his hand gently and urged, “Be quick, go and come back quickly.”

“Okay!” Carson nodded and gave Nathan a quick wink, and the two hurried out together.

After reaching the ground, Nathan couldn’t help but ask Carson:

“Uncle Ma… this… what’s the origin of this kid…”

Carson slapped him in the face and cursed angrily,

“No matter what his origin is, you brought him here!”

“If this guy is not good, you will be blamed if the boss doesn’t kill him.”

“This can’t be blamed on me, Uncle Ma…” Nathan said with a sad face:

“I reported it to you at the time, and you too agreed, how can you throw the blame on me at this time?”

Carson said coldly, “You don’t need to tell me this nonsense now,”

“The top priority now is to quickly report the situation to the boss.”

Nathan hurriedly said again: “Carson, do you think this kid is really big? Is his card real?”

Chapter 4894

Carson said seriously: “It must be real, and the thing doesn’t feel like a fake when you touch it.”

“It’s something that can be faked, and this kid knows our details and even our movements,”

“So he must have already investigated our situation.”

Nathan asked nervously, “He can’t be a sliver, right?”

“Can’t…” Carson waved his hand: “How could he play such a trick?”

“This kid looks like he has gone through a lot of wind and waves.”

“There are so many of us and so many guns. But he doesn’t fear at all.”

“Falling down the wind, it even scared me to the point of swaying my legs,”

“Do you think this is the psychological quality that one can have?”

After speaking, Carson looked around and said,

“I seriously doubt this man now. We have been secretly surrounded, but we can’t see it.”

Nathan became more and more nervous when he heard that, he looked around and said,

“By the way, Uncle Ma, did you see how he broke the tie just now?”

“I didn’t even see it clearly…then it’s so strong, even a cow can’t break free, like that right?”

Carson said blankly, “I don’t know about this either, anyway, this person is extremely rich,”

“He is extremely confident and extremely courageous.”

“It’s definitely not easy, and it’s definitely not something you and I can afford,”

“Maybe he really wants to include the entire ‘Crazy Juarez’, if that’s the case, maybe it’s a good opportunity…”

Saying that he continued: “Even if he is really bad, we don’t want to touch him, let the boss come and decide for himself.”

“It makes sense…” Nathan wiped his sweat and said,

“Let the boss do it. Let him decide, this is so fcuking weird…”

…

The real boss behind Georgina is this criminal group called ‘Crazy Juarez’ entrenched in northern Mexico.

The reason why such a second middle school name is given is that the boss of this criminal group is named Juarez.

Different from the low-key and introverted character of Chinese people,

Westerners especially like to put their name in the enterprise,

Whether it is a Boeing aircraft or a Dyson vacuum cleaner, the founder’s own name is used.

In China, this kind of thing is rare.

But in the West, it is common almost everywhere.

Therefore, even a criminal group must use the name of the boss as the name of the entire group.

And this criminal group named Crazy Juarez, the power in Mexico, is not even in the top five.

But the evil they have done is no less than that of other criminal groups here.

In order to make as much money as possible, this group does almost all evils.

Manufacturing, smuggling, and selling contraband are just one of them.

Kidnapping, extortion, and assassination are also their business scope.

The reselling of human organs is a large business for this gang.

Moreover, what is even more outrageous is that this criminal group is not just selling organs, for the sake of profit,

They deceive the lower class people who are struggling to survive in the United States and Canada.

They try their best to deceive them to Mexico, take their organs, and finally destroy the corpse.

Because there are too many criminal groups and there are too many homicides,

Neither the police in the country nor the police in the United States and Canada can do anything about them.

As a result, their business of reselling organs has almost become a low-risk, high-reward business without capital investment.

They have been doing this kind of business for many years,

And each year profit has increased compared to the previous year,

And they have done this for so many years without any trouble.

At this time, Juarez himself was with his hot girlfriend,

And having fun at the underground casino in Ensenada.

He was lucky tonight, and he killed the Quartet in the casino, winning a full $200,000.

Just when he was having a good time, his subordinate Carson Ma called.

He was about to open the cards at this time.

Looking at the buzzing mobile phone on the gambling table,

He couldn’t help but feel a little irritated, so he answered the phone and asked in a cold voice,

“Why are you calling so late?! Or you know that I am gambling money. Is it??”

Carson said quickly: “Boss, something happened in the operating room, and we have a big man at our door…”

Chapter 4895

Crazy Juarez's full name is Rafael Corona Juarez.

Coincidentally, the place where he was born is a northern border city of Mexico, also called Juarez.

In this city, the largest criminal group in the country has always been active,

And this city has been ranked the city with the most violent crime in the world for many years.

To say that this is the real version of Gotham is an insult to Gotham.

After all, Gotham has superheroes in addition to supervillains,

And here, there are only supervillains one worst than the other.

Juarez grew up in the city of the same name, and his parents,

Although not members of a criminal group were also working under the criminal group to support their families.

His father, who had been driving a truck for a criminal group,

Sometimes pulled arms, sometimes drugs, and sometimes corpses.

His mother, on the other hand, had been working in the drug factory of the criminal group,

Weighing and packing them, and even won the championship of many skill competitions organized by the criminal group.

Under such immersion, Juarez had been obsessed with violent crime since he was a child.

When he was twelve years old, a small leader of a local crime syndicate gave him a gun,

A bicycle and fifty dollars in cash, so he rode his bicycle at the orders of the other party,

Shot and killed an innocent man in the street.

Although the recoil of the pistol made his wrist hurt for several days,

In those few days, he was so excited that he couldn't fall asleep every night,

Because of the scene of the other party's brain bursting.

At that moment, he realized that he might have been born to do this.

He has been a gang member since then.

After nearly ten years of accumulation, he had also become a famous small leader of the city.

After his boss was assassinated by a rival gang,

He escaped from the city with his men and restarted his new business in Ensenada.

After more than ten years of accumulation, his strength has become stronger and stronger.

Now, he has been able to rank among the Top 10 in many criminal groups in the country.

However, in this top 10, the principle of 28 is also vividly reflected.

The first and second criminal groups monopolize at least 80% of the profits.

Therefore, the gap between the top 10 cranes like Juarez and the first place is even more different.

The largest criminal group has an annual profit of more than 10 billion US dollars,

But Juarez has been in the mix for so many years, and his total net worth is a bit over 100 million.

When he listened to Carson's report that someone found their operating room with a black gold card, his whole body trembled.

This is a big guy with a net worth of more than 10 billion dollars!

No matter what he wanted, Juarez had to be nervous and he had to pay attention.

Just when he was a little lost, the dealer urged:

"Mr. Juarez, it's time for you to ask for a card."

Juarez came back to his senses. He ignored the dealer and turned to the phone and said to Carson on the other end:

"Carson, I will rush over now. You must treat this man well,"

"And don't neglect your distinguished guests, otherwise I will not spare you!"

Carson on the other end of the phone said quickly:

"Don't worry, boss, I will definitely entertain Mr. Wade."

After speaking, he did not forget to remind:

“Boss, don’t forget, bring as many brothers as possible, you come prepared.”

Juarez hummed: “Of course!”

After that, he hung up the phone, put the card on the table, stood up hastily, and turned to leave.

His girlfriend asked in surprise, “Raphael, where are you going?”

Juarez said: “I have important things to do,”

“You can continue to play here first, and I will leave you the chips.”

After that, he looked toward his four bodyguards and said,

“Carlos is going to drive, Eiji. Hector call everyone to get down immediately,”

“And come to the operating room to gather, remember, everyone, must be fully armed!”

Chapter 4896

The man named Hector asked in surprise:

“Boss, what’s so serious, why do you want all the brothers to rush over?”

Juarez said: “It may not be a bad thing, but it may not be a good thing,”

“And we will have to wait until we go to find out,”

“But whether it is good or bad, we must be fully prepared.”

From Juarez’s point of view, if this man is indeed a good opportunity for his success,

Then he must take good care of him, not only to let this man see his sincerity,

But also to let this man see his strength.

And if this man is not good, he can carry his brothers with him,

And he can avoid danger as much as possible.

…

Crazy Juarez has a total of more than 200 direct members.

Most of these people are natives.

Here, the prevalence of guns is not inferior to that in the United States,

Especially for criminal groups. Not only everyone has guns,

But many also have standard equipment smuggled in at high prices from the United States.

Therefore, the combat effectiveness of the members of Crazy Juarez is not inferior to that of the military police.

When they received the boss's order, they all took their equipment,

And quickly went to the small village where the operating room was located.

Juarez, who has been fighting on the streets for many years,

Has always required all members of Crazy Juarez to be able to drive and have a car of their own.

The reason is to enhance the mobility of the entire group.

In his view, this is as important as the motorization of the modern army.

In addition, he also requires that all members have radios installed in their cars.

At the same time, in order to ensure smooth radio communication,

He has set up multiple radio repeater stations within a 100-kilometer radius of Ensenada.

So as to improve the coverage of radio communications range and communication quality.

At this time, he was sitting in his bulletproof car, holding the hand microphone of the car radio, and instructed:

“Everyone pay attention, no matter where you start from, do not enter the village where the operating room is located without authorization!”

“First, second, The third team assembled at the eastern entrance of the village,”

“And the fourth, fifth, and sixth teams assembled at the western entrance of the village.”

“After everyone assembled, listen to my orders and use a pincer attack to complete the encirclement of the operating room!”

“The team leaders receive it and immediately reply!”

Soon, the voices of many people came from the walkie-talkie: “First team received.”

“The second team received.”

“The third team received…”

After the six team leaders all confirmed the order, Juarez continued:

“After you enter the operating room within a three-mile radius,”

“You must pay close attention to the environment around you.”

“Once you find suspicious people hiding, report to me as soon as possible.”

Juarez has experienced various variety of Rush, combat experiences.

In his opinion, regardless of whether the opponent has secretly deployed troops,

The pincer offensive can best ensure the display of combat effectiveness.

If the enemy is in the center, the pincer attack can well encircle the enemy.

If the enemy is on the periphery after the two forces converge in the pincer attack,

They can rely on the center point to defend against external enemies.

Juarez's method is very efficient when facing ordinary criminal groups.

But he could not have imagined that what he had to face was precisely the king of the mercenaries, the Cataclysmic Front.

According to the tactics planned by Charlie before,

The members of the Cataclysmic Front were to scatter and hide one or two kilometers away from the village,

In order to wait for the other party to complete the assembly,

Then tighten the encirclement and put all the other party members in their pockets.

Moreover, these Cataclysmic Front members are all martial arts masters,

And their strength is much stronger than that of ordinary mercenaries.

Therefore, when they are hidden, these members of Crazy Juarez,

Even if they pass by them, will not notice any abnormality!

Chapter 4897

Just when Juarez's men swarmed, Carson took Nathan back to the operating room.

Carson put on a flattering expression all the way, walked towards Charlie diligently,

And quickly took out a box of domestic cigarettes from his pocket, walked to Charlie, handed one,

And said respectfully "Mr. Wade, our boss is already on his way,"

"And he has ordered that I must entertain you, you smoke a cigarette first!"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently: " No."

"Ouch." Carson quickly flattered and said: "It won't be good,"

"It won't be good! Cigarettes are not a good thing, don't touch them if you can."

After speaking, he stretched out his hand and put the cigarette case in his pocket, turned around, and said to Nathan:

"Go away, No one is allowed to smoke in front of Mr. Wade!"

Nathan nodded eagerly and said, “Okay, okay!”

After speaking, he turned around and chatted with the group of men in Spanish.

Carson smiled and said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, the environment here is too bad, do you think we should go up and talk?”

“No need.” Charlie waved his hand slightly, and said lightly,

“I like this very much. The place is simple yet not simple. Look at your operating room.”

“Although the burrow is small, it has all the internal organs.”

“It can be seen that these equipment are also very elegant.”

“The smell of disinfectant is so strong. I think you should pay attention to hygiene.”

Carson hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I’ll tell you the truth,”

“I’m really insane when it comes to medicine, but the doctor just now is a bit of a level.”

“Do you know what glorious deeds this kid has?”

Charlie shook his head. , asked: “What’s the story?”

Carson said: “When this kid was in India, he used various means to kidnap five or six hundred people’s kidneys.”

“In the United States, as a result, he returned to the old business,”

“And now in the circle of North America, this kid can be regarded as a knife.”

Charlie couldn’t help smacking his lips, and said half-jokingly:

“Although this is really a trivial matter, I have to say that there is still something.”

Carson laughed, nodded quickly, and said,

“You are right, talk to me. Compared with you, we have indeed some indiscriminate activities that do not come to the table.”

“Under normal circumstances, the entire industry chain can only earn tens of thousands or hundreds of thousands of dollars for one waist.”

“If you want to earn hundreds of thousands of dollars like you With a net worth of 100 million,”

“I am afraid that it will cost more than 100,000 waists, and it is impossible to achieve it in this life…”

Charlie pouted and asked him: “Who told you that I am worth 10 billion? Ten billion, in my eyes, it’s not even a fa.rt.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Let me tell you this, I acquired an organization some time ago,”

“And in long-term and short-term, and I invested ten billion dollars.”

Carson looked at him in disbelief and blurted out:

“Mr. Wade…you…are you kidding me… in what kind of organization you invested tens of billions of dollars?”

Charlie said casually, “I can’t tell you this right now,”

“But you don’t need to question the authenticity of this matter, because I never make such a joke.”

Carson also knew that Charlie can have a black gold card, which proves that he is really worth something,

And it is impossible to brag in front of a small person like himself.

So, he said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, thanks to your interest in our Crazy Juarez,”

“I believe that after you meet our boss, you will not be disappointed with us!”

Charlie nodded and looked aside at Abren, who had never regained his senses,

Immediately frowned and said to Carson, “I thought you had good eyesight,”

“Why didn’t you know that you cut the tie for my brother?”

Carson heard this, he came back to his senses in an instant.

Originally, he thought that Charlie was just coming to the door through Abren,

And he still thought that Charlie was a boss and he could not offend him,

Chapter 4898

But Abren was a donor who was about to undergo surgery,

And the two of them would definitely have nothing to do in the future.

But after hearing what Charlie said, he realized that Charlie was supposed to protect this Abren,

So he slapped himself without thinking, and said angrily,

“Oh, Mr. Wade, I’m so sorry, I’m here to serve you. Now, I didn’t think of your friend…it’s my fault!”

After speaking, he quickly said to Nathan, “Hurry up and release Mr. Lang!”

“Okay… ” Nathan didn’t dare to have any delay, hurriedly took out a folding dagger from his waist,

And then cut off the tie on Abren’s hand.

Abren didn’t care to get used to the hands that had just recovered, he threw himself on his knees in front of Charlie,

And cried and said, “Brother…oh no…Mr. Wade…please… Please save my life,”

“Mr. Wade, I have the responsibility of old and young, I can’t just die in here…”

Charlie stretched out his hand to help him up, smiled slightly, and said seriously,

“Brother don’t worry, you and I were destined to come to Mexico this time.”

“Now you have got my company, so you don’t need to worry about your safety.”

Abren was moved, and it was more about the rest of his life after the catastrophe.

It was easy, although he burst into tears, he still couldn’t hide his happiness and said to Charlie,

“Thank you, Mr. Wade, thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Carson on the side hurriedly smiled and said,

“Don’t worry, Mr. Lang, since you are Mr. Wade’s friend, that is our honored guest here,”

“The previous things were all misunderstandings,”

“Don’t take it to heart, I guarantee you will be safe after this time!”

Charlie asked curiously: “Carson, I want to know,”

“What are you going to do next to the person who is going to undergo surgery?”

Carson smiled and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, the other party’s deposit has been paid,”

“And the family has agreed to pay the balance after going to the operating table.”

“We will open his chest cavity, then wait another two hours to sew him up,”

“Then send the person back to the US and tell him that the operation is complete,”

“If he doesn’t feel well, it may be that his body is not yet adapting to the new heart,”

“And there is still a possibility of a certain rejection reaction,”

“As long as he can go back to rest in peace for half a month, he can basically recover.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “The other party gave you all the money,”

“Ran over and was stabbed in vain and then goes back? Isn’t this a bit too much damage?”

Carson said seriously, “Mr. Wade, in this case, let’s open it up.”

“The chest cavity does not move at all, and it is very interesting to sew him up again.”

“If we change other colleagues, maybe after opening his chest cavity,”

“Not only will he not be given a new heart, but he will also be able to move smoothly.”

“He has a kidney issue, this kind of thing is not made up by me, it is really normal in our industry.”

Charlie nodded with a half-smiling smile.

Sure enough, they are a bunch of sgumbags and ba5tards with no morals and no humanity.

It would be unreasonable to let these ba5tards continue to do bad things.

Thinking of this, Charlie looked at Carson and asked him,

“Why hasn’t your boss come yet? Is he too good at writing ink?”

Carson said quickly, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, our boss was gambling in the casino.”

“It’s a bit far, so it does take a little longer, but he should be there soon!”

At this moment, Juarez’s six teams have arrived at the entrance of the village,

One after another and assembled at the designated location.

Along the way, they were very cautiously observing the surrounding environment,

But they did not find any abnormality.

And Juarez’s car, under the protection of three cars,

Drove to the east entrance of the village only after the six teams were in place.

Chapter 4899

After arriving, Juarez did not get out of the car, but said to one of his bodyguards:

“Hector, go and see first, remember to record the video of the whole process,”

“After entering, let the shielding be turned off, and then post the video.”

“Show me the situation inside, if Carson and the others are controlled by the other party,”

“Then this is a trap, we have to prepare in advance.”

The man called Hector nodded lightly,

Then, he took out his mobile phone, turned on the video, and walked in alone.

Both the dark post and minion near the operating room knew Hector,

So when Hector appeared, they all greeted Hector on a routine basis.

Hector kept looking around, and at the same time carefully observed every encounter.

One person, after finding that there was nothing abnormal,

He opened his mouth and said to one of the little bosses who was responsible for guarding the place:

“Turn off the shielding, I want to send a video to the boss.”

The man did not dare to delay and immediately turned off the signal shielding device.

Hector immediately sent the video that had been taken to Juarez, who soon sent an invitation for a video call.

After the video was connected, Juarez’s voice came, and he asked, “Where is that surname Wade?”

Hector said, “I heard that he is in the underground operating room.”

Juarez instructed: “Go down. Check it out, don’t hang up on the video.”

“Okay!”

Hector agreed, walked into the room where the basement entrance is, and then walked straight down.

Juarez, on the other hand, is using his mobile phone in the car to carefully observe the video footage sent back.

He wanted to confirm whether what appeared in the video was his subordinate.

Fortunately, Charlie was indeed alone, so Juarez didn't notice anything unusual.

At this time, Hector had come to the underground operating room,

And saw Charlie with a proud expression in front of Carson.

Carson also saw Hector at this time, and hurriedly said to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade, our boss's personal bodyguard has arrived. I believe our boss will be here soon!"

Hector came into the crowd at this time, and the camera of the mobile phone is now facing Charlie,

And then he lowered his voice and said a few words in Carson's ear.

After Carson also whispered a few words in his ear, Hector was relieved,

Then he smiled and nodded to Charlie as a gesture, then stepped back and returned to the ground.

As soon as he returned to the ground, he reported to Juarez:

“Boss, nothing unusual was found here, there were only two unfamiliar faces,

One was the donor who was scheduled to undergo surgery the day after tomorrow,

And the other was what Carson said. That billionaire.”

Juarez asked him, “Are all our brothers here?”

“All.” Hector said: “There is no sign of a fight at the scene, not even the smell of gunpowder,”

“So there is definitely no problem.”

Juarez nodded and smiled:

“It seems that surnamed Wade is really brave, I will meet him in person in a while.”

After speaking, Juarez used the car radio to issue an order:

“Everyone come with me. Teams 1 to 3 keep guard outside the operating room,”

“And teams 4 to 6 on guard in the operating room. The bodyguards come down with me to meet that boy.”

A confirmation reply from the squad leader soon came.

Immediately afterward, Juarez opened the car door and walked out.

Under the protection of bodyguards, he walked toward the operating room.

Just when Juarez thought that he had eliminated all threats and was foolproof,

He never dreamed that in the high sky, the drone had already clearly captured his movements.

When Joseph saw him appear, he realized that this person must be the leader of the entire criminal organization.

So, according to Charlie’s orders, he instructed his subordinates:

“Everyone, pay attention, start shrinking the encirclement immediately,”

“Once the target enters the yard where Mr. Wade is, the five-minute countdown will start immediately.”

“When the time is up, be sure to neutralize all enemies outside and leave no one behind!”

Chapter 4900

A few minutes later, Juarez had come to the yard where the operating room was.

Because of Hector's previous exploration, he was not worried at all,

And went straight down the stairs of the operating room.

When Carson saw Juarez walking down, he immediately said to Charlie excitedly,

"Mr. Wade, our boss is here!"

After speaking, he hurried to Juarez and said in Spanish politely,

"Boss, Mr. Wade who came today is a great god of Wealth, we must seize this opportunity!"

Juarez patted him on the shoulder without speaking, but walked directly to Charlie,

With a smile, he said in Spanish,

"Mr. Wade, right, I'm Juarez, Rafael Juarez, you can call me Rafael."

Charlie didn’t understand Spanish, but Carson was there to translate,

So there is no obstacle to communication with Juarez.

Charlie looked at Juarez from top to bottom and found that this Mexican man was indeed very aggressive.

Although he was not tall, he was very strong. He wore a shiny thick gold necklace around his neck,

Even on his teeth, he wore diamond-studded braces, with a very short inch head,

And a face full of flesh, it is not a good thing at first glance.

Charlie looked at him and smiled indifferently: “Mr. Juarez really made me wait.”

“After he came, he didn’t show up. Let a subordinate come in and made a video call.”

“Your operation really made me lose my mind, thinking about it.”

Juarez knew that Charlie thought that he was too slow and that he was too cautious,

So he smiled and said, “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade,”

“It is always necessary to be cautious when meeting for the first time. “

After speaking, he quickly changed the subject and asked:

“Mr. Wade, I heard from Carson that you want to cooperate with our group.”

“I don’t know what kind of cooperation it is that you want with us?”

Charlie didn’t answer his question, but with a smile, he asked,

“How many people are there in your organization?”

Juarez immediately said, “We have more than 200 people.”

Charlie frowned slightly, and said lightly, “The more than 200 people seem to be a little less.”

Juarez hurriedly said: “Although there are not many of us, almost everyone is a strong fighter!”

Charlie asked curiously: “Did you bring them all over today?”

Juarez nodded and said:

“My people are all outside. If Mr. Wade is interested, I can take you up to have a look.”

“No need.” Charlie said casually: “You people don’t need me to deal with you myself.”

Juarez didn’t know the deep meaning of Charlie’s words, he patted his chest and said to Charlie,

“If Mr. Wade intends to cooperate with us, I will take care of the following people,”

“And I don’t need to deal with them myself.”

After that, he asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, you haven’t said what kind of cooperation you want to make with us?”

Charlie said casually: “I have a big project in Syria. Actually, there is a shortage of people, but…”

As he got to this point, he deliberately paused, then took out his mobile phone and checked the time.

Seeing that it is almost five minutes since Juarez came in,

He gradually put away the smile on his face and looked at him, and said in a cold voice,

“Forget it, Syria is only suitable for those who can be spared the death penalty,”

“And can’t escape the crime. It’s not very suitable for sgumbags like you who should be cut into pieces.”

Carson was about to translate, but he was momentarily stunned.

After stopping, he couldn’t help looking at Charlie, frowned, and asked,

“Mr. Wade, what do you mean by that?”

Charlie sneered, looked at Juarez and the people around him, and said lightly, and said in English:

“The meaning is simple, You’re all gonna die! Tonight!”

Chapter 4901

When Carson heard these words, his heart became tense,

And he couldn't help but subconsciously accompany it with a smile:

"Mr. Wade must be really joking. , aren't you looking for us to cooperate?"

"Our boss is not as humorous as you, and he is likely to take it seriously."

Juarez, who was beside him, was looking at Charlie with a cold expression.

Although he has never attended any school or learned any foreign language,

After all, Mexico is so close to the United States, and in most cases,

He has to make a living with the Americans, so he has the know-how of English.

So when Charlie said that sentence in English, he immediately understood the meaning.

So he couldn't help but immediately look at Charlie,

And he could see at a glance that Charlie's eyes were full of murderous intent at the moment.

After all, Juarez is an old fritter who has been on the rivers and lakes for a long time,

And he has been licking blood from the knife edge.

He can tell what it looks like when a person is motivated to kill, just by looking at him.

So, when he heard Charlie's words, he subconsciously took out his pistol,

Pointed it at Charlie's forehead, and said coldly, "Who the hell are you?! What do you want?"

Carson on the side was also a little flustered at the moment, and quickly said to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade, don't joke with our boss, what he hates most is when others joke with him."

Charlie looked at him, smiled slightly, and asked, "How do you know I'm joking with him,"

"And tell you that every word I just said is serious."

Juarez frowned, stared at Charlie, and asked: “The two of us have neither injustice nor enmity,”

“And I heard Carson say, you are a Citibank black gold card holder,”

“And your assets must be more than 10 billion US dollars.”

“We were originally from two different worlds, why would you kill us?”

Charlie put away his smile and said coldly,

“Because what you have done is extremely sinful and unforgivable, so everyone deserves to die!”

Juarez couldn’t help sneering, and said contemptuously:

“Even if what I do is damned, what can you do to me?”

“Do you think that you can kill us all by yourself? It’s a bit too arrogant. Come on!”

Charlie sneered, and said indifferently: “It’s easy for me to kill you bunch of idiots.”

After speaking, Charlie asked him again: “Besides, who told you that I am alone?

“What?” Juarez frowned and blurted out: “You still have a helper? To tell you the truth,”

“There are more than 200 people in with me outside, and everyone is armed to the teeth.

What if you have a helper? Don’t forget that you are still in my hands,”

“As long as I pull the trigger, you will die immediately!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Half of your more than 200 people are now dead son!”

Juarez didn’t know, that just a minute ago, more than 100 elite soldiers in the Cataclysmic Front had launched an attack on Juarez’s men.

These more than 100 soldiers are all martial arts masters without exception,

And they have also undergone modern military training.

The combat capability of individual soldiers is much stronger than that of ordinary special forces,

And they have multiple advantages. So with Juarez’s men, it is simply a one-sided massacre.

The Cataclysmic Front soldiers used firearms equipped with silencers,

And before Juarez's men noticed, they solved half of them first.

With his keen perception, Charlie knew everything that happened outside.

It's just that Juarez was underground and couldn't hear the movement outside at all.

When he heard Charlie's words, he thought it was a big joke, and mocked:

"Without exception, my subordinates are all battle-hardened elite soldiers,"

"Although our scale is similar to that in Mexico. It's not top-notch,"

"But our individual combat capability is definitely the strongest among all gangs here,"

"How can you kill half of my people?"

Chapter 4902

As soon as the voice fell, a gunshot suddenly sounded outside, and someone shouted:

“Hurry up and find a place to hide, we don’t know where the shot is coming from!”

Some people shot frantically and shouted loudly:

“It’s a fcuking hell, we don’t know where they are, hurry up and suppress the fire!”

“Dmn, on the west side, hurry up… Ah…”

Juarez was shocked when he heard the movement outside.

He could tell from the voice he heard that his subordinates had been surrounded and suppressed,

And the opponent not only caught them off guard but even caused them heavy losses.

As soon as he thought of those men outside, all of them were the foundation of his own life and money,

But now they were being slaughtered by unknown enemies,

Which gave him a sense of despair as his assets disintegrated rapidly.

So, he angrily pointed the gun at Charlie, and shouted hysterically,

“The person who sees you will stop immediately, otherwise I will shoot you!”

Charlie sneered, and in an instant, suddenly with a very fast Speed shot.

Just when Juarez hadn’t reacted, Charlie grabbed his right wrist holding the gun and then twisted it down suddenly.

With just a click, Juarez’s wrist folded back 180 degrees,

And the back of his hand is tightly attached to his forearm!

What’s even more appalling is that his broken wrist joint has pierced the only skin left on his wrist,

And the white bones hanging with flesh and blood look extremely terrifying!

His bodyguards reacted instantly, and one by one they immediately took out their guns to shoot at Charlie.

But what they didn’t expect was that instead of hiding,

Charlie stood and looked at them with a sneer.

The moment they aimed their guns at him, a few tongues of flame suddenly spewed from their backs,

And then, several people were beaten into a hornet’s nest by bullets.

Juarez, Carson, and the others were all scared and dumbfounded.

They turned around and looked behind them. They saw more than a dozen men in black rushing in with guns.

The leader is Supreme Commander, Joseph!

Joseph instructed the other subordinates at this moment:

“Keep an eye on these people, if any of them have the intention to attack, kill them!”

Everyone immediately replied in unison: “Yes sir!”

Juarez was already frightened, but at this moment he collapsed.

Seeing that the other party had already invaded the underground operating room,

He immediately guessed that all his men who stayed outside must have been finished.

Just when he thought all this might be a nightmare,

Joseph quickly came to Charlie, and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, according to your orders, my subordinates have killed all the enemies outside, none left.”

Charlie asked him, “Are there any casualties among our men?”

Joseph immediately said, “Mr. Wade, Cataclysmic Front dispatched a total of 158 soldiers today,”

“No one is injured, and more No one died!”

As soon as Juarez heard this, he suddenly fell to the ground,

He looked at Charlie with horror on his face, and blurted out:

“You…are you from the Cataclysmic Front?!”

Joseph stared at him and said coldly,

“Mr. Wade is not from the Cataclysmic Front, but the entire Cataclysmic Front,”

“Tens of thousands of people, are all Mr. Wade’s!”

Juarez is already scared to death at this time!

Chapter 4903

The name of Cataclysmic Front, he has long heard like thunder.

Even if the most powerful criminal group in Mexico is pulled out,

It is impossible to be the opponent of the Cataclysmic Front,

Because all the members of the Front are well-trained elite soldiers,

And there are some top masters among them. Once upon a time,

The bosses of the top criminal groups used the Cataclysmic Front as their example.

None of them can have a powerful mercenary team like Cataclysmic Front.

But they also knew very well that their strength is 108,000 miles away from the Cataclysmic Front.

It’s simply impossible to look at them.

Therefore, the bosses of many large gangs even offered extremely generous prices,

And with an extremely humble attitude, they hoped to invite the masters of the Cataclysmic Front to train their soldiers.

However, the Cataclysmic Front has never dealt with such groups,

So they turned a deaf ear to their requests.

Even if the largest drug lord came forward in person, he still could not ask Cataclysmic Front.

And the more so, the greater the reputation of the Cataclysmic Front among the criminals.

In Juarez's heart, the Cataclysmic Front is a god-like existence.

But he could never have imagined that the young man named Charlie Wade in front of him was the owner of Cataclysmic Front!

No wonder he can have a black gold card,

The value of the Cataclysmic Front alone will cost tens of billions or even hundreds of billions of dollars!

What he could not have imagined was that today his subordinates would be completely wiped out by the famous Cataclysmic Front.

Frightened, he subconsciously asked Charlie:

“We crazy Juarez, we have always respected Cataclysmic Front very much,”

“But I don’t understand, I have no grievance with Cataclysmic Front,”

“Why Cataclysmic Front wants to deal with us like this?”

Charlie sneered and said, “I said just now, all of you, without exception,”

“Are all the most heinous people. To kill you is to do justice for the sky and the people you killed.”

Juarez was unwilling and blurted out,

“Here, we are not the only criminal groups with heinous crimes.”

“Why don’t you target the most powerful ones, but instead target us, Crazy Juarez?”

“Are you doing things for the heavens and killing the people,”

“And you have to pick the ones with weaker powers? Why do you want to do it?”

Charlie sneered, looked at him, and asked, “Are you playing moral kidnapping with me here?”

“Well, since that’s the case, then I’ll convince you to death, and I ask you, is Georgina Mei someone you know?”

“Georgina Mei?!” Juarez suddenly remembered that when Carson called him to report,

He had revealed on the phone that Charlie had inspected Georgina before.

Now hearing Charlie mention Georgina’s name again, Juarez said quickly,

“Georgina is just one of our peripheral members in the United States!”

Charlie asked him: “A peripheral member is not a member? I’ll ask you again,”

“The contraband that she tricked people with are all supplied to her by you?”

Juarez subconsciously quibbled: “No…not mine…”

“Don’t tell the truth? Charlie snorted coldly, and said to Joseph,

“Joseph, abolish his two legs!”

Juarez did not come back to his senses, Joseph raised his gun without saying a word,

And raised his gun at a very fast speed and shot twice.

Juarez only felt a sharp pain in his knees.

Looking down, he found that the knees of both legs were completely shattered by bullets.

The severe pain made him almost faint on the spot,

But he immediately regained consciousness from the brink of fainting.

The uncontrollable pain made him cry out like a child.

But Charlie looked at him at this time, and said coldly,

“If you make that noise like the killing of a pig again,”

“I’ll have someone break that thing in your crotch too!”

Juarez heard this and he suddenly trembled with fright and then forced himself to shut his mouth.

Chapter 4904

Charlie looked at him at this time, and continued:

“I’ll ask you again, are the goods in Georgina’s hands yours?”

Juarez was enduring the pain at this time, and sweat dripped down his cheeks.

Flowing down, and even merged into a trickling stream at his chin.

In order to save his life, he could only admit: “Yes…it’s mine…”

Charlie nodded and asked him again, “I’m asking you again, Georgina,”

“She tricked people in the USA and sent them here for your organ trade?”

Juarez’s first thought was to deny it, but then he thought that the other party has already nipped him in this operating room.

If he still dares to argue at this time, isn’t that courting death?

So, he could only say nervously: “Yes…Yes…”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled and continued: “Just two days ago, Georgina lied again.”

“She took a woman and asked the other party to help her carry a batch of contraband from the airport,”

“But unfortunately, that woman was caught by the US customs and the police before the plane took off, do you know about this?”

He knew about this because that time he lost 5 kilograms of goods,

Which really made his flesh hurt all night.

But he really couldn’t figure it out, what does this have to do with Charlie?

After all, Charlie is a person with a black gold card, and he is also the owner of the entire Cataclysmic Front.

The height of such a person can already be regarded as the top of the world.

How could he be related to Georgina?

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but ask:

“Mr. Wade…you…you are the master of Cataclysmic Front,”

“Why bother with us little gangs because of this trivial matter?”

Charlie sneered and said word by word,

“I tell you, the woman who was used by Georgina, who was carrying contraband,”

“And flying on the plane to Hong Kong is my mother-in-law!”

“Ah?!”

Even you let him think here for ten or twenty years,

But he never imagined that Georgina could trick the mother-in-law of a big man like Charlie into becoming a mule…

No wonder Charlie has such strength,

But he has to destroy a criminal group with only 200 people.

It turned out that his subordinates accidentally provoked Charlie’s mother-in-law!

Carson on the side was also frightened.

Seeing that the Cataclysmic Front had killed so many of his colleagues,

He was so frightened that he hurriedly knelt on the ground, crying and begging Charlie,

“Mr. Wade, I really didn’t participate in this matter,”

“That Georgina did it all by herself. For the sake of my origin, please spare me a life!”

“Compatriot?” Charlie asked disdainfully, “Aren’t you dedicated to harming compatriots?”

“Who are the compatriots who have died in your hands these years?”

“How many people? Have you counted them yourself?”

Carson said in a panic, “Mr. Wade…I…I am also forced to be helpless…”

“These things, I myself have never gone out to deceive my compatriots,”

“It was Georgina and the others who went to deceive people…”

Charlie looked at him and said coldly,

“With death hanging over your head,”

“You’re still here to quibble at the end, you really can’t see the coffin without tears!”

After that, he looked at Joseph and instructed:

“Joseph, break his hands and feet for me!”

Joseph was expressionless he lifted the gun and fired,

And shot four bullets in an instant,

And these four powerful bullets directly smashed Carson’s wrist and ankle into a pool of bone mud,

Which was equivalent to cutting off the root, all at once!

Chapter 4905

As Carson got shot four times, and both ankles have turned into mud,

His body weight came down and the whole body fell to the ground.

And he subconsciously wanted to use his hands to support the fallen body,

But he forgot that he still had hands at this time, but they were just two bloody bones.

Therefore, when he used the wound on his broken wrist to support his body that fell down,

The huge gravity brought shock and pain to his two wrists,

And this pain made him feel like a fish that had just been caught.

He fluttered on the ground desperately, screaming incessantly.

A jet of blood sprayed everywhere as he struggled violently.

Nathan, who was next to him, was splattered with Carson’s blood because he was too close.

This made him so frightened that his legs went weak, and he couldn't help kneeling on the ground.

Although Carson was in unbearable pain, he still struggled and begged Charlie:

"Mr. Wade, you see that I am a waste now,"

"I beg you to forgive me for the fact that I am in my sixties this year. Spare this dog life please…"

Charlie frowned, and asked back, "If those people who have been tortured by you for so long,"

"IF they kneel down and beg you to spare their lives? If so, would you? How would you do it now?"

Carson didn't know how to answer.

Over the years, countless people have died at his hands.

Almost every victim would kneel on the ground, begging him for their life.

But he has never been soft on anyone.

Thinking of how cruel he has always been, Carson seems to have been able to foresee his future.

He knew in his heart that he would definitely die today.

At this moment, Charlie said, “If I just kill you, I think those innocent people who have been murdered by you,”

“They will definitely feel that it is not enough to relieve the hatred,”

“So you can rest assured that after you die, I will continue to make you bloody debts get paid.”

Carson was a little stunned when he heard it because he really couldn’t understand,

If he dies, how could Charlie continue to let him pay his blood debts,

He couldn’t tear himself into tens of thousands of pieces?

Just in his heart, when he was puzzled, Charlie opened his mouth and said to Joseph:

“Joseph, investigate all his background information, find out all his immediate family members,”

“And then investigate again those immediate family members who have had financial accounts with him over the years,”

“As long as any adult in his immediate family spends the black money he earned,”

“Tie that person and send him to Syria, no distinction should be made between men and women!”

“I want to make them work in Syria for the rest of their lives to repay this blood debt!”

Joseph said respectfully without hesitation:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinate will arrange for someone to start investigating!”

When Carson heard this, he burst into tears.

He is almost the same as Georgina and Kaiden.

They are all alone to make money and support a large family at home.

However, he is stronger than Georgina and Kaiden in the sense that he has already earned money,

To bring his family to North America and successfully obtained Canadian citizenship.

He has three sons. The eldest is in his thirties.

He is currently working in a multinational company in Toronto. He has already started a family.

Although these sons are not outstanding talents,

They all successfully completed university thanks to the higher education resources per capita in Western countries

And their father's ability to make money for them without any interruption.

According to the plan that Charlie just said,

The three sons of Carson would have to work in Syria for the rest of their lives to repay the blood debt for him.

Chapter 4906

How could Carson have the heart to drag down his three sons, so he said crying and begging to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade…everything is my fault, as the saying goes, it is not my family’s fault,”

“Even if you kill me now, I will not ask you to spare my life but my family, please…”

Charlie sneered and asked him, “Have you heard about Georgina and Kaiden?”

He shook his head in confusion.

Since Elaine’s accident, these two people have disappeared from the world, and Carson has no contact at all.

However, he also knew very well in his heart that this must be Georgina’s initiative to cut off contact with the outside world.

After working with her for many years, Carson knew her very well.

Therefore, he did not hear anything about what happened at Georgina and Kaiden’s home.

Seeing his confused face, Charlie said lightly: “Their family members are all arrested by the police for money laundering,”

“And their illegal gains are basically seized according to law,”

“Which means that the two of them have been doing bad things for so many years,”

“Earning a lot of money. The black money that they received has basically disappeared,”

“You see, twenty years of hard work has been in vain,”

“And they have also put their families in prison, is it worth it?”

Carson was extremely frightened in his heart, while Charlie paused for a while and continued:

“However, their families will not be sentenced to prison for too long,”

“So I will take them to Syria after they are released from prison,”

“And the families of the three of you can meet there.”

Carson was stunned. He didn’t expect Charlie to be able to do such a thing to cut off his son and his grandson.

If so, wouldn't the two families be completely finished and never turn over?!

Just when he was extremely frightened, Charlie said with a smile:

"It's good, the three of you can be regarded to be in a kind of colleague relationship for the time being,"

"And your colleague relationship will be passed on to your families after you die."

"Maybe in the future when your son is digging an air-raid shelter in Syria,"

"He will meet a new kid. That kid would be Georgina's son."

"By then, the two of them will be digging the air-raid shelter together,"

"And they will work at least 12 times a day. After an hour, of resting,"

"They can talk about the glorious deeds of their parents together, which is really interesting to think about."

Carson's whole body has collapsed, he cried and said:

"Mr. Wade… all the mistakes are my fault… I beg you,"

“Don’t let my wife, children, and children pay for my fault.”

“My eldest grandson has just started elementary school, you can’t even spare the child!”

With that, Charlie reminded kindly: “Oh, by the way, don’t worry,”

“If your immediate family members are not yet adults,”

“I will definitely not do anything to them, I will give them a chance to grow up normally.”

Having said that, Charlie changed the topic and said:

“But I will talk about the ugly things first, once they become an adult.”

“Although I will not settle accounts and take them back to Syria,”

“I will tell everyone around him what you have done!”

“Including but not limited to his classmates, friends, teachers, and others. The other half of the future!”

“I want them to know what kind of elder he had,”

“So that he is likely to be unable to raise his head in front of others because of what you have done,”

“So that he will always hate you to the core in his heart all his life!”

“I will also let my subordinates tell him that as long as he chooses the surname Ma,”

“No matter where his life hides, I will not let him escape from your shadow,”

“Unless he is willing to completely change his surname, from now on going incognito!”

“At that time, your grandson will be ashamed of following your surname,”

“He will change his surname, and his children will also change their surname just like him,”

“Then your line will be broken! You will die!”

“After that, only people will hate you, no one will care about you,”

“Your Ma family line will be completely cut off, leaving only your infamy!”

Carson listened to this while his scalp was numb, and he blurted out hysterically:

“You can’t do this! You can’t do this to a child! It’s inhumane to do this!”

“It’s already the 21st century, and it’s not the age of the ancient times when you were squatting!”

“What’s the difference between you and a savage?!”

Chapter 4907

Charlie snorted and said lightly: “I’m sorry, have always acted like this!”

“Civilized means will only make you annoyed for your carelessness,”

“But it will not make you reflect and regret your actions,”

“And I am here to make you truly regret what you have done,”

“But I will not give you a chance to start over or change it!”

“I want to make every second before your death full of endless pain!”

Well. Carson didn’t expect that Charlie could come up with such a method.

Not only will his life be over, but his three sons will also be in darkness for the rest of their lives.

How could they escape the pursuit of the Cataclysmic Front?

Even his grandson will not be spared.

Once he is humiliated and criticized for his actions, he would hate him to the core.

At that time, he will definitely give up his surname without hesitation.

In this way, the inheritance of the family will be completely broken!

Thinking of this, Carson was extremely frightened, and he cried and begged Charlie:

“Mr. Wade…you can’t do this, Mr. Wade…one person does things and that person is responsible…”

“Even if you want my son to be punished on my behalf, you can’t do it. Nonetheless, targeting a child!”

Charlie said with a smile: “How can I target him? I just will announce what his grandfather did,”

“Is there anything wrong? You’ve done so many cruel things and you’re not afraid.”

“Are you still afraid that these crimes will be made public?”

“And have you ever thought about it, once your actions are exposed,”

“The media around the world will report it, and even your deeds may be remade into movies by directors from all over the world.”

“It will be released in various countries around the world,”

“And then you will be really notorious, maybe you will not need me to help,”

“When your grandson grows up, he will hate you to the bone!

In desperation, Carson roared: “You are going to raid my home and destroy it! Even if I am a ghost, I will not let you go!”

Charlie sneered and said disdainfully, “If there are ghosts in this world,”

“Then even if you become a ghost, I will also not spare you lightly,”

“And if I don’t send you to the eighteenth floor of hell,”

“Not send you up the knife mountain and send you down to the oil pan, I won’t rest!”

Carson looked at Charlie’s disdainful and contemptuous eyes, and his heart was incomparably horrified.

At this moment, he realized that he was in Charlie’s hands, like a bug caught in his palm.

How the other party wants to kill him is their choice.

At this time, Charlie looked at Carson's collapsed appearance, and sneered:

"To deal with heinous ba5tards like you, you won't feel pain at all if I don't raid your home and let your family be destroyed!"

Charlie looked at Carson and asked him: "In the early years, there were many drug-related criminals in Southeast Asia,"

"And the local police couldn't clean up no matter how hard they fought."

"Even if they were shot round after round, there were still people who rushed in one after another."

"Do you know how the local police stopped them later?"

Carson shook his head blankly.

Charlie said with a smile: "They found that although these drug-related criminals have committed crimes outside,"

"But at home, without exception, they are very responsible as the heads of the family."

"They would rather tie their heads to their belts than desperately taking the risk and earning a lot of money to build a house for the family,"

“Say buy a car, so that they can live without food and clothing,”

“As long as the family can get rich, they will smile even when they go to the execution ground.”

“Afterwards, the local police learned a trick. Before they shot the drug-related criminals,”

“They first let these criminals watch their wives, children, and grandchildren coming out of their homes,”

“And then let them watch their buildings being leveled by excavators.”

“Watching their car shredded by hydraulic pliers with their own eyes,”

“Let them see all their efforts turned into ashes,”

“And then drag them to the execution ground to be shot in desperation.”

“Since then, drug-related criminals really starting to become less and less!”

Having said that, Charlie looked at Carson and sneered:

“We should use the same method to deal with you ba5tards!”

“Since money and family are your beliefs and your hearts,”

“If I only kill you, you will feel in your heart that you are a warrior who devoted his life for faith,”

Chapter 4908

Charlie continued his monologue: “So I must smash your faith to smithereens! So that nothing will be left!”

Carson felt lightning strikes, sitting on the ground, tears, and snot flowing,

While letting the limbs continue to bleed, the whole person is completely desperate.

At this time, a soldier from the Cataclysmic Front ran in and said to Joseph:

“Supreme Commander, there is a car coming in at the east entrance of the village.”

“Our sentry confirmed that Georgina is seated in the co-pilot!”

“Georgina?!” Joseph’s eyes lit up, he quickly looked at Charlie beside him and asked respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, as expected, that Georgina really came to Mexico!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Now she can’t find another place to live except here!”

“Georgina, Georgina, I’ve waited for you so long!”

After speaking, he asked the soldier: “Outside how’s the cleaning going?”

The man said quickly, “Mr. Wade, before the supreme commander came in, we were already cleaning the battlefield.”

“Those corpses have now been moved into the empty rooms above,”

“And our soldiers are in and out of the courtyard turning over the soil to hide the blood,”

“It is windy tonight, and the smell of blood dissipated quickly.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said, “After their car enters the door,”

“Directly grab the people and bring them here. I want to see them!”

The soldier immediately said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, your subordinates obey!”

…

At this moment, at the eastern entrance of this village.

As Jimmy drove the car into the village entrance, Georgina, Kaiden, and Helma, who played Jimmy’s wife,

All breathed a sigh of relief at the same time.

The four of them braved the road for several days without stopping and finally reached their destination.

In the past few days, their car has hardly stopped except for refueling and buying food and drinking water.

In their view, they were at risk in the entire United States,

So the best thing to do was to get out as soon as possible.

Moreover, Georgina also planned to come here to rest for a few days,

While watching the surgery of her prey,

And then go back when the wind in the United States is less serious.

At this moment, Jimmy, who was driving, said in surprise:

“Auntie, why is it so quiet here today?”

Georgina said lightly, “Don’t you look at what time it is.”

She stretched her waist as she spoke and said cursingly:

“I’ll never want to take a car again in my life…”

Jimmy didn’t think much of it and skillfully drove to the location of the operating room.

However, when the car drove near the operating room,

Everyone suddenly found that there were many vehicles outside the operating room door,

And at least dozens of vehicles could be seen.

Kaiden, who was sitting in the back row, was also a little surprised, and asked,

“Why are there so many cars? Is everyone from the gang here?”

Georgina couldn’t help but mutter, “Could it be that the boss is here?”

“Look at the situation, if he is here only then can we have such a big scene.”

Kaiden said nervously: “Sister Mei, the boss needs time for us,”

“And he will definitely blame us for not doing things well…”

Georgina swallowed her saliva and said with difficulty:

“Now first don’t think so much, the goods are found by the customs.”

“This kind of thing is normal in itself. If the goods are so good, the price will not be so high.”

“Why is the price of this thing so expensive, not just to put those sunk costs included?”

“It’s like building a wooden bridge in the abyss. The bridge made of wood is not valuable,”

“But the frame that can support the wooden bridge in the abyss is valuable!”

After speaking, she paused slightly and said seriously:

“When you meet the boss in a while, don’t talk casually,”

“So as not to reveal too many mistakes,”

“I will talk to him when the time comes, I believe he will give us another chance!”

Chapter 4909

The car that Georgina was sitting in just drove outside the hospital and stopped,

After a while, the door was pushed open from the inside.

Nathan, whom they were familiar with, and two Chinese with unfamiliar faces walked out of the door together.

Seeing Nathan, Jimmy who was driving hurriedly stuck his head out and greeted attentively,

“Nathan, I’ll see you again!”

At this time, Nathan was completely forced to come over to “greet” Georgina and her party.

The whole person seemed a little nervous, and even the reaction speed was much slower than usual.

After Jimmy called him for a few seconds, he came back to his senses,

Forced a smile, and said, “Yes… I haven’t seen you in a long time…”

After speaking, he quickly remembered Charlie's explanation, and he hurriedly said:

"Oh yes, the boss is angry down there, hurry up and get out."

Jimmy and others were nervous for a while, and Georgina in the co-pilot was also a little flustered,

She waited for Jimmy to park the car as he stopped and asked Nathan,

"Why is the boss angry? It's not because of our business, right?"

"It has nothing to do with you…" Nathan wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and said,

"It's. ……Uncle Ma is in trouble…"

Georgina was relieved when she heard this.

For these desperados, it is their standard mentality that a dead friend is better than a wounded self.

Although everyone is usually in a cooperative relationship,

If someone is in a situation, others will not have the slightest sympathy.

So, she asked curiously, “Brother Ma, what’s wrong with him? What wrong did he do?!”

When Nathan heard Georgina’s question, he immediately became angry and couldn’t help scolding in his heart:

“Everyone is fcuking murdered by you, and you have the fcuking face to ask!”

“If you hadn’t cheated on that Charlie’s mother-in-law,”

“How could we have been attacked by Cataclysmic Front today?”

“If we died here today, you fcuking are the culprit!”

However, Nathan dared to turn against Georgina directly in front of the two Cataclysmic Front soldiers,

So he could only say angrily: “I can’t say a word or two,”

“You will find out when you come down and meet him later. ……”

Georgina didn’t think much about it, at this time she felt extra relaxed.

She originally thought that if she was ineffective this time, the boss would teach her a lesson.

She didn’t expect that Carson would get into trouble at this moment.

Isn’t this equivalent to wearing body armor for her?

Let him attract the firepower of the boss, and it is estimated that there will be not much left when she arrives here.

Immediately, Georgina was in a much better mood,

And only then did she realize that the two Chinese beside Nathan were unfamiliar faces.

In Crazy Juarez, there are not many Chinese people.

In fact, Carson is the only one who can really infiltrate the core.

As for Georgina and Nathan, they are actually the off-line of Carson’s development.

As for Kaiden and Jimmy, they are another wave of Georgina’s development in the United States,

And they are already outside members.

Therefore, there are suddenly two more yellow-skinned Chinese, which is somewhat strange to Georgina.

So she asked curiously: “Nathan, these two are new here? Why haven’t I met them before?”

Chapter 4910

Nathan quickly replied with the speech that Charlie prepared for him:

“These two were invited by the boss. The new bodyguards are from the famous Cataclysmic Front.”

“Cataclysmic Front?!” Georgina was stunned. She has been in the gray world all year round,

And she has long been fascinated by the Cataclysmic Front.

The soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front as bodyguards, and suddenly blurted out in surprise:

“Boss has a relationship with Cataclysmic Front?! He has always wanted to connect with them before,”

“But he has never been able to do so!”

“Yes.” Nathan was full of despair when he thought of the Cataclysmic Front,

And said with a bit of dejection: “This time boss and Cataclysmic Front… In a sense, they are completely on the line…”

Georgina said excitedly: “Okay! Great! We can connect with Cataclysmic Front,”

“What should we worry about in the future? In Europe and the United States and even in the Middle East, we can walk sideways!”

As she spoke, she also saw Nathan’s decadence,

And thought that he must be worried because Carson got into trouble and was taught by the boss.

After all, Carson is Nathan’s protective umbrella here.

If Carson really loses power it is trouble for this man too, then she smiled and reassured:

“Nathan, you don’t have to be too nervous, after all,”

“Brother Ma has been with the boss for so many years, the boss won’t embarrass him too much.”

Nathan looked at her, smiled sullenly, and said insincerely, “I hope…”

Georgina nodded and smiled, remembering something, and asked him:

“By the way, Nathan, that Abren should have arrived, right?”

“I haven’t dared to contact the outside world for the past two days, and I don’t know what he’s doing.”

“He’s already here…” Nathan glanced at Georgina and hummed:

“Abren also met a Chinese on the plane, and the two chatted very speculatively,”

“And the other party said that he also wanted to come over as a seaman.”

“I asked Uncle Ma for instructions, and I brought them back from the airport together.”

Georgina smiled: “Dmn, there is such a good thing, isn’t this the god of Wealth sent to the door?”

“The god of Wealth?” Nathan was slightly startled, then shook his head and smiled bitterly:

“Yes… god of Wealth…. .. Go down and meet that god of Wealth later…”

Georgina didn’t think much, just said with a smile:

“I lied to Abren, the kid you mentioned is Abren’s company. He brought him here inadvertently,”

“And if that kid turns out to be a good bargain at this time, I will take half of the commission no matter what.”

After speaking, she looked at Nathan and smiled, “Don’t worry, Nathan,”

“Your Aunt Mei can’t. Let you do it in vain, then I will tell the boss that you should be paid 20% of the ingredients.”

Nathan looked at Georgina with a surprised expression,

Then laughed dryly, and said, “Forget about it Aunt Mei, keep it for yourself… ..”

Georgina chuckled and said casually, “That’s what you say, don’t regret it then.”

After that, she smiled and said, “Come, come and see that fool who threw himself into the trap!”

Georgina and the four have come to the entrance of the underground operating room at this time.

And she didn’t even know that her life of mischief was about to be completely buried here.

She stepped down the stairs, and saw a lot of people standing inside,

But the lights below were dim, and she didn’t see any clues for a while.

At this time, Abren, who was still in shock, saw Georgina walking down,

And immediately shouted in anger: “Myren, you b!tch!!”

Georgina was taken aback by the sudden voice.

When she confirmed it was Abren, she couldn’t help laughing and said,

“Oh, it turns out to be Sister Zhou’s son, how are you, are you still satisfied with the job I introduced to you?”

When she opened her mouth, she continued: “Oh, by the way, I haven’t had a chance to tell you,”

“Your Aunt Chen, my surname is not Chen, my surname is Mei, you can call me Aunt Mei!”

Abren scolded angrily: “fcuk you. Dmn it! You old witch who has lost her conscience,”

“A person like you should go to eighteen levels of hell after death and never be born again!”

Chapter 4911

Georgina did not expect that Abren would scold her as soon as she came down,

But she wasn't angry at all, just walked over to Abren step by step,

And said with a sarcastic smile: "Oh, this is a good saying, don't chase after the poor!"

"For someone like you who has reached the end of the road, I won't take your words to heart."

Abren's character is actually a relatively mature and somewhat conservative intellectual.

To use a more popular saying now, this person is more old school.

He has always had the arrogance of the intellectuals in the early years,

As well as the unique temperament of some typical people that can be called poor.

People like this usually don't swear at people,

But if he does swear at people, he is really forced to be anxious.

Although Abren didn't have to worry about his own safety at the moment,

He still couldn't restrain the hatred for Georgina in his heart.

After all, this woman tried to kill him in the cruelest way,

But he foolishly regarded her as a great benefactor and was grateful.

Therefore, seeing her now, Abren's hatred for her in his heart is almost indescribable in words.

Moreover, he never expected that this woman's death is imminent, and she didn't even know it.

So, he gritted his teeth and said, "You say I'm a poor bandit, where do you get your confidence?"

"I heard that your home has been raided! Your husband and your son have been arrested!"

"All the unscrupulous money you earned has also been sealed up!"

"Decades of hard work has come to nothing, I am afraid you are in great pain now, right?"

Georgina was shocked when she heard Abren's words!

Her confidence and arrogance just now disappeared without a trace in an instant,

Replaced by an expression of gnashing teeth, split eyes, and even a seven-point madness.

She stared at Abren and roared sternly: "How do you know this?! Who told you this?!"

At this moment, she was not just angry.

She was more shocked.

Because she couldn't understand how a fool like Abren,

Who didn't even know her true identity would know what happened to her family?!

She pondered in horror: "No one knows what happened at home except for the people in the caravan when we came!"

"Also, everyone lost their mobile phones along the way,"

"They had no way to communicate with the outside world at all,"

“Even if the other three wanted to tell others about this matter, it is impossible.”

“Furthermore, even if they have the ability to tell others about this matter,”

“It is impossible to tell this matter at all to this useless Abren.”

“What’s more, even Carson and Juarez here don’t know the information about her family,”

“So Abren definitely didn’t hear it from them…”

“Then what the hell is he talking about? How did you find out about all this?!”

Abren also had the idea of revenge on Georgina at this time, looked at her and said with a sneer:

“Georgina, I didn’t expect you to meet you today! Do you know?”

“Your whole family is completely doomed this time.”

“When your husband and your son are released from prison,”

“The people of Cataclysmic Front will take them to Syria to work as coolies.”

“They will never be able to regain their freedom in this life.”

“Do you know why? Because They want to help you atone for your sins!”

“Your useless blabber!” Georgina scolded through gritted teeth:

“You don’t have to talk sh!t here! Cataclysmic Front cooperates with our boss and will be our partner in the future!”

“They help me bring my husband and son to life. It’s almost as if they were rescued from prison,”

“How could it be possible to take them to Syria to work as a coolie?!”

“Believe it or not, I’ll ask the doctor to come over and sew your mouth up.”

“Anyway, what we want is your stomach organs and your corneas. Don’t want your stinky mouth!”

Chapter 4912

Abren ignored her, but looked at Charlie, who had been facing Georgina, and said quickly,

“Brother, this vicious woman is here, why don’t you deal with her!”

Georgina didn’t recognize Charlie’s back, but said disdainfully:

“What? Do you still have helpers? It’s the big fool who sat with you on the plane and came here with you after getting off the plane. Is it?”

“You have hurt me so badly that no one who came to us can leave completely!”

“This old brother of yours, I am afraid that he will be devastated just like you!”

Charlie suddenly turned around at this time, looked at Georgina with great interest,

And asked her with a smile, “Aunt Chen, look at me, how much can I be sold for?”

When Georgina saw Charlie at once,

The whole person feels a thunderbolt strike directly on her heavenly spirit cover!

She was stunned and blurted out: “Cha…Charlie Wade, why are you here?!”

Charlie smiled slightly, shrugged, and said, “Of course, I’m here to find you,”

“You put my mother-in-law in prison. , my wife is crying every day to ask me to rescue her mother, how can I let you go?”

Georgina said coldly: “What? You are alone,”

“Do you still want to settle accounts with me when you arrive here? ?”

Then, she snorted coldly: “Do you know what this place is? This is Crazy Juarez’s territory!”

“The number of people who die here every year can’t be counted, and when you get here, only there will be one more dead!”

Charlie asked with great interest: “Is the boss of Crazy Juarez named Juarez?”

Georgina said coldly: “That’s natural! Our boss is the famous Juarez!

Charlie nodded, winked at Joseph, and said, “Joseph, drag that guy over!”

“Okay, Mr. Wade!” Joseph responded, and immediately brought Juarez,

Dragging him all the way down in the crowd, who had two legs abolished

When Georgina saw the boss's facial features, she took a few steps back in fright,

And accidentally bumped into Kaiden who was behind her, and both of them fell to the ground.

Georgina looked at Juarez and asked in a panic, "Bo… boss…you…what's wrong with you?!"

Juarez shouted in English, gnashing his teeth Said:

"Georgina, you idiot b!tch! I'm going to kill you!"

Charlie kicked him, kicking him out of the way,

And said coldly, "Did I let you talk?"

Juarez rolled around on the ground, the pain in his leg was piercing,

But he didn't dare to hum a word in front of Charlie, so he could only shut his mouth honestly.

Georgina looked at the collapse.

She really didn’t expect that her boss would become a dog at Charlie’s feet.

This… Doesn’t this mean that Charlie has the final say here? !

Thinking of this, she suddenly realized something, looked at Charlie, and blurted out:

“It’s you! You got my family in trouble, right?!”

Charlie sneered: “I just found out your identity, follow the vine,”

“And then I found your family members,”

“Your family members have been doing things against the law and discipline,”

“And naturally they must be punished by the law.”

After speaking, he said again: “But what Brother Abren said just now is right,”

“The punishment of the law is only Part of all the punishments they should accept,”

“After they get out of prison, I will let them go to Syria to continue working on their reflections,”

“So that they can’t leave Syria in their lives!”

Georgina said in a panic, “Charlie, what’s the matter?”

“You come at me, don’t do anything to my family! They are innocent!”

Charlie smiled: “Didn’t I come at you?”

“But it’s just that your sins are so heavy that killing you alone is not enough to pay you back.”

“Those blood debts you owe, that’s why you have to ask your family to repay.”

After speaking, he said again: “Also, your family is not innocent,”

“They live in luxury houses, drive luxury cars, spend extravagantly and wastefully.”

“Every penny of the money they live on comes with blood stains and cost human life!”

Chapter 4913

Hearing Charlie's words Georgina shuddered.

She stared at him, and asked the most doubtful question in her heart: "Charlie Wade, who are you?!"

Others, including Juarez and Carson, were also at a loss at the moment. They too looked at Charlie.

They also all wanted to know what was the origin of this man in front of them.

Charlie smiled lightly and said, "There are many people who want to know my identity,"

"But you should be the worst among those people, so you don't deserve to know what my identity is,"

"You only need to know that the whole Cataclysmic Front is loyal to me,"

"And I say this not to show off, but to let you know that after you die,"

"I have enough ability to make your family pay the corresponding price!"

Joseph on the side immediately said coldly,

“As long as Mr. Wade gives an order, even if your family escapes to the ends of the earth, I will catch them back!”

Georgina looked at Charlie as if she was looking at a monster.

She didn’t know until this moment that she had offended a powerful man for money!

He has the Cataclysmic Front in his hand,

Let alone taking her two sons to Syria, even killing her is easy for him!

At this moment, she was completely panicked.

She has been evil all her life, but she has never had nightmares ever about her deeds.

From the moment she set foot on the road of no return,

She has established an extremely powerful psychological construction for herself.

She felt that she did all this for the sake of future generations,

And as long as future generations could live well and get rid of the impoverished situation,

Even if she was shot, it would be worth it.

But it was such a person who was not even afraid of death,

And was pinched by Charlie precisely seven inches deep.

When the family had an accident, Georgina was desperate once,

But Kaiden and Jimmy cheered her up,

And the reason for her cheer up was that her sons were only suspected of money laundering.

This is not a serious crime in China. They will be out in a few years.

Therefore, before coming here, she had already made up her mind,

That she would do her best to make money in the future, not only for her sons but also for her grandchildren.

But Charlie's words completely cut off all the support in her heart.

The thought of her sons going to Syria in the near future,

And living a life of loss of freedom and darkness made her heart hurt like a deep knife wound.

She looked at Charlie, her legs suddenly softened, and with a plop,

She knelt on the ground and begged, “Mr. Wade…I beg you to let my two sons go…”

“As long as you can let them go, even if you kill me now, I have no complaints!”

Charlie sneered and asked her back:

“Georgina, you have to come up with bargaining chips to negotiate the conditions,”

“Think about it now, What other bargaining chips can you use to negotiate terms with me?”

Georgina’s expression was extremely flustered.

She knew that she had no bargaining chip in front of Charlie.

She cried in despair, and at the same time choked uncontrollably:

“Mr. Wade, my two sons are not very promising, and their brains are not very bright.”

“You try your best to get them to Syria, they will not only cause trouble for you,”

“Waste additional food, can’t have any effective effect, please raise your hand, Mr. Wade…”

Charlie sneered: “Georgina, I have read the information on your two sons,”

“And they are really not very clever. They can even be said to be a bit stupid,”

“But it doesn’t matter, I see that both of them are healthy and fat,”

“And they must have the strength in both hands.”

“Cataclysmic Front is building its own permanent base in Syria.”

“Simple-minded people come as coolie, and the two of them are simply perfect.”

Georgina was so frightened that she cried and couldn’t help but wanted to ask for mercy,

But Charlie glared at her with sharp eyes, and said coldly,

“Georgina, I plan to save your two sons now,”

“But If you still talk nonsense here and continue to annoy me,”

“Then I may have to change the plan.”

“If the three of you meet down below, if they blame you, don’t regret it.”

Hearing this, no matter how terrified she was, she didn’t dare to talk nonsense anymore.

Chapter 4914

After all, Georgina has long understood the truth that it is better to live than to die.

If the two sons go to Syria in the future,

It will be much better than being silently killed one day.

So, she raised her arm and slapped herself hard, and said nervously,

“It’s all my fault, it’s all my fault please be kind…”

Charlie didn’t look anymore. Instead, he called Joseph aside and whispered:

“Joseph, ask your subordinates to remove all the corpses of those Crazy Juarez members,”

“Don’t leave any of them, and those who are alive, when the time comes, they should have the same fate.”

“Yes!” Joseph nodded immediately, and then asked Charlie in a low voice,

“By the way, Mr. Wade, there are a few people in the next cell, what should I do with these people?”

Charlie said without hesitation: “Of course, you can’t leave them alone,”

“Arrange the things I explained first, and I will take care of these people.”

“Subordinates obey!”

Immediately after, Joseph stepped out of the basement operating room,

While Charlie, then stepped back and went straight to the iron fence on the side of the corridor.

At this time, when several people detained in the iron fence saw Charlie approaching,

They rushed to the iron fence one after another with great excitement.

Among them are old ladies in their seventies and eighties, and young people in their twenties.

Charlie didn’t expect that this group of people would not let go of old ladies in their 70s or 80s.

At this age, they are already dying. What value can their organs have?

At this time, one of them stared at Charlie expectantly,

And blurted out a plea: “Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade, please help me, Mr. Wade!”

The other party called him Mr. Wade, but Charlie was not surprised at all,

After all, he had been here showing his real identity,

And they can naturally hear his name across the iron railings.

Charlie looked at the person who was speaking, and when he saw him,

He was only about 30 or so with yellow race features, and he asked, “You should be from China, right?”

“Yes!” The man nodded quickly and pointed at a few people around and said:

“We are all from China, and we were all tricked by them.”

“Now we are locked here waiting for organ matching.”

“Whoever’s organs have matched, they have got him killed. Save us!”

Charlie looked at these eager-looking people, nodded lightly, and said seriously,

“Don’t worry, I will definitely save you.”

After speaking, he paused slightly, and continued:

“But there is one thing, I want to make it clear to you in advance.”

Several people hurriedly said: “Sir, please tell me!”

Charlie said seriously: “Everything that happened here today must not be spread to the outside world.”

The man blurted out, “Don’t worry, sir, after we go out, we will definitely not say a word!”

“We won’t say a word to anyone who asks!”

Charlie is somewhat hesitant at this time.

He did not doubt the commitment of these people.

It’s just that he is very clear that once someone with a heart wants to track down the clues.

That happened here today and find them, there are absolutely 10,000 ways for the other party to let these ordinary people speak.

Not only let them speak but find out everything and say everything.

For Charlie, not only did the revenge of his parents remain unreported,

But even the mysterious organization that was going to kill his grandfather's entire family,

He has not yet found any actual clues.

In this case, he could not reveal his identity prematurely.

Therefore, he said to these people: "Everyone, I will let them take you out first,"

"And then I will finish the work at hand, and there are still some things I need to talk about with you."

"After the discussion, I will give you back your freedom."

At this time, Charlie's idea was to wait for all the dust to settle,

Use spiritual energy to erase the memories of these people today,

And then let Joseph arrange for them to go back to where they came from.

As a result, no matter whoever comes to them and wants to investigate,

About their entire experience in Mexico during this time, it would be impossible to ask anything about them from their mouths.

At this time, in the iron prison, the very old lady choked and begged Charlie:

“Mr. Wade… Could you please let me take my son out… .”

Charlie thought that her son was one of these people,

So he nodded and said, “Don’t worry, I will take everyone out.”

Chapter 4915

The old lady cried and shook her head, and then pulled her trembling left hand away from the iron railing.

The gap stretched out, pointing to a person lying in the simple operating room opposite,

While crying she said, “That is my son. They cut off half of my son’s liver some time ago,”

“And today they took out one of my son’s kidneys. I’m afraid he’s dying…”

Charlie’s expression froze, and he immediately sensed it with aura,

And immediately found the man lying on the hospital bed was dying at this time.

As the old lady said after the man was mutilated by these demons,

His body was already exhausted, and he was afraid that he might die at any time.

So, Charlie immediately looked at that Nathan and said coldly,

“Hurry up and open the door!”

Nathan didn’t dare to delay and quickly opened the iron door with the key.

Afterward, Charlie said to the old lady, “Go see your son, he is dying.”

When the old lady heard this, she burst into tears,

And her whole body was spinning, and she almost fainted.

Fortunately, several victims who were also detained here took action in time to support her.

The old lady came back to her senses, ignoring her weakness,

And hurriedly begged to the people around her, “Please help me to see my son…”

A few people hurriedly helped the old lady from the inside and came out and went straight to the operating room opposite.

At this time, the breath of the middle-aged man lying on the bed was extremely weak,

And the old lady rushed to the operating table and cried and said,

“Son, wake up, son, look at your mother and tell her.”

“Can you please, my youngest child…”

The middle-aged man had already reached the end of his life,

And his breathing had almost stopped, so how could he hear the old lady’s call?

Charlie felt that the old lady’s body was about to die,

So he stepped forward and said to the old lady,

“Madam, your body is also very weak, don’t be too sad.”

For Charlie, his Rejuvenation Pill and Blood Dispersing Heart Saving pill can basically save the old lady’s son.

However, Charlie is also very clear that these medicinal pills are without exception, and they are all invaluable.

Even for the people around him, it is impossible for everyone to have one,

So in this case, he naturally does not want to take one out to save a stranger.

In Charlie’s view, although this is a bit ruthless, it is also excusable.

After all, in this world, there are many suffering people and many dying people.

It is impossible for him to save everyone. Being able to save other people,

Including this old lady, is already great merit. In this case, why bother to be so compassionate?

The old lady burst into tears at this time, and she cried and said,

“I was deceived by someone who said that he would come to Mexico to become a seafarer,”

“Saying that it was the bombardment of the New Year’s ship that would make him happy.”

“I persuaded him not to come, he didn’t listen to anything,”

“I wanted to accompany him to come and have a look,”

“So that I could rest assured, but who would have thought that I was tricked by these beasts…”

She looked up at Charlie, and begged bitterly: “Mr. Wade, I beg you…”

“I beg you to have my son carry out, you don’t have to do anything,”

“Just help me find an ambulance, if he can’t be rescued, I’ll accept my fate…”

Charlie sighed and said seriously: “Madam, his condition is not only weak,”

“He doesn’t even have complete organs now, and he can’t be saved,”

“Let alone in Mexico. Even if he is placed in New York now, no one can save him and cure him.”

The old lady cried and said, “If they can’t cure it, I will cure…even if I can give him one kidney,”

“As long as he can live for ten more days and a midnight, I am willing!”

Charlie shook his head and said seriously: “Madam, with your physical condition,”

“Let alone giving your son a kidney, the operation requires general anesthesia.”

“You can’t bear the dose of anesthesia.”

The old lady was stunned for a while, looked at Charlie, and then at her son,

Who was motionless on the hospital bed, and seemed to have surrendered.

So, she slumped to the ground and murmured in extreme pain:

“I had four sons, the first three all died, and only my youngest survived.”

“I have lived with him for so many years, if he dies now, I can’t live anymore…”

Saying that the old lady looked up at Charlie and begged bitterly,

“Mr. Wade, I also ask you to be merciful and arrange a few strong laborers,”

“To help me dig a hole and bury me, it’s safe to go into the ground…”

Chapter 4916

Charlie didn't expect that the old lady had only this son alive.

Seeing the grief-stricken appearance of her,

He could conclude that once her son is completely breathless,

She would most likely die on the spot due to excessive grief and pain.

After thinking for a moment, he sighed softly and said to the old lady,

"Madam, you don't need to be so pessimistic,"

"I have a medicinal pill here, which may save your son's life."

With that, he took out a The Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill and handed it to the old lady.

Seeing that the old lady was suffering, he didn't want to save them from the fire pit,

But in a blink of an eye, their mother and son die and are buried in a foreign land, so he decided to help.

Seeing Charlie handing over a pill, the old lady couldn't help but ask him,

"Mr. Wade…this…will this really save my youngest's life?"

Charlie nodded, He opened his mouth and said, "It can save your life,"

"But you can take half of it for him and the other half yourself."

"In this way, your son can survive and your body can improve a little."

"You are not very old. If everything goes well in the future,"

"It may not be a dream to live to ninety years."

The old lady didn't think about it when she heard this, and said to Charlie gratefully,

"Mr. Wade, thank you for your kindness!"

Without hesitation, she shoved the whole pill into her son's mouth.

At this time, the old lady didn't quite believe that the medicine would be useful,

But she knew in her heart that this was her last life-saving straw, so she had to give it a try.

But what she never dreamed of was that as soon as the pill entered her son's mouth,

It immediately turned into water and flowed into his abdomen.

Just when she was still a little stunned,

Her son suddenly opened his eyes. When he saw his mother in front of him,

He couldn't help but ask, "Mother? I… Am I not dead yet?"

The old lady was instantly ecstatic, hugged her son, and cried and said,

"You are not dead, you are still alive!"

The old lady's son sat up subconsciously, the whole movement was very smooth, and there was no sign of weakness.

After doing it, he asked with some doubts:

"Didn't they say they wanted to perform an operation on me and remove one of my kidneys?"

"Could it be that the operation is not done?"

The old lady was first surprised and then overjoyed.

She quickly pulled her son and blurted out:

“Hurry up and kowtow to Mr. Wade!”

“If he hadn’t rescued you, you’d probably already be dead.”

The old lady’s son was still surprised, but he looked down at the huge incision on his stomach.

That was hastily stitched together. Immediately realized that his kidney might have been removed.

But when he saw that the old lady had already knelt down,

He didn’t think about it and quickly knelt down with the old lady on the ground.

The old lady looked at Charlie and said gratefully,

“Mr. Wade, thank you for saving my youngest life…”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, looked at the middle-aged man, and said seriously:

“Pity the hearts of parents in the world, you must treat the old lady kindly in the future, and give her a good retirement.”

The middle-aged man vaguely felt something, didn’t dare to hesitate,

And said quickly, “Don’t worry, I will!”

Charlie nodded. Coincidentally, Joseph took people with him and began to move the bodies of the members of Crazy Juarez down,

So he said to Joseph: “Joseph, you bring all these victims up, find a place to let them have some rest.”

“Your subordinates obey!” Joseph immediately took the order,

And said to several people, “Please come with me.”

The old lady suddenly remembered something at this time, stretched out her hand to tuck the sleeve of her right hand,

And put out a bracelet and handed it to Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, I have nothing to repay you. According to my grandma,”

“This bracelet has been passed down in our family for more than a thousand years.”

“The only thing that has some value in the family, please don’t dislike it!”

Charlie smiled: “Madam since it is inherited from your family, you should keep it well.”

A man next to the old lady who had just helped her over said subconsciously at this time:

“This…isn’t this a Chickweed vine? Auntie, this vine bracelet is quite common in the southwest of our country.”

“You can buy one for ten yuan from a roadside stand,”

“How can you spread such a thing in your family for more than a thousand years…”

The old lady said with a serious face:

“This is not a Chickweed vine, This is the phoenix vine!”

Chapter 4917

“Phoenix vine?”

Charlie suddenly frowned when he heard this name.

In the records of the “Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures”, there is indeed a medicinal material called “Phoenix vine”,

And the records of this medicinal material in the book are extremely rare. A sought-after treasure.

The main reason why it is said to be a treasure of heaven and earth is that,

This kind of thing is not only extremely rare but also very easy to die during the growth process.

The vast majority of phoenix vines, from germination to death, are only three or five years old,

And very few can persist for more than ten years,

And this kind of plant must grow for more than fifty years before its vines begin to lignify.

This is what is called lignification in botany.

However, the process of Phoenix vine woodification is extremely slow,

And it takes at least a hundred years to completely woodize from the inside out.

The strange thing about this thing is that only the completely lignified phoenix vine has medicinal value.

But this thing is very rare, and most of them can't live to the age when they start to lignify.

Even if they live to that age, they rarely can completely complete the lignification,

So this thing is better than thousand-year-old ginseng, thousand-year-old Ganoderma lucidum,

Or even ten-thousand-year-old clam. It is even rarer.

Finding a true phoenix vine is almost equivalent to finding someone who has lived for 120 years,

Or even 150 years old, and is not paralyzed, blind, or deaf in human society.

Moreover, there is an even more miraculous aspect of this medicinal herb.

If it does not have an aura as a medium,

The medicinal value of this thing is nothing compared to ordinary herbal medicines.

However, once it is catalyzed by palm healing, it can exert its truly powerful medicinal effects.

In layman's terms, this thing is like nuclear fuel.

Only when its nucleus is bombarded with neutrons can its fission reaction be triggered.

Moreover, this thing is the core medicinal material of several higher-order medicinal herbs.

With Charlie's current strength, what can be refined is one of the medicinal pills called the Remodeling Pill.

Remodeling Pill, as its name suggests, is the best at remodeling.

Human limbs and organs do not have the ability to reshape and regenerate.

Unlike geckos, which can regrow a broken tail.

Once a limb or organ is damaged, the person will become disabled for life,

Or even lose the ability to move and take care of themselves,

Or die on the spot. No matter how good modern technology is, it is impossible to save them.

In this case, using the Remodeling Pill, no matter what kind of defects the body has,

This Pill can make it grow and restore it to its original state.

The amputee Yuhiko Ito, Tanaka Koji, and the broken arm Roma can all return to normal if they have a remodeling pill.

As for Duncan, whose internal organs, except for the brain, are almost smashed into sieves,

And now frozen into popsicles by the Fei Family Freezing Center,

As long as he has the Remodeling Pill, he will be able to come back to life.

With this phoenix vine, these people will be saved!

And Charlie originally thought that this kind of phoenix vine, which only appeared in legends,

He might not be able to find it for decades.

But he never imagined that when he came to Mexico at this time,

Something like this will happen in an underground operation room!

He was very excited, and at the same time carefully observed the bracelet that the old lady handed him.

It looked dark brown, but at least one-third of the lines were as bright as blood,

And the overall thickness was about the thickness of the pinky finger,

Which could be seen, this should be a whole wooded vine,

Which has been simmered and heated, and then carefully bent to make jewelry.

And this thing seems to be somewhat different from the common Chickweed vine.

Chapter 4918

The most important thing is this Phoenix vine, which seems to have a finer texture,

And there are almost no pores on the surface, and it is like fresh blood.

The color is very bright, and it matches the material.

At first glance, it is the kind of texture that is difficult to artificially synthesize.

However, it was difficult for Charlie to judge for a while,

Whether this thing was really the phoenix vine recorded in the “Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures”,

So he subconsciously asked: “Madam, are you sure that the material of this bracelet is called Phoenix vine?”

“Sure!” The old lady said very firmly: “This bracelet is handed down from our ancestors.”

“I heard from my grandma that our ancestors practiced medicine in the Tang Dynasty for more than 200 years.”

“Later, during the Anshi Rebellion, Four generations of old, middle, young and young, all died except for a six-year-old child.”

“Since then, the ancestors’ medical skills have been completely lost,”

“But the ancestor who survived inherited this bracelet from his grandfather.”

“His grandfather told him that this bracelet was made of phoenix vines and was extremely precious.”

“He wanted him to pass it on, so this bracelet has been passed down to this day.”

The young man next to her couldn’t help but muttered when he heard this.”

“I have a lot of research on plants, why have I never heard of this kind of thing?”

“Besides, how precious is such a wooden bracelet handed down from your ancestors?”

The old lady shook her head and said blankly, “I don’t know what Phoenix vine is.”

“I don’t know what it looks like in nature, and I don’t know exactly how precious this bracelet is.”

“To be honest, I’m also at a loss. This bracelet was passed on to me.”

“Here, I’m only responsible for taking good care of it,”

“But I don’t know what’s different about this thing…”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie a little ashamed, and said,

“Mr. Wade, I didn’t makeup stories on purpose.”

“Why would I lied to you, it’s just that you saved me, but I’m a poor old woman with nothing to live up to.”

“Your kindness and virtue can’t be repaid, so I gave you this only valuable thing I have as a thank you.”

“There may not be anything precious about this thing, but it has indeed been passed down from our ancestors in the Tang Dynasty all the way to today.”

“Even if it has no practical value, it has some historical value, and I hope you don’t dislike it…”

Charlie nodded lightly, took the phoenix vine in his hand, and looked at it very seriously for a long time.

After a long while, he suddenly remembered the records in the “Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures”,

And judging the authenticity of the Phoenix vine is actually very simple,

As long as the aura is injected into it, you can feel the surging medicinal power stimulated by the spiritual energy.

So, Charlie put a little spiritual energy into it.

He consciously controlled the entry of the spiritual energy,

And only used a little bit to find out, but what he did not expect was that,

This spiritual energy was like a stone that stirred up a thousand waves,

And there seemed to be a force inside the bracelet in his hand that started to surge!

Charlie was shocked, and quickly took back all his spiritual energy,

Then looked at the old lady, and asked seriously,

“Madam, do you really want to give me this bracelet?”

“Yes.” The old lady nodded repeatedly, grateful to Charlie said,

“Mr. Wade, you saved my youngest son. If you don’t dislike this bracelet, I will give it to you!”

Charlie was pleasantly surprised. This bracelet is invaluable to him,

And if he refined a remodeling pill. It can save a lot of people,

And it may be even more useful when refining other high-level medicinal herbs in the future!

What is even rarer is that although the Phoenix vine is extremely rare, it is really used for alchemy.

If he refines a batch of remodeling pills, then probably even one-tenth of them will not be used!

Thinking of this, Charlie said to the old lady: “Madam, this is your family’s treasure,”

“I am truly ashamed, so let’s go back and leave me contact information,”

“And when I return to China, I will definitely come to visit!”

Chapter 4919

In fact, Charlie wanted to give the old lady a rejuvenation pill directly.

It was not easy for the old lady to live this life,

And now she has been reduced to such a place, and her body and spirit have suffered a lot of damage.

In this case, if he gives her a rejuvenation pill, and then gives her a lot of cash,

It will not only allow her to live a few more years,

But also allow her and her son to spend the rest of their lives in peace,

And they can think of a litter more happy and stable living for the rest of their lives.

However, Charlie knew that he couldn’t give her a rejuvenation pill directly under such circumstances.

After all, this elixir is really too precious, and if the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front see it, they may feel unfair.

It is impossible for them to know how valuable this seemingly worthless bracelet is to him.

They will only feel that they worked hard and risked their lives to do things for him,

But he gave a rescued old lady and her son two priceless elixirs,

And this elixir, for them For those in the martial arts, is even more inexhaustible.

As a result, there will inevitably be gaps in their hearts.

As the saying goes, you won't suffer from poverty but suffer from the unevenness,

How can he let his soldiers feel disappointed?

As for the Blood Rescue Pill that he gave to the old lady's son just now,

Charlie believes that they should accept it to a certain extent.

After all, the old lady is so old, and she has lost three sons one after another,

And she was about to lose her last son. He helped her at this time.

Therefore, Charlie planned to not give Rejuvenation Pill for the time being,

And then visit her after returning to China.

At that time, he will not only give the old lady a Rejuvenation Pill,

But also help her solve all the problems in life.

As soon as the old lady heard Charlie say that he will visit her later,

She quickly said, “Mr. Wade, I should bring my youngest to visit you after returning home.”

How can I let you come to my house…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously:

“Madam, you don’t have to think about it so much, after today,”

“I will let the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front settle you two first,”

“And when the time is right, I will personally escort the two of you back to China.

“The old lady pursed her lips and hesitated for a moment, then said gratefully:

“Then… then I’ll trouble you, Mr. Wade… Both of our passports were taken and burned by these people,”

“And we have no money, even if you let us go now, we have no way to go back to China by ourselves…”

Charlie nodded: “Then you don’t have to worry, I will arrange it.”

After that, he said to Joseph: “Joseph, let someone take them all up.”

Joseph nodded immediately and arranged for a few people to take them out of this underground hell.

At this time, the other soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front had already removed the bodies.

Among them was Hardik, the doctor who was shot in the skull because of an attempt to escape.

Afterward, Joseph came to Charlie and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, the corpses have been moved down.”

Charlie nodded, and said lightly, “Put these corpses, including the living ones, into the cell.

Joseph said subconsciously: “Mr. Wade, the cell area is limited, I’m afraid they won’t fit…”

Charlie said lightly: “It’s okay, pile the corpses together,”

“Like stacking firewood, one by one.”

After listening, Joseph immediately nodded and said,

“Okay, Mr. Wade, your subordinate understands.”

After that, he looked at his subordinates and ordered, “Do as Mr. Wade asked immediately.”

“Ok!”

Chapter 4920

Georgina, Kaiden, and Nathan, the living people, were so frightened that they were crying at this moment,

Especially Georgina, who was trembling with fright, and begged Charlie:

“Mr. Wade, please shoot me to death, I beg you…”

Charlie said lightly: “You are not worthy of death in my hands, such a heinous beast.”

At this time, a Cataclysmic Front soldier walked to her side, grabbed her by the collar,

And dragged her directly into the cell.

At this time, the corpses in the cell were about to pile up into the mountains.

Charlie said to Joseph, “Joseph, find me a lighter.”

Joseph also had the habit of smoking cigars occasionally,

So he took out a cigar lighter from his pocket and handed it to Charlie.

Charlie threw the lighter to Georgina, and said lightly: “You take this lighter,”

“I will have someone lock the cell later, and then have someone pull out all the oil in the fuel tanks of the cars on the ground,”

“And pour it in here, if any of you can’t stand it, you can use this lighter to light the gasoline to free yourself.”

“If you don’t dare to light it, you can also choose to guard these corpses inside and wait for death.”

“Now, how you want to die, it is all your own choice.”

Georgina was so frightened that her whole body was paralyzed in a puddle of mud.

And Nathan, who was being taken into the cell, was so frightened that he burst into tears.

He couldn’t imagine how he would be burned to death by the fire, so he blurted out,

“Mr. Wade, please let us fend for ourselves, don’t give us a lighter.”

“Ah… I’m afraid that none of them can control the fire…”

Carson said almost in a collapsed state: “If you don’t put fire, do you still want to slowly boil to death in her?!”

“Do you know that these corpses will rot and stink tomorrow?”

“At that time, even if we are not smoked to death by the smell,”

“We will be poisoned by the poisonous gas produced by fermentation!”

“Do you want to die in a pool of blood like that?!”

When Nathan heard this, he was so scared that he urinated his pants, the whole person is much more afraid than before.

But fear returned with more fear. In any case, he didn’t dare to talk about telling Charlie not to give out lighters,

Because after hearing Carson’s words, he suddenly felt that fire to solve everything might be the best solution.

Soon, after all the corpses were piled into the cell, the survivors were also locked in.

At this time, they could only stand or collapse next to each other in a small open space,

And behind them was a dense mountain of corpses.

Charlie stepped in front of a few people, looked at their despair and fear, and asked coldly,

“Do you still remember those who were killed by you, what did they look like before they died?!”

Everyone quickly lowered their heads, and didn’t dare to look at Charlie.

And in their minds, the incomparably miserable appearance of all the people,

Who were killed by them before they died unconsciously appeared…

The cause-and-effect cycle and retribution is all saddening.

This group of people exclusively seek benefits by mutilating others,

And it can be said that they are extremely vicious and evil.

Many people’s hands are contaminated, not just one human life, but many human lives.

It is already cheap for them to apologize to them with death.

If there is really reincarnation, then in the next few lifetimes,

They will have to suffer all the hardships in the world before they can reckon with their sins.

Seeing that none of these people dared to talk to him,

Charlie sneered and said to Joseph: “Joseph, let everyone evacuate.”

“Okay!” Joseph nodded and ordered all the others to withdraw from the underground operating room, and then walked out with Charlie.

After going out, the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front drove all the vehicles of the Crazy Juarez members into the yard,

Emptied the fuel tanks one by one, and let the gasoline pour in through the entrance of the underground operating room.

Soon, Georgina and the others, who were squeezed by the mountain of corpses,

Saw a trickle of oil and gasoline flowing down the stairs.

Georgina watched the gasoline getting closer and closer to her,

She couldn’t help but look at the lighter in her hand,

And asked Carson with a blank expression and incomparable dejection: “Old Ma, when do you say we should burn ourselves…”

Carson endured pain, he said, “Don’t do it now. We have to wait for more gasoline.”

“When the fire starts, you will lose consciousness in an instant.”

“If you are slowly burned to death, it must be very painful…”

Nathan remembered something, and suddenly cried and said,

“Uncle Ma… The guys who had their kidneys removed last time were… they were burned to death by gasoline…”

“At that time… I said we should kill them and bury them,”

“But others said… it’s too tiring to dig a hole, it’s better to burn… So we just…just…”

Nathan said this, and he couldn’t help but think back to his mind.

The picture at that time was already a little too frightening.

He didn’t dare to say anything about the situation at the time, he just cried and said, “Uncle Ma… I’m really scared, Uncle Ma…”

Chapter 4921

Nathan's cry made others even sadder.

Without exception, they are all demons who killed without blinking an eye,

And they are even ready to lose their heads anytime, anywhere.

However, when they were about to face death, they all lost the courage to put life and death aside.

Georgina handed the lighter in her hand to Carson,

And said subconsciously, "Old Ma, why don't you…"

Carson looked at the lighter and then at Georgina,

Feeling like he was going crazy as he scolded,

"Look at my hand, can I still hold a lighter?! You fcuking telling me to use my mouth?!"

Only then did Georgina realize that Carson's hands and feet had already been broken by bullets.

She couldn’t help but looked at Kaiden and said, “Old Xu, why don’t you…”

A frightened Kaiden was a little confused, and murmured:

“I dare not, I dare not do that…”

After that, he immediately covered his face and choked up,

“Tell me before you do it so I can prepare myself…”

Georgina felt helpless, she looked at the boss Juarez.

Seeing that Juarez only had two broken knees,

She handed the lighter in front of him and said, “Boss, you should do it.”

Juarez was already frightened at this time, he cried and said,

“No…no…I can’t…I don’t want to die…God…please …please forgive me for my sins,”

“So that I can die painlessly and…and go to heaven after death, amen…”

“Fcuk!” Kaiden stared at Juarez and scolded angrily:

“You are still begging God at this time?”

“Don’t you fcuking tell me that you only believe in the strength and not in God?!”

“You have murdered countless people, and beg God’s forgiveness at this time. Are you fcuking kidding me?!”

Juarez’s previous temper, even if someone glared at him from the aisle,

He would pull out a gun to give him a hole in the head.

And Carson, who has always been by his side like a dog, is now yelling at him for the first time.

But Juarez couldn’t care less.

He grabbed his hair with his hands in pain and despair, and choked with a grievance:

“Ninety percent of the people here believe in Catholicism and Christianity, how can I be an exception!”

When Jimmy heard this, he was furious, and he rushed and came to Juarez,

Slapped him in the face and cursed angrily:

“You motherfcuker, we have done so many bad things with you,”

“And you are about to die. You fcuking ask God for forgiveness, then what would we do!”

If it was normal with Juazrez standing as boss,

Jimmy would have to hold his fa.rt in front of him and wait until he is far away before releasing it.

But now, he directly slapped Juarez firmly in the face.

Juarez was already extremely decadent at this time,

And the fear of death made him lose his previous hot temper,

And was slapped by Jimmy, which not only did not make him angry,

But made his fragile heart at this time even worse.

He collapsed, hugging his head and crying all of a sudden.

For some reason, seeing Juarez collapse, Jimmy was even more furious.

He kicked Juarez to the ground, kicked him over and over continuously, and cursed angrily:

“You fcuking did so many evils, what the hell? Can the God of the country forgive you?”

“You ba5tard, you still want to go to heaven, go to hell!”

“The hell of the whole world tormenting you, in turn, is not enough for you to atone for your sins,”

“Ba5tard, now you think of asking God for forgiveness, Why the hell did you do such things?”

Juarez had completely collapsed, allowing Jimmy to beat him violently,

But he only knew how to hold his head and cry, as if he could not feel the pain.

At this time, Carson suddenly panicked and shouted, “Gasoline! A lot of gasoline!”

Everyone followed the sound and saw more and more gasoline pouring into the basement.

Soon, gasoline began to be poured into the cell, and everyone wanted to dodge,

But at this time there was nowhere to hide. A large amount of gasoline gathered on the ground,

And Juarez and Carson, who was slumped on the ground, began to touch the ground. soaked in gasoline.

Carson subconsciously wanted to dodge, but his limbs were no longer able to move,

And he was only wriggling in place while struggling, and it was impossible to dodge the gasoline.

Chapter 4922

As for Juarez on the side, he was frightened by the gasoline,

Grabbed the iron railing with both hands like crazy, and cried in despair:

“Let me out, I don’t want to die… God, please Please save me…”

Georgina shouted like crazy: “Shut the fcuk up!”

“I don’t want to hear you chattering here on death Road!”

Juarez was unmoved at all, still crying there.

Distraught, Georgina grabbed the lighter on the ground and blurted out,

“Stop shouting! Say a word again and I’ll set it on fire!”

This trick really worked, and Juarez hurriedly pleaded:

“Georgina, don’t light it, As long as we are alive, we can have hope,”

“And we can persevere, what if someone comes to rescue us?”

Georgina looked at the mountains of corpses behind and asked him,

“Your people are all dead, who else do you expect? To save you?”

Juarez blurted out: “My girlfriend! If I don’t go back, she will definitely come to me!”

“As long as we can wait for her to come, we can be rescued!”

Georgina’s face moved sarcastically: “I really can’t figure it out.”

“With your IQ, how did you become the boss for so many years.”

As she spoke, she pointed to the top and said coldly,

“Don’t forget, there are a hundred people outside. Many of the masters of Cataclysmic Front,”

“As long as we are not dead, they will definitely not leave, when that time comes, your girlfriend will just die!”

Juarez suddenly fell into despair. Immediately, he suddenly came back to his senses and said,

“No matter what, as long as we are still alive, there is the hope of being rescued!”

“As long as we don’t start the fire, we can buy a little time! Even if it’s just one more day,”

“We have a chance to live! Miracles are real and they appear when there is a desperate situation?”

“Maybe that man can change his decision, or maybe the police will find this place and save us from here,”

“Or maybe this callous man has other enemies.”

“When the time comes and they come to kill them, then can’t we be rescued?”

As he spoke, he became more and more excited, and persuaded everyone:

“Even if there is only a one in ten thousand chance, as long as you are alive, there is still hope.”

“Just like buying a super million lottery ticket, even if there is only a one-in-a-million chance,”

“Someone will definitely win the lottery. The premise is that you have to buy it!”

Georgina and the others seemed to be persuaded by him.

As long as they are alive, there is the possibility of miracles.

This is not wrong. Even if the chance is slim, it is better than a hundred.

Thinking of this, Georgina gritted her teeth and blurted out:

“If that’s the case, then wait patiently, maybe if the sky doesn’t kill me, there will be a miracle!”

Jimmy on the side also said firmly: “Wait! I’m willing to wait too! I haven’t lived enough yet,”

“As long as there is a chance of survival, I’m willing to wait!”

Georgina nodded, looked at Carson, and asked him, “Old Ma, what do you think?”

Carson pondered. After a while, he said, “Then wait! Wait until the last moment!”

Georgina looked at Kaiden again: “Mr. Xu, what do you say?”

“Wait!” Kaiden gritted his teeth and said coldly,

“As long as God can give life to you and me, and we have a chance to live,”

“And after I go out, I will definitely change my evil ways and become a new person!”

Georgina agreed: “Most of us are fighting to our death for our family,”

“Maybe God will think that and we are forgiven and let us live.”

After speaking, she immediately said with a serious face:

“Okay! Since everyone has reached a consensus, then we will wait for a miracle to happen!”

“The most urgent task now is that everyone must be careful,”

“And don’t cause sparks because of friction between clothes and things it can ignite the gasoline!”

“Okay!” Everyone nodded.

At this moment, Helma, who had not spoken, couldn’t help laughing at herself, and said, “Why has no one ever asked me?”

Georgina said coldly, “Do you have any fcuking interest in talking here?”

Helma couldn’t help but ask. Leaving two lines of clear tears, she choked and said,

“Although I have never killed anyone with my own hands, nor have I lied or harmed anyone directly,”

“I still feel that it is a serious sin for me to help the tyrant and indirectly kill so many people.”

“I don’t even dare to ask God for forgiveness,”

“I just want to die early and get free, how can you say something like this?!”

Georgina stretched out her hand and slapped her in the face, scolding angrily:

“Waste thing, if you talk nonsense to ruin my mood, I will kill you first!”

Helma was slapped, and her cheeks immediately became red and swollen.

But she just smiled miserably, and said mockingly:

“Aunt Mei, I’m an insignificant person, so don’t bother yourself to kill me…”

Georgina thought that Helma had softened, and immediately snorted.

Just as she was about to speak, Helma suddenly looked at everyone and smiled, and said seriously:

“Everyone, I don’t want to wait any longer. Please accompany me on the road.”

Georgina has seen her smoking quite often,

Now she found that the lighter arrived in Helma's hands at some point.

Seeing that she was about to light the lighter, she immediately shouted in panic, "You can't!"

As soon as she finished speaking, she saw Helma smile slightly and pulled the trigger of the ignition with both hands.

A lighter for cigars, similar to a windproof lighter, with a turquoise-blue flame that spews out.

At this moment, in everyone's desperately widened pupils, there were all the reflections of the blue-blue flames.

In the next second, the fire exploded in the air within an instant!

Chapter 4923

A few minutes ago. When the evil murderers were chattering in the underground operating room,

Charlie asked the rescued victims to settle down, and then asked Joseph:

“Joseph, did you prepare the things I asked you to prepare in advance?”

Joseph nodded and said respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, all the things you asked me to prepare are in the trunk of my car.”

“Do you need them now? If you need them, I’ll move them over.”

“Okay.”

Charlie said, “Move over here.”

After speaking, Charlie pointed to the empty room not far away, and said to Joseph,

“Let’s all move there.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade.” Joseph turned around and left, and quickly walked over with a huge cardboard box from the trunk of a car.

In addition to holding the box in his hands, he also carried a heavy shopping bag.

On the big cardboard box was the logo of Moutai,

Which was the celebration wine that Charlie specially instructed Joseph to prepare in advance.

When he opened the box, there were two three-liter bottles of Maotai Feitian,

And in the other shopping bag, there were glasses with a capacity of about 50 ml.

Joseph said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, everything you wanted is here.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Ten minutes later, let all the brothers gather in the yard,”

“And I will drink the celebration wine with everyone.”

Joseph couldn’t help but ask him: “If Mr. Wade drinks the celebration wine,”

“Is the wine prepared not a little less? We have more than 100 people,”

“A total of six kilograms of wine, and if the average share is given it would be too less…”

After saying that, Joseph added: “The soldiers are very good at drinking,”

“And with such a little wine, I am afraid that they can only scratch the itch…”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “Everyone has to return to the United States later.”

“It’s not suitable to drink too much. The celebration wine is just a formality.”

“After everyone goes back, you can drink as much as you like!”

Joseph nodded and smiled and said, “Okay, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Okay, Joseph, go ahead and find me in ten minutes.”

Joseph cupped his hands and said respectfully, “Your subordinate Retires!”

After Joseph left, Charlie opened two three-kilogram bottles of Maotai,

And then took out four medicinal pills from his pocket.

The four medicinal herbs were two Rejuvenation Pills and two Cultivation Pills.

Both types of pills are rich in spiritual energy.

Especially Cultivation Pill, the abundance of spiritual energy is far above comparable to Rejuvenation Pill.

After all, there are more than 100 thousand Cataclysmic Front soldiers,”

“If only a few rejuvenation pills are used, the spiritual energy,”

“In it will be equally distributed to everyone, and the effect will not be too strong.

For warriors, the most direct way to improve their strength is to help them open up more meridians,

And make every one of their meridians open more thoroughly.

Therefore, Charlie especially took out two Cultivation Pills,

Intending to use the powerful spiritual energy in Cultivation Pill to help these soldiers improve their cultivation.

And it is enough to ensure that more than 100 soldiers can benefit a lot from it.

At that time, as long as each person drinks a small cup,

It will be enough to raise the strength of most of the officers and soldiers by one level.

Afterward, Charlie put a Rejuvenation Pill and a Cultivation Pill into each bottle of Moutai.

These two kinds of medicinal pills with pure medicinal power have almost no impurities,

So they melted immediately after entering the liquid, and they were dispersed extremely evenly.

Chapter 4924

Then Charlie neatly placed more than 100 glasses on the table,

And then began to pour wine mixed with medicinal pills into these glasses.

Just as he poured a glass of wine, he suddenly heard an explosion from the basement.

With a bang, the whole ground trembled!

What was even more shocking was that even in the room hiding the entrance of the underground operating room,

A huge tongue of flame was spewing out, which shows the power of the explosion.

Charlie knew that those demons must have been completely reduced to ashes in the rolling flames, ending their sinful lives!

He stopped at this moment and was silent for a moment,

Then picked up the wine glass that had just been filled and raised it, and said in a low voice:

“I don’t know how many innocent people died here in vain,”

“This glass of wine, I will present it to you,”

“I hope that you will be able to know that your great revenge will be avenged when you are under Jiuquan!”

After that, he slowly poured all the wine in the cup onto the ground with both hands.

If this glass of wine is sold to those who really need it,

Then it can sell for at least ten million dollars or even more.

But in Charlie’s eyes, this glass of wine is a tribute to those innocent dead, and he hopes they can rest their eyes.

Therefore, even if it falls to the ground, it cannot be considered a waste.

Then, Charlie sighed and continued to fill up the other wine glasses.

Soon, more than 100 glasses were all filled by him.

And the two bottles of wine were just divided according to the head.

At this time, ten minutes are up, Joseph knocked on the door respectfully,

And said respectfully outside the door: “Mr. Wade, the brothers have gathered in the courtyard.”

Charlie said: “Come in.” Joseph obeyed and pushed the door open.

As soon as the door opened, he could smell a very strong aroma of Moutai.

Moutai is originally a sauce-flavored liquor, which can be regarded as the most fragrant of all liquors.

So the smell is so strong that it almost hits the nostrils.

But in the next second, Joseph was surprised to find that,

The smell of alcohol in the air even had a feeling of invigorating body and mind.

It’s as if on a cool autumn day, he slept peacefully and beautifully,

With indescribable ease and comfort all over his body.

He couldn’t help asking Charlie with a look of surprise:

“Mr. Wade, why does this wine smell so incredible?”

Charlie smiled lightly, and said, “This is a medicinal wine specially prepared for the brothers,”

“And it is my specialty. The secret recipe. I said it. After this mission,”

“I will definitely make all the brothers stronger. This glass of wine is my way of fulfilling my promise.”

Joseph asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade… Is there an elixir in this wine?”

Charlie nodded and said with a slight smile:

“Not only did I put the elixir, but I also put the best elixir I have.”

After that, he added: “Although everyone can only get a small glass of wine,”

“Don’t underestimate the medicinal power contained in this small glass.”

“Three-star early-stage warriors can rise to the middle and late four-star levels,”

“And four-star early-stage warriors, If you are a five-star early-stage warrior, you can upgrade to five-star great perfection.”

“If you are lucky, it is not impossible to upgrade to the six-star early stage.”

“As for a six-star warrior, it may be difficult to upgrade to seven stars.”

“At least from the early stage to the middle stage, or from the middle stage to the Great Perfection.”

Joseph was horrified and blurted out: “Mr. Wade… The two commanders of Cataclysmic Front are now six-star warriors,”

“Other than that, there are more than ten five-star warriors,”

“And the remaining four-star and three-star warriors, there are more than one hundred people,”

“And almost all of them are here today. If it is as you said,”

“Then the Cataclysmic Front will have more than ten new recruits of Six-star battle commanders!”

“There will also be more than forty five-star generals and more than sixty four-star generals…”

Chapter 4925

Speaking of which, Joseph stammered with excitement:

“If…if that’s true… …then…the overall strength of the Cataclysmic Front, overnight…will… leap to a whole new realm!”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “The strength of the Cataclysmic Front is actually far from enough.”

“In this world, there are many powerful opponents that we don’t know about, I am afraid there are many…”

Drinking celebration wine together for the future, Charlie is full of hope, but also full of vigilance and caution.

The overall strength of the Cataclysmic Front is indeed very strong,

But it is only considered strong in the known world,

But the powerful opponent hidden in the dark is probably much stronger than Cataclysmic Front.

Therefore, Charlie felt that in the future, he would not only continue to improve his own strength,

But also continue to improve the strength of the entire Cataclysmic Front linearly.

Joseph understood Charlie's character, and immediately said respectfully:

"Mr. Wade, please rest assured that your subordinates will never feel complacent because of the strength of the individual or the whole Cataclysmic Front!"

"The strength is strong, and in the heart, the enemy is not underestimated!"

Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said lightly:

"If you can have this mentality, I have a little more expectation for the future of Cataclysmic Front!"

After that, he gave a big hand waved and said,

"Come on, let brothers line up to get drinks!"

"Okay!" Joseph couldn't hide his excitement, and immediately turned to go out and said:

"Brothers, Mr. Wade specially prepared a unique wine to celebrate your achievements."

“Believe me, this wine is worth thousands of dollars for you! It’s a great opportunity!”

He said immediately: “Everyone has it! Starting from the first row,”

“Line up from left to right to come in to get the wine.”

“Remember, don’t spill a drop, or you will regret it for the rest of your life!”

Everyone was at a loss. They couldn’t figure out what kind of wine could be worth thousands of dollars,

And even if they spilled a drop, why would they regret it for the rest of their lives?

However, they did not despise Joseph’s words because of this,

Because they knew that Charlie was an unfathomable top-level expert,

And even Supreme Commander Joseph was willing to respect him,

So the wine he gave was definitely not an ordinary thing.

So, everyone stood up straight, starting from the first row,

Lined up one by one to get a glass of liquor with a capacity of about forty or fifty milliliters in front of Charlie.

Joseph specifically explained to everyone that they must not drink in advance.

They must wait for Charlie to speak before everyone drinks!

Needless to say, the organization and discipline of the Cataclysmic Front,

Everyone who got the wine glass, all had their arms completely parallel to the ground,

With a 90-degree angle between their arms, holding the wine glass steadily, not daring to take it lightly.

And Charlie didn't have the arrogance of the Lord of Cataclysmic Front at all,

And personally handed wine glasses to every soldier.

This also flattered all Cataclysmic Front soldiers.

This kind of treatment, let alone experience from Charlie, was never given even by Joseph.

Just when Charlie just handed a glass of wine to a soldier and lowered his head to pick up another glass of wine,

He did not expect that the person standing in front of him would be his old acquaintance,

And the illegitimate daughter of the Su family, Ruoli!

At this time, Ruoli looked at him with affection in her eyes and a shy smile,

Couldn’t help pursing her thin cherry lips, and said a little nervously: “Hello, Mr. Wade… .”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Ruoli, why are you here?”

Some time ago, she was tracked down by detective Duncan in New York.

In order to prevent her from being caught by him, Charlie had given orders to Joseph in advance.

Arranged for her to leave the United States by boat, and transfer to a plane in Cuba to return to China.

But Charlie didn’t expect that he would see Ruoli here.

Moreover, just now, he was in the underground operating room for a long time.

Chapter 4925

After Ruoli followed other Cataclysmic Front soldiers in, she was left on top and never went down,

So the two didn't have a chance to meet each other.

It wasn't until now that he found out that she had also come to Mexico.

Ruoli looked at Charlie affectionately at this time, and said shyly:

"Mr. Wade… Master Wan said that you have a mission for everyone,"

"And you need three-star and above warriors to participate,"

"And just have not enough three-star warriors. So I flew over from the country."

Charlie nodded lightly and asked her with a smile,

"Is it useless to use your own real identity this time?"

"No." Ruoli turned her back to the other Cataclysmic Front soldiers,

So she mischievously sticking out his tongue said, “I have a new identity this time.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled slightly, handed her the liquor in his hand, and said politely,

As he said to others just now, “It’s been hard work today!”

Ruoli hurriedly shook her head and said, “It’s not hard, it’s not hard…”

“It’s Ruoli’s honor to be able to serve you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said with a smile: “Okay, come back to the team, wait until you go back.”

“I’ll talk in detail later, you are coming back to the United States with me tonight, I still need your help.”

Ruoli said a little nervously: “Mr. Wade, that detective has been tracking me down,”

“If I go to the United States now, won’t it cause you trouble?”

Charlie shook his head and sighed: “Duncan is no longer able to track you down.”

“He had an accident some time ago, and after his accident,”

“The cases he led before are basically gone. Now, plus you have changed your identity, there will be no problem.”

“That’s good! As long as I don’t cause trouble to Mr. Wade, Ruoli will be fine,”

“And every time will follow Mr. Wade’s instructions!”

Ruoli felt relieved, and when she thought of being able to go back to the United States with Charlie, She felt even happier.

She came here this time, and her mission was secondary,

Mainly because she wanted to see Charlie.

After all, she was thinking about it day and night in her heart every day,

So she naturally wanted to find a chance to see him.

But Ruoli still felt a little regretful. This time on the mission,

There was almost no chance to meet Charlie. It was hard to meet now.

It is estimated that after drinking the celebration wine, everyone will immediately disband in place,

And then he will still be there. If she had to go back to China, she could almost only see Charlie once.

But now is the best, after drinking the celebration wine,

She can return to the United States with Charlie,

This means that there will be more opportunities to meet and get along with him in the future.

Immediately, Ruoli returned to the team happily with a glass of wine.

After everyone in Cataclysmic Front received the celebration wine and returned to their places,

Charlie picked up the last two glasses of wine and handed one of them to Joseph.

Joseph raised the wine glass with respectful hands,

Then turned around and returned to the front of the queue, standing with the other Cataclysmic Front soldiers.

Charlie stood in front of the crowd, raised his glass with one hand, and said loudly:

“The performance of all the soldiers today has impressed me!”

“I didn’t expect you to complete the task so beautifully, without any fuss,”

“And not even a single brother is injured in this mission!”

“In my opinion, your performance in this mission is absolutely perfect!”

“In order to celebrate, I specially prepared these celebration wines.”

“Let me raise a glass and drink this cup of celebration wine together!”

Joseph said loudly: “Your subordinate, Mr. Wade, would love to share this cup with you!”

Everyone also said in unison: “Your subordinate, Mr. Wade, would love to drink this cup with you!”

Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and shouted boldly: “Okay, let’s go!”

Everyone also replied in unison: “Go!”

Chapter 4927

After the command, Charlie raised a glass with everyone and drank the potion in one gulp.

For Charlie, the spiritual energy in this wine was already negligible, so he basically didn't feel it.

However, for the soldiers in front of them, it was completely different!

These people never thought that this wine would contain such powerful energy.

When they drank this glass of wine into their stomachs in one breath,

They only felt a strong warm current from their stomachs rushing towards their dantian!

Immediately after that, the warm current turned into a surging momentum,

That was like a destructive force, and suddenly rushed towards the eight meridians!

For warriors, the improvement of their strength is closely related to two elements.

The first element is the number of openings of the Eight Extraordinary Meridians.

It is also the fundamental element to measure a martial artist's cultivation.

The more the meridians are opened, the stronger the level and strength of the warrior.

As for the second element, it is the smoothness of each meridian.

The vast majority of warriors can only open a few meridians,

But they can't make all the meridians completely open.

It's as if everyone has two nostrils, whoever has the most open nostrils has more air intake.

As for the spiritual energy, it can not only help them open up more meridians in one step,

But also make the meridians they have opened up more smooth,

And directly improve their cultivation from two dimensions!

Therefore, at this moment, the soldiers were all horrified,

And inexplicably discovered that the surging momentum in their bodies was not only impacting the meridians,

That they had opened up, but also rushed to the next meridian that they had not been able to break through.

After a while, someone shouted excitedly: “I have opened the fourth meridian! I have opened the fourth meridian!”

Immediately afterward, someone shouted, “Me too! My God!”

“I’ve been waiting for more than eight years to get through this meridian!”

“But eight years have passed, and I haven’t been able to get it through. I didn’t expect it to be opened just now!”

Even Ruoli couldn’t help shouting in her heart: “I even broke through to the four-star…”

“I can’t even dream that I can become a four-star warrior like my grandfather… ..”

In the crowd, some people even cried with excitement:

“Five-star warrior…I finally become a five-star warrior…”

“I never dreamed that in my life… There is still a chance to become a five-star warrior…”

And the dozen or so five-star warriors were all ecstatic at this time,

And someone blurted out: “I have opened the sixth meridian… .”

“My… just got through…”

Then, there were the two existing commanders, Walter Chen and Harmen Lu.

Although the two did not break through the seventh meridian immediately,

Their cultivation level also jumped from the middle stage of the six-star warrior to the realm of great perfection.

In fact, as long as Charlie gives them one more cup,

It would be enough for them to complete the transition from six-star warrior to the breakthrough of the seven-star warrior.

Moreover, what is even rarer is that the spiritual energy in the wine helped them continue to expand,

And strengthen the six meridians that have been opened up, making a qualitative improvement in their overall strength.

Even for a master like Joseph, who has already stepped into the dark realm, this glass of wine makes him feel as if he has completed a transformation.

Although his cultivation has not improved in stages, he has made great progress.

Even in ten or eight years, there may not be such progress!

For a time, the more than 100 elite soldiers in the entire Cataclysmic Front were so excited,

That they couldn’t be added, and many people even burst into tears.

For warriors, the difficulty of crossing the realm is comparable to the crossing of social classes.

For some people, it is very difficult to get rid of poverty in a lifetime,

While for some people, they may only be able to achieve a moderately prosperous life with a single effort.

Chapter 4928

If the middle class wants to go further and achieve complete financial freedom,

It is also difficult to achieve in today's cruel society.

The same is true for the realm of a warrior.

Sometimes, even with a lifetime, it is impossible to achieve the leap from a two-star warrior to a three-star warrior.

Two-star warriors are actually the ceiling of most warriors' lives.

Not to mention, from three stars to four stars, four stars to five stars, and even five stars to six stars.

And Charlie's glass of wine actually made more than a hundred people achieve the realm of cultivation in an instant.

For them, this is simply the most incredible miracle.

Joseph, as the most powerful person in the Cataclysmic Front, turned around to look at his brothers,

And immediately found that most of them had achieved the improvement of their cultivation realm, and they were extremely excited.

When he turned to look at Charlie again, in Joseph's eyes, in addition to gratitude, there was more awe.

He suddenly knelt down on one knee, looked at Charlie with fists in both hands,

And said respectfully, "This subordinate, thanks you Mr. Wade for your kindness!"

"I would like to do everything for Mr. Wade!"

The other Cataclysmic Front members also came back to their senses instantly.

So everyone followed Joseph and knelt down toward Charlie on one knee, clasped his fists with both hands,

And shouted loudly, "This subordinate, thanks you, Mr. Wade! I am willing to do whatever you want for Mr. Wade!"

Charlie looked at the more than 100 soldiers in front of him,

Seeing their eyes filled with tears and their faces showing determination,

He knew that these people would definitely become his right-hand men.

While relieved, he nodded slightly and said loudly:

“I, In the future will definitely not betray your trust!”

“Whether it is Cataclysmic Front or you, in the future,”

“I will spread its wings like a roc, soaring up to 90,000 miles!”

All the soldiers and soldiers immediately listened with enthusiasm.

At this time, the fire in the underground operating room had already burned the ground hot,

And the flames even poured out of the room on the ground.

Charlie said to Joseph: “Joseph, it’s almost time, order everyone to evacuate in an orderly manner!”

When Joseph heard this, he immediately turned around and said loudly,

“According to plan A to retreat in an orderly manner, remember to take all the items that you have touched away from the scene,”

“And everyone’s wine glass! The aftermath team must erase all traces within half an hour,”

“And then evacuate according to the established route!”

The soldiers immediately shouted: “Subordinates obey!”

After that, more than 100 people immediately disbanded on the spot,

And instantly divided into different groups, rushing in different directions.

Some teams don’t need the aftermath, so they just loaded their wine glasses and started immediately,

Went out, started the car, and drove away quickly.

According to the original plan, they were to disguise themselves as foreign workers,

And take a specially chartered plane from Mexico to return to the Middle East directly in the name of a project transfer.

There was also a team that was especially responsible for waiting for Charlie’s dispatch in the United States,

So they had to drive travel overland to Los Angeles,

Which is very close to the US-Mexico border, and then fly from Los Angeles to New York.

In addition, there is a special team that stays behind to deal with the aftermath.

After they destroy all clues, they will not leave Mexico immediately,

But will stay silent for three days to observe the changes in the situation in the next three days.

If the incident and the remaining clues are found, they will be resolved immediately.

If not, they will also be evacuated back to the Middle East.

According to Charlie’s orders, the team in charge waiting to dispatch for the United States will take all the rescued people out of Mexico,

No matter where they come from, they must first take them to the United States,

And then send them home from there.

Chapter 4929

To this end, Cataclysmic Front specially prepared a bus to facilitate the transportation of the rescued people.

However, among the on-site personnel, one person temporarily changed the established arrangement, and that person was Ruoli.

Duncan's body has been frozen by the Fei family,

And Charlie is not worried that someone in the United States will track down Ruoli,

And take her back to the United States. He has other arrangements.

Soon, those who were rescued, along with the "client" who had just completed the operation and was still in a coma,

Were all taken out of the yard and lined up to board the bus.

Abren walked at the end of the team. He saw Charlie from a distance and wanted to say hello,

But for some reason, he gave up the idea.

Seeing that he was hesitating to speak, Charlie shouted loudly: “Brother!”

Abren turned his head subconsciously, and asked a little nervously:

“Mr. Wade…you…you are you calling me?”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, “Of course, I called you, you won’t recognize me as a brother so soon, right?”

Abren said flattered: “Mr. Wade, you are here. My savior, how dare I call myself a brother in front of you.”

Charlie smiled lightly, looked at him, and asked, “Brother, what are your plans next?”

Hearing Charlie’s question, Abren shook his head blankly,

And said with a wry smile: “This is the situation, what else can I plan?”

“I finally survived the disaster thanks to your blessing,”

“So I’ll go back to the United States now, and think about other ways…”

Charlie looked at him and said very seriously:

“Brother, since you have already planned to travel thousands of miles to Mexico to become a seafarer,”

“And I think it will be difficult for you to find a suitable job when you return to the United States.”

Abren heard this, his expression suddenly embarrassed and helpless.

He sighed and said, “If I can’t find a suitable job,”

“I will just find some low-end jobs to do. My mother can find work for me in restaurants, so I’m sure.”

Charlie looked at him and smiled: “Brother, in my opinion, it’s not as good as this.”

“You have already come out anyway, so you don’t have to go back in such a hurry.”

“Since you are doing communication engineering, why don’t you join Cataclysmic Front and work with them in the future!”

“Cataclysmic Front! The Cataclysmic Front is now based in the Middle East and permeates the world through the sea and the air.”

“The demand for communication will definitely increase and become higher in the future,”

“and talents like you are very much needed.”

When Charlie spoke, he already had two plans in mind.

If Abren agreed to his invitation, it would be the best,

And he would definitely let Joseph give him generous treatment, and then take him directly to the Middle East.

But if he does not agree, he would definitely not be able to let him stay with the memory of what happened here,

And return to the United States directly. Like other rescued people,

He would erase all the memories of him and others about today.

But Charlie easily didn’t want to try the second option.

After all, he met Abren once, and it was a bit of a fate.

If his memory is erased, the two would have no interaction in the future,

And Abren would forget today’s bloody lesson and return to the United States in a confused way trying to find another job.

In contrast, Charlie prefers to take him under his command,

And at the same time let him retain this memory, which is considered a great joy.

Abren did not expect that Charlie would invite him to join the Cataclysmic Front.

At this moment, he didn't hesitate at all, but asked with great surprise:

"Brother, is someone like me really qualified to join Cataclysmic Front?"

Charlie said seriously: "Brother, you are an expert in communication,"

"We need talents like you, and the core members of Cataclysmic Front are mostly Chinese,"

"There is no obstacle to communication, and integration will be very simple,"

"Which is definitely more comfortable than returning to the United States and looking for work."

Chapter 4930

Abren excitedly said without thinking: “I’m willing! I’m willing! You saved my life,”

“If there is a chance to repay my gratitude, I will never hesitate,”

“And I don’t want a penny, as long as it is 10,000 yuan. I’m satisfied that can take care of me.”

Charlie said with a smile: “Brother, you don’t want a salary,”

“What about your mother, wife, and children?”

“It’s okay…” Abren said firmly: “As a human being, you need to repay your gratitude.”

“If it weren’t for you, my mom, wife, and children would think that I am missing in the future,”

“And they would always worry about me and look for clues everywhere until they find the news that I had been killed.”

“Maybe they will learn the details of my murder from the police,”

“And they will definitely be extremely painful and grief-stricken…”

Having said that, Abren looked at Charlie and choked: “You saved me.”

“In this life, my wife, children, and children will not suffer from the pain of my tragic death.”

“From this point of view, you not only saved me but also saved them.”

“In this case, it is the best for them that I live. The situation is over, as for the difficulties in life,”

“I believe they should be able to overcome it, it is nothing more than a little hard work!”

Charlie saw Abren’s firm expression and firm eyes, and he was a little moved in his heart.

After a while, he called Joseph to his side and said to him:

“Joseph, this is Abren Lang, an expert in the field of communications,”

“I believe Cataclysmic Front definitely needs such a talent, so let him follow you and take him to the Middle East.”

Joseph said with a smile: “That’s great! Cataclysmic Front is now preparing to strengthen its hardware investment in the communications field,”

“And there is a shortage of such talent to help us complete the infrastructure and future blueprint planning!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Okay! In my opinion, in the future, Cataclysmic Front can even customize its own communication satellites from communication companies,”

“And then go to a commercial satellite launch company to launch and build its own satellite communication system.”

“After all, Cataclysmic Front’s interior Communication requires a high level of confidentiality,”

“But if it relies on the communication and network services provided by other operators,”

“It is difficult to achieve 100% security.

After speaking, Charlie said again: “I remember that now both private and government enterprises seem to be able to launch their own satellites.”

“Yes.” Abren, who was on the side, knew this very well, and he nodded immediately and said without hesitation:

“The three biggest problems with privately launching satellites are actually related to money.”

“One is the R&D and production of the satellite itself, the other is the cost of launching,”

“And the approval process required to launch the satellite.”

“If the satellite is launched in the name of Cataclysmic Front,”

“It is estimated that all countries will be sensitive.”

“I suggest that you can first register a legal private company in the United States or an offshore center such as the Cayman Islands,”

“And then use this private company to connect with satellite R&D companies, launch companies, and get approval.”

Joseph on the side quickly asked: “Mr. Lang, what is the total cost of launching a communication satellite?”

Abren thought about it and said, “If you just want to realize the globalization of Cataclysmic Front itself.”

“Communication, rather than trying to become a To-C communication provider,”

“In fact, the overall demand will be much smaller, the cost of satellites will be around 10 million US dollars,”

“And the launch cost is lower. At present, for Elon Musk’s Space-X, the launch price for one kilogram is around US$5,000,”

“And the price for a satellite is around US$2 million.”

“If it is global communication, if there are 20 or 30 satellites guaranteed, it will be absolutely foolproof!”

Joseph didn’t know much about this, and couldn’t help but exclaimed: “Do we need so many satellites?”

Abren nodded and said: “Twenty or thirty satellites are not too many.”

“Elon Musk’s Starlink has launched thousands of satellites so far, and they will launch thousands more in the future.”

“The total number will be 10,000 or above if you want to achieve global communication,”

“The more satellites, the better. If you can have satellites overhead at any time,”

“You can almost achieve no dead corner coverage on the global surface,”

“And the more satellites, the more processing power and communication bandwidth.”

“The higher it is, but for Musk, his satellite is developed and launched by himself,”

“So the cost will be much lower, and it is for commercial use,”

“So the demand is large, and Cataclysmic Front uses it internally, so the demand will be relatively low.”

As Charlie listened he was overjoyed and said, “Brother is indeed a professional!”

“If that’s the case, then come to Cataclysmic Front to lead this matter,”

“And strive to build your own satellite communication network for Cataclysmic Front in the shortest possible time!”

Chapter 4931

Abren's major is communication engineering, of which he is best at satellite communication.

He was originally a professional with strong scientific research and development capabilities,

But due to his age, he is already a little too old. In addition,

Most communication companies have a very stable market share.

They have already entered the stage of receiving dividends and are unwilling to invest too much.

Thus in the research and development of new technologies, Abren has not been able to find a suitable job that he likes.

In fact, for professional and technical talent,

The saddest thing is not to be laid off, but to be full of ambition and find no real use.

But Charlie's remarks gave him a lot of encouragement all of a sudden.

Charlie just said casually, and then made up his mind to build his own satellite communication system for Cataclysmic Front.

This courage is indeed very rare.

And Abren also wholeheartedly hopes to find an opportunity to display all his abilities and ambitions,

So he is very excited and enthusiastic.

Almost without thinking, he blurted out: “Mr. Wade, thank you for considering me, I will do my best!”

Charlie nodded, and turned to Joseph, who was beside him, and said,

“Joseph, after brother Lang arrives in Syria he will be paid an annual salary of one million US dollars after tax.”

“In addition, because the place is too far from home,”

“An additional $500,000 must be given as a settlement fee every year.”

“If the project progresses with high quality and quantity, a performance bonus will be given at that time.”

Joseph immediately respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, rest assured, your subordinates must be properly arranged!”

Abren next to him suddenly became nervous, he quickly waved his hand and said,

“No, no…Mr. Wade, you saved my life, how can I take your salary…”

“This is definitely not possible… I said just now, as long as you take care of my room and board,”

“I don’t want a penny for the rest.”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a serious face: “Brother, look,”

“The entire Cataclysmic Front has pledged its allegiance to me. If I mistreat anyone who works for me,”

“How can I convince the public in the future? After you arrive in Syria,”

“All the members of the Cataclysmic Front around you have salary income,”

“But you don’t have a penny, others know, what do you think of me?”

Abren was sweating anxiously, and blurted out:

“But…but I always want to thank you for saving your life…”

Charlie smiled and said, “There are many ways to repay me.”

“After you reach Syria, you can devote yourself to your work,”

“And use the results of this work to repay the life-saving grace in the future. This is the most practical way.”

After speaking, he said in an unquestionable tone:

“We have decided this matter, you don’t need to talk more,”

“Your salary will be paid monthly in the future,”

“But I will let Joseph pay for the $500,000 settlement fee first,”

“So that you can solve the family’s problems first.”

Abren wanted to say something, but he couldn’t say it at all.

When he came out, he couldn’t control his red eyes.

Charlie patted his arm and said seriously:

“Brother, since you have this ability, you must let your wife, children, and elderly mother enjoy the happiness,”

“Give them $500,000 first, and let them take care of all the difficulties in the family.”

“Solve it all in one go, let mom concentrate on her life,”

“Let the wife concentrate on taking care of the family,”

“Let the children concentrate on school so that you can also concentrate on work without worrying about the future.”

Chapter 4932

After speaking, Charlie gave a slight pause, and continued:

“And more importantly, this money can not only solve their difficulties,”

“But also make them feel more at ease with you working outside alone,”

“And at the same time have more confidence in your future life, everyone is happy!”

“So don’t refuse anymore, agree readily, and then tonight, we will go directly to the Middle East!”

Abren’s tears could no longer be controlled,

And the tears of the forty-year-old gentlemen kept dripping like pearls with a broken thread.

After a while, he wiped away the tears with his hands and said unswervingly,

“Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I will do everything I can and what I have learned in my life to repay your kindness!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said,

“This is equivalent to agreeing, and you don’t need to worry about the rest.”

After that, he said to Joseph, “Joseph, you arrange for my brother to go to Syria with your men.”

“After you arrive in Syria, if he wants manpower, you will arrange the manpower,”

“If he wants money, you will arrange the money, and if he wants the land, you will arrange the land.”

“In short, you have to let him have no worries, and at the same time provide him with all the necessary conditions.”

“We must build a set of Cataclysmic Front’s own satellite communication system in the shortest time.”

“In this way, Cataclysmic Front will no longer have to worry about the problem of information leakage in the future,”

“And it is 100% reliable. In the future, it will definitely serve us well!”

“Okay! This subordinate understands!” Joseph was also a little excited at this time.

Although he has operated Cataclysmic Front for many years,

He has never thought that it can have its own satellite communication system.

This is definitely a qualitative improvement!

Since Abren agreed to the invitation to go to Syria,

Charlie did not let him get on the bus but asked Joseph to arrange for him to leave the scene with other soldiers in other vehicles.

At this time, Joseph said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, our people have already discovered the whereabouts of Phaedra Zong,”

“She and her accomplice are currently hiding in Las Vegas,”

“As long as we take her back to New York, your mother-in-law will be able to clear the suspicion,”

“When do you think it is appropriate for us to start?”

“Phaedra Zong?” Charlie frowned slightly and asked,

“Is that the person my mother-in-law met at the New York airport?”

Yes.” Joseph said, “The woman’s real name is Janice Huang, and her situation is similar to that of Georgina.”

Charlie nodded and said lightly, “Keep an eye on her first,”

“I still have some things to do when I go back to New York.”

“Don’t scare the snake for the time being, and I’ll catch her back when I need it.”

“Okay.” Joseph nodded, “Then I’ll let my subordinates keep an eye on her 24/7 and be ready at any time.”

Charlie slightly nodded his head, and asked him, “Is my mother-in-law okay inside?”

Joseph scratched his head awkwardly and said,

“This… Mr. Wade, I don’t know what to say…”

Charlie said casually: “But it’s okay to say it.”

Joseph coughed twice and said, “Your mother-in-law…at the Institution…”

“Now it can be said that she feels like a duck to water and is happy…”

Charlie was stunned and asked him, “What’s the matter?”

Joseph said, “That’s it… didn’t you ask me before that I should send a few female soldiers to take care of her…”

“So she is now punishing the whole crowd. In the prison, basically, she dominates, not only the cell she is in,”

“But also cells are under the command of our three female soldiers. So she is all in all now….”

“I heard reports from my subordinates that your mother-in-law is already the number one person in the whole Institution,”

“And no one dares to challenge her authority, and she has given herself a nickname…”

Charlie asked in surprise, “What nickname?”

Joseph said embarrassedly: “Bedford Hill…ghost… ghost of sorrow… “

What the hell…” Charlie was stunned, and blurted out, “Who gave it to her? Could it be herself?”

“Yes…” Joseph sneered: “Mr. Wade is wise . . . she really did it herself…”

Chapter 4933

Charlie didn't expect that his mother-in-law, could give herself such a martial-arts nickname when she is in prison.

Bedford Hill Ghost of Sorrow…

Have to say, this nickname sounds really imposing.

However, Charlie was not surprised at all, this was the usual behavior of his mother-in-law.

It's a little inappropriate to say that she is bullying people,

But to say that she is bullying others, it's definitely not wronging her.

Unexpectedly, in two or three days, she will be able to mix into Bedford Mountain ghosts and sorrows,

It seems that her life inside is really like a duck in water.

So, Charlie said: "Okay, let her go on, as long as she is happy,"

"When I finish my work in New York, it doesn't matter if she is Bedford Hill Ghost or the Bedford Hill Djin."

“The pigs have to come out when they are crazy.”

Joseph nodded and said with a smile, “Then I will wait for your nod.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled and said, “You go to work first,”

“I will go take a look on the bus, there is still some unfinished business.”

Joseph said respectfully: “Okay, Mr. Wade, the subordinates will go to work first.”

After Joseph left, Charlie boarded the bus that was ready to depart.

He shook hands with those who were rescued one by one,

But while shaking hands, he put subtle auras into each one’s body.

However, everyone knows nothing about it.

The last person Charlie shook hands with was the old grandmother who gave him the phoenix vine.

He shook hands with the grandmother and said very seriously:

“Madam, my subordinates will arrange for you and your son to return to China first,”

“They will help you solve your problems in life, and they will write down your address, etc.”

“After I return to China, I will also come to visit you in person!”

The old lady was a little excited and said with some panic:

“Wade…Mr. Wade…how is this possible? You are our savior, and the visit has to be ours to you…”

Others in the car also nodded: “Yes, Mr. Wade, it should be us who come to visit you together!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I appreciate your kindness, it’s not too early now,”

“Next there are still hundreds of kilometers to go, everyone should take a good rest first.”

Just after he finished speaking, except for the old lady,”

“Everyone seemed to yawn, and then they fell back to sleep one by one.

The old lady was a little surprised at this time, and said, “These people…how do they sleep…”

Charlie said with a smile: “Madam, you should hurry up and rest, I will definitely come to visit after I return to China,”

“Just you may not recognize me at that time, but it doesn’t matter,”

“I will claim to be the descendant of your husband’s friend before his death,”

“And then I will help you and your son arrange everything in the future,”

“So that you will have no worries in this life.”

The woman was at a loss, she said firmly: “Mr. Wade, although I am old, my brain is still working.”

“Don’t worry, I will never forget your life-saving grace!”

Charlie knew that she did not understand the meaning of his words,

So he smiled and said: “Madam, the bus is about to start, you should rest now.”

As soon as the voice fell, a trace of spiritual energy entered the old woman’s meridian, and she fell asleep quickly.

Charlie got off the bus at this time, and said to Ruoli, who was waiting there,

“Let’s go Ruoli, let’s go back to New York!”

Chapter 4934

In the dark, Charlie took a modified bulletproof Cadillac and drove into Ensenada Airport.

In the car, apart from the driver arranged by Joseph, there were only Charlie and Ruoli.

At this moment, the Wade family's Concorde was waiting at the end of the runway.

The slender fuselage and sci-fi shape make this plane look like a ghost.

This plane was arranged by Charlie in advance and it flew from China to Mexico to take him back.

Regardless of civil aviation or private aircraft, the turnover efficiency is too slow.

Using this aircraft can reduce the overall flight time by half.

As soon as Charlie's car appeared on the airport runway,

The cabin door opened from the inside,

And the two figures quickly got off the plane and waited respectfully in front of the boarding ladder.

These two people are Charlie's right-hand men in Aurous Hill:

The person in charge of Aurous Hill Shangri-La, Issac Chen; and Aurous Hill's underground world, Orvel Hong.

Both of them came here on this plane from China at Charlie's orders,

But the two of them didn't know at this time why Charlie had to call them all the way to Mexico.

Seeing that the car that Charlie was in was approaching, Orvel couldn't help but ask Issac in a low voice,

"Mr. Chen, what do you think Master Wade is doing for us to come to Mexico this time?"

"How do I know…" Issac shrugged his shoulders and said,

"I just listened to the young master's instructions to let me get on this plane and come with you."

"As for the follow-up arrangements for the young master, I don't know."

Orvel pouted: “Tsk tsk, I see this posture. Master Wade seems to be planning to fly away overnight.”

“I thought he wanted us to come to Mexico to do something.”

“He also said that he would stop by and eat Mexican taco.”

“It seems that the food is not very authentic.”

“Best food has to be eaten in the place where it originated, in order to experience the real authentic taste.”

Issac smiled: “Don’t worry about eating Taco,”

“I will arrange it when you are done with the things arranged by the young master.”

With that said, Issac reminded:

“But you must be careful in a place like this, this is not China, let alone Aurous Hill.”

“In this kind of place, a teenage child on the side of the road has something in his pocket.”

“They all have a real firearm, as long as there is a disagreement, they will shoot when they draw it.”

“Fcuk.” Orvel shrank his neck and waved his hands:

“Then let’s count the ball, I am a person with a head and a face in Aurous Hill anyway.”

“If I were shot to death by a kid, that would be a fcuking embarrassment.”

Issac laughed: “Why don’t eat Taco anymore?”

Orvel pouted and said, “Taco, isn’t it just a tortilla roll? It’s the same everywhere.”

“I’ll go back to China to eat Taco, an improved fish-flavored shredded pork.”

While the two of them were talking, Charlie’s Cadillac had already arrived. in front.

Issac hurriedly stepped forward to open the car door, and said respectfully,

“Hello, young master!”

While speaking, he saw Ruoli in the car, and hurriedly said, “Miss Su is also here!”

Orvel was the most discerning, and without hesitation, went around to the other side,

Opened the car door on the other side, and said respectfully, “Hello Master Wade, hello Miss Su!”

Ruoli was not used to it. She said politely: “Hello Mr. Hong, hello Mr. Chen.”

Charlie got out of the car and said to the two: “It’s hard for you to travel far and wide,”

“And I may have to do something in New York recently,”

“I’m afraid there are not enough people I can trust. So I called you here.”

Issac said sternly: “Master, our duty is to serve you,”

“How can this be considered hard work, it’s a matter of our own.”

Orvel also laughed and said: “Yes, Master Wade, I am a brick of yours Master Wade.”

“You can move it wherever you need it, and I am a brick with legs.”

“As long as you need it, I don’t need you to move it. I can run over by myself.”

Charlie smiled and said: “Orvel, without you this time, in the field of facial art,”

“I don’t know how many works of human calligraphy have been lost because of this.”

Orvel grinned: “Master Wade, who is next, I’m back here with a knife close to my body.”

“I can create new works for you anytime, anywhere!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and smiled, beckoned to the two, and said,

“Let’s go, let’s go up and talk!”

Chapter 4935

When the two heard Charlie's invitation,

Issac and Orvel hurriedly nodded, and then followed him and Ruoli on the plane.

As soon as he got on the plane, Charlie said to the three of them:

"Make yourself comfortable, I'll go inside and make a call."

The cabin of this Concord is divided into four parts, in addition to the cockpit and the working area of the crew,

The cabin is divided into a seating area, office area, and rest area from front to back.

The seating area is full of large first-class seats, which can accommodate thirty people,

The office area has a conference room, an office, and a lounge area with a double suite.

After Charlie greeted the three, he went to the back office first,

And the first thing he did after sitting down was to call Stella.

After Stella received the call, she respectfully asked,

“Mr. Wade, what are your orders?”

Charlie said, “Miss Fei, I will send you a list of medicinal herbs in a moment,”

“And you can hurry up and prepare it for me in New York. If you can get it all together, it’s the best,”

“If you can’t get it all together, you can tell me in time which ingredient is missing,”

“And I will have it shipped from China.”

“No problem.” Stella hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, here in New York. There are many Chinese, and there are also many well-known traditional medicine practitioners.”

“The business of Chinese medicine and medicinal materials is also quite large, and I believe that I can gather what you need.”

Charlie hummed and said, “Then I will send you the list later,”

“Thank you for your hard work.”

“Mr. Wade is very polite, it is my honor to serve you.”

She then asked: “By the way, Mr. Wade, when will you return to New York?”

Charlie said, “My plane is about to take off, and I should be there in two hours.”

Stella said hurriedly, “Then I’ll pick you up at the airport!”

Charlie didn’t plan to stay at Fei’s house tonight, because he wanted to make alchemy,”

“And Issac and Orvel were both around, so he planned to stay at the Shangri-La Hotel in New York.

So, he said to Stella: “Miss Fei, don’t bother, I’m going to Shangri-La tonight.”

“Just prepare the medicinal materials from your side and come to Shangri-La to find me directly.”

Although Stella was a little disappointed, she was still feeling very refreshed and agreed:

“Okay, Mr. Wade, please send me the list, and I will prepare it as soon as possible.”

Charlie then sent her the list of materials needed to refine the Reshaping Pill.

Although the materials required for this are very valuable, at least they are not as rare as the phoenix vines.

With the phoenix vine, it should not be too difficult to match other materials.

Once the materials are ready, Charlie will be able to directly refine the Reshaping Pill in New York.

At that time, after the pill is completed, Roma, Ito Yuhiko, and Tanaka Koji can all fly to New York,

And he can solve the problems of these people at one time.

Thinking of Takehiko Ito, Charlie couldn’t help but think of Nanako Ito.

He has not seen her in a while days.

Although he didn’t want to admit it,

He knew in his heart that he had always missed her.

If Ito Takehiko comes to the United States, Nanako will definitely be with him,

And he will be able to meet her at that time.

However, Charlie didn’t think anything wrong,

He just subconsciously hoped to take this opportunity to meet her.

Later, he was afraid that his wife would be worried about her mother,

So he picked up the phone and called her.

After the phone call, Claire asked, “Husband, where are you now?”

Chapter 4936

Charlie said, “I flew out of town to help mom find a reference,

“And now I am coming back to New York, and has mom contacted you in the past two days?”

“I got in touch.” Claire sighed and said, “Husband, I was just about to call you to tell you about it.”

“Mom called me just ten minutes ago. You know on the phone. What did she say to me?”

Charlie, already guessed, but still pretended to be curious and asked: “What did Mom say?”

Claire said helplessly: “She said that she is doing very well in prison now.”

“She wanted to call you, but your call never got through, so she called me and asked me to tell you that she is not in a hurry to come out right now,”

“So let you don’t get her out of there too soon… What else can I say,”

“I thought as long as she can make it back to China with us that would have been the best,”

“If it doesn’t work, she can come back by herself after she is released from prison… ..”

After speaking, she asked nervously: “Husband, don’t you think she is too strange?”

“What could she be doing in prison, and say that she doesn’t want to come out too soon… …”

Charlie sneered and thought to himself: “My silly wife, you have to know that your mother is the ghost of Bedford Hill now,”

“I guess you can understand why she doesn’t want to come out… …”

But he didn’t say much, just comforted:

“Wife, I guess mom didn’t want us to worry, so she said that.”

Claire said seriously: “mom is not the kind of person who knows how to…”

“There are only two possibilities that she doesn’t want to come out for someone who thinks about others,”

“One is that she was coerced, and the other is that she lived very comfortably in there.”

He sighed in his heart: “It really is her confidence.”

He said with a sigh of relief: “Don’t worry, the prison is not a place outside the law, and no one should coerce her.”

“As for the second possibility, I think this may be the case.”

“It may be that she made friends inside and wants to experience new life in it,”

“And I also asked a client in New York to help me find a relationship, I guess I can take care of her in there.”

Claire said helplessly: “To be honest when I heard her tone on the phone at that time, it didn’t seem like she was being coerced,”

“Her tone was weird, she seemed very happy, but she didn’t want me to hear it,”

“So she did it on purpose. It was some restraint… I really don’t understand…”

Charlie smiled: “Good wife if you don’t understand, don’t think so much,”

“Since Mom can tell you that herself, then there must be no trouble, and all should be good.”

“Well…” Claire sighed and said helplessly:

“I can’t do anything about her, I just have to ask you to work hard and also find a way to rescue her.”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s not hard work, as long as mom is fine, everything else is not important.”

After saying that, Charlie saw the seat belt warning light in the office turned on,”

“So he told Claire: “Wife, the plane is about to take off,”

“And I have to return to New York overnight, so I will hang up now.”

“You take care of yourself these days, take classes well, and don’t worry about the rest of the things.”

“Okay… ..” Claire instructed: “Then husband, you must also pay attention to rest, don’t be tired.”

After exhorting each other for a while, the two hung up the phone with no end in sight.

Immediately, the aircraft’s thrust was fully turned on,

And after taxiing for a certain distance on the runway,

It rose into the air and disappeared into the night.

The flight, which originally took at least five or six hours to fly, landed at JFK Airport in New York in just two hours.

The convoy of Shangri-La Hotel was already waiting at the airport.

After Charlie and everyone completed the customs formalities from the VIP channel,

They took the concierge convoy of Shangri-La directly to the hotel.

When he was about to arrive at the hotel, Stella called and said to him,

“Mr. Wade, I have all the herbs on your list. Should I bring them to the hotel now?”

Charlie didn’t expect Stella’s efficiency to be so fast,

After all, it only took more than two hours, and it was a big night.

But Charlie didn’t ask much. Stella is now the head of the Fei family,

And she is also a householder in New York. Naturally, the relationship channel is deeply rooted.

Chapter 4937

So Charlie said: “Then let’s meet at the hotel!”

When the convoy arrived at the Shangri-La, Stella had been waiting there for a long time.

Karl was also beside her, and Karl was carrying two huge suitcases.

Inside, there were the medicinal materials that Stella prepared for Charlie.

As soon as Charlie got out of the car, Stella stepped forward and was about to speak,

When she saw Ruoli walking out of the car door next,

She couldn’t help being a little surprised.

Immediately, Issac and Orvel got out of the car behind,

And Stella was even more puzzled. She naturally knew and saw these two people in China,

But she didn’t expect Charlie to call them to the United States too.

However, she quickly returned to normal,

And respectfully said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, everything you want is ready.”

After saying that, she pointed to the box in Karl’s hand, and said,

“I’m afraid you won’t have enough, So on the basis of your orders, I have prepared one more.”

“Okay!” Charlie nodded: “I must have made miss Fei busy.”

After speaking, Charlie said again:

“Miss Fei, what is the situation with that Duncan? How’s it going?”

Stella said hurriedly: “His body has been frozen in the freezing center, and the state after freezing is very stable.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said, “I need to arrange a time for the hard work,”

“I want to go tomorrow. Take a look at him.”

Stella agreed without hesitation, and asked, “What time Mr. Wade wants to go,”

“I will arrange it in advance. The freezing center is in the suburbs of New York,”

“You can take a helicopter and get there in half an hour.”

He is confident in refining the remodeling pill, but I am not sure when it will be successful.

So he said, “I’m not sure about the time yet.”

“If you’re busy, you can arrange for someone you can trust to connect with Mr. Chen here. You should know him, right?”

Stella nodded and said hello to Issac, smiled, and said, “Hello, Mr. Chen.”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Orvel again and said with a smile,

“Hello, Mr. Hong.”

Issac and Orvel already knew Stella’s true identity,

And that she is now the head of the entire Fei family,

So the two of them are somewhat Restricted, they quickly nodded politely to say hello,

And said together, “Hello, Miss Fei!”

Stella said to Charlie again at this time: “Mr. Wade, I will go to the Freezing Center tomorrow, then I will not arrange anything else tomorrow.”

“When the time comes, you can call me in advance, and I will come to pick you up directly by helicopter.”

“Alright.” Charlie did not show any kindness to Stella, but agreed readily,

Thinking that he would hurry up to make alchemy, so he Said:

“Miss Fei, I still have some things to deal with today,”

“So I won’t accompany you anymore.”

“We will talk about other things when we meet tomorrow. You have to make a special trip.”

Stella respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, then I won’t disturb you anymore.”

After that, she said to Karl, “Master Yuan, give Mr. Wade the suitcases.”

Karl stepped forward with the material, Issac and Orvel both came forward and went to pick it up,

But someone was one step ahead of them, it was Ruoli.

She didn’t want to be courteous in front of Charlie,

But she had already regarded herself as Charlie’s soldier,

And was loyal to him, so she instinctively stepped forward and took things over.

Since Charlie had asked Issac to arrange the room here in advance,

After saying goodbye to Stella and Karl, he said to Issac:

“Mr. Chen, you live in the same room with Orvel,”

“And Ruoli goes to the presidential suite with me. “

As soon as Charlie said these words, Ruoli, Issac, and Orvel were all a little surprised.

Chapter 4938

Ruoli's cheeks instantly became flushed,

And Issac and Orvel had a sense of clarity on their faces as if they had realized something.

How could Charlie not see the wretchedness on the faces of these two people,

So he said sternly: "I asked Miss Fei to prepare some medicinal materials for me,"

"And I will make some medicinal herbs tonight,"

"She is among the three of you, the strongest,"

"She will follow me and help me in time in case of any need."

For Charlie, refining higher-level medicinal pills is a big challenge.

The higher the level of medicinal pills,

The greater the loss of spiritual energy during refining,

And the more dangerous the refining process.

If there is a deviation in the middle, it will fall short in the light, and it will devour his energy too much.

Although Ruoli can't help with alchemy, she is the strongest among them.

With her there, at least she can help Charlie avoid,

Any external interference as much as possible, which is an extra layer of protection.

The two of them suddenly realized, and then they couldn't help showing some regretful expressions,

And Ruoli also appeared a little ashamed at this moment of her own thoughts.

Then the four came to the top floor, and Charlie took Ruoli to the presidential suite,

Instructing her to close the doors and windows and the curtains tightly,

And then said to her: "Ruoli, I will be in the main room later."

"Refining the medicine, don't let anyone in before I come out."

Ruoli nodded and asked him, "Mr. Wade, is there anything else I need to do?"

Charlie smiled slightly: “No, no. Just don’t let people come in and disturb me.”

Ruoli said without hesitation: “Okay, Mr. Wade, I am guarding at the door.”

Charlie suddenly remembered something, and asked,

“Ruoli, how does a four-star warrior feel like?”

Ruoli still couldn’t hide her excitement when he mentioned the four-star warrior,

She said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I have had no time to feel… so far I feel like It’s like a dream…”

“Grandpa waited for a lifetime to become a four-star warrior,”

“But I’m only in my twenties, and I have already reached this state… Really…”

“Really it’s a little unbelievable, I’ve been in a trance all the way,”

“And I may not be able to adapt for a while.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Since it’s hard to adapt to this time,”

“I’ll save you some trouble right.”

Ruoli asked in surprise, “Mr. Wade, what do you mean? I don’t understand…”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “I’ll teach you how to adapt more quickly.”

Then, he said again: “Come on, close your eyes first and take a few deep breaths.”

Ruoli obeyed and did as she was told. Closed her eyes and took a deep breath.

At this time, Charlie urged: “The efficiency of ventilation should be faster,”

“And you can use your mouth to assist breathing.”

Ruoli immediately did as instructed, opened her mouth,

And tried her best to improve the efficiency of exhalation and inhalation.

Suddenly, she felt that something the size of marble was thrown into her mouth.

She opened her eyes subconsciously, and before she had time to speak,

She felt that the thing in her mouth instantly turned into a warm current and quickly merged into her dantian.

She was shocked and couldn’t help looking at Charlie, and asked in horror,

“Mr. Wade…you…Did you give me a pill?!”

Charlie nodded his head, and said lightly: “It’s a blood-scattering and heart-saving pill,”

“This pill can help you quickly break through to five stars,”

“Haven’t you been used to breaking through to four stars,”

“Just adapt to four stars and five stars together.”

Ruoli was stunned for a moment, she never dreamed it would turn out to be such a thing in her life.

Just when she was so overwhelmed that she was so frightened that she didn’t know what to do,

Or even what to say, Charlie said lightly, “I’m going to make medicine, hurry up to absorb and digest the power of the medicine,”

“At most in ten minutes, you will be able to break through the fifth meridian.”

After saying that, before Ruoli could respond,

He turned around with the herbs and went into the bedroom, leaving Ruoli in a motionless and confused state…..

Chapter 4939

Other warriors in the microcosm will wait for a few years or even decades,

For the opportunity to let their cultivation level breakthrough another hurdle.

However, in just a few hours, Ruoli broke through two meridians one after another,

And jumped from a three-star warrior to a five-star.

This kind of speed is almost unheard of in the field of martial arts.

She didn’t expect that Charlie could give her such good fortune.

After all, she was able to upgrade from a two-star warrior to a three-star,

And it was because of Charlie’s help, which was equivalent to Charlie’s single-handedly pushing her from two-star to five-star.

Just when she was surprised and happy, and even more moved by Charlie,

Charlie closed the door directly, locked himself in the bedroom, and began to refine the reshape pill.

This kind of favor to Ruoli was just a little effort for him, and he didn't take it to heart.

Although the Blood Dispersing Heart Saving Pill is consumed very quickly,

It is not too difficult to refine. When the batch at hand is used up,

The next batch can be refined, which is nothing more than consuming some medicinal materials and spiritual energy.

However, for Charlie, refining Reshaping pills is a real challenge.

A reshaping Pill is actually no longer a medicinal pill for ordinary people.

Its significance is not only to allow people's limbs, internal organs, and six internal organs to regenerate.

Its significance is that as long as the person's brain is not damaged,

Reshaping Pill can make him alive, and it is completely restored to the original.

At this point, Rejuvenation Pill is far from being able to do.

Take Duncan's situation as an example, no matter how much Rejuvenation Pill is given to him, he will surely die.

For that kind of comprehensive fatal damage, even the rejuvenation pill could not hold his breath.

Only the reshaping pill, which is not about martial arts, can save him.

Rejuvenation pills can make people go back in time and return to a younger state,

But reshaping pills can make people reborn into nirvana. This is the real magic of it.

The most amazing thing about Reshaping Pill is that it ignores the user's own strength,

No matter how strong or weak, it can regenerate its nirvana.

Not to mention an ordinary person like Duncan, even an expert in the dark world like Joseph,

In case one day he encounters a strong enemy and is seriously injured,

As long as his brain is not damaged, he can use a Reshaping Pill to save him intact. return him to the pre-death situation.

This is the real value of Reshaping Pill. It is like working insurance with no upper limit.

It can always guarantee that no matter how much loss you encounter, it will pay the full amount.

If you lose 100, it will pay you 100, if you lose 10 billion, it will also pay you 10 billion.

Therefore, once the Reshaping Pill is successfully refined,

It will not only be of great use for Duncan and Yuhiko Ito but also very important insurance for Charlie.

In order to refine the pill, he took out all the medicinal materials he needed from the box,

And placed them in front of him one by one according to his own needs.

Then he took out the bracelet made of phoenix vine from his pocket and used spiritual energy as the Knife,

Cut off about a tenth of it from above.

These are all the materials that Charlie needs to refine and reshape the pill this time.

According to the records in the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures,

These materials should be able to refine about 15 to 20 Reshaping pills.

However, the most uncertain factor is that the reshaping pill consumes too much spiritual energy.

Although Charlie didn't know how much, he knew that the spiritual energy in his body was definitely not enough.

So, just to be cautious, he took out two very precious Cultivation Pills.

Keep these two Cultivation Pills handy for emergencies.

In case, in the process of alchemy, he finds that the spiritual energy in his body is unsustainable.

He immediately uses the help of Cultivation Pills to replenish his spiritual energy.

When everything was ready, he activated the small piece of phoenix vine with spiritual energy,

Chapter 4940

According to the method recorded in the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”.

The phoenix bone vine is like nuclear fuel.

Once activated, the medicinal properties rapidly increase, so almost in an instant,

The powerful medicinal power surged out from it.

Charlie immediately wrapped the powerful medicinal properties together with the prepared medicinal materials with aura.

Immediately afterward, the phoenix vine, which was activated by the spiritual energy,

Completely penetrated its medicinal properties into all the medicinal materials like magma.

Just like nuclear radiation, these medicinal materials are also undergoing,

Earth-shaking transformation under the action of Phoneix vine.

It can be said that all the medicinal materials in front of Charlie have completed a certain degree of mutation at this moment,

And the medicinal properties have also undergone a reborn evolution under the dual action of Phoenix vine and aura.

What surprised Charlie most was that when the phoenix vine was activated,

Its powerful medicinal properties quickly formed an unimaginable law of operation in the aura wrapped in it.

It is like a gaseous planet, constantly rotating, expanding, and collapsing towards the center under the action of aura.

And when it spins faster and faster, it is like a super powerful centrifugal pump,

Frantically extracting spiritual energy from Charlie’s body.

Originally, Charlie controlled the output speed of the aura himself,

But he soon discovered that the speed of the aura output was no longer within his control,

And it soon changed from active output to being extracted.

It didn’t take long for the spiritual energy in his body to be drawn away,

And the vortex, which was spinning as fast as a gaseous planet, began to rotate faster and faster,

And the degree of collapse inward became more and more terrifying.

The man quickly collapsed from a large ball with a diameter of more than one meter to the size of a football.

However, its density has grown exponentially at an exponential rate.

Charlie felt that his spiritual energy was soon showing signs of being unsustainable,

So he grabbed a Cultivation Pill without thinking, and immediately stuffed it into his mouth.

The surging spiritual energy was just melted from the medicinal pill,

And before it was warm, it was immediately sucked away by the swirling vortex.

He suddenly found that he was a little too optimistic before.

Two Cultivation Pills, it seems won't be able to hold this ghost at all.

So, he didn't dare to wait for the spiritual energy to be consumed,

So he immediately swallowed another Cultivation Pill.

And the speed at which the vortex rotates and collapses is still accelerating.

At this time, it has collapsed from the size of a football just now to the size of a baseball.

However, this thing shows no sign of stopping, and it seems to be turning more and more fierce.

And the aura in Charlie's body soon showed signs of being unstoppable.

At this time, he was already a little horrified.

He never imagined that this thing had such great power,

It was almost equivalent to using a centrifugal pump to draw blood from his body,

How could the blood in his body withstand such a violent pumping?

But now he has opened the bow without turning back the arrow, he can only grit his teeth,

Take out another Cultivation Pills, put it in his mouth, and pray in his heart:

“Don’t let me take another Cultivation Pill… Cultivation Pill is the most useful elixir for me right now.”

“If I lose four or five or more Cultivation Pills just for refining Reshaping Pills,”

“It would be a dream to wake up and cry…”

Charlie thought so, biting his head, and put the third Cultivation Pills into his mouth.

Like the previous two Cultivation Pills,

The spiritual energy of this Cultivation Pill was quickly drawn away, even faster than before.

Charlie felt exhausted, so he gritted his teeth and scolded with difficulty: “Today is really a big loss!”

After that, he took out another Cultivation Pill, intending to swallow it and hold on.

And at this time, the vortex has already accelerated to the extreme.

Chapter 4941

Charlie saw that it had collapsed into a ball with a diameter of only about five centimeters,

And at an extremely fast speed, the ball would even set the air on fire,

So hot that it emitted a dazzling white light, and the rolling heat waves in the air rushed to the face.

It even caused the wooden furniture and floors in the room to expand,

And burst due to the heat wave, and the wooden floors even arched from the ground!

The huge flow rate of the air in the room has caused a strong tinnitus effect in Charlie's ears,

And the furnishings in the room have been messed up.

It started to rotate while revolving around the sphere, like a star system.

Charlie suddenly felt that what was in front of him at this time was not a pile of medicinal herbs,

And a pile of debris in the room, but a microcosm.

Ruoli outside the door was startled and wanted to come in to see what happened,

But remembering Charlie's exhortation, she could only control her impulse and wait anxiously outside the door.

And she could feel the scorching heat in the room through the door,

And the whole door was like a radiator, burning her cheeks.

Just then, she suddenly heard an explosion from inside.

The white ball of light that was constantly spinning and collapsing finally exploded in front of Charlie!

Charlie did not expect that the rapidly spinning white light ball suddenly cracked.

The moment the light ball exploded, the strong airflow in the room seemed to stop abruptly.

Immediately afterward, a pile of medicinal pills with a diameter of about one centimeter,

And a golden yellow body rolled to the ground.

What is even more incredible is that these rolled medicinal pills did not spread out, but all gathered in the middle.

Seeing it, Charlie sighed in relief and quickly held these medicinal pills in his palm.

After counting, he found that these medicinal pills were not too many, they were just 20 pills.

However, he was not too happy at this time.

After all, in order to refine these batches of Reshaping pills, he took in three precious Cultivation pills.

Cultivation Pill can be eaten to replenish spiritual energy, but Reshaping Pill has no effect.

Afterward, he carefully put away the medicine pill, stood up, and walked out.

When Ruoli outside the door saw him come out, she hurried forward to meet him, and asked with concern,

“Mr. Wade, are you alright, I heard a lot of movement inside just now…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I am okay.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “By the way, you can call your sister and ask her to arrange,”

“A private plane now to take off from Aurous Hill to New York.”

Ruoli asked in surprise: ” Mr. Wade, are you going to let Sister Zhiyu come over?”

“No.” Charlie said, “Just let her prepare the plane.”

“After you confirm with her, call your mother and ask her to clean up immediately.”

“After the plane is ready, let her set off for New York.”

“Let mother come too?” Ruoli was suddenly a little surprised.

She couldn’t figure out why Charlie suddenly wanted her mother to come to New York.

After all, he already had a lot of loyalists from the Cataclysmic Front,

And those people were much stronger than his mother. What’s more, her mother is disabled.

Charlie didn’t tell her the specific reason directly, but said seriously:

“Not only do I want your mother to come over, but also your dad to come with her.”

Right now, Zynn is under house arrest in Aurous Hill according to Charlie’s orders,

While the person in charge of taking care of him is Ruoli’s mother, Roma.

Charlie also wanted to fulfill the two of them.

If Zynn could really figure it out and walk with Roma for the second half of his life,

He would also give him a chance because of their many years of stumble.

However, it was naturally impossible for Charlie to say such things,

So he could only create opportunities for the two of them through various means.

Although Ruoli didn’t understand why Charlie suddenly wanted both parents to come to the United States,

She subconsciously thought that he could not disobey Charlie’s orders no matter what,

So she said without thinking, “Okay, Mr. Wade, I will do it now. I will call Sister Zhiyu, and then call mom.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, and said, “I’m going to go back to the room to make a call.”

After that, he turned back to the bedroom and closed the door.

Chapter 4942

At this time in New York, the skyline has already revealed a hint of morning light.

At this time, Tokyo should have only just entered the evening.

So, Charlie took out his mobile phone and prepared to call Nanako.

A few minutes ago, Nanako had just finished a day's work and returned to her home by car.

Since taking over the Ito family not long ago, she has been working overtime during this period of time,

So that she can adapt as soon as possible and be promoted to the role of the helm of the Ito family.

Under normal circumstances, she usually waits until after 9 p.m. to get home from work.

The reason why she came home after six o'clock today is mainly that today is her father's 50th birthday.

She left work early to celebrate the birthday.

In the past, on the birthday of Ito Takehiko, not only the collateral members of the entire Ito family would come to celebrate the birthday,

But even the heads of many famous families in Tokyo would come to congratulate him.

However, since Ito Takehiko amputated both legs, he has been very resistant to such crowded occasions,

So this year's birthday dinner, he closed the door to thank guests,

And simply stayed at home with his daughter, sister, and loyal servant Koichi Tanaka, etc.

When a person eats a meal, it counts as a birthday celebration.

When Nanako entered the door, aunt Emi just brought her servants and prepared a table of sumptuous delicacies in the center of the main hall,

And specially prepared two bottles of the top fourteenth generation Longquan sake for Ito Takehiko.

Seeing Nanako coming back, Emi smiled and said:

"Nanako, go to your father's room and tell him to come out. The food is ready, you are back, we can start."

“Okay, auntie.” Nanako lightly nodded, and then asked in a low voice,

“Auntie, is father feeling okay?”

“He’s okay.” Emi smiled and said, “He was a little gloomy at noon,”

“But Tanaka came over to accompany him in the afternoon and fed him some soup,”

“The two of them played billiards and he looked much better.”

“He just said he was a little tired and wanted to go back to his room to rest for a while,”

“Saying that you will come and call him later.”

“Okay.” Nanako sighed softly: “Then I’ll go and call him.”

Emi instructed: “Go and put on the kimono first. Don’t forget your father’s character.”

“Today, the whole mansion has changed into traditional-style clothes.”

Nanako took a slap on the forehead: “I almost forgot… I’m going to change my clothes!”

The nation of Japan, in some respects, is a contradictory body that coexists with water and fire.

In the whole of Asia, Japan is the most westernized country.

Office workers in this country wear suits and ties all year round,

Even in the hottest weather, but they are also one of the countries that retain traditional culture most thoroughly.

Take Yuhiko Ito, for example, he is almost always dressed in suits and leather shoes in public,

And even pays more attention to Western etiquette than the local.

However, when he leaves the business field, he likes to live in a traditional Japanese manner the most,

And when it comes to major festivals, he only wears the pattern is woven with a hakama.

Like the kimono worn by Japanese women, the hakama is the highest-ranking traditional clothing in Japan.

Whether Nanako used to go to school, competes, or now works, most of the time she dresses in a normal modern western style,

But because of family traditions, she also has to change into kimonos at major festivals to show her traditions.

Back in her room, she chose a pure white kimono, and with the help of two personal maids,

She dressed the kimono and matching decorations neatly.

After all, she is the No. 1 beauty in Japan known as Yamato Nadeko.

When Nanako puts on a traditional Japanese kimono, Yamato Nadeko's unparalleled beauty and quiet virgin temperament are vividly highlighted.

The maid who tied her waist couldn't help sighing:

"Miss is so beautiful in a kimono. If she wears a kimono to marry in the future,"

"She will definitely amaze the whole of Japan!"

Nanako looked at herself in the mirror and couldn't help but fell shy and said to the maid,

"Why do I have to wear a kimono to get married?"

The maid said in surprise: “My lord is so observant of traditions, if you don’t wear a kimono to marry, he must be very angry?”

“Besides, I always feel that we Japanese women, wearing a kimono look better than wearing a wedding dress.”

“After all, this is a traditional costume that has been passed down from generation to generation.”

“It is not only tailor-made for us but also more in line with the temperament of women.”

Nanako blushed slightly and said: “You know in China there is a wedding dress called the dragon and phoenix gown, which is also very beautiful.”

Chapter 4943

“Dragon and phoenix gown?” The young maid shook her head and said blankly:

“Madam, I seem to… have never heard of it. ……”

Nanako said with a smile: “The dragon and phoenix gown is one of the traditional costumes of Chinese women,”

“Usually red or gold, with a lot of very exquisite embroidery on it,”

“Very gorgeous and beautiful, and it has improved over the years,”

“It is also very good-looking and looks very festive.”

The maid said blankly: “Miss when we get married here…”

“There is no need for us to wear a Chinese wedding dress…Isn’t it too strange…”

Nanako shook her head mischievously, and said shyly: “If you marry a Japanese,”

“You will naturally wear a kimono, but if you marry a Chinese,”

“Definitely you have to wear a Chinese wedding dress to suit the occasion.”

“Besides, as the saying goes, marrying a chicken follows a chicken,”

“Marrying a dog follows a dog, you must adapt to the man’s customs.”

“Ah?!” The maid said in horror: “Miss, adults are so traditional,”

“If you want to marry a Chinese person, they will be mad at you!”

After speaking, the maid realized that she had said something wrong,

And quickly patted herself on the mouth and said reproachfully:

“I’m sorry, I’m just making an analogy…”

Nanako smiled and said seriously: “If I really marry the person I want to marry, my father will probably be happier than me.”

The maid couldn’t help but ask: “Miss…you said that, do you have a heart for someone?”

Nanako rolled her eyes at her with a smile and said,

“Don’t gossip like this, and learn more about Chinese traditions when you have time.”

“And culture me, it may be useful in the future.”

The maid nodded quickly and said, “Okay, I will definitely study more…”

Nanako nodded with a smile, seeing that she was also tidied up,

She said to her and the other servant: “You guys go to the front hall to help first, I’ll go and call father.”

The two maids resigned respectfully, and Nanako walked out of the boudoir alone and went to meet her father in his room.

In a traditional Japanese family, the rules between the elder and the younger are relatively strict.

If Nanako goes to her father’s room, she must respectfully greet him, instead of knocking on the door in a carefree manner.

When she came to the door of her father’s room,

She found that Tanaka Koichi was sitting in a wheelchair at the entrance of the corridor not far from the door,

And was wiping a very beautifully made pool cue in his hand.

Seeing Nanako, he straightened his body quickly and said respectfully, “Miss.”

Nanako quickly made a silent gesture, stepped forward, and asked in a low voice,

“Tanaka-san, is Father inside?”

Koichi Tanaka Nodding respectfully, he said, “His Excellency was a little tired just now,”

“So he said he was going back to his room to rest for a while.”

Nanako asked him, “I heard from aunt that Tanaka-san is playing pool with my father,”

“And he seems to have not touched the cue for a long time recently. Are you still enjoying yourself?”

Koichi Tanaka said with a wry smile: “It was fine at first, but halfway through the game,”

“He suddenly said that it was stupid to run around the table with an electric wheelchair, so he didn’t want to continue.”

With that said, he raised the billiard cue in his hand and said helplessly:

“The lord also dropped his favorite cue, but luckily it didn’t break, this brand has long been out of print.”

Nanako gently tapped, nodded, and sighed: “Father has become a strange old man with a quirky temper now,”

“But he just turned fifty today…”

She knew her father, who was very stubborn and tough has high self-esteem.

He is known to everyone in Japan and is even regarded as an inspirational idol by many people.

He single-handedly built the Ito family into one of the top families in Japan,

And the age of 50 is also the age of the fight. Originally, he should give full play to his ambitions.

Chapter 4944

At this age, but suddenly losing both legs, becoming a disabled person who needs to be cared for at home,

And has to rely on a wheelchair to go out, now it seems the gap in his heart will be difficult to fill in three to five years.

So, she said to Tanaka Koichi: “Tanaka-san, please come to the home tomorrow with the hard work of the manufacturer of the ball table,”

“And let them see if there is any way to upgrade the table to make it more suitable for Father’s current situation.”

“For example, the height of the table should be adjusted as much as possible, and the legs supporting the table should be retracted as much as possible to avoid collision with the wheelchair,”

With that, she hurriedly added: “By the way, I will also make an appointment with the manufacturer of electric wheelchairs.”

“Now the technology of electronic products is developing rapidly, sweeping robots can avoid obstacles autonomously,”

“And electric wheelchairs should also be able to sense, as much as possible.”

“It is a high-tech product to avoid collision between the wheelchair and other things.”

“In addition, it is better to be able to adjust the seat height quickly.”

“This way when father plays billiards, there should be a need for this.”

“Okay!” Tanaka Koichi thoughtlessly agreed and said, “I’ll do it tomorrow morning.”

Nanako nodded slightly and sighed softly, “Actually, Charlie has helped a lot.”

“Although Tanaka-san and father can’t become normal people,”

“But at least the physical condition has completely recovered, and the rest is the adaptation stage.”

“Yes.” Tanaka Koichi couldn’t help but sigh: “When I jumped off the bridge,”

“I never thought that I would definitely survive intact. At that time, I thought,”

“As long as you can save a life, no matter how miserable it is, it’s worth it.”

“Now, it’s really thanks to Mr. Wade, except that there are no legs,”

“The other aspects are the same as before, and even the physical condition is better than before.”

With a melancholy face, he continued, “My mentality has been adjusted very quickly.”

“It’s just that the lord…you know, miss, he was strong in life, and may not be able to adapt in a short time…”

Nanako nodded lightly, she said, “I will try my best to help father get out as soon as possible, and Tanaka-san, please help me.”

Koichi Tanaka bowed his head respectfully and said, “Miss, don’t worry, I will do my best!”

Nanako smiled and said: “Thank you Tanaka-sang, I will go to see father first.”

At this time, Ito Yuhiko was sitting in a wheelchair by himself, parked in the middle of his bedroom study.

Ito Takehiko’s room is a suite with a bedroom and a study room.

The interior decoration is a typical Japanese style, and the whole house is tatami.

On the wall hangs a brand new set of hakama, which he had a craftsman tailor-made for his 50th birthday last year.

At that time, he asked the craftsmen to make two sets,

One set was prepared for the 50th birthday, and the other set was prepared for the marriage of his daughter.

For a traditional Japanese man like Takehiko Ito,

His love for the hakama is more than that of the British aristocracy for bespoke suits.

It’s just that now, looking at this set of tattooed hakama, he doesn’t like it at all.

The reason is very simple. He has already lost his legs.

No matter how he wears this kind of clothes, it is impossible to wear them with their original flavor.

Even Takehiko Ito felt that his current self was simply not worthy of such a finely crafted patterned hakama.

He felt that if he wore this patterned hakama, it would be like those worn by noble gentlemen in Europe.

Wears the suit on the upper part of the body, and the lower part of the body,

It is just as funny and disrespectful as wearing pants with bare legs.

Therefore, even though he knew that it was time to change his clothes,

And go to the front hall to celebrate his birthday, but he was still reluctant to let the servants help him get dressed.

Just sitting alone in a wheelchair, staring at the suit and crying silently.

At this time, he suddenly heard a soft knock on the door, and then he heard his daughter's voice:

"Father, I am here to meet, is it convenient to come in?"

Turning the wheelchair in one direction, and turning her back to the woven hakama set on the wall,

He pretended to be calm and said, "Oh, it's Nanako, come in."

Nanako gently opened the door, left her slippers outside the door, and walked in barefoot.

Seeing Nanako dressed up like a fairy, Ito Yuhiko couldn't help but proudly say:

"Nanako, your father can't wait to see you when you get married."

“It must be even more beautiful than now, I am afraid that by then, all of Japan will be amazed by you!”

Chapter 4945

Nanako smiled slightly and said with a smile: “Father, I never thought of getting married too early.”

“Oh…” Ito Yuhiko responded and said with emotion, “Still can’t put Charlie out of your heart?”

Nanako didn’t hide it, and said seriously: “Father, it is not that I can’t let go of Charlie,”

“But I have no place for anyone else. Even if I let go, there will be no one else.”

Ito Yuhiko was stunned for a moment. He said with some distress:

“Nanako, Charlie is good, but I don’t know how long you have to wait for him.”

“The golden age of a woman is only ten years from twenty to thirty years old.”

“You are already twenty-three years old this year. If you miss the golden period,”

“I’m afraid you will regret it for the rest of your life!”

Nanako said with a smile: “How can it be, the golden period of a woman is here,”

“Whether she is married or not, it is the golden period, even if I can’t be marrying someone during this golden period,”

“I will still let myself have a wonderful life these years, so father you don’t have to worry about me.”

After speaking, she said again:

“If it happens I believe that you will not want me to marry someone I don’t like in this life,”

“And then all day long live without a smile in front of them, but in secret tears behind them all day long.”

Ito Yuhiko nodded solemnly and said, “You are right! No matter what, your father hopes you have a good day every day.”

Nanako Ito smiled knowingly, looked at the set of hakama with patterns on the wall, and said with a smile:

“Father, there is no other half in life, although it is also a kind of disability,”

“But as long as you can adjust your mentality and plan, you can still live a wonderful and good life,”

“Which is the same as if you lost your legs,”

“As long as you can adjust your mentality, you can still make your life more wonderful.”

After speaking, she said: “Your tattoo hakama is really the best set I have ever seen.”

“Even if you lose your legs, I believe that you will still look handsome after wearing it.”

“I still think of you after you put on this, take a picture with you,”

“And let the media who have been paying attention to the Ito family send it out.”

“Send it out?” Ito Yuhiko subconsciously refused: “No! Absolutely not!”

“I will never allow the media to publish that I am in a wheelchair. Even if it’s just a half-length photo!”

Nanako smiled and said seriously: “Father, don’t forget, you are the famous Ito Takehiko,”

“And countless young people regard you as an idol, and many people know that it is your birthday today,”

“And even launched a popular entry to celebrate your birthday on the Internet,”

“They all want to see your inspirational appearance after the amputation, you must not let them down at this time!”

Saying that Nanako sighed and continued to coax him: “Think about it,”

“If they can’t see your latest photos today, I’m afraid they will think that you are decadent now,”

“In case they launch a consolation online to Ito Takehiko, The obituary for Ito Takehiko,”

“Then you see it, won’t you feel uncomfortable?”

Ito Takehiko heard this and said without hesitation:

“Let someone bring my prosthesis! I want to stand and shoot!”

Nanako secretly smiled and said quickly: “Then wait a moment, I’ll have someone prepare.”

After that, she hurried out of the room.

Ito Yuhiko has always been more resistant to prosthetics,

Mainly because he was amputated at the thigh and very close to the ischial tuberosity.

After such a high level of amputation, it is difficult to control even with the best prosthesis,

And the experience of using it will be worse.

If the calf is amputated, the part above the knee can still exert force normally,

Then while wearing the prosthesis one can basically walk normally and even run occasionally without any problem,

But Ito Yuhiko has almost amputated the root of the leg, in this case,

The prosthesis can only stagger two steps, and because it is too close to the base of the thigh,

The wear and tear and discomfort are also very strong.

When he sits down, his b u tt could not be fully seated, and it is painful and numb within ten minutes.

Chapter 4946

Therefore, many times Ito Yuhiko would rather sit in a wheelchair than wear a prosthesis.

But now that he was coaxed by Nanako, he lost his previous decadence and dissatisfaction with prosthetics.

Nanako walked out of the room quickly, and hurriedly called the housekeeper over,

To help her father change clothes and put on a prosthesis.

As soon as Nanako finished the order here, the servant ran over with a mobile phone and said to Nanako,

“Miss, your phone, there is a call!”

Nanako nodded, took the mobile phone over to look at it, and suddenly burst into joy.

Because there are two words written on the phone: Charlie Wade.

So she hurriedly answered the phone, walked to the corner where no one was connected,

And asked excitedly, “Mr. Wade, aren’t you in the United States? Why are you calling me?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Nanako, I have something very important to tell you.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, please tell me!”

Charlie instructed: “Now put down everything at hand,”

“And bring your father and Hiro Tanaka to see me in New York, The sooner the better.”

“Ah?” Nanako asked in surprise: “Let me take my father and Tanaka-san to see you in New York? Now??”

“Yes.” Charlie said: “The journey is long, go to the airport now,”

“You don’t need to bring luggage and the like, just embark as fast as you can.”

Nanako just wanted to say,

“Tonight is my father’s birthday, can I leave two hours later, at least let me take him after dinner.”

But she could hear Charlie's tone. Although she didn't know why he was so anxious,

She could also hear the meaning in his words, that every second counted.

So, she immediately made up her mind: if she doesn't eat, she will leave immediately.

Thinking of this, she said to Charlie without hesitation:

"Okay, Mr. Wade, I will arrange the convoy and the plane to rush over as quickly as possible."

Charlie instructed: "By the way, try to bring as few entourage as possible when you come."

"Servants, the fewer people the better."

Nanako hurriedly said: "Then I'll bring my aunt and housekeeper,"

"My father and Tanaka-san are both physically disabled and need someone to take special care of them."

"Okay." Charlie agreed and said: "Tell me your flight number before the plane takes off,"

“And I will arrange for someone to pick you up.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie smiled: “Then let’s meet in New York.”

“Okay! See you in New York.”

After hanging up the phone, Nanako immediately called her assistant.

And told her to get the business jet ready immediately and fly directly to New York.

At the same time, she was also asked to transfer the commuter helicopter that Ito Group had on the top floor.

She planned to take her family to the airport by helicopter directly from home,

Which could greatly shorten the travel time in the middle. Roads will be relatively congested.

Although the assistant didn’t understand why she was going to the United States all of a sudden,

She didn’t dare to delay and hurriedly started to coordinate arrangements.

Nanako didn’t go to inform her father, but came to Tanaka Koichi first and said to him,

“Tanaka-san, we are going to the United States now.”

“Mr. Wade asked you to come over by name. Do you have anything to prepare?”

Tanaka Hiro was stunned. After a while, he said, “I…I have nothing to prepare…”

“Just so suddenly, what are we going to do in the United States?”

“I don’t know either.” Nanako hurriedly said, “Since Tanaka-san has nothing to prepare,”

“Then I will inform aunt and finally father. He finally agreed to change his clothes,”

“So let him change his clothes first, and then we will leave!”

After speaking, she hurriedly turned around and left.

Tanaka subconsciously asked behind her, “Miss, what about the birthday party?”

Nanako said without looking back, “We won’t eat, I’ll ask aunt to take the cake and we will eat it on the plane!”

Chapter 4947

when Ito Yuhiko put on the uncomfortable prosthesis, several male servants helped him put on the set of tatou hakama.

Standing in the same place, he dressed in a new way,

And it seems he does seem to have recovered a bit of his former style.

However, the pain inside is only known to him.

Just standing for two or three minutes while getting dressed, he felt pain,

Numbness, and itching where his body was in contact with the prosthesis.

He really wanted to throw the prosthesis aside immediately and put himself back into a wheelchair.

He could only think of what his daughter said about taking pictures, so he could only resist the urge.

Originally, he wanted to go out by himself, but because the prosthetic limb was not very convenient,

After trying a few steps, it was indeed difficult, so he had to let the servant help him out of the room.

It’s just that he didn’t know that in the entire Ito family at this time,

No one was busy with his birthday, and everyone was preparing for the upcoming trip to New York.

Emi, and the commanding servant, hurriedly packed all the meals into the traditional wooden lunch box before the helicopter arrived,

Along with the birthday cake that Nanako specially made in advance.

Nanako has been unable to change her clothes. While commanding and coordinating,

She called her assistant to deal with her recent work arrangements.

Better if it can be postponed, if it cannot be postponed but can be solved remotely,

She will solve it remotely in New York.

If it cannot be postponed and cannot be solved remotely, a suitable person will be arranged to do it for the time being.

Tanaka Koichi was a little at a loss.

He had nothing to prepare for, but he couldn't help much,

So he could only sit in a wheelchair by himself and watch everyone being busy.

Seeing Ito Takehiko walking out with the help of the servant, Tanaka Koichi was very excited,

And he hurriedly operated the electric wheelchair to step forward and said respectfully,

"Master, you seem to be the same as before!"

Ito Yuhiko smiled bitterly: "What kind of style, it's just an illusion supported by two prosthetic legs."

After speaking, he looked at Tanaka Koichi and said, "Tanaka, let's go to the front hall together."

Tanaka Koichi was about to say no, Nanako ran over in a hurry,

Saw Ito Takehiko's new look, and said excitedly: "Father, you look really…"

Ito Takehiko snapped and said: "It's really handsome Minus back then, right? Tanaka said it ten seconds ago."

Nanako pursed her lips and said seriously:

“I want to say that your style is better than that of the past,”

“And you now have a little gray hair on your temples,”

“Although you look a little older, but it’s more imposing overall!”

Ito Yuhiko smiled and laughed at himself: “It’s just a bit bluffing to stay still.”

Nanako looked at him and said with a slight smile:

“Father, this tattooed hakama is very spirited, just wear it to the United States!”

“What?” Ito Yuhiko frowned and asked, “What am I going to do in the United States?”

Nanako hurriedly said: “Charlie asked us to go to the United States immediately!”

“Immediately?” Ito Yuhiko asked tentatively: “He said immediately, right now?”

“It’s now.” Nanako looked at the watch on her wrist and said:

“The helicopter will arrive in five minutes, we will go directly to the airport, the business jet is ready!”

Chapter 4948

Ito Yuhiko quickly said: “I don’t want to go to the United States!”

“I’m not suitable for going out like this, I’ll just stay at home!”

“Then how can it be done!” Nanako said:

“Charlie asked me to take you and Tanaka-san by name!”

“Then I won’t go either.” Ito Yuhiko said angrily,”

“I haven’t been out of the house for a long time, and I don’t want to go out and be ashamed.”

“Not to mention going to the United States.”

Nanako said firmly: “This is what Charlie meant.”

Ito Yuhiko said angrily: “You like him, not me, so what does that mean?”

“Just go by yourself, I’ll stay here, and I won’t go anywhere!”

Nanako was a little angry, even her tone With a bit of seriousness, and even a bit of reprimand,

She blurted out: “Oduosang! Have you forgotten the kindness of Charlie to our family?”

“I didn’t!” Ito Yuhiko said angrily: “But you don’t forget,”

“Charlie didn’t lose money from me! The billions of dollars would not have been given. Did I mention this later? No?”

Nanako said very seriously: “Oduosang, Charlie is so anxious to let us come to New York,”

“There must be something very important, we can’t help but go.”

Ito Yuhiko said: “If Charlie needs any help, you will do your best on behalf of the Ito family.”

“And for the sake of it, what should I do, this cripple without legs can’t help him.”

“Odosan!” Nanako asked him, “If Charlie asked you to go over there, does that means he needs your help or wants to help you?”

“Help me?” Ito Takehiko said seriously: “I, have only two things that may need his help now,”

“The first thing is that he marries you earlier because I can’t wait to see my daughter get married in costume;”

“The second thing is, does he have any supernatural powers that can make my legs grow back?”

“If he can do it, I’d like to stay by his side for the rest of my life and serve him as a servant!”

At this time, Ito Yuhiko couldn’t believe that there was any way for Charlie to grow his legs back.

The reason why he says this is just to express his dissatisfaction with going to the United States and fighting the epidemic.

Although Nanako didn’t have this extravagant hope,

She still didn’t want her father to play a temper on this matter,

So she said without thinking, “Odosan, your opinion is not accepted today,”

“You must go to the United States with me.”

“If you don’t go, I will let someone carry you on the plane!”

“How dare you!” Ito Yuhiko said angrily:

“Although you are the patriarch of the Ito family now, I am still your father!”

Nanako Ito hugged her shoulders and said with a serious face:

“Odosan, I solemnly inform you now that from now on, the Ito family …!”

As he was talking, the whistling sound of the helicopter had come quickly.

At this time, a heavy helicopter was approaching quickly in mid-air,

And was already preparing to land in the center of the yard.

Nanako looked at her father who was speechless and didn’t know how to refute, and said to several servants:

“You guys take Odosan on the plane first!”

They looked at each other for a while, although they were servants of the Ito family,

It stands to reason that they should obey the orders of the patriarch,

But they have been by Ito Takehiko’s side for many years,

And Ito Takehiko has always given orders to them, so they don't know what to do now.

Nanako said in a cold voice, "If you linger any longer,"

"Then I will fire you now, and you can disband on the spot!"

After hearing this, several people immediately made up their minds,

Exchanged glances with each other, and directly put Ito Takehiko up.

Ito Yuhiko has been trying to resist angrily but after all,

He is no match for a few strong young men. As soon as the helicopter stopped, he was directly stuffed into it.

Nanako didn't delay any longer and immediately had Koichi Tanaka be carried up.

Emi took the housekeeper and arranged for a group of servants to carry a lot of lunch boxes into the helicopter.

Chapter 4949

Then Nanako Ito immediately boarded the helicopter to Tokyo Airport with everyone…

Until the plane took off, Ito Yuhiko still looked a little gloomy.

Before boarding the plane, Nanako took a photo of Takehiko Ito wearing a hakama with a tattoo,

And standing on a prosthetic leg under the plane.

After taking the photo, she immediately asked the family servant to carry him on the plane.

Half an hour after the plane took off, it began to fly smoothly,

And Nanako Ito quickly gathered the food and cakes she had brought with her aunt,

And gave Ito Takehiko a 50th birthday in the air.

Nanako lit a candle for him and sang the birthday song, then coaxed him and said,

“Odo-san, let’s blow out the candle!”

At this time, Nanako didn't realize that her title to her father,

Ito Takehiko, had already changed from father and became Odosan.

She even used a slightly reprimanding tone several times inadvertently.

She never thought that this would actually dampen Ito Yuhiko's original arrogance.

After being reprimanded by his precious daughter,

He lost his original violent temper and it was replaced by a child-like grievance.

Hearing that Nanako Ito asked him to blow out candles, Ito Yuhiko played a childish temper angrily,

Because he was not very happy and hummed,

"I don't want to blow out candles! For such an important birthday as 50 years old,"

"I have to be carried on the plane. It is too sloppy and too perfunctory!"

Nanako was slightly startled, and then said with a smile:

“Oduosang! It’s because the 50th birthday is very important,”

“So I have to show it to you twice! Maybe Charlie let us go there to celebrate your birthday,”

“If you are not satisfied, I will make another one for you after getting off the plane!”

Ito Yuhiko hummed: “Don’t lie to me, it’s already past seven o’clock now.”

“Well, today is over before I get off the plane, what are you doing for two birthdays?”

Nanako said seriously: “Odosan, have you forgotten that Japan and the United States have a time difference?”

“New York is thirteen hours behind us, but if we fly faster, we can reach New York in eleven hours.”

“It was already dark when we took off from Japan, but after we landed in New York, it will not even be dark yet!”

Hearing this, Ito Yuhiko was stunned for a moment, and then said in surprise,

“Yeah! How could I forget about the jet lag!”

Seeing his smiling face, Nanako hurriedly said,

“So Odosan, let’s blow out the candles!”

Ito Yuhiko realized that there was a problem with his expression management,

And quickly said with a straight face: “Do you think I would like to be forced to fly,”

“From one end of the world to the other end of the world on my 50th birthday?”

Nanako Ito said with a smile, “Okay, Odosan, you should accompany me to New York to see Charlie.”

“If you can make your precious daughter happy, what else are you dissatisfied with?” When

Ito Yuhiko heard this, the whole person was stunned for a moment,

And then he suddenly smiled and looked at Nanako,

Who was wearing a kimono and was slim and could not help but sigh:

“Nanako, Oduosang really wants to see you get married sooner…”

…

At this moment.

It’s half past eight in the morning in New York.

Charlie called Stella and said, “Miss Fei has worked hard to arrange it.”

“I want to go to the freezing center to see Duncan.”

Stella said without hesitation, “Okay, Mr. Wade, I am ready now.”

“The helicopter will pick you up at the top floor of the hotel within fifteen minutes.”

“Okay.” Charlie said, “I’ll see you later.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade, see you later.”

Chapter 4950

Fifteen minutes later, Stella took the helicopter and landed on the top floor of the Shangri-La Hotel.

Charlie took Ruoli, along with Issac and Orvel, and boarded the helicopter together.

Half an hour later, the helicopter flew over a remote building on the outskirts of New York City.

This is the medical technology center of the Fei family.

This building is the only building within a radius of two kilometers.

It is twenty-five stories high, and the surrounding area is heavily guarded.

After getting off the helicopter, Stella took the initiative to walk in front,

And while leading the way, she said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, this is a medical technology center funded by my grandfather,”

“Mainly to develop and test some high-end and advanced treatments.”

“That means and drugs, including the most advanced proton therapy system and cellular immunotherapy in the field of cancer,”

“Are all available here, and they are all the best in the world.”

At this time, Stella thought of something and added:

“Oh, yes Mr. Wade, you should have heard of Mayo Clinic, right?”

“It is known as the top cancer hospital in the world.”

“I have heard of it.” Charlie nodded and said, “Mayo has a long-standing reputation in the world,”

“And there should be very few people who don’t know.”

Stella smiled slightly and said: “Our cancer team members here have more than 60% overlap with Mayo,”

“And their top experts also serve here, even in cutting-edge scientific research,”

“Mayo also needs to consider profit to stay afloat, but it does not consider profit here.” After speaking

With that, she added: “In addition, there is currently the top organ transplant center in the United States.”

“The top cancer diagnosis and treatment team, the top cardiovascular and cerebrovascular and anti-aging research team,”

“Our freezing center, located on the fifth underground floor, is designed to operate for three hundred years.”

“Grandpa said before that if he leaves, immediately send him here to freeze,”

“To save a ray of life for the future, maybe the technology in two or three hundred years will bring him back to life.”

Charlie nodded and sighed: “It seems that maintaining such a medical research institution,”

“The Fei family is spending a lot every year.”

Stella sighed: “Start with at least one billion US dollars a year,”

“And at the peak stage, there were times when two or three billion dollars were burned in a year.”

Having said this, she added: “However, although we do not pursue profitability here,”

“It is indeed profitable, and some effective scientific research results can also be commercialized very well,”

“And can create a lot of money. At present, more than 70% of the cost here can be recovered.”

“This is the case in the medical industry. Although the investment cost is very high,”

“Once a top-level specific drug or a very good new treatment method is developed,”

“It can earn 10 billion or 20 billion US dollars a year.”

“It’s not difficult, betting on a single product may turn losses into profits.”

Charlie agreed: “In the medical industry, the most fearful thing is not willing to invest in research and development costs,”

“And some pharmaceutical companies, spend several years or even dozens.”

“It’s hard to make any social contribution with so few drugs in this age,”

“And we still have to invest a lot of money in research and development to benefit the society.”

Stella nodded and said seriously, “Mr. Wade is right, about medical care.”

“In the industry, research and development is very important,”

“So after I took over the Fei family, I did not reduce the budget here,”

“But added a flexible budget of 30% to 50% on the original basis.”

The two chatted and had reached the top floor Elevator entrance.

At this time, the elevator just came up, and when it opened,

Three men walked out. One of the men recognized Charlie at a glance,

And then said to him excitedly: “Mr. Wade! My God! Really! It is you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie frowned and looked at the man talking in front of him,

Only to find out that the man in front of him turned out to be the person in charge of the US FDA,

James Smith, whom he had been in contact with before!

Chapter 4951

James was very surprised when he saw Charlie,

And at the same time, he felt a kind of excitement like grabbing a life-saving straw in a desperate situation.

Charlie asked curiously, “Mr. Smith, why are you here?”

Smith replied subconsciously and respectfully,

“Mr. Wade, the FDA has several clinical projects in cooperation with the Fei’s Medical Technology Center.”

“I came here today to finish some routine work…”

After saying this, before Charlie could speak, he knelt on the ground with a plop and said with tears:

“Mr. Wade, since this time, I have been very hopeful I was able to meet you again,”

“But I have never had the chance. I have been to Aurous Hill several times,”

“But the people from JX Pharmaceutical and the Master Orvel are not willing to help me match up…

That Master Orvel even accepted I pay for the introduction fee several times, but it just kept dragging me out…”

Orvel, who was behind Charlie, pouted and said, “You devil who wants to see Mr. Wade are uneasy and unkind,”

“And you think I don’t know why? Don’t you just want to find Master Wade to buy JX Pills,”

“And bring them back to the United States for reverse development?”

“I will tell you clearly that I will not refund a cent of the introduction fee you gave,”

“And you will sue me if you have the ability. I’ll go anywhere!”

Smith was startled when he heard this, only to realize that Orvel was following behind Charlie.

He hurriedly explained to Charlie: “Mr. Wade…I’m not looking for you for the purpose of reverse research and development of JX Renewing Pills.”

“As the person in charge of the FDA, I sincerely want to introduce JX Renewing Pills into the United States for sales…”

Then he added: “Besides, there is my son’s illness… The twenty boxes of JX Renewing Pills that I bought from you before,”

“They were all looted by the privileged class.”

“There are very few JX Renewing Pills that can really be used for my son’s treatment.”

“So…so things have gotten worse again lately…”

Speaking of this, he couldn’t help choking and said, “Mr. Wade, my son is only twelve years old this year,”

“But he has been suffering from cancer for several years. If you don’t save him, he may not survive this summer!”

Charlie Looking at him, smiled slightly and said,

“Smith, JX Pharmaceuticals originally hoped to bring JX Renewing Pills to the United States for listing,”

“But what happened, I don’t think anyone knows better than you, right?”

“In the beginning, it was because of your personal arrogance and prejudice that you rejected our drug on the spot.”

“At the same time, you also made a lot of nonsense about Manager Wei of JX Pharmaceutical.”

“It was Manager Wei who looked at the child and didn’t want him to die because of your arrogance.”

“Despite your stupid attitude, he left you a box of JX Renewing Pills!”

“Later, you bought our medicine and came back to do reverse research,”

“Don’t think I don’t know anything about this matter,”

“America is always advertised as a country that pays the most attention to intellectual property and patent protection,”

“But the FDA has led the reverse development of our drugs together with the U.S. military,”

“This is not professional ethics and is against the concept of intellectual property protection!”

As he said he continued: “After that, JX Pharmaceutical captured a large number of agents,”

“Almost all of these agents were sent to Aurous Hill by your government.”

“What did they want to do when they infiltrated JX Pharmaceutical?”

“I don’t need to say. You should know that too, right?”

Smith was instantly ashamed.

As the head of the FDA, he couldn’t be more clear about this.

After proving that JX Renewing Pill has an excellent therapeutic effect on cancer,

The White House very much hopes to master the core formula of this medicine.

Although everyone usually says to respect intellectual property rights,

This kind of nonsense is completely a farce and every country tries to grab anything that could be of value.

For example, if it is Harry Potter written by JK Rollins, although it is very profitable,

But it does not have any strategic value to the United States,

Then the White House will not be interested in this book, let alone do any infringements on it;

But if other countries and other companies discover any patents of strategic value,

The White House will definitely be the first to find a way to acquire this patented technology.

The magic of JX Renewing Pill is that it does not matter what kind of cancer the patient has,

Or what stage the patient has reached, even if it has metastasized to the whole body,

Or even the patient has caused organ failure and can die at any time.

As long as they take this medicine, they can see immediate improvement!

If this kind of medicine is only used to make money,

It can definitely attract cash from all over the world.

Chapter 4952

Whether it is rich or poor, once they get cancer, they will do their best to hand over their life savings to JX Pharmaceutical;

If this medicine is regarded as a strategic material,

It can not only make money from other countries,

But can even use it as a bargaining chip to force the other party to make more concessions.

Therefore, the first thought of any government about such a good thing will be that they must get it!

Seeing Charlie's dissatisfaction, Smith choked and said,

"Mr. Wade, this matter you are talking about is beyond my control."

"After all, I am only the person in charge of the FDA, who is responsible for the approval and supervision of drugs."

"As for other departments I really have no ability to interfere…"

After speaking, he looked at Charlie and begged bitterly,

“Mr. Wade, now I just ask you to see that I have a child with cancer.”

“As his father, sell me some JX Renewing Pills so that my son can survive…”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “I’m sorry, I didn’t tell you something,”

“Because JX Renewing Pills, after the careful decision of JX Pharmaceutical,”

“The JX Renewing Pills will give up overseas markets indefinitely,”

“You can hear it clearly, it is giving up all overseas markets, not just for the United States.”

Actually, JX Renewing Pill, which Charlie specially created to stimulate the FDA.

At that time, the FDA was very hostile to patent medicines,

So it was difficult for JX Pharmaceutical’s other medicine to pass the FDA’s review.

Failure to pass the FDA review does not only mean that these drugs cannot be marketed in the United States.

Because throughout Europe and the United States,

There are many countries in the pharmaceutical standards, which are in very deep learning from the US FDA.

If a drug passes the review of the US FDA,

Many countries in Europe and the United States will open their doors to this drug.

But once this drug is rejected by the US FDA, other countries will have many times stricter review processes for it,

And even refuse approval just like the FDA.

Therefore Charlie introduced JX Renewing Pill,

Which was regarded by the FDA as the No. 1 specific medicine for cancer.

However, this JX Renewing Pill itself is not a drug that can be truly mass-produced.

Moreover, JX Renewing Pills has already made a name for JX Pharmaceutical.

Under this circumstance, the mission of JX Renewing Pills has been successfully completed.

Hearing Charlie's words, Smith burst into tears and cried,

“Mr. Wade, I heard that JX Pharma is providing free intensive treatment for terminal cancer patients with family difficulties in China,”

“I beg you, can you give my son a quota, my little Jimmy is so pitiful,”

“I can’t bear him to continue to suffer from cancer…”

Charlie said with a serious expression: “You said it yourself, JX Pharmaceutical’s free medical treatment,”

“Is aimed at end-stage cancer patients with family difficulties.”

“The first condition is family difficulties. It seems that you and your son do not meet the standards.”

“What’s more, this activity is strictly aimed at Chinese patients,”

“And there are countless Chinese patients who can’t wait for this opportunity,”

“How can I give that quota to a foreigner who does not meet the standards?”

“So I’m sorry, I can’t help you.”

Smith cried: “Mr. Wade, but if you don’t help him, he will die soon,”

“You can’t just watch a twelve-year-old child die from cancer…”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “When it comes to death, countless people die of illness every day,”

“And many of these children are about the same age as your son,”

“Or younger than him. We cannot and have no ability to cure everyone.”

“So Mr. Smith, This low-level strategy of moral kidnapping has no meaning to us!”

“Instead of morally kidnapping me here, why don’t you ask pharmaceutical companies,”

“Despite knowing that so many children die from leukemia in the world every year,”

“Why do they still set the price of medicines so high? Why don’t give medicines to every child with leukemia?”

“There are so many children who are unable to fill their stomachs.”

“If a family here helps one,”

“It can feed and clothe 100 million such children, and one family can help two.”

“I am afraid that the hunger problem of children will be completely solved, but why don’t you do this?”

“Apple earns 50 billion US dollars a year, why do you watch those fools sell their kidneys to buy an iPhone?”

“Why not? Send one directly to them?”

“Elon Musk’s Tesla will sell more than 1 million cars globally this year,”

“But so many people in third world countries can’t afford a car, why doesn’t Tesla give it away to them?”

Chapter 4953

Seeing that Smith was speechless for a while, Charlie said indifferently,

“Actually, you also know in your heart that the first goal of a company is to survive,”

“And the second goal is to make profits, whether it is a pharmaceutical company,”

“A technology company, or a manufacturing company. All need a lot of funds to support the research and development and production of products,”

“If they are required to take out the medicine for free,”

“Then no one will continue to develop new products,”

“And the technology will lose the motivation to move forward, this is the law of the market.”

After that, Charlie said again: “So let’s get back to the point, everyone is an adult,”

“And the trick of moral kidnapping must be avoided. It doesn’t fit well.”

Smith’s expression suddenly fell into despair.

Charlie remembered something at this time, and said again:

“Oh, by the way, if you really want to do something to save your son’s life, show enough sincerity first.”

Smith blurted out: “I have enough, 100% sincerity!”

Charlie said lightly: “Then I suggest you quit your job, and take your son to China,”

“Do your best first, and do some charity work there without asking for anything in return.”

“You really pay attention, maybe JX Pharmaceutical can give you a chance.”

After speaking, Charlie reminded again: “But you have to remember that when I say this,”

“It does not mean that you will get what you want in return for your hard work,”

“But in this society, if you want to be repaid, you must pay first.”

“What’s more, you have to pay the price for your own arrogance and prejudice towards JX Pharmaceutical.”

“If Manager Wei hadn’t repaid his grievance with virtue and left you a box of JX Pills,”

“Your son would have been killed by you, so if the final result disappoints you,”

“You should also find the reason from within yourself first!”

Hearing Charlie’s words, James was a little overwhelmed.

He is the head of the entire FDA. He is not only a proper upper-class society member here,

But also in the list of an absolute high-end group.

And Charlie’s understated remarks actually asked him to resign from his current job,

And give up everything he had worked so hard for. This is for him unexpected indeed.

Seeing that he was at a loss for a while, Charlie said lightly:

“This is just my personal suggestion. You can go back and think about it slowly.”

“I have something else to do, so I won’t talk to you anymore.”

After that, he looked at Stella next to him, and said, “Miss Fei, let’s go.”

Stella nodded, made a gesture of invitation, and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, please.”

Smith watched Charlie move forward with his own eyes.

With Stella walked into the elevator and watched the elevator door slowly close,

But he was still kneeling on the spot without any other movement.

The companion beside him stepped forward to help him up, but he waved his hand and refused.

Then, as if he had figured out something, he took out his cell phone,

And called the Secretary of the U.S. Department of Health and Human Services, his immediate top leader.

In the administrative structure of the United States,

The FDA, also known as the U.S. Food and Drug Administration,

Is subordinate to the Department of Health and Human Services.

The call was connected, and the Secretary asked on the phone, “Hey James, what can I do for you?”

James said seriously: “Sir, I solemnly apply to you to resign, and hope that I will no longer serve in the future at any job or position at the FDA.”

The minister asked in amazement: “James, what’s the situation with you?”

“If I remember correctly, you told me when you and I were in college that running the FDA was your biggest dream,”

“But you just did it now. And now resign in two years?!”

Smith said firmly: “Yes, I have decided to resign from the FDA and take Jimmy to China.”

“Going to China?” The other party quickly asked: “You want to take Jimmy to find JX Pharmaceutical?”

Smith hesitated for a moment and sighed: “Maybe, I just met the person from JX Pharmaceutical,”

“But he doesn’t seem to be ready to give me more pills in any way.”

“What I can do now is to take Jimmy there, do some charity there, and see if I can give Jimmy a chance…”

The other party was silent for about ten seconds, and then helplessly said:

“As for Jimmy’s situation, I have heard from the person in charge of Mayo,”

“And now it seems that there is no other good solution except for JX Renewing Pill…”

After speaking, he sighed and said, “James, I know that for you, Jimmy is more important than anyone and anything.”

“Now that you have made up your mind, I will stop talking nonsense.”

“You can go back and write your resignation report, and I will pass the application in the shortest possible time.”

“Okay!” Smith said gratefully: “Thank you, Xavier, I will send you the resignation as soon as possible!”

…

Chapter 4954

Meanwhile.

Under the leadership of Stella, Charlie took the elevator to the first floor of the building,

Then passed the three defense centers on the first floor,

And then transferred to the special elevator to the freezing center on the fifth underground floor.

Since this freezing center was prepared by Douglas to preserve his body,

And the designed service life reached 300 years,

The security level here is no less than the defense facilities for the President to hide in the doomsday plan.

Although the freezing center is on the fifth underground floor,

Its location is nearly 100 meters underground.

There is a complete strategic reserve here.

Even if the United States is really hit by a nuclear attack, it can be safe here.

This freezing center, according to the design scale, can freeze at least 100 bodies,

But at present in the entire freezing center, apart from the remains used for the experiment,

Duncan is the only one who is really frozen.

After Charlie came to the freezing center,

He was surprised to find that it was like a scene in a science fiction movie.

The entire space was filled with various equipment,

And a large number of them were especially used to transmit air, oxygen, and liquid nitrogen.

In addition, the biggest visual impact is the hundreds of huge stainless steel tanks,

Standing regularly in the entire freezing center.

Each tank is at least four or five meters high.

When people look up from below, there is even a sense of insignificance.

These tanks are “freezers” especially used to freeze the human body.

For the sake of confidentiality, Stella has already transferred all the scientific research experts,

And the staff of the center in advance. Therefore, at the moment,

Only Charlie and the others in the entire freezing center are very deserted.

Combined with this kind of place, the human body is stored at ultra-low temperatures.

The cold storage feels a bit more gloomy.

At this time, Stella said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, according to the current standards of human freezing technology,

“After death, it will go through a 50-hour program to cool down,”

“And then the body is put into the freezing tank after the temperature is gradually lowered.”

“Freezing in the middle to prevent the cells from producing ice crystals during rapid cooling,”

“Which will damage the cells.” After speaking, Stella added:

“However, the technology of freezing and thawing is only half of the problem,”

“Actually, the safe freezing process is not a big problem, but thawing is still a huge problem that cannot be solved,”

“And so far, there has not been a case of successful thawing in the world…”

Charlie nodded, pointed to the stainless steel tank with many rules in front of him, and asked:

“Which tank is Duncan in?”

Stella said, “He’s in tank No. 7.”

“Okay.” Charlie said, “Let someone drain the liquid nitrogen in tank No. 7 and get people out.”

“It’s time for him to thaw and go home.”

Stella said in horror: “Mr. Wade… If the liquid nitrogen is drained,”

“The body cannot guarantee ultra-low temperature. Once the body starts to heat up,”

“the cells are likely to be irreversibly damaged during the heating process.

In that case, I am afraid that a person is like a thawed steak, with cells ruptured and blood flowing.”

“If it reaches that point, there will be no possibility of resurrection…”

After speaking, she couldn’t help but remind: “The reason why there is a three 100-year service life design is that,”

“Scientists estimate that in the next one or two hundred years,”

“It may be difficult to solve the irreversible damage caused by the thawing of the human body in an ultra-low temperature state,”

“So people can only be frozen for a long time and left to the future.”

“A hundred years later, human beings who have made great progress in science will solve it…”

Charlie looked at the stainless steel tank with the words No.007 sprayed, smiled slightly, and said,

“Don’t wait for science to progress, I will take it today.”

“If this problem is solved, I have a way to make him come back to life!”

Stella was stunned, just about to say something,

But when she thought that Charlie was not an ordinary person, he is the one who has solved the mystery of reverse aging.

Maybe, he could figure it out too, and it might not be impossible to save Duncan for him.

Moreover, if he had not had a certain degree of certainty at the beginning,

He would not have let her freeze Duncan. Thinking of this, she hurriedly asked:

“Mr. Wade, if you really have a way to resurrect Mr. Duncan,”

“Will he have doubts about your identity if he sees you when he wakes up?”

“With his character and behavior, he wakes up after that, he will definitely continue to investigate to the end…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said indifferently: “It’s alright when he wakes up,”

“I will have a frank chat with him and try my best to save his life. And I will let him know who I am!”

Chapter 4955

Of course, Charlie knew Duncan's style of conduct.

As long as he wakes up again, as long as he still retains his previous memories,

He will definitely do his best to investigate what happened before.

For example, who killed the sgumbag Randalof the Fei family;

Another example is who wanted to destroy the entire An family.

Therefore, in Charlie's opinion, he might as well take this opportunity to have a good chat with him.

Let him know who he is, let him know that he killed Randal,

And let him know that he saved him and the whole An family that day.

If this person knows good and bad and knows how to advance and retreat,

Then he will definitely be able to use it for himself in the future.

But if this person doesn't know what's good or bad and doesn't know how to advance or retreat,

Just wipe his memory, make him unconscious, and throw him on the streets of New York.

In that case, at least he will have saved his life.

After making up his mind, he said to Stella,

"Miss Fei, let someone drain the liquid nitrogen in the freezing tank,"

"And put Duncan in warm water. I'll take care of the rest."

"Okay. Mr. Wade!" Although Stella didn't know how Charlie planned to save Duncan,

She has blind belief and trust in Charlie, so she said to him,

"Mr. Wade, for the sake of confidentiality, you and Miss Su, Mr. Chen, and Mr. Hong go to the next door and wait for a while,"

"I will arrange for someone to come over to thaw him, and then I will invite you after the thawing is complete."

Charlie nodded, and he was someone who naturally knew about saving Duncan by himself. The less the people know it is better.

The people in front of him are absolutely credible,

But the credibility of the staff is still difficult to guarantee,

And Stella's arrangements can be considered cautious.

So, Charlie came to the lounge next door with Ruoli, Issac, and Orvel.

And Stella, without hesitation, called the person in charge of the freezing center,

And asked him to immediately drain all the liquid nitrogen in the freezing tank No. 7.

When the person in charge heard this order, his face turned pale with fright,

And he kept explaining: "Miss Fei, the human body is still in a one-way channel state."

"We can freeze people safely, but we don't know. How to thaw people safely,"

"Once the liquid nitrogen is emptied, I am afraid it will cause irreversible damage to the person in the tank…"

Stella said with a firm expression: “You don’t have to worry about these,”

“You just need to drain the liquid nitrogen, and then put the person into warm water to thaw.”

The person in charge was dizzy and blurted out:

“Miss Fei…this…this is not from the refrigerator.”

“Where it’s so simple to take a piece of frozen meat and put it in warm water to thaw…”

Stella said lightly: “You just need to do as instructed.”

The person in charge was helpless and could only agree.

Then, the staff shut down the liquid nitrogen circulation device of the No. 7 tank,

And then emptied all the liquid nitrogen in the tank with pressure facilities.

Immediately afterward, four people wearing antifreeze suits,

Took Duncan’s stiff body, which was nearly minus two hundred degrees below zero, out of the freezing tank.

At the same time, another group of staff had prepared a pool of warm clean water,

In the dedicated sterile cleaning pool. When Duncan was sent over,

It was here that they completed the cleaning of his body,

And then was put on a special freezing suit by the staff,

And after two days and two nights of procedures to cool down,

His body was gradually lowered to an extremely low temperature of minus 200 degrees Celsius.

Chapter 4956

However, none of these staff expected that they would use this simple and rude method to thaw him.

Because Duncan's whole body is an ice lump of minus two hundred degrees,

The warm water in the pool will be frozen the moment he enters, after cooling down rapidly,

The staff quickly turned on the circulation pump and let the heating device circulate the water in the pool,

To maintain the water temperature of 40 degrees Celsius.

The rough thawing method soon showed great drawbacks.

As soon as Duncan's skin started to thaw, it immediately began to seep blood,

Like a piece of beef that had just been thawed.

The liquid in the cells began to seep out because of the rupture of the cells,

Which was mixed with blood and body fluids.

The person in charge covered his face in horror and said,

“Miss Fei…this…this is basically irreversible damage…”

Stella was also shocked. But still said calmly:

“Okay, there is nothing more for you, you people can leave now.”

Everyone look at her and looked at each other and in the end,

The person in charge took the lead. He turned his head and said:

“Miss Fei, then we will go out first. If you have any needs, please contact us in time.”

Stella nodded and watched the staff leave the scene one by one.

She was going to call Charlie, but she didn’t think that he had already walked out of the lounge.

She looked at Duncan, who was soaked in a pool of blood, and said nervously to Charlie,

“Mr. Wade… Mr. Li’s situation may not be optimistic…”

Charlie said lightly: “Don’t worry, as long as his brain is fine.”

The reason why Charlie so rudely requested to unfreeze Duncan directly with warm water,

Is in the final analysis because of the indiscriminate repair ability of the Reshaping pill.

For the Reshaping Pill, out of all the organs and tissues of the human body,

Only the brain and the memory in the brain cannot be repaired, and the rest are not a problem.

And Duncan’s brain has always been protected by Charlie’s spiritual energy,

So even if his cells and body are severely damaged during the thawing process, it doesn’t matter at all.

After all, his body has already been beaten into a sieve,

Even if there is more damage, it doesn’t matter,

And it will be directly handed over to Reshaping Pill to solve it together.

If it wasn’t for the concern that the entire frozen center would be filled with the smell of stewed meat,

Charlie would have liked to have someone use 1000000000000000000 degrees of boiling water to thaw him quickly.

Unlike now, he had to wait patiently for Duncan to thaw.

About an hour later, the continuous circulation of warm water finally made Duncan's stiff body gradually warm up.

Stella remembered something at this time, and said quickly,

"Mr. Wade, the blood in Duncan's body was emptied before freezing,"

"And all of it was replaced with the cryogenic protection solution,"

"This… will have any effect? Do I need to prepare suitable plasma in advance?"

"No." Charlie waved his hand carelessly and said,

"These are all little things, the next moment is to witness the miracle."

After speaking, he stepped in front of Duncan, turned on the drain switch of the pool,

Drained all the warm water in the pool, and then took out from his pocket a Reshaping Pill.

He couldn’t help but put the Pill in his hand to look at it for a moment, and sighed in his heart:

“I never dreamed that the most precious medicinal pill I have refined so far,”

“The first one to be rescued, it turned out to be this one that has been kept alive.”

“The one who investigated me, the policeman who wanted to catch me.”

“If it weren’t for the fact that you died because of An family,”

“I really won’t want to waste such a precious medicinal pill on you,”

“Just to help my grandparents. My An family, I give you a favor!”

Chapter 4957

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed, pinched Duncan's mouth,

And put the golden Reshaping pill in his mouth…

The moment the reshaping pill was put into Duncan's mouth,

Charlie could feel that the body was almost enveloped by strong spiritual energy.

Then, this aura began to reshape his body.

Although Duncan's body was wrapped in a special frozen suit,

And he couldn't see the changes in the frozen suit,

Charlie could feel that Duncan's body full of holes was reorganizing at an incredible speed at this time.

The first organ that Duncan recovered was the heart.

His heart, which was almost shattered, had now fully recovered, and then it started beating again.

However, at this time, there was no blood in the blood vessels in his body,

And all of them were replaced by cryoprotective fluid.

However, under the influence of the Reshaping Pill,

The hematopoietic organs in his body have begun to recover one by one,

And then a large amount of fresh blood is continuously produced,

And the original cryogenic protection solution is directly discharged by the pressure of the fresh blood. in vivo.

Then, his body began to recover its own temperature, and at the same time,

All his body surface wounds began to heal in the fastest time.

Others couldn’t see Duncan’s change, they just found that the dead body’s complexion,

Seemed to have changed from pale to slightly bloody.

But Charlie saw all the changes in Duncan, and couldn’t help sighing in his heart:

“Reshaping Pill is really worthy of the word reshaping, just like a glass that fell from a height and was shattered,

“If only we glue back every piece of glass as it is, then this can never be regarded as Reshaping,”

“Only if it is completely restored to the way it was before it was broken,”

“You have a crack, and there is no trace, can it be regarded as Reshaping.”

“The broken part can be repaired for you, and the lost part can be regrown for you.”

“This kind of medicine is really overbearing!”

At this time, Duncan’s body organs, limbs, and even blood had returned to the level of complete health.

As the blood continued to replenish until it reached the normal blood volume, his heartbeat became stronger and stronger.

At the same time, he gradually regained the ability to breathe on his own.

Others have been able to see the rise and fall of his chest with the naked eye.

Stella’s whole body was like getting five claps of thunder, and she said in horror:

“Mr. Wade… Li… Duncan is really alive?!”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “Almost also it’s time for him to wake up.”

As soon as he finished speaking, Duncan slowly opened his eyes.

Stella took a step back subconsciously at this time, her heart still racing like a thousand horses.

Although she guessed that Charlie must have a way to save Duncan,

She didn’t expect that Duncan could wake up in such a short time with just one pill!

This person stayed in the low temperature of nearly minus 200 degrees for many days,

Not to mention resuscitating him, it took several hours to thaw him,

And he even said that he was alive if he survived?!

Orvel felt even more shocked. He couldn’t help but blurt out and exclaimed:

“Fcuking… alive? He was a big ice bump just now, now so fcuking alive?!”

Duncan was still continuing at this time.

He blinked because his optic nerve couldn’t immediately adapt to the strong light at this time,

His eyes just felt white, and he couldn’t see anything clearly.

To Duncan, it was like a never-ending dream.

If you tell him that he has had this dream for 100 years,

He will not have any doubts, because that dream is really too long.

In this dream, his consciousness became more and more chaotic.

Chapter 4958

Duncan felt more and more as if he had fallen into the world framed in the movie “Inception”,

Falling continuously in multiple dreams, and the more he fell, the farther he was from waking up.

Moreover, the more you fall, the more blurred the sense of time is,

As if the time axis is constantly expanding, a day in a coma, under that chaotic sense,

Seems to be no longer a day, not just a year, but a Century or even longer.

What he didn’t know was that in the extremely deep freeze,

Although his brain still maintained its vitality,

It also entered an extremely slow metabolic state due to the extremely low temperature.

Freezing itself is lengthening the timeline of his body.

The human body in this situation is like a piece of meat.

If it is not frozen, it will spoil within three days,

But if it is frozen at a very low temperature, it will not be possible for it to go bad in three years,

Thirty years, or even three hundred years.

It was this infinitely elongated timeline that made his consciousness approach chaos.

Although he opened his eyes at this moment, he still felt as if he was still in that never-ending sleep.

But at this moment, he suddenly heard a man's voice: "Duncan Li, can you see me now?"

Hearing this voice, Duncan was shocked.

It's strange that no sound has appeared in his dreams for so long.

Even dreaming of his wife and daughter, or his deceased father,

The picture is like an early pantomime movie with no sound and only pictures.

And this was the first time he heard a voice, a real voice.

However, this voice was very unfamiliar to him.

What's even more strange is that although the voice is unfamiliar,

There seems to be some indescribable familiarity in the strangeness.

He couldn't help but murmur in his heart: "I must have… somewhere… heard this voice…"

"It's just… too long has passed… …. all of a sudden… you can't recall…"

But at this moment, his vision began to gradually recover.

In front of him, it is no longer a pale bright spot.

He could already see the towering stainless steel tanks, which looked eerie and eerie.

After that, his vision began to become clearer and clearer,

As if the foggy glass in the bathroom was suddenly blown by the hot air of the hair dryer.

At this time, he was surprised to find that he was lying in a pool that was bigger than the bathtub.

And on the edge of the pool, there is a person standing!

He fixed his eyes on him, and suddenly his whole body trembled with fright!

At this moment, a large number of memories that had gone away began to return at the speed of light.

The first memory is when he left the stadium and was about to go to meet his wife and daughter,

But he was attacked by a group of gangsters when he arrived at the elevator entrance.

Immediately afterward, the memory begins to rewind back from this moment.

He remembered his conversation with the An family, the frustration of being forced to retire early,

And many murders including Randal…

Then, he suddenly remembered Charlie's face.

Immediately, he stared at him in astonishment, and blurted out:

"It's you! I remember you! You are the staff member next to the female star!"

“What is the name of the female star… Oh right! Sara Gu! It’s Sara!”

“Randal disappeared because of her! I remember it! The day Randal disappeared, you were with that star girl!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, “Yes, it’s me.”

With that said, Charlie snorted and said,

“By the way, let me introduce myself, I’m not a staff member next to Sara,”

“My surname is Wade, and the single name is Charlie.”

“Charlie?” Duncan frowned. Subconsciously, he said,

“Why is this name a little familiar…”

Charlie’s expression froze, and he said loudly,

“You’re familiar with the An family, right? Let me introduce myself to you in-depth,”

“My father’s name is Changying Wade, you should know my mother,”

“She is the eldest daughter of the An family, Margaret An!”

Chapter 4959

“What?! You are Changying’s son?! This…how is this possible!”

Hearing Charlie’s self-introduction, Duncan’s expression was extremely horrified!

He clearly remembered his conversation with Marshal not long ago.

At that time, talking about the old man of the An family,

Talking about his sister, Marshal also mentioned his nephew whose life and whereabouts were unknown.

He said that the entire An family moved almost all over the world to find him.

But no matter what methods they tried, nothing could be found about him.

Even though many people believe that he must be dead, but his bones have not been found.

But the An family always felt that he must still be living somewhere in this world, but they just haven’t found him yet.

But Duncan never dreamed that he was resurrected from the dead,

And the first person he saw when he opened his eyes was actually claiming to be Margaret's son.

This made Duncan, who was a police officer, the first thought, to question first.

So he calmed down and analyzed: "Why do I think, I should be dead? At that time,"

"I remembered that the elevator door had just opened, and a group of black-clothed armed men shot me from the elevator…"

"The gang's firepower was very fierce, and there was almost no hesitation."

"Before I lost consciousness, I remember that I was shot at least 20 or 30 times."

"I was already fcuking dead. Even the reincarnation of gods can't save me. But here I am alive…"

After speaking, he widened his eyes and blurted out: "Dmn, is this the world after death?!"

Thinking of this, he said without hesitation: "It turns out that this is how people feel after death."

"The state…is that I have been dreaming and floating in various strange environments…"

“Then what is next? Is it to be reincarnated and enter the next reincarnation?”

Charlie couldn’t help but smile, and said, “I thought you were all materialistic police officers,”

“But I didn’t expect you, a famous detective, to have such a stupid idea.”

After speaking, Charlie raised his voice a few times.

And he said loudly: “Duncan Li, listen carefully, you are not dead, it is I who saved you.”

Duncan looked at Charlie, waved his hand, and said,

“Impossible, absolutely impossible! I said it just now, I was so hit at the time.”

“I had multiple guns shots, I was already dead, and no one can save me…”

“So you must be unreal! I have been a policeman all my life, and I can still understand the logic!”

Charlie said lightly: “Yes, you were shot a lot. I was at the scene at the time,”

“And your internal organs were basically shattered.”

“The body tissue fragments blasted off by bullets from your body,”

“If they were shoveled together and weighed together, at least there must be some three to five kilograms.”

After speaking, Charlie took out his mobile phone,

He found the photo he took by hand from a hidden folder, handed it to Duncan, and said lightly:

“Look, this is what you looked like at the time.”

Duncan took the phone nervously, looked down, and was taken aback by the photo of himself.

He has been handling cases for many years, and he has encountered countless corpses that died tragically.

But he is the only one who can be beaten into a sieve by so many guns at this close range.

Seeing the photo, he was even more puzzled, and blurted out,

“Dmn, I’ve become such a bird. You tell me now, I’m not dead yet?! Do you think I’m so stupid?”

Charlie pointed at the photo Duncan looked down at his dead face and said,

“Come on, take a closer look at your face, do you see anything strange?”

Duncan looked down, seeing his tragic death full of pain and unwillingness,

He blurted out, “What’s so strange about this? Are you trying to ask me why I’m unwilling?”

Then, before Charlie could answer, Duncan said angrily, “Of course, I’m not reconciled!”

“I just found out about my daughter who is pregnant!”

“I was just about to go back and have a good time with them!”

“But, I was killed before I even went out of the stadium. If it was you, would you be willing?”

Chapter 4960

Charlie shook his head and smiled, and said,

“What I want you to see is that although your body was beaten into a sieve,”

“Your head was lucky not to be hit by a bullet.”

“If a bullet hit your skull at that time, beat your brains out, then you would have really died.”

Duncan looked at Charlie with a puzzled face: “What do you mean?”

Charlie pointed at the towering frozen tanks, and smiled lightly:

“Carefully Look at the stainless steel tanks around you,”

“These are specially used for human body freezing, here you have to focus on the No. 7,”

“Because before you woke up, you have been frozen in this tank.”

Duncan was surrounded by a lot of people.

Looking at the stainless steel tank he was shocked and speechless.

He asked blankly, “Frozen? What does it mean?”

Charlie smiled and said, “First of all, you are lucky.”

“When you were attacked, there were so many people on the other side,”

“And none of them shot you in the head, so your brain survived;”

Saying that Charlie pointed to Stella behind him, and said,

“Secondly, you have to thank Miss Fei, if it wasn’t for her to bring you here,”

“To the freezing center of the Fei family, your body may have already rotted;”

Duncan noticed that there were actually a few people standing behind Charlie,

And one of them was Stella Fei of the Fei family!

“Hey…” Duncan gasped suddenly, looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and asked,

“But this isn’t enough to make me survive, right? From a scientific point of view,”

“My injury has no cure. Well, what’s more, I’ve never heard of this.”

“The scientific community can thaw a frozen person and wake him up normally,”

“All of the dead are frozen first, and whether it can be thawed or not will be discussed later…”

He suddenly realized. : “Oh… I understand! I figured it out this time!”

Immediately afterward, he said excitedly:

“According to what you just said, then I must still be in a frozen state now, right?”

“Right? The reason why I am still conscious now is not that people still have souls after death,”

“But because I have been frozen, but my brain has not completely died, so everything now,”

“Including you and Miss Fei, should be I imagined it with my brain in that big tank.”

After that, he pointed to the huge No. 7 tank and said firmly,

“The real me, or my frozen body, should still be in that big tank, right?”

Charlie listened dumbly. Laughing, he turned to look at Stella and the others, and asked,

“Is this so difficult to accept? After talking so much,”

“He still can’t tell the difference between fantasy and reality.”

Unexpectedly, everyone looked blank but firm. Nodded again and again.

Orvel murmured: “Master Wade… If it’s me, I may not be as good as him…”

“This guy’s words are a bit logical, he should be smarter than me….”

As bystanders, they all felt that this incident was really incredible…

As a bystander, they can’t accept all this in such a short time, let alone as an involved party.

Seeing everyone’s jaw-dropping expressions, Charlie turned around helplessly, looked at Duncan, and said lightly:

“Duncan, if you want to talk about science, let’s talk about it from a scientific point of view.”

“Do you think the human brain, after losing its blood supply, how long can it survive?”

Duncan said without hesitation: “Five minutes! Five minutes at most!”

“I have worked as a criminal police detective for so many years,”

“And I can be regarded as half a forensic doctor. If the human brain lacks oxygen for more than five minutes,”

“It will basically cause irreversible damage. Major injury, more than five minutes,”

“Is basically the only possibility of brain death, even if the body is rescued and the heartbeat and breathing recover,”

“After brain death, people will never be able to wake up,”

“Which is usually the case with people in a coma.”

Chapter 4961

Charlie nodded and said: “Then think about it, you just met those militants at that time,”

“And then you were shot and fell to the ground.”

“Although I moved quickly at the time, it still took me two or three minutes to deal with those militants.”

“So half of your window period had passed!”

“In this case, even if I had a freezer at hand and I could easily put you in it,”

“It would take a lot of time for your brain to cool down from more than 30 degrees Celsius to below freezing point.”

“For a long time, when your brain is frozen, let alone five minutes, fifteen minutes may have passed;”

“Not to mention, this freezing center is more than 100 kilometers away from New York City,”

“And even a helicopter would take half an hour to get here.”

“So, even if you were able to be sent over to freeze at the first time,”

“You would still be able to get here and you should have been brain-dead,”

“How could you still have your current consciousness?”

With Charlie’s words, Duncan fell into a trance all of a sudden.

He found that his two previous assumptions were somewhat contradictory at this moment.

First of all, if everything is real now, it cannot explain how he can survive being beaten into a sieve;

secondly, if everything is just his own consciousness now,

It cannot be explained, how could his brain be in that state at this time and survive this situation.

After all, when the body loses its ability to supply blood,

The brain will only last for five minutes at most.

According to the situation at that time, it is impossible for him to keep his consciousness.

Since he can’t keep his consciousness, what is going on now?

Seeing his contemplative look, Charlie said lightly, “I’ll tell you how you survived.”

Having said this, Charlie paused slightly, and said,

“After you were shot that day, it was me who used my way.”

“This way, it will keep your brain from dying, so you could be brought here to freeze smoothly.”

Duncan couldn’t help but ask: “Your way? What way?”

Charlie snorted: “What is the specific way, there’s no need for you to know.”

Duncan asked again: “Then how should I explain my injury?”

“Even if you can save my brain, what about my body?”

Charlie said sternly: “This is the credit of reshaping pill,”

“Its medicinal properties are that no matter how much damage your body suffers, it can reshape your body.”

After speaking, Charlie added: “You can check yourself to see if there are any signs of injury.”

Duncan subconsciously tore off the cryogenic protective suit on his body,

And when he looked down, there was no scar on his entire chest.

So, he couldn’t help but ask: “I’ve been shot so many times, don’t I even have a scar on my body?!”

“Yes.” Charlie said lightly: “I said, this is the credit of reshaping pill. .”

“Reshaping pill…” Duncan didn’t buy this kind of mysterious thing at all,

But he suddenly remembered a conversation he had with Marshal in his mind.

At that time, Marshal told him that in a mysterious auction,

Marshal offered a price of 300 billion US dollars for a medicine called Rejuvenation Pill,

But he was eventually outcompeted by the other party’s refusal.

Marshal told him that the Rejuvenation Pill could not only cure all kinds of diseases,

But could even prolong one's life span by ten or twenty years.

At that time, Duncan's first thought was also disbelief.

But when Marshal explained it in detail, although he was still shocked,

Out of trust in his old friend, he also chose to believe it.

He pondered in his heart at this moment: "If in this world, there really is a magic medicine that can make people 20 years younger,"

"Then there is another magic medicine that can reshape people's bodies,"

"It seems that it is not difficult to accept… .."

Chapter 4962

Thinking of this, Duncan couldn't help but say

"Is this medicinal pill you mentioned the same thing as the legendary rejuvenation pill?!"

Charlie smiled: "Oh, so you have heard of it. Rejuvenation Pill, did you hear it from my uncle?"

"Your uncle…" Duncan was stunned for a moment,

Then thought of Charlie's self-introduction when he just woke up,

He suddenly realized and blurted out: "It was indeed Marshal who told me…"

Charlie nodded and asked with a smile, "Since he mentioned Rejuvenation Pill to you,"

"He must have also mentioned that he was participating in auctioning of Rejuvenation Pill."

"At the meeting, what about being kicked out by the organizer?"

Duncan's eyes widened, and he blurted out, "How…how do you know?!"

“Of course, I know.” Charlie smiled and said, “Because of the heavy follow-up.”

“Just like the Reshaping pill, the rejuvenation pill is also mine.”

“The organizer behind the auction was me, and at the auction at that time, it was I who had him kicked out.”

Duncan was horrified and blurted out: “You knew. He is your uncle, why did you drive him out?”

Charlie said lightly: “When I drove him out, I didn’t know his real identity, he used a pseudonym at that time.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “However, even if I knew he was my uncle,”

“He would still be kicked out because he broke the rules I set.”

“Before the auction started, I repeatedly emphasized that no matter who shoots Rejuvenation Pill,”

“It must be taken on the spot and must not be taken away from the scene.”

“He wanted to use the money to challenge my rules, so I could only have him kicked out.”

Duncan couldn’t help sighing in a low voice: “So, I’m really not dead?!”

Thinking of this, he asked again: “I have another question,”

“If you are really Margaret’s son, then you know your identity and background,”

“Why haven’t you met your grandparents’ family for so many years?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “What? Are you still questioning my identity?”

Duncan sat up slowly, looked at Charlie, and said seriously:

“I just think this is too strange if you are really that Charlie Wade,”

“The An family has been devoting their whole family and looking for you,”

“It is impossible to find you all the time. I remember that you were only eight years old when you disappeared.”

“No matter how capable you are, it is impossible to avoid the search of the An family at the age of eight… ..”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “They couldn’t find me, not because I hid well,”

“But everyone who wanted to find me went in the wrong direction.”

“Everyone knew that I was missing in Aurous Hill, and they thought I have already left Aurous Hill,”

“But they don’t know, in fact, I have been in Aurous Hill for the next 20 years,”

“Maybe this is the darkness under the lights.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “As for you asked me just now why I didn’t meet my grandparents,”

“The answer is very simple because I don’t want to.”

“Don’t want to?” Duncan frowned, but in his heart, he felt that it was nothing to be surprised that Charlie didn’t want to,

After all, he also listened to it. Marshal said that the old man of the An family was not friendly to Changying,

And it could even be said that he looked down on him a little.

If he was Charlie, the grandfather always looked down on his father, and he probably didn’t want to see him.

At this time, Duncan thought of something again and quickly asked:

“You said just now that you were there when I had an accident,”

“So you should know that your grandparents’ family was also there,”

“And the group of people who killed me should have just run to them, how are they now?!”

Charlie said lightly: “I saved them, and I killed almost all the killers who attacked you.”

Duncan breathed a sigh of relief and asked again: “In An family everyone all right?”

Charlie said casually: “The people surnamed An are all right, but the third aunt committed suicide by taking poison,”

“Because she and those killers were in the same group, and they were all minions of a mysterious organization.”

Duncan asked dumbfounded: “What did you say?! This…how is this possible…”

“Although her family background is far less than that of your grandfather’s family,”

“Her parents are also very strong among Chinese-Americans.”

“As the only daughter of the Dong family, how could she be controlled by a mysterious organization?”

Charlie said lightly, “Even if her family’s net worth is tens of billions of dollars,”

“It is estimated that she is only one of the members of this organization.”

“Even just a chess piece, the power of this organization may be far beyond your imagination.”

After speaking, Charlie paused slightly and said, “This matter is a long story,”

“I say why don’t you change your clothes first, let’s change places, sit down, and have a good chat!”

Chapter 4963

Duncan also feels that it is indeed indecent to sit in this empty pool.

So, he asked embarrassedly: “About that… how can I change my clothes…”

Charlie looked at Stella, who was beside him, and said,

“Miss Fei, you help Detective Li solve this problem.”

Stella nodded and said hurriedly: “There are a lot of work clothes for researchers here,”

“I will help Detective Li get a set!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, hard-working Miss Fei that’s it.”

Stella turned around and left, and soon came back with a set of work clothes for Duncan.

After Duncan wrapped himself in work clothes, he followed Charlie to the lounge next door.

Charlie handed Duncan a bottle of water, and after he took it,

He couldn’t wait to drink the whole bottle, and then wiped off his mouth,

He couldn’t help saying: “Wade … Master Wade, thank you for my life-saving grace…”

“I, won’t say anything, but since you saved my life,”

“I will definitely die for you if you need me, in the future!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Don’t say it, I really need you for something.”

Duncan cupped his hands respectfully: “Young Master Wade, please say it!”

Charlie stretched out two fingers and said lightly, “Two things, the first,”

“After you go out from here, you must not mention to anyone that you have seen me.”

“If anyone asks, especially the An family members, you say that you don’t know me,”

“But say after waking up in the Fei family’s freezing center, I was sent out.”

Duncan asked in surprise: “Young Master Wade, you saved the An family, why haven’t you met them yet?”

Charlie said lightly, “This is the second thing I want to talk to you about next. But I’ll talk to you about it later.”

Duncan nodded and said with some headache: “Master Wade,”

“If the An family finds Miss Fei to ask about the truth, how do you plan to explain it?”

Charlie said: “You don’t have to worry about this, I will arrange it myself,”

“You just need to keep your mouth shut. Just don’t let anyone know, including your wife and daughter.”

Duncan agreed without hesitation, and said, “Young Master Wade, don’t worry, I will never tell anyone.”

After that, he asked Charlie: “Master Wade, first What are the two things?”

Charlie said: “The reason why I didn’t immediately recognize the An family is that,”

“These assassins have very unusual backgrounds. As far as I know,”

“This is a family that has existed for at least two or three hundred years.”

“The even longer mysterious organization, just the dead men who have been reared,”

“Have been reared for nearly 20 generations. Before I figure out their origins,”

“I don’t plan to meet my grandparents with my real identity for the time being.”

Duncan asked inexplicably: “A mysterious organization for hundreds of years?”

“I have been a police officer for so many years, but I have never heard of such a thing…”

Charlie said, “I once listened to my father’s old subordinate mention that when my parents died,”

“They were besieged by a group of strange soldiers. After they succeeded,”

“They all bit the poison and died on the spot. The method was the same as the dead soldiers I met in the stadium.”

“Twenty years have passed since the incident, but considering that the other party is an organization,”

“That has lasted for hundreds of years, I think these two incidents are likely to be committed by the same group of people.”

Duncan asked curiously: “Master Wade, how did you know that this organization has a history of hundreds of years?”

Charlie said: “I caught one alive and asked some information about the dead men from his mouth.”

After speaking, Charlie transferred to him All the information obtained by the “May 47”.

After Duncan heard this, he was speechless for a long while in shock.

He murmured: “For hundreds of years, many countries in this world have ceased to exist,”

“And there have been countless global wars and disasters in the middle.”

“Two world wars and the Spanish flu have affected the world, in addition,”

“Europe has fought numerous wars, from the Seven Years War to the Napoleonic War, the Franco-Prussian War,”

Chapter 4964

Duncan continued with the monologue: “And the birth and disintegration of the Soviet Union. ……In the past two or three hundred years,”

“The whole world has become a mess, and many countries and regimes are unable to protect themselves.”

“How does a mysterious organization continue for so many years…”

Charlie said: “This is also a question I have always been curious about.”

“This organization has not only existed for hundreds of years,”

“But their strength has been developing and growing in the past few hundred years.”

“Those great changes in the international situation you mentioned,”

“It didn’t seem to have anything to do with them all the time, that’s what surprises me the most.”

After speaking, Charlie looked at Duncan and said, “Your situation is rather special,”

“The people who have seen you in this organization, except for me who stayed behind.”

“Except for the one who survived, all the others died, and your appearance on the scene that day was an accident,”

“And it was definitely not in their predetermined plan,”

“So I believe that the organization will not pay attention to you for the time being,”

“And you as a detective, after so many years of work, must be good at clue tracking,”

“So I hope you can help me find out the relevant clues of this organization after returning to real life.”

Duncan nodded and said without hesitation: “This is no problem,”

“Whether it’s out of repaying your life-saving grace or out of my friendship with the An family, I will do my best.”

After speaking, he couldn’t help sighing and said, “It’s a pity,”

“I am no longer a detective now, and if I still have this status,”

“The police intelligence system could bring me a lot of help.”

Charlie waved his hand and said very seriously: “Don’t say that you are retired now,”

“Even if you are not retired, you must never use the intelligence channels within your police system to investigate this matter.”

“After all, the threshold for police is too high. Such a huge organization,”

“Which can even infiltrate An family, and they directly turned their daughter-in-law into the informant.”

“I believe that the US police, the FBI, and even the CIA have their people.”

“Once you investigate them through the police’s internal intelligence channels, they will definitely know about it.”

“Yes.” Duncan sneered and laughed at himself:

“Since Randal’s accident, I feel that my judgment is no longer the same. It’s not as accurate as before.”

After speaking, he looked at Charlie, and said, “You should have done the matter of Randal, Master Wade, right?”

Charlie didn’t hide it, nodded calmly, and said, “That’s right,”

“The crimes of this group of people are countless,”

“And the most damning thing is that they even aimed at the people around me, of course, I would not let it go.”

Duncan nodded and sighed: “I have been thinking before, what is it?”

“Which link was overlooked by me, but I never guessed you.”

He laughed at himself, and quickly said: “By the way, Mr. Wade, where is the job you caught now?”

“I want to find a chance to meet him. On the one hand, let’s see if I can ask for any details.”

Charlie said: “I asked the people from Cataclysmic Front to take him to Syria.”

“During this time, you can go home to meet your wife and daughter first,”

“And wait until the time is convenient. Then go to Syria to meet him.”

“Cataclysmic Front?” Duncan asked in surprise: “Master Wade has cooperation with Cataclysmic Front?”

“No cooperation.” Charlie said lightly: “But Cataclysmic Front is now mine.”

When Duncan heard this, he was stunned for a while,

And he couldn’t come back to his senses for a long time.

Because of his previous career, he was very familiar with the Cataclysmic Front,

And he even knew that the Cataclysmic Front had invested a huge amount of money to build their own permanent base in Syria.

For a mercenary organization, if they can have a permanent base,

They can basically lead other similar mercenary organizations by a large margin.

This kind of mercenary is more disgusting to the law enforcement agencies of various countries than the gray forces.

The vast majority of mercenary organizations are like rats crossing the street in all countries of the world.

They can only survive sneakily, and they will never dare to show their signs in a grand manner,

Unless the organization can cooperate deeply with a government.

Chapter 4965

Although there are many mercenary organizations in the United States,

Except for a few organizations that cooperate with the White House, specialize in helping the government,

And act as cannon fodder, the others are basically hidden.

Most of them are composed of veterans. Being attacked by the local police,

They can only live normally in the country as a single soldier and then go overseas to pick up tasks.

For example, some mercenary organizations have a total of more than 100 people.

Everyone usually has their own identities and jobs to cover up.

They pretend to be law-abiding citizens. After receiving tasks, they disguised themselves as tourists to leave the country.

Although it is not illegal to break the law in China,

But after all, they are armed combatants, so they must be heavily marked in the country, and they must be sneaky.

It is precisely this that restricts the development of most mercenary organizations.

But once a mercenary organization can openly own its own permanent base, it will be completely different.

When the Cataclysmic Front cooperated with Syria,

The CIA investigated the reasons and even wanted to intervene to prevent the Cataclysmic Front,

From developing too fast in Syria and affecting the entire mercenary industry.

But Syria is determined to cooperate with the Cataclysmic Front, which is said to be related to Hamid,

A very influential opposition in Syria.

It seems that the Cataclysmic Front has reached some kind of agreement with the Syrian government forces due to Hamid.

When the news came back, the CIA immediately deduced that within the next two or three years,

Cataclysmic Front would become the most powerful mercenary organization in the world.

Now, Charlie suddenly said that the entire Cataclysmic Front belonged to him, which really shocked Duncan.

Immediately, he suddenly remembered something, and he blurted out:

“Master Wade… I remember… There was news that Cataclysmic Front had conquered the Wade family in China… ….”

“Is this all the smoke bombs you released?”

“Yes.” Charlie said bluntly: “Before the real enemy appears, I will try my best to hide my strength and keep a low profile.”

“If the outside world knows that the Cataclysmic Front will surrender.”

“If the Wade family is involved, this incident will inevitably cause an uproar,”

“And I am afraid that my identity will not be hidden by then, so instead of this,”

“It is better to let the outside world think that the Wade family has been taken over by the Cataclysmic Front,”

“And it is not even a matter of fear, as long as the outside world does not pay attention to the Wade family,”

“I can continue to hide my identity.” Duncan nodded lightly and said,

“Since the person who killed your parents and the person who tried to kill your grandfather and grandmother a few days ago are likely to belong to the same organization,”

“Then you do have to keep your composure and try to hide your edge as much as possible,”

“The other party has not given up after 20 years, there may be many hidden secrets behind this incident,”

“If you let them know that you are still alive,”

“I am afraid that the other party will definitely do something to you immediately.”

“Yes.” Charlie said lightly: “I don’t like the situation where the enemy is dark and I am clear.”

“Taking advantage of the fact that the enemy is dark and I am darker, it is the top priority to find out more clues about them.”

Duncan said sternly: “Master Wade don’t worry, I will go to Syria as soon as possible to meet the living mouth.”

Charlie looked at the time and said, “Okay, these are the two things I need you to do, you can leave now.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “By the way, the An family has not left New York recently.”

“They have been staying at the Anbang Building in Manhattan.”

“I suggest you go to see them first because they care about you very much.”

“Okay. Duncan said without hesitation: “Then I’ll go see them first.”

“Since the outside world doesn’t know that I was there that day, I’ll go to the Anbang Building.”

“Even if the other party is secretly paying attention to the situation in the Anbang Building,”

“They shouldn’t have any questions. I have some doubts, after all,”

“Your uncle and I have been friends for many years, and our family and An’s are close friends,”

“So it is only right for me to visit the Anbang Building.”

Chapter 4966

Charlie nodded and said, “They saw me that night, I know that you were taken away by someone I arranged,”

“But they should not have thought that you would survive.”

“After you meet, you tell them that it was a mysterious person who gave you an elixir and saved you,”

“Then ask Miss Fei to take you to see them. As for who the mysterious person is, you don’t know.”

“They will definitely connect the person who saved you to the person who saved them.”

“Let them guess for the rest. That’s it.”

“Okay, Young Master Wade!” Duncan said seriously, “I’ll take it down.”

Charlie nodded, opened the door, called Stella in, and said,

“Miss Fei, please arrange a helicopter, and send Inspector Li to the Anbang Building in Manhattan in person.”

“It is best to contact my uncle in advance and say that you have something to come to visit him for.”

“When I rescued them that day, you led someone to take care of the aftermath at the scene. You are too vigilant.”

Stella said respectfully: “Okay, Mr. Wade, I’ll contact the An family and say hello to them.”

…

At this moment.

The An’s Tower in Manhattan.

The An family members are meeting together to summarize and discuss all aspects of the recent situation.

Mr. An’s recent symptoms of Alzheimer’s disease are still worsening,

So every day when he wakes up, the old lady and several children,

They all have to explain the current situation to him for a long time.

Fortunately, the old man also came here in a storm.

Although he has no direct memory of what happened that day,

After listening to the explanation from the children, he can immediately understand the current situation.

The An family has not left New York since the accident.

Although they have begun to resume handling various affairs of the family,

For the sake of safety, the old man decided to let everyone not leave the Anbang Building for the time being.

Charlie’s uncle Martel has always wanted to go to his wife Amelia’s family to find out.

The lover he has known for nearly 20 years turned out to be a killer hidden in the dark,

Which made it difficult for him to accept, and even wanted to follow this line to do some in-depth research.

However, the An family’s subordinates quickly sent back a message that,

Everyone in the Dong family disappeared overnight as if the world had evaporated.

Marcus instructed his men to check the assets of the Dong family.

After several days of checking, they finally found some information.

Therefore, Marcus reported to his family: “The people I sent out investigated,”

“And found that the Dong family’s enterprise, equity,”

“Creditor’s rights and all real estate had all been realized before the incident,”

“Some were sold, some were Mortgage, in short, they did everything they could to turn all kinds of assets into money.”

Martel quickly asked: “Then they have disappeared, but they always have to take the money away?”

“Looking down with the money, I can always find some clues.”

Marcus shook his head and said seriously:

“The bad thing is that the Dong family has realized all the assets of more than seven billion US dollars,”

“And they didn’t even take a penny away.”

“What?” Marshal exclaimed: “They didn’t take it away?! What happened to it?”

Marcus said: “Before the incident, they set up a family trust,”

“But they didn’t put the money immediately.”

“But after we had the accident, they packed all the assets into the trust, and then they evaporated from the world.”

Speaking, Marcus said again:

“It is estimated that after they determined that the mission failed, they had no time.”

“Fcuk!” Marshal scolded immediately:

“This group of people is really arrogant!”

“The money is not taken away, but is directly put into the family trust.”

“This is obviously just to tell us that they will come back again!”

Chapter 4967

In Europe and the United States, a family trust is a very safe way to protect assets.

There is a saying that only three generations are rich.

The reason is that the fathers and grandchildren are in charge of the estate,

But the children and grandchildren are extravagant, ignorant, and incompetent,

Which can easily lead to the bankruptcy of the family and return to its original shape overnight.

The reason is that the ability and character of the children and grandchildren are uncontrollable.

Once there is a problem with his ability and character, it is difficult to avoid the decline of the family.

Not to mention, there are all kinds of natural disasters besides man-made disasters.

However, family trust effectively eliminates the risk of natural and man-made disasters.

Putting your own money into the trust, on the face of it,

Even you have given up direct control over the money.

Only your descendants or designated heirs can get the money in the trust under certain opportunities.

Therefore, even if they encounter major problems in the future, causing the entire family to become indebted,

Go under debt or even go bankrupt, the government and creditors,

Theoretically have no right to dispose of the other party's family trust.

This is also the fundamental reason why many old-fashioned families in Europe,

And America have been able to remain prosperous for several or a dozen generations.

Although the Dong family has evaporated, the money has been put into the family trust.

This is a foolproof way to keep it. There is no need to worry about losing control of the company when people leave,

And there is no need to worry about asset depreciation or accidents when people leave.

This money is thrown into the trust, not only will it not decrease,

But it will increase, and even the federal government cannot take away the funds.

This move also means the attitude of the Dong family or the mysterious organization behind the Dong family.

Evaporation is only a temporary strategic retreat, and they will definitely come back again in the future.

The old man said with a dignified expression at this time:

“The Dong family’s series of operations are so calm and decisive.”

“I feel that they should not have been developed by that mysterious organization halfway,”

“And they may have been members of that organization from the beginning.”

Speaking of which, he looked at the third Martel, and said seriously:

“Martel, from acquaintance to marriage with Amelia, it is likely to be a complete situation!”

Martel hesitated for a moment, then said seriously:

“Dad… …. what you said should not be true… When I met Amelia,”

“I was still in school, so the organization wouldn’t have targeted me nineteen years ago, right?”

The second brother, Marcus, remembered something, and blurted out,

“Martel, you said just now that you and Amelia met nineteen years ago?”

“Yes.” Martel nodded and said truthfully:

“I knew her in the last year of my master’s degree at Harvard, it was indeed nineteen years ago.”

Marcus murmured: “Eldest sister died twenty years ago…”

“Yes.” Martel said, “It’s Amelia, whom I met in the second year after the eldest sister died…”

At this moment, Marcus, Marshal, and the old man Nicolas all changed their faces!

Chapter 4968

Marcus blurted out: “The second year after the eldest sister’s death, you met Amelia…”

“Amelia hid by your side for nineteen years, until this accident…she was going to kill us.”

“This group of people should have something to do with the eldest sister who was killed in the past!”

Nicolas said in awe, “If this is the case, they are not satisfied with killing Margaret and Changying,”

“And then they carefully placed one next to Martel. A time bomb that detonated only after 19 years,”

“What are these people going to do?! If they want to kill the entire An family, why did they wait so long?”

“Yeah…” Marshal, was also full a puzzled face, he said, “Their strength is so strong,”

“If there is any deep hatred, there is no need to wait until today to attack us…”

Nicolas said: “I really don’t understand the key point.”

“How much hatred and how much resentment will require them to play such a big game of chess with us…”

Martel couldn’t help but said: “Dad, eldest brother, second brother,”

“Amelia may not have been placed beside me by the other party nineteen years ago, right?”

“It is also possible that she was instigated or coerced by them.”

“It’s unlikely.” Marshal shook his head and said,

“If Amelia rebelled in the middle, then the Dong family must also have rebelled in the middle,”

“But this series of behaviors of the Dong family cannot be explained.”

“I prefer Amelia to include the entire family. The Dong family is a complete scam!”

Marcus nodded in agreement, then looked at Martel and asked,

“Martel, can you recall the specific situation you met at the beginning?”

Martel: “It was the second year of my master’s degree at the time.”

“She was just a master’s degree student. At the dance welcoming new students,”

“A boy kept harassing her. I felt that everyone was a compatriot.”

“Helped her out of the siege, and since then we kept in touch with each other, and then we fell in love normally.”

Marcus and Marshal exchanged glances, and then said decisively:

“The story of a hero saving beauty. It’s not quite right, it sounds like a set for you on purpose!”

Martel said: “It’s not really a hero saving beauty, but just saying a few words for her,”

“The other party was not a gangster, he was also a graduate student of Harvard,”

“And he was quite interesting, so he gave up at the time.”

Marshal asked him, “Martel, have you seen that student later?”

“This…” Marshal asked him. Martel thought for a while and said,

“I don’t have any impression, I should have never seen him after,”

“And I really didn’t take this person to heart.”

Marcus sighed and said with emotion: “It seems that this person was not good enough.”

“It is a flag that fuels the flames, and his appearance is to help Amelia and you create an opportunity to get acquainted.”

After speaking, Marcus asked again: “Martel,”

“Can you tell me how you fell in love with Amelia?”

“What attracted you to her and made you decide to marry her and bring her home?”

Martel thought for a while, and said seriously,

“In my impression, the feeling she gave me at the time was that no matter her appearance or figure,”

“She was completely perfect. A woman who grows in my aesthetic…”

“I have always liked the more classical oriental beauty,”

“Rather than the excessive enthusiasm and unrestrainedness of Westerners.”

“In addition, it was her little bird’s character. Most of the girls at Harvard are more assertive and have a relatively strong personality.”

“Not very suitable for macho men, but Amelia was relatively soft.”

“When she was with me, she followed me in everything and always made me feel like a big man,”

“So I decided to go with her. We got married and after so many years of marriage,”

“Her character had hardly changed. She had always been the same as when she was in love.”

“No matter what, she made me feel perfect. Even if I occasionally messed around outside, she never……”

Marshal nodded and said decisively: “No doubt, she was the perfect woman tailored for you by that mysterious organization…”

“This game has already revolved around you. It’s been nineteen years.”

Chapter 4969

The old man suddenly slammed the teacup in his hand to the ground and shouted angrily,

“These people must be the murderers who killed Margaret and Changying back then!”

The old man’s sudden roar made the three brothers shudder.

Although everyone has gradually realized this conclusion,

When the old man said it, everyone still felt a chill on the back.

Marcus said with a puzzled expression: “I don’t understand…”

“What kind of grudges do these people have with us?”

“Why would they keep observing us for 20 years without giving up?”

Martel wondered and said: “An family’s asset accumulation has really done nothing to harm the world!”

“Over the years, most of our assets have come from the angel investment of the year,”

“Especially sister, who has supported more than half of Silicon Valley alone.”

“How could people have such a bloody feud with us?”

Marshal said with a cold face: “Perhaps, they want to get something from us.”

Martel asked him: “Brother, what do you mean, they want our money?”

“I can’t tell.” Marshal said: “I just think that the other party is so deliberate,”

“It is probably not as simple as seeking revenge.”

Nicolas frowned and said: “If it is seeking money, There’s no need to kill us all, right?”

“Most of the property is digital these days, just a string of numbers in bank accounts,”

“Securities accounts and trust accounts, and every penny is registered,”

“Even if kill us all, our assets will still not fall into their hands!”

Marshal nodded: “This is also something I don’t understand…”

The four sons and father, all of a sudden lost in thought.

At this moment, the youngest daughter Tece knocked on the door and said from outside,

“Dad, Miss Fei called and said that she would like to come and visit later.”

“Miss Fei…” The old man frowned. , subconsciously asked: “Which Miss Fei?”

Marshal hurriedly said, “Dad, don’t you remember clearly again, Miss Fei,”

“I told you this morning that after our accident, Stella Fei,”

“Who was called by that mysterious benefactor to deal with the aftermath, is the current head of the Fei family.”

The old man frowned and remembered after a while, and said quickly,

“Miss Fei is also kind to my An family, so get ready to meet her.”

Marshal hurriedly asked Tece, “Tece, how would Miss Fei come here?”

Tece said: “Miss Fei said that she will come by helicopter and land directly on the roof.”

The old man said without hesitation:

“Help me to the rooftop, and I will go to meet her in person to show our attention!”

Marshal hurriedly said: “Dad, Just wait here, I’ll go meet her.”

The old man said without a doubt: “No, I have to go!”

After speaking, he said to Marshal, “Marshal, come with me.”

“Marcus go tell others to wait in the reception room,”

“Miss Fei also helped us a lot, and there must be no less etiquette.”

Marcus nodded immediately and said, “Okay Dad, I’ll make arrangements.”

Marshal Seeing this, didn’t say anything more, but said to Tece:

“Tece, please inform the security, and then do a safety inspection.”

“In special times, safety should be the priority.”

The old man immediately said: “No need! Miss Fei has helped us so much,”

“It can’t be bad for us when people come to visit and we do security checks, this is distrust of others.”

Seeing that the old man had a firm attitude, Marshal had to nod his head,

But he still instructed Tece: “Tece, you must be careful inside,”

“And if there is any emergency, close the entrance in time.”

Tece nodded: “Okay, brother, I understand.”

Chapter 4970

The old man said to Marshal at this time: “Marshal,”

“Show me Miss Fei’s photo and let me see it. I don’t want to admit to the wrong person.”

Marshal quickly searched for some photos of Stella on the Internet with his mobile phone and handed them to the old man.

After viewing it a few times, the old man returned the phone to Marshal,

But he was suddenly stunned, a figure flashed in his mind,

And he couldn’t help but ask, “By the way, Marshal… Was Duncan taken away by this Miss Fei?”

Marshal asked in surprise: “Dad, do you remember Duncan?”

The old man said absentmindedly: “I had a picture flashing in my mind just now,”

“As if I remembered it. The benefactor said that day that Duncan is dead…”

After speaking, he quickly asked: “Marshal,”

“Did the benefactor say that day that Duncan’s body would be taken away for a thick burial? ?”

Marshal was shocked at the fact that his father could still remember a few fragments of that day, and mourned: “Eunuch did say this at the time, I guess he might have left this matter to Miss Fei.” The

old man With red eyes said with remorse: “I’m sorry Duncan,”

“I’m sorry to his father, and even more to his wife and daughter…”

Marshal hurriedly said with relief: “Dad, this is not your fault alone. It’s our An family that owes him.”

The old man asked him, “How did you deal with Duncan’s wife and daughter?”

Marshal said helplessly, “I can’t deal with his wife and daughter… ..”

“On that day, the benefactor made it clear that we should not disclose Duncan’s death to anyone,”

“Including his wife and daughter. His wife has been calling me to ask about his whereabouts,”

“And I can only lie and say that I do not know…they have already called the police,”

“But the New York police haven’t found any clues…”

“Hey…” The old man sighed and urged: “Find a way to send some money to his wife and daughter.”

“Give 500 million dollars, and prepare another 500 million,”

“And give it to the child after it is born, but before giving it,”

“His son-in-law must agree, and the child will be born with the surname of Li.”

Marshal asked in surprise: “Do you remember?”

The old man sighed lightly, “I remembered just now when I was in a trance.”

“Maybe I won’t remember it when I wake up tomorrow,”

“So you must remember it and find a way to implement it as soon as possible.”

“Okay.” Marshal nodded and said: “After waiting for a while,”

“I’ll find a suitable excuse to implement this matter,”

“Otherwise, I’m afraid that his wife and daughter will think too much.

“It’s not too late for the child to be born.”

“Okay!”

Marshal agreed, and then he helped the old man, and the two came to the roof of the top floor together.

At this time, the helicopter that Stella and Duncan took had already flown into the sky over Manhattan.

Duncan was sitting at the window, looking at the bustling Manhattan.

Surrounded by tall buildings outside, filled with emotion.

In fact, until now, he has not been able to fully accept the reality that he has “resurrected from the dead”.

The helicopter soon flew over the helipad on the top floor of the Anbang Building, and then descended slowly.

At this time, Duncan was still wearing a mask and sunglasses,

And he was wearing a researcher’s overalls, so no one could see that,

This was detective Duncan who had been missing for a while.

After the helicopter stopped, the co-pilot immediately came out,

And opened the cabin door for Stella and Duncan.

Stella stepped down first, Duncan followed closely, and at this time,

The old man Nicolas also stepped forward with the help of Marshal.

Because of Alzheimer's disease, Nicolas actually learned about Stella,

From his children's mouths in the morning like "listening to a story".

However, he knew that she had helped An family a lot at critical moments.

With his consistent style of repaying his kindness, he was very grateful to Stella in his heart.

Since he saw Stella's photo just now, seeing her getting off the helicopter,

Nicolas stepped forward and said loudly, "Hello, Miss Fei, we meet again!"

Chapter 4971

Stella didn't expect the old man to remember her,

So she quickly said respectfully, "Mr. An, how are you doing recently?"

The old man nodded and said to Stella, "Miss great Fei, I have been doing well recently."

Stella hurriedly said: "Mr. An, don't say that, I'm a junior, how can I deserve it!"

Marshal, who was beside him, also nodded politely to Stella at this time. "Hello, Miss Fei!"

Stella responded respectfully: "Hello, Mr. An!"

Marshal asked with concern: "Miss Fei, I would like to ask, if my good brother Duncan is buried now."

"Where is it? If it is convenient, please give me an address, I want to visit him."

Before Stella spoke, Duncan, who was wearing a mask and sunglasses, suddenly said, "Marshal I am not dead!"

When Duncan said these words, Marshal and Nicolas around him were stunned!

Both of them could hear that this was Duncan's voice.

However, neither of them could believe that the person in front of them would be Duncan.

After all, in the gym that day, the dead men beat the top players of the An family into a beehive.

Even if they didn't see Duncan's body with their own eyes,

They knew that Duncan, who was the first to bear the brunt, could not survive.

And the benefactor, who rescued them that day,

Also said that Duncan was dead, and immortals could not be saved.

So, how can they believe that Duncan can appear in front of them alive at this time?

Duncan saw the An family's father and son staring at him with wide-eyed eyes and said nothing.

Impatiently, he tore off his mask and sunglasses, and blurted out, "It's me! I'm not dead!"

“Dam it!” Marshal was horrified. He blurted out,

“I’m not fcuking dreaming…you…how did you survive?!”

Nicolas on the side couldn’t help but sigh: “Duncan, is it really you?”

Duncan nodded and said respectfully, “Uncle An, it’s really me!”

Marshal came back to his senses and stepped forward patted Duncan’s face,

Shook his shoulders, and asked in disbelief and excitement,

“Old Li… What’s going on here! I’m running out of brains!”

Duncan sighed and said with emotion:

“This is because the child has no mother, and it’s a long story…”

Nicolas stepped forward with great relief at this time, hugged Marshal, and said repeatedly:

“Duncan, no matter what, you can stand here alive, my old bones are so relieved!”

Marshal was also excited, hugged Duncan tightly, and choked:

“Old Li, it’s great that you are alive. I’m so happy, brother…”

Duncan couldn’t help but red eyes and sighed: “Marshal when the elevator door opened,”

“Countless bullets passed through my body. In a split second, I knew that I was going to die.”

“At that time, I was only worried about my wife and my daughter,”

“And I was also worried about your family. I thought that you would also encounter unexpected events,”

“And I was very happy to hear that you are all alive!”

The old man sighed softly and said quickly, “Duncan, Miss Fei, this is not the place to talk,”

“Let’s go in and talk! Go in and talk!”

Marshal also came back to his senses, and hurriedly said excitedly,

“Yes, yes. Yes! Let’s go in and talk! Old Li, I want to hang out with you at noon!”

Nicolas looked at Stella again and invited,

“If Miss Fei doesn’t dislike it, stay together for a light meal at noon!”

Stella knew that the An family must have a lot of questions to ask her and Duncan,

And she should also observe Duncan’s answers and performance,

To prevent him from saying the wrong thing or revealing key information to the An family.

So, she cupped her hands and said, “Thank you, Mr. An,”

“The younger generation would be more respectful and obedient!”

Nicolas and Marshal quickly invited them into the Anbang Building,

And took the elevator from the top of the building to the top floor.

Chapter 4972

As soon as they got out of the elevator, Nicolas took Duncan straight to the conference room.

Now, the young and old of the An family are waiting in the reception room.

According to the old man's intention, they plan to thank Stella in person.

Nicolas pushed open the door of the guest room,

And the young and old of the An family who were sitting inside stood up one after another,

But what they did not expect was that it was not Stella who came in behind the old man,

But Duncan, who had a good relationship with the An family!

Seeing Duncan at this moment, the An family instantly exploded.

Everyone couldn't believe their eyes.

Because they all firmly believed that Duncan was dead and was implicated by the An family.

Therefore, when he suddenly appeared in front of them,

Every An family member present seemed to have lost their ability to think.

The old lady of the An family stepped forward in disbelief and asked the old man,

“Nicolas…this…is this really Duncan? Or am I dreaming, or my Insane?”

“It’s Duncan!” Nicolas said excitedly:

“It’s really Duncan! He’s not dead! Miss Fei brought him back!”

Only then did everyone see the person walking in behind him is Stella.

The old lady was surprised and delighted, looked at Stella, and asked,

“Miss Fei… can you tell us what happened? At the time of the incident,”

“Did the benefactor say that Duncan had been rescued? Aren’t you coming back?”

Stella said truthfully: “At that time, the benefactor found out that Detective Li’s brain was not dead,”

“But because of his severe physical injuries, he felt that Detective Li could not be saved,”

“But he couldn’t bear Li Detective died in vain,”

“So he wanted to save his brain first, and then find a way to save him…”

The An family was dumbfounded, and no one could understand,

That Duncan’s body was basically completely useless at that time. What’s the use of saving the brain?

Stella said again at this time: “It just so happened that the Fei family invested in a human body freezing center,”

So benefactor ordered me to take Detective Li to freeze it first,”

“So during this time, Detective Li has been in the Fei family’s freezing center in a frozen state.”

Marshal exclaimed: “It is the human body freezing technology that the scientific community has not yet been able to verify whether it is effective?”

“Yes.” Stella nodded and said: “My grandfather thought at the time,”

“This may be a way to leave the problem to the future to solve, so he invested in this freezing center.”

Marshal blurted out: “But this technology has been unreliable!”

“Over the years, people have been frozen one after another, but no one has ever been unfrozen.”

“But Old Li is not only defrosted but also alive, how did he do it?”

Stella explained: “It’s my benefactor, he returned to New York today with an elixir,”

“And asked me to thaw Detective Li from ice and fed him the medicine pill.”

“I followed it with suspicion, but I didn’t expect that after Detective Li took the medicine pill,”

“All the damage to his body had recovered…”

Marshal With a look of shock, turned to look at Duncan, and blurted out,

“Old Li, you… have all your injuries really recovered?”

Duncan nodded and said solemnly, “Not only did they recover, but also at the end.”

“The complete recovery is the same as before, that is, there is no scar, just like never been injured…”

“This…how is this possible…” Marshal felt that his worldview was overwhelmed.

Being subverted, he blurted out: “Isn’t this magic and sorcery?”

Duncan shook his head and said, “It’s not magic, it’s not magic, it’s really a kind of medicinal pill.”

After speaking, Duncan reminded him: “You Don’t forget,”

“When you told me about Rejuvenation Pill, I didn’t believe it at all.”

“Yes!” Marshal suddenly came back to his senses and blurted out:

“Rejuvenation can not only be worth all kinds of diseases,”

“But also It sounds incredible to make people younger by ten or twenty years,”

“And only those who have seen its medicinal effects with their own eyes will know how amazing this thing is…”

As he said that, he quickly looked at Duncan and said seriously:

“This medicine pill you took is even more amazing!”

“It can actually bring back the dead and restore all the injuries to your body…this…this is a miracle!”

At this time, the old lady asked Stella a little excitedly:

“Miss Fei, you said that your benefactor has come to New York,”

“I wonder if you can convey a request on my behalf,”

“The three generations of the An family are all grateful for his help.”

“So I hope to have a chance to thank him in person!”

Chapter 4973

Don’t underestimate the fact that the old lady wanted to see Charlie,

Stella said quickly: “I’m sorry, Grandma, the benefactor’s whereabouts are uncertain,”

“This time he just gave me the medicine pill.”

“He said that there were still many important things to do, so he left.”

Strictly speaking, Stella was not lying.

Because Charlie’s whereabouts are indeed uncertain, especially in the recent period,

From Canada to the United States, Hong Kong, and then to Mexico, she does not know his specific plans.

Moreover, Charlie has indeed left Fei’s freezing center now.

He has rushed back to the Shangri-La Hotel to prepare for the arrival of the Ito family and Roma.

When the old lady heard that Stella said that the benefactor has left,

She immediately said in a very disappointed manner:

“The benefactor saved our whole family that day, and now he has saved Duncan.”

“We will never be able to repay this great kindness in our lifetimes.”

“He has never given us any chance to repay…”

Stella said with relief: “Grandma, don’t talk about you, I owe the benefactor a great kindness for a long time,”

“And I have no chance to repay so far. I can only do a little bit for him now and then.”

Marshal asked: “Miss Fei when Mr. Fei suddenly fell ill at the Aurous Hill auction,”

“And then your uncle took the opportunity to seize power, but the old man turned the situation around.”

“You and the old man could return to New York, and you could even take charge of the Fei family.”

“If I guess correctly, this is also because the benefactor was helping you?”

“That’s right.” Stella didn’t hide anything. She simply nodded and said,

“If it wasn’t for the benefactor, even if my grandfather could survive in Aurous Hill,”

“The two of us would not have been able to escape the pursuit of my uncle.”

Marshal said at this time: “The benefactor who saved you in Aurous Hill is actually the benefactor who rescued us that day.”

“In other words, this benefactor is actually the real leader of the Rejuvenation Pill auction,”

“And may even be the real owner of the Rejuvenation Pill. Is that right?”

Marshal’s words instantly attracted the attention of the rest of the An family.

In the past, An family had little contact with the so-called panacea.

But during this time, there are as many as three panaceas they know, have experienced, or seen others experience.

First, Marshal witnessed the miracle of the Rejuvenation Pill at the auction in Aurous Hill;

Then the elixir that was brought by Sara for the old man brought him back from the dead.

Now it is Duncan again with the help of magical medicine pills, he is reborn from freezing.

Among them, the medicinal pills that Sara gave had a relatively complete background,

And the An family did not have many doubts before.

After all, according to what Sara said, the medicine pill she brought was obtained by chance when her father was seriously ill,

And the time span was longer so in the underlying logic of the An family's thinking about the problem,

The medicine pill brought by Sara was naturally not included.

Which is analyzed in conjunction with Rejuvenation Pill and Reshaping Pill.

Therefore, the An family subconsciously associates the Rejuvenation Pill with the Reshaping Pill for the time being,

And deduces that the owner of the Rejuvenation Pill is the same person as the benefactor who rescued An family, Duncan, and Stella.

Charlie also knew that he rescued Duncan by himself, and asked Stella to send him back,

Which in itself could not prevent the An family from connecting the clues, but he had no good solution for this.

If he wanted to save Duncan, they would inevitably expose some clues in front of the grandfather and grandmother's family.

It was also his choice to save Duncan. Now, by chance,

He has obtained the core medicinal materials for refining and reshaping Pill in Mexico.

Just pushed the boat and saved him.

As for the exposure of clues, Charlie didn't care too much.

After all, they are his grandparents, not their enemies.

What's more, the clues that have been exposed so far are nothing more than asking them to get one more piece of the puzzle.

Chapter 4974

If they want to find out his identity completely, they are still far from it.

Marshal's speculation resonated with the entire An family.

Marcus couldn't hide his excitement and said:

"Brother, so it seems that this benefactor has many connections with us!"

"You were expelled from the auction of Rejuvenation Pill in Aurous Hill,"

"This benefactor should know it were you, but even so, he still rescued us in New York."

Marshal nodded and said, "At the auction that day, it was obvious,"

"That Warnia Song in Aurous Hill was a marionette, and at the event,"

"Someone spoke to her through a headset. Gave orders,"

"I always thought that this benefactor was watching everything that happened at the scene in a room backstage at that time."

“Moreover, I offered more than 300 billion US dollars before they drove me out.”

“For her, it was not a simple decision. That she could do like that,”

“The entire Song family is worth only 30 to 40 billion US dollars,”

“And she would not have the right and courage, in any case, to act like that.”

The old lady not only sighed: “In this way, our family is really blessed,”

“If it wasn’t for that day. The benefactor sitting next door, our family must have suffered an accident…”

Marshal suddenly came back to his senses and blurted out: “Mom, this benefactor is also a fan of Sara!”

The old lady didn’t find it strange, nodded, and said:

“Sara is the queen of the Chinese music scene, and the benefactor is also Chinese.”

“It’s not a big deal to be her fan, right?”

“Yeah.” Tece also said at this time: “Many big figures are also chasing stars.”

“When the Super Bowl is here in the United States, many rich and powerful people go to watch it.”

“When Michael Jackson was popular all over the world,”

“The former president’s family had a very good relationship with him,”

“And his daughter is still his fanatical fan.”

When Marshal heard this, he even accepted the explanation, so he said,

“Since the grandfather was the guest of honor invited by Sara’s concert,”

“Then Sara must know his true identity, or let’s ask her about it.”

“Maybe the pill that she gave Dad was also from the hand of the benefactor.”

Marcus thought about it and said: “This is really possible, I have verified that Philip indeed had advanced pancreatic cancer,”

“And later he suddenly recovered, and it is estimated that at that time,”

“The Gu family had already met with the benefactor,”

“And it is most likely that the benefactor first cured Philip, and then gave the Gu family some medicinal pills.”

The old man pondered for a moment nodded and said,

“It must be the case. According to the timeline,”

“The Gu family first came into contact with the benefactor, then Miss Fei, and then us.”

Marshal quickly said: “In this way, Sara must know the true identity of the benefactor,”

“And the relevant details, you can make a phone call and ask!”

The old man immediately waved his hand and said, “Absolutely not!”

Marshal asked in surprise, “Dad, why?”

The old man said firmly: “If the benefactor wants us to find him,”

“He will not hide his identity from us.”

“If we deliberately investigate deeply and get to the bottom of it, it will make the benefactor unhappy.”

Marshal was slightly startled, then nodded lightly sighed, and said:

“At the end who is this benefactor? I think his voice should be very young,”

“And he has such strength at a young age. I have never heard of such a person before.”

The old man said seriously: “Listen carefully, We can communicate and discuss privately about the identity of the benefactor,”

“But no one is allowed to conduct in-depth investigations without permission,”

“And this red line must not be overstepped! If the benefactor wants us to know his identity,”

“He will one day appear to us in his true colors!”

Chapter 4975

The An family knows very well, and the old man actually wants to know who this magical benefactor is.

But since the old man said so, they naturally dare not have any arrogance.

So, Marshal took the lead and said: “Dad, don’t worry,”

“We must keep your requirements in mind and never cross the red line.”

Marcus also nodded and said, “Dad, brother is right, we will definitely not cross the red line. Even half a step.”

Duncan on the side couldn’t help but feel a little disappointed.

He promised Charlie not to reveal his identity.

However, from the bottom of his heart, he hopes that the family will recognize him as soon as possible.

So he took the initiative to mention the Rejuvenation Pill in front of Marshal just now,

Just to remind him that he must put these clues together and consider the problem,

So that the information about his nephew will definitely be found out.

However, he didn't dare to say such words too clearly.

After all, on the one hand, he promised Charlie, and there was a gentleman's agreement.

On the other hand, Stella was in front of him.

If he was a little more obvious, Stella would surely notice.

Duncan has had a relationship with the An family for so many years,

And he knows too well how desperate this family has been to find Charlie in the past 20 years.

Moreover, in the past 20 years, they have also invested huge human and material resources in finding him.

It's just that sometimes, this kind of thing is always good luck.

The An family could not wait to turn the whole world upside down,

But only did not guess that Charlie was always in the place where the incident happened.

The An family even once suspected that Charlie was taken away by that mysterious organization.

But they still prayed that a miracle would happen and let them find Charlie somewhere in the world.

However, they probably never dreamed that Charlie had already appeared by their side.

Moreover, he also saved the entire An family with his own power!

Duncan couldn't help sighing in his heart: "If the old man and the old lady knew that the eldest grandson they have been thinking about is not only still alive now,"

"But also the life-saving benefactor, they would be very happy,"

"I guess they would not dare to dream of such a plot. ……"

"But… But why did the old man suddenly order and prevent the investigation?"

"Marshal participated in the Rejuvenation auction in Aurous Hill,"

“And it can be deduced from this that Charlie must have been with him.”

“Aurous Hill has a very deep origin, and it is even possible for him to live in Aurous Hill.”

“Grasp the keyword Aurous Hill, seized the two breakthroughs of Sara and Stella,”

“And clarify all the clues that can be found on these lines, and then find a larger blank wall,”

“Stick the three backbones and related clues on it, and then make some red lines to connect the clues involved.”

“You should be able to lock Charlie’s core clues soon, and then follow these to check the progress,”

“It’s just a matter of time to find out that Charlie is Margaret’s son…”

Thinking of this, Duncan couldn’t help but grimaced in his heart:

“But… Although all fcuking roads lead to Rome,”

“You all have to go by yourself! If you don’t want,”

“Rome won’t be able to come to you with long legs, I’m so fcuking annoying…”

The thoughtful old lady saw that Duncan didn't speak, although he didn't speak.

But his expression was a bit scratchy, and she asked with concern:

"What's the matter with you, Duncan, are you uncomfortable?"

Duncan came back to his senses and quickly waved his hand:

"No auntie, I…… I'm in good health. I used to have a lot of occupational diseases,"

"Such as back pain and cervical vertebra discomfort, but I don't feel it anymore…"

The old lady asked, "I see that you didn't seem to be feeling well just now."

"Aren't you homesick and anxious to go back to see your wife and children?"

Duncan said embarrassedly, "Auntie, I'm telling the truth, I haven't figured out how to explain it to them when I go back."

"The child just sent me a message saying that she is pregnant. Well, I disappeared immediately…"

As he said that, he also wanted to divert the old lady's attention, so he asked Marshal,

“Marshal, you should have talked to my wife, what did you tell her?”

Chapter 4976

Marshal laughed twice: “What could I say…I couldn’t tell…”

“The time when my benefactor told me not to tell your wife that you were dead,”

“Let me tell her that you were missing, or you ran away with another woman, how could I say this…”

Duncan sighed and said, “Then I will have to think about a good explanation about it when I go back,”

“If none of this is relatively perfect the mother and daughter will probably always have doubts…”

Marshal thought for a while and said, “Or say you were in a bad mood because you were forced to retire early,”

“So you found a place to relax?”

Duncan said embarrassedly: “This is too irresponsible. If my daughter didn’t tell me about her pregnancy,”

“She could have fooled me, but the key is that the child told me that she was pregnant.”

“It’s a big happy event, but because I was in a bad mood,”

“I’m still looking for a place to relax, isn’t that half-hearted…”

Marshal smacked his lips and said, “Hey, you’ve been missing for so many days with no news,”

“And you’re still stuck in the fact that your daughter is pregnant.”

“There is really no good solution for such an important node without telling the truth…”

The rest of the An family were also a little worried for a while,

And they also knew the situation in Duncan’s family.

And he suddenly disappeared at that key point at the time,

And at the same time, he couldn’t tell his wife and children the truth.

This was really tricky, and there was almost no good way to deal with it properly.

It is estimated that he will not be able to escape from being complained about by his wife and daughter when he returns home this time.

Just when everyone was worried about Duncan, Stella thought of something and said,

“Inspector Li, I have a solution, let’s see if you can accept it.”

Duncan hurriedly said: “Miss Fei, please don’t be so polite to me,”

“If you have any good ideas, feel free to say, no matter whether it works or not, I will be grateful.”

Stella said, “Everyone knows about the series of things caused by Randal,”

“And the outside world also knows that the police have never found out who killed him,”

“So you can explain to your wife and daughter that you were privately asked to help me investigate the mastermind behind this matter;”

“But because I asked you to keep it strictly confidential,”

“You failed to say hello to them in advance, and these days, at my request,”

“You kept silent, so you couldn’t tell your family where you were;”

“And you can also tell them, that you are actually very unwilling to this case,”

“There is such an opportunity to join forces with the Fei family,”

“And you also wanted to make up for this regret, so you agreed to my request,”

“If they don’t trust this statement, I can endorse it for you.”

Duncan thought for a moment, nodded, and said, “This idea is really good,”

“The reasons, motives, and details can stand up to scrutiny…”

After speaking, he sighed and said helplessly: “It’s just that I used to focus on work and not my daughter.”

“Our relationship has never been very good, and we have similar personalities,”

“So no one can convince the other, so for so long, there is a bit of a cold war…”

“Until I was forced to retire and smashed the sign of detective,”

“She took the initiative to talk to me, and took the initiative to tell me the news of her pregnancy,”

“Hoping that I can return to the mother and daughter…”

“I understand that she wanted to comfort me, so she took the initiative to let go of her temper, and gave me a step-down…”

“But if I go back and tell her because I feel resentful in my heart,”

“I ignore the steps she gave me, and I don’t care about her.”

“Despite the news of the pregnancy disappeared from the world for so many days and went to investigate the case,”

“I am afraid she will be more disappointed in me…”

Stella smiled slightly and said: “Actually, this is also easy to solve,”

“You can say that I asked you for help and offered you a lot of money,”

“And you originally wanted to refuse, but considering that you are going to be a grandfather soon at the same time,”

“You were happy, and wanted to create more and better conditions for the child,”

“So you decided to make this money first. Your core motivation is for the unborn child,”

“And the second is to investigate the case incidentally. I believe they will understand you.”

After speaking, Stella added: “I will write you a check for 10 million dollars later,”

“And then you can go back with the check and hand it to your daughter.”

“At the same time, explain the situation to her, and say that this is what I paid you,”

“You let her take it for the unborn baby, I believe she will be touched by your considerate heart.”

Chapter 4977

Hearing that Stella wanted to give him a check for 10 million dollars,

Duncan's instant thought was to quickly refuse.

He even said in a panic, "Miss Fei, you have already helped me so much, how can I charge you any more…"

The old man Nicolas on the side slapped his thigh and said excitedly:

"Miss Fei's method is really good! Impeccable! Impeccable!"

He pointed at Duncan and said, "Duncan, you don't have to worry about money,"

"Miss Fei gives you this money to make you being able to explain everything better in front of your wife and daughter,"

"This will not only prevent your wife and daughter from complaining about you,"

"But will even make them feel that you value them very much in your heart,"

"So that all the contradictions in the whole thing will have a perfect solution."

“A fully logical and self-consistent solution!”

At this point, he added: “But you are right, Miss Fei helped you already.”

“At this time, you can’t let her pay for anything. So I will pay for the money!”

Duncan hurriedly said: “Uncle…I can’t ask for your money! What’s more,”

“Although I can’t make much money, my family’s economic conditions are reasonable.”

“Neither the wife nor the daughter is greedy for money, they have never taken money very seriously…”

Nicolas waved his hand and said, “No one said that your wife and children take money seriously,”

“This money is just to let you hold and got to show them your love for them and future grandchildren.”

“You take the check and follow the plan that Miss Fei gave you,”

“And tell your wife and children everything that you have before.”

“All worries are instantly resolved, and the ten million dollars is also a very strong guarantee,”

“For the future of the child! You have suffered so much for the settlement,”

“You should give us a chance to express our gratitude!”

The old lady on the side quickly reminded: “Nicolas, you have said something before,”

“Saying that you will communicate with Duncan’s son-in-law and let him agree to let,”

“Duncan’s grandson take the surname of Duncan’s daughter Li in the future, don’t forget this.”

Nicolas was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said,

“This must be what I said! Yes, I will definitely honor this!”

After speaking, he turned to Marshal and instructed: “Marshal, this is whatever you have to do,”

“Take the time to ask Duncan’s daughter and son-in-law to meet and chat.”

“No matter whether it is a boy or a girl in the future,”

“As long as Duncan’s son-in-law agrees to give the child the surname Li,”

“Then the An family will come forward and provide $100 million to start a trust for the child.”

Duncan panicked and blurted out: “Uncle, this is impossible…”

“How can I take your money, and it’s still so much, it’s not worth it to give it to me.”

“That is too much money, this is absolutely not good!”

Nicolas said with a face: “Duncan, you are also a person who died once,”

“Why are you still so grumpy? Don’t think too much, this is only part of it,”

“More and more will be implemented in the future.”

After speaking, he said to Marshal: “Marshal, wait until you meet Duncan’s son-in-law and find out what he does now.”

“If he is starting a business, then just invest for him a sum of money,”

“And then export some resources to him; if he is working part-time,”

“Find a job in the settling system with a matching level, income, and better future development space for him,”

“And let him know, the reason why he can get all this is because he married Duncan’s daughter,”

“And agreed to give the child the surname Li. In this way, in the future,”

“He will not only be more good to Duncan’s daughter but will always think,”

“That the surname of the child as Li will be better.”

“Li didn’t wrong him but made him a success. In this way, he will never regret it in his life.”

Marshal said without hesitation: “Dad, don’t worry, I will do it!”

Chapter 4978

At this time, Duncan felt like a child who did something wrong,

He was totally flustered and didn't know what to do.

Nicolas looked at him, patted his shoulder heavily, and said seriously:

"Duncan, you have died once, you must be open-minded in everything,"

"From now on, your core mission is to make long-term plans for your family and descendants."

"In order to repay the kindness of the An family, you will definitely let the Li family,"

"And the descendants of the Li family continue to realize the leap of social class from this moment on."

"It can be achieved, and you don't need to feel that you owe An family's favor, this is what An family should do!"

Seeing that the old man was extremely determined, Duncan didn't even know how to respond for a while.

He couldn’t help but said: “Uncle, I never felt that I was almost killed before because of the settlement…”

After a pause, he continued: “After all, I just happened to choose that day.”

“To accompany you to join in the fun, everything was my own choice,”

“When I encounter an attack, I could only say that I am unlucky, and I can’t say that I was kind to the An family…”

“And I’m ashamed to say that, although I almost died that time,”

“I didn’t provide any substantial help to the An family at all.”

“In front of those heavily armed bandits, I was knocked to the ground without even having a chance to react.”

“At best, I was just cannon fodder…”

In fact, Duncan still had something to say.

He felt that instead of helping An family,

The one who really saved him and gave him a new life was Charlie, The An family’s grandson.

He owes Charlie his life, and it is impossible to justify taking the An family's money at such a time.

At this time, the old man asked with a cold face: "What? What is with this cannon fodder?"

"Even if you are cannon fodder, aren't you the cannon fodder who blocked the bullets for my family and accepted death for my family?!"

"I said an inappropriate analogy, as you said this ba5tard thing that those martyrs who failed to kill the enemy,"

"But died under the guns of the invaders, didn't they die for the country? What a ba5tard logic?"

"This…I…" Duncan also felt a little speechless.

It is true that the old man's words are indeed more logical than his.

Marshal on the side reminded: "Old Li, don't forget that this is not about you,"

"It is about the inheritance of the Li family's bloodline and class crossing."

"Besides, you also know the character of the old man, so don't be fearless."

Duncan couldn’t help but think of what the old man said to him in the VIP box at the performance site.

Letting the child born by his daughter follow his surname Li,

Although this is a bit old feudal, it undoubtedly hit his heart.

If you want to pass on your family, the necessary condition is to pass on the surname as well.

If this happens, you will not be ashamed of your ancestors after your death.

After thinking about it, he bowed his hands to the old man and said sincerely:

“Uncle An, Duncan will definitely remember the kindness of your family!”

Nicolas said solemnly: “In the future, don’t mention who is kind to whom,”

“We must help and support each other in the future.”

Duncan nodded heavily, and Marshal suddenly remembered something and said to him,

“By the way, Old Li, sister-in-law came to New York a few days ago,”

“But I don’t know if she is still in New York, do you want me to call and ask her?”

Duncan hurriedly said, “Yes, yes, you can help me ask her where she is,”

“If she is in New York, I will go to see her! “

“Okay.” Marshal agreed and asked Duncan: “If sister-in-law is in New York,”

“If she asks me if I have any news about you, I will tell the truth,”

“Or should I lie to her first, and wait until you give her a surprise?”

Duncan thought about it and said, “If she asks you, you say you have found some clues,”

“But you want to tell her face to face, ask her out.”

“Let’s meet, then I’ll give her a surprise.”

Chapter 4979

“Okay.” Marshal nodded, immediately took out his mobile phone, and called Duncan’s wife Jolie Chen.

The phone was connected, and an excited voice came from the other end of the phone:

“Marshal, do you have any news about Duncan?”

Marshal was stunned for a moment, and then deliberately said:

“Sister-in-law, I have some clues here. Are you still in New York now? I’ll tell you face to face.”

Jolie on the other end of the phone asked in a surprised voice: “Really?! What clues?”

“I’m in Washington now and I’m coming back to New York. A college classmate is in Washington.”

“I’m here to ask her for help, the plane will take off in half an hour,”

“And it will be in New York in about an hour and forty minutes!”

Marshal said, “Well, sister-in-law, tell me the flight number,”

“And I’ll arrange for someone to pick you up at the airport.”

“Let’s meet and talk,” Jolie asked nervously:

“Marshal, tell me the truth, Duncan won’t have an accident, right?”

Marshal hurriedly said: “No, no, I’ll take a personality guarantee, that’s fine news!”

“You tell me the flight number, and you don’t have to worry about the rest.”

Jolie’s excited voice was a little choked: “That’s great…”

She said to the people around her:

“Paula, your Uncle An called and said there is good news about your father!”

“Really?!” The voice of Duncan’s daughter came from the other end of the phone.

She grabbed the phone and asked excitedly, “Uncle, did you not? Lie to us? Is there really good news?”

Marshal said with a smile, “Paula, your Uncle’s personality guarantee, do you think it’s enough?”

“Enough! It is enough!” Paula said happily: “Uncle,”

“Otherwise you shouldn’t betray us and come directly. Talk to us on the phone…”

Marshal hurriedly said, “Paula, I really can’t explain this matter in a few words.”

“It just so happens that the two of you are coming to New York, so let’s talk face-to-face.”

“When the time comes, I will list all the information I have here for you.”

“Okay…” Paula was half-reassured when she heard this, so she didn’t ask any further questions.

She said happily: “Uncle, let’s see you in New York!”

“Okay!” Marshal said:

“Don’t forget to ask your mother to send the flight number to my mobile phone later.”

Paula said excitedly: “Okay! Dear Uncle! Thank you so much!”

At this time, a man was heard on the other end of the phone, and said in a low voice,

“Don’t cry, my good wife, I told you before that Dad will be fine.”

“You wipe away your tears, don’t move the child.”

Paula cried and hummed, sobbing: “Uncle An, then I will hang up now,”

“And I will hear your good news in person when I arrive in New York!”

“Okay.” Marshal smiled and said, “Paula, you have to control your emotions.”

“After all, you are no longer alone. You have to take care of the baby in your womb.”

Paula said quickly, “I know Uncle. Thank you!”

Marshal said goodbye to Paula and hung up the phone, while Duncan was already in tears.

He didn’t expect that his wife and daughter, as well as his son-in-law,

All were still running around to find his whereabouts.

Especially his daughter, who is still pregnant.

Nicolas saw that his tears were lingering, and he said quickly,

“Duncan, you did not die, you will have good luck, you should be happy, why are you crying!”

After speaking, he hurriedly turned to Stella and said with admiration:

“Miss Fei, I have to say, the solution you just made is really perfect,

But although you have to write this check, the money still has to come home.”

“Come out, you have helped us so much, and we must not let you spend any more money.”

Stella smiled and said, “Okay, Mr. An, I will listen to you.”

Chapter 4980

Nicolas then said to Duncan: “Duncan, when the time comes,”

“Let Marshal arrange for someone to bring your wife and children here directly.”

“It just so happens that you and Miss Fei will stay here for lunch.”

“After the meal is over, they will almost arrive.”

“By then, your family of three will be able to meet and reunite!”

Duncan wiped away his tears and nodded heavily.

Nicolas said to Stella: “Miss Fei, I hope to delay your time a little after dinner.”

“Your plan is impeccable. If you can explain the situation to Duncan’s wife and daughter here,”

“It will be even better. It will be more convincing, what do you think?”

Stella said without hesitation: “No problem,”

“Mr. An, I don’t have any other arrangements in the afternoon.”

“Okay!” Nicolas laughed heartily: “Today I really am so happy!”

“Duncan is back from the dead and can be reunited with his family in the presence of our witnesses,”

“Even more joy! Marshal, remember to take a video later,”

“In case I forget it tomorrow, just show it to me again!”

Marshal nodded without hesitation and said, “Okay Dad, when we arrive,”

“We will turn on our mobile phone cameras and record them in all directions!”

Nicolas’s remarks really made Duncan’s mood improve a lot. He said,

“Please, can someone buy a bunch of roses for me?”

Marshal jokingly said, “Okay, old Li, you have also cultivated romantic cells now!”

“Wait, I’ll make arrangements for that!”

At this time, the old lady smiled and said, “Let’s go to the dinner table to eat first,”

“And chat while eating !”

The old man smiled and said, “Okay, chat while eating!”

Looking at Stella, he said very politely,

“Miss Fei, you are a distinguished guest, please come first!”

Stella said flattered: “Mr. An, you are too polite,”

“You are the head of the family, you should be first!”

Nicolas said very seriously: “Miss Fei, you are not only a distinguished guest,”

“But also our An family and Duncan’s benefactor, you never need to be polite in the An family.”

Immediately afterward, he said solemnly: “Miss Fei, my brain may not be so easy to use,”

“If the Fei family has any place to use the An family for.”

“You directly contact Marcus, he is the person in charge of the external affairs of the An family,”

“As long as you say a word, the An family will go all out!”

After that, he looked at Marcus and asked,

“Marcus, what do I say to you? Have you heard it?”

The second child, Marcus, said without hesitation,

“Don’t worry, Dad, as long as Miss Fei says a word,”

“The An family will follow your instructions and go all out!”

Stella did not expect that the old man of the An family would give her such a word.

A promise that carries such weight.

Although the Fei family was already a giant in the world,

Compared to the An family, it was still a little insignificant.

Now being able to get the promise of the An family is definitely a strong guarantee for the Fei family.

In addition to being excited, she couldn’t help but sigh in her heart:

“Mr. Wade is now in charge of the Wade family and Front,”

“And he also has a large-scale business map. If he opens his mouth,”

“The Fei family will surely help him. If he can recognize the An family,”

“I believe that the An family can also be used by him,”

“And even the Routhschild family will be afraid three points,”

“In front of such a powerful person as Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 4981

After lunch, while the Ito family and Roma were still flying over the ocean,

Duncan's wife, daughter, and son-in-law finally landed at New York's JFK Airport.

An family's helicopter has been waiting at the airport for a long time.

Under the coordination of An family, the plane that was supposed to be parked on the bridge was temporarily changed to a remote seat.

When the three got off the plane, they were directly taken by the An family staff who were waiting.

At this time, Duncan was so nervous in the Anbang Building that he kept pacing and rubbing his hands.

He has been practicing the rhetoric that Stella gave him,

For fear that he would say the wrong thing when he meets later.

Seeing that he was very nervous, Stella said, "Inspector Li, don't worry too much."

"If you are too nervous for a while and can't express yourself well, I can explain it to your wife."

Marshal also said in agreement: "Yes, if you feel that you can't keep your mouth shut,"

"Just stop talking and let Miss Fei speak for you."

"Miss Fei's speech is already perfect, as long as you don't screw it up, it will go all fine."

Duncan nodded, again and again, looked at Stella gratefully, and said,

“Then when they come later, I will ask Miss Fei to help me…”

Ten minutes later.

A helicopter landed on the roof, and Marshal went to greet the people in person.

When Julie saw Marshal, she couldn’t wait to ask nervously:

“Marshal, what clues do you have about our Duncan? Where is he now? Is there anything wrong?”

Marshal nodded smiled and said: “Sister-in-law, nothing happened to Duncan, don’t worry!”

“Let’s go in and talk about the specific situation!”

Julie didn’t dare to relax, so she followed and asked:

“Marshal, tell me the truth, can you be sure that he is still alive?”

“I told you that I have done a good job in psychological construction these days.”

If something really happened, tell me the truth, I can resist,”

“But don’t hide it from me, it’s better to let me know early than late…”

Marshal said firmly: “Sister-in-law, can I talk nonsense with you about such a big thing?”

“Duncan is really fine. The reason why you couldn’t contact him these days is that there was an emergency,”

“So he didn’t care about talking to you and reporting about himself and his whereabouts.”

When Julie heard this, she let go of most of her heart, but her anger immediately surged up.

She immediately said angrily: “What’s the difference between Duncan and a ba5tard?”

“What kind of emergency can it be that he is anxious and doesn’t even have time to say a word?”

“Even if you send a three-second voice on WeChat, saying that you have something to do,”

“We won’t be so worried! He doesn’t know that his daughter is pregnant?”

Marshal sighed and quickly comforted: “Sister-in-law, this is actually quite complicated,”

“You mustn’t blame him, let’s go in and talk!”

Julie didn’t know the reason, but her heart was still hard to calm down.

She actually loves Duncan, but the most annoying thing is his attitude,

That he doesn’t care about everything and does not recognize his relatives.

As a wife, what she needs is not only a husband who can earn money to support the family,

But also a dual partner in life and soul.

And she also knows that her daughter's needs for her father are not as simple as solving living expenses and tuition fees,

But more about accompanying her as much as possible,

And let this child feel the father's love as much as possible.

But Duncan abruptly turned himself from a partner of this family into an angel investor of this family.

What is an angel investor?

That is just investing, not operating.

Anyway, the money is in place, you can do whatever you like.

I have a lot of things here. You can tell me if you don't have money, but don't bother me if all is okay.

Chapter 4982

This is what makes Julie the most unacceptable and most desperate.

However, when she heard Marshal say that Duncan was missing for so many days because of some unexpected event,

She burst into tears of anger, and couldn't help saying to Marshal,

"Marshal, let me tell you something. If I hadn't dug my heart out,"

"If I hadn't had some feelings for that old ba5tard,"

"I would have filed a divorce lawsuit with the court on the grounds of de facto separation!"

"Anyway, it's easy to get a divorce. We've been de facto separated for several years now."

"Divorce is easy in any state!"

After speaking, she took out a handkerchief, blew her nose, and said desperately:

"Forget it, I won't torture myself anymore, as long as I make sure he is still alive,"

"When I get back to Houston, I will immediately file a divorce lawsuit with the court,"

"Go through the simplified divorce procedure, and try to solve the problem within a week!"

"I will write the three words in reverse without leaving a space!"

Marshal persuaded her with a smile while inviting her into the elevator:

“Sister-in-law, I understand your mood very well, but you must not be impulsive,”

“Maybe Duncan has his own good intentions, you know him,”

“And there are two things in his heart, one is work, the other is Family,”

“But for a long time, he has taken his work a little too seriously.”

“After all, he has so many responsibilities on him.”

“Sometimes it is easy to get too deep into the drama and can’t get out.”

“You should understand more about this sister-in-law.”

Do you understand?” Julie cried and said,

“How do you want me to understand him like this?”

“You said just now that he has many things on his mind.”

“I tell you, you are wrong, and he has only two things on his mind.”

“It’s to solve the case or solve the case!”

“You know, he spent more time with the murderer than with me!”

“He devoted more time to his apprentices than to his daughter. It takes a lot of effort!”

“You said that you should let me understand him.”

“I used to grit my teeth to understand him, and it has been like this for so many years.”

“Now it is not unbearable for me to bear it…”

“But this time he went too far! He ignored his daughter’s pregnancy!”

“It’s okay to ignore it, and he also played with the world,”

“Is there such a father in the world?”

Just as she was talking, the elevator door opened.

Julie didn’t say enough, she continued with choked sobs:

“He is a father, not as good as my daughter’s in-laws.”

“They heard that their daughter-in-law is pregnant,”

“And flew all the way from China to see her.”

“You said they did this. Is there anything wrong?”

As soon as the voice fell, the daughter beside her suddenly exclaimed, “Dad!”

Julie raised her head abruptly when she heard this,

Only to realize that Duncan was standing at the elevator entrance.

At this time, he looked ashamed and said with red eyes:

“Julie, I’m sorry, I made you worry…”

Julie was stunned, then she came back to her senses, strode out of the elevator,

And gave Duncan a slap on his face and scolded hysterically:

“Duncan, you are a ba5tard!”

Duncan was slapped, and with the addition of the bright red five-fingerprint on his face, he was a little more ashamed.

So he hurriedly said: “I’m sorry Julie…I…”

Chapter 4983

Julie interrupted him directly, and said angrily:

“Don’t tell me such nonsense Duncan, open your eyes and look at me,”

“I am also highly educated, and now you have forced me to be a shrew!”

“I have endured you and tolerated you for so many years, and now I really can’t bear it anymore,”

“And since you are all right, let’s stop delaying each other in the future,”

“You and I will go to Houston, we will divorce happily,”

“What do you like to do after the divorce, how long does it take you to disappear, I won’t care!”

Duncan did not expect that his always gentle wife would react so violently.

In the past, his wife would also have conflicts with him.

But that was basically whining, sulking, and a few days of the cold war at most.

It was the first time that it was so fierce, loud, and scolding.

But Duncan also knew in his heart that the reason why his wife was so rude,

Must be because he was too worried about himself during this time,

So he naturally didn't have the slightest anger.

So, he couldn't wait to use Stella's rhetoric to whitewash himself.

After making up his mind, he quickly explained:

"Julie, I…I have a reason for that…"

"The reason? What reason?" Julie asked angrily:

"I haven't known you, Duncan, in your eyes, everything is more important than us!"

"If someone dies in this acre of New York,"

"Your mind will be gone, how can you take care of us two?"

Duncan was at a loss for words.

He's not really good at words.

And even worse at lying.

In the face of his wife's fierce attack, he was a little confused for a while.

Sometimes, the success or failure of things depends on,

Whether you can stabilize your own dimensions and stabilize your rhythm.

Just like a speech, the same manuscript, if you can use your own rhythm to drive the audience,

It must be a success, but if your rhythm is disrupted by others,

The result must be a failure, and it may even evolve into shame.

Just when he couldn't find the rhythm, Stella on the side said quickly:

"Hello, are you the wife of Inspector Li?"

Julie glanced at Stella and said without thinking,

"It won't be the case soon!"

Stella smiled slightly and continued:

"Let me introduce myself, I'm the chairperson of the Fei Group in New York, Stella Fei…"

Julie looked at Stella in surprise when she heard these words,

Then nodded and said: "I know you…I saw you on TV…"

Stella said: "Actually, I want to explain to you about Inspector Li's disappearance,"

"It is actually because I entrusted him a few days ago to help me investigate some things about the shame of my family Randal,"

"What he has done before, and because this matter is too sensitive,"

"I also asked Inspector Li to never communicate with the outside world."

Julie couldn’t help frowning and asked Stella:

“Hasn’t he already retired early? Why should he obey your orders?”

“If you don’t let him contact the outside world,”

“He won’t contact the outside world, why should he? Is he bound by you?!”

Stella smiled lightly and said seriously, “Because I am Inspector Li’s employer.”

As she spoke, she took out a sheet from her checkbook that she had written long ago.

Chapter 4984

Handing it to Julie, she said sternly:

“Mrs. Li, the ten million dollars is the commission I promised to give to Inspector Li,”

“After the completion of the matter. You were not curious why Inspector Li should obey me and accept my orders.”

“Constraints, that’s why I need someone who can absolutely keep secrets and have enough experience to help me investigate the matter,”

“And Inspector Li knew that his daughter is pregnant,”

“And also needs a considerable amount of income to pay for the unborn baby.”

“The grandson or granddaughter and plan a better future.”

“What?!” Julie widened her eyes and asked dumbfounded,

“What did you ask him to do to be worth as much as ten million dollars?!”

Stella said indifferently: “In your eyes, 10 million may indeed be a lot,”

“But for me, 10 million dollars is not as good as one percent of the compensation,”

“That I will pay to those victims on behalf of the Fei family,”

“And this matter is actually very dangerous. A little carelessness could cost a life.”

Then, Stella further explained: “Furthermore, the matter of Randal is known all over the world,”

“And you must have heard of it. In order to make up for the victims as much as possible,”

“The Fei family spent Billions of dollars, add $10 million in it, but that’s just a drop in the bucket.”

As she said that, she looked at Julie and Paula behind her, and said seriously:

“Actually, what I want to say is that you shouldn’t subjectively complain that Inspector Li didn’t greet you before this,”

“After all, I commissioned him to do this. The matter is not only very complicated,”

“But also very dangerous. If you are not careful, you may even risk your life.”

“Inspector Li had already retired and planned to go back to take care of his life,”

“So there was no need to take risks, but it is precisely because of this.”

“The ten million dollar commission made his heart, so he would take the risk of taking this commission,”

“And he did this not to solve the case, nor to make money for himself, but for the child in his daughter’s belly.”

Seeing the two of them dumbfounded Stella continued: “Also, Detective Li has gone through a lot of dangers these days.”

“As an employer, I admire his courage and his sense of responsibility to his family.”

“He took his life. In exchange for 10 million dollars, it is to enable his future grandson or granddaughter to ensure that he or she will have a good life after birth,”

“And to lay an excellent life foundation for him or her,”

“So that he or she can be born. To become a high-ranking person, he struggles for decades less than other peers!”

“For this, even if he sacrificed his own life, he would not hesitate. I personally think that this is very great!”

“So Mrs. Li, I think Not only should you not blame Inspector Li,”

“But you should give him a big hug and apologize to him for your irrational behavior just now, what do you think?”

At this time, Julie and Paula were extremely shocked.

The An family members and Duncan were also shocked.

Because they can all see that Stella’s ability to reverse the situation,

And control of the rhythm is too strong, and her performance in this regard is masterful.

The ability to tell a lie so easily and so impassively is not a simple feat.

After Stella said these words, Duncan felt a little ashamed.

He knew what kind of thing he was, so he couldn’t help but mock himself:

“I’m not a goddamn great, I was beaten into a sieve when I was still confused,”

“And it’s worse than cannon fodder. I shouted twice and fired twice before the battle.”

“I was so outrageous that I didn’t even have a chance to let go of one f.art before I fell down…”

Just when he felt ashamed in his heart, his daughter couldn’t stand it anymore.

She cried and threw herself into Duncan’s arms, choked, and said,

“Dad, our family is not short of money, why are you fighting like this…”

Duncan was a little flustered, and he hesitated for a while saying nothing.

Still, Stella said on the side: “Inspector Li said that there is no shortage of money,”

“But I still hope that the child will have a better life in the future.”

At this time, Julie also changed from anger just now to moving with a mixture of shame and fear.

She couldn’t help bursting into tears and asked Duncan,

“Duncan, how old are you, why do you work so hard when you finally retire!”

Duncan sneered and said awkwardly, “Just…just…”

“Like what Miss Fei said…it’s all for the children, for the children…”

She reached out and stroked the half of Duncan's face that was slapped red by her own hand,

Feeling extremely guilty she asked: "Does it hurt? I'm sorry, it's all my fault…"

Duncan said flatly, "It doesn't hurt, it doesn't hurt, it doesn't hurt at all!"

Chapter 4985

The family problem that Duncan has been worrying about was finally solved successfully with the help of Stella.

His “sense of family responsibility” and “spirit of dedication” not only made his wife and daughter stop worrying about his disappearance this time,

But also changed his image of being incompetent in their eyes.

It can be said that Duncan’s image in the minds of his wife,

And daughter has been pushed to an unprecedented height.

Wife and daughter surrounded him, his wife’s eyes were red as she cried,

Duncan was excited but also ashamed and at the same time,

He looked at Stella with a little more gratitude that could not be concealed.

Mr. An admired Stella more and more. When everyone else was paying attention to Duncan’s family,

He called Marshal and Marcus aside and said in a low voice,

“Miss Fei will be able to achieve success in the future. In this major event,”

“An family must strengthen cooperation with her in the future,”

“And build bridges and umbrellas for her in the early stage,”

“Which will definitely be of great benefit to An family in the future!”

The two sons nodded in succession.

They can also see that although Stella is only in her twenties,

Her ability to deal with problems and control the situation is very good.

In addition, she is already in charge of the entire Fei family at such a young age, and her future prospects are boundless.

At this time, the old man couldn’t help but sigh:

“It’s a pity that such an excellent little girl does not have boys of the right age in our An family.”

“Otherwise, if the two could marry, it would have been a good story in our world and even in the world.”

Marshal gave a smile: “Speaking of this, there are more girls in our family,”

“And the boys are too young, so they are indeed not of the right age.”

Marcus on the side sighed: “Charlie is the right age…”

“Charlie, ah …” The old man nodded and said to the two:

“Marshal, Marcus, no matter how long I live, you must keep looking for Charlie, and don’t give up.”

“Understood!” Marshal said without hesitation: “Dad, don’t worry,”

“After this period of time, I will personally take charge of finding Charlie’s whereabouts.”

Marcus said with some anxiety: “What I’m most afraid of now is that Charlie has been killing my sister’s enemies.”

“Charlie’s whereabouts are unknown after sister’s accident,”

“And that organization is so powerful that we have been unable to find it.”

“When you arrive at Charlie, will it have something to do with that organization?”

The old man said with a solemn expression: “It’s not impossible what you said,”

“But no matter what, as long as Charlie is still alive, we must find him!”

…

At this time, Charlie was instructing Orvel and Issac to prepare for the arrival of the Ito family,

And arrange for two luxurious suites at the Shangri-La Hotel.

According to Charlie’s orders, the two poured more than half of the beauty mud into the three bathtubs in the two luxury suites.

These beauty muds were all purchased by Charlie from the beauty agency.

They were not bought to play any practical role.

They were simply to wait for the three of them to arrive,

And let them lie in this mud with zero visibility. Give them Remodeling Pill.

In the evening, Charlie received news from Nanako that,

The special plane they took was about to arrive at JFK Airport in New York.

Since the plane from East Asia to New York has to fly all the way east through the Bering Strait,

And then from the west coast of the United States across the entire territory to the east coast,

But it took off from Tokyo and Roma and Zynn are coming from Aurous Hill.

Nearly 2,000 kilometers away from Tokyo, so will arrive in New York a lot later.

Charlie asked Issac to coordinate the helicopter from Shangri-La,

And after the Ito family landed and cleared customs, they will be taken to Shangri-La as soon as possible.

Chapter 4986

At this time, Nanako was still wearing the same kimono she had when she went out,

And Ito Yuhiko was still wearing the same patterned hakama.

Since it was to celebrate Ito Takehiko's birthday before departure,

Not only Nanako and Ito Takehiko wore traditional Japanese clothes,

But also Nanako's aunt Emi and Ito Takehiko's loyal subordinate Koichi Tanaka also wore similar traditional clothes.

Charlie came to the top floor to greet them.

Seeing that the helicopter door opened, Nanako stepped down from the helicopter in a kimono,

And Charlie couldn't help but be slightly taken aback.

Although Nanako is really beautiful in a kimono and has the gentle temperament unique to Japanese women,

Charlie still didn't understand why she came out in such a suit.

Seeing Charlie, who she was thinking about all the time,

Right in front of her, Nanako was overjoyed, with a particularly bright smile on her face,

And said to Charlie, “I haven’t seen you in a long time, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie smiled slightly, nodded, and said, “There are days. I haven’t seen you too, why are you dressed so grandly?”

At this time, the housekeeper of the Ito family and Nanako’s aunt also got off the plane,

And helped Takehiko Ito, who was wearing a prosthesis, from the plane.

Charlie saw that these people were all dressed formally, and his expression was even more surprised.

Nanako stuck out her tongue and said playfully,

“Today is my father’s birthday, so we wore traditional Japanese clothes to celebrate the birthday,”

“But I didn’t expect that when we were about to have dinner, you called and we had to hurry up and get on the plane.”

Saying that she looked at Takehiko Ito, who was beside her, and said with a smile,

“Father’s 50th birthday was actually celebrated on the plane, thinking about it is a very novel experience. ……”

Ito Yuhiko looked like an aggrieved old man, after giving Nanako a blank look,

He immediately bowed his hands to Charlie, and said very respectfully,

“Hello, Mr. Wade, I finally see you again!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, “Mr. Ito, I didn’t expect today to be your birthday.”

“I’m really sorry that you flew so far on your birthday.”

Ito Yuhiko hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, you are too serious, you are my benefactor,”

“Whenever you need us, we will be there as soon as possible!”

After that, Ito Yuhiko hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, I don’t know if you are in such a hurry,”

“To let us come to New York, what do you need us to do for you?”

Charlie waved his hand: “I don’t need Mr. Ito’s help.”

“The reason why I called you from so far away is because I want to share some good things with you.”

At this time, the housekeeper of the Ito family helped Hiroichi Tanaka out of the helicopter.

Seeing Charlie talking to Ito Yuhiko, he bowed to him with his hands together very respectfully.

Charlie smiled and said, “Mr. Tanaka, long time no see.”

Tanaka didn’t expect that Charlie would take the initiative to greet him,

So he quickly said flattered: “Long time no see Mr. Wade, I didn’t expect you to remember…”

Charlie said: “I knew you before I knew Mr. Ito, how could I not remember.”

When Nanako went to Aurous Hill to participate in the competition, Charlie knew Tanaka Koichi.

He had a good impression of Koichi Tanaka because this person was honest and loyal,

And if he hadn't made a decisive decision and dragged Ito Takehiko to jump off the bridge to survive,

Ito Takehiko must have been killed by the Takahashi family.

Tanaka Hiroshi's face was full of gratitude. In his opinion,

If Charlie could remember him and take the initiative to greet him,

He had already given him the respect he didn't dare to expect at all.

At this time, Charlie said to several people:

"Everyone, this is not the place to talk, let's go in."

Chapter 4987

At this time Charlie said to Issac next to him,

“Mr. Chen, let the catering department in my presidential suite prepare a table of banquets,”

“And then order a birthday cake, and celebrate Mr. Ito’s birthday in an hour!”

Hearing Charlie’s instructions, Issac immediately said,

“Okay, young master, I’ll make arrangements now.”

After speaking, he quickly turned and left.

At this time, Ito Yuhiko said a little embarrassedly:

“Mr. Wade, you don’t have to be so polite, you don’t have to celebrate my birthday.”

“If you have anything, just tell me directly.”

Nanako, who was on the side, couldn’t guess the reason Charlie asking them to come to New York.

Therefore, she said very sincerely: “Mr. Wade, if you need the Ito family to do anything for you,”

“Please don’t be polite to us! No matter what you ask, the Ito family will definitely go all out!”

Charlie laughed and said: “If I really want to say,”

“I have something that I need the Ito family to do for me, in fact, it is not for nothing.”

After speaking, he gave a slight pause and added:

“I recently got a medicine that is somewhat helpful for the disabled by chance.”

“That’s why I wanted to ask Mr. Ito and Mr. Tanaka to try the medicine for me later.”

Ito Yuhiko never dreamed that Charlie would call him all the way to the United States,

And he wanted him to try the medicine.

If it is an ordinary person who hears that they need to test the medicine by themselves,

Then that will be some drumming in their hearts.

However, Ito Takehiko was 10,000 percent assured of Charlie’s words.

After all, after he and Tanaka Hiroshi had their limbs amputated,

Their physical condition was able to recover quickly, thanks to Charlie’s panacea.

So, he said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, just give me the medicine, I’ll take it now!”

Koichi Tanaka also said without hesitation, “Mr. Wade, I’m willing to be here!”

Charlie smiled: “Don’t you two ask first, what effect does this medicine have?”

Ito Takehiko blurted out: “No matter what medicine you have for me to try,”

“I, Ito Takehiko, will never hesitate!”

Koichi Tanaka Followed the statement: “Mr. Wade, it is the same for me!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “If that’s the case,”

“Then let’s go in and talk about it. My medicine is rather strange,”

“And can’t just open mouth to take it.”

“We need to soak the whole person in the bathtub first, and then give the medicine.”

Ito Yuhiko said immediately: “Don’t say eating in the bathtub,”

“Even if I have to eat upside down, I don’t have any opinion!”

Charlie smiled: “Okay, the room is ready for the two of you, come with me.”

Nanako walked to Charlie curiously, and asked in a low voice,

“Mr. Wade, can I ask, what kind of medicine will my father take? What effect does it have?”

Charlie pretended to be mysterious and said:

“The secret can’t be leaked. What specific effects are there, you will know in a while.”

Nanako nodded lightly and did not continue to ask.

With what she knew about Charlie, she believed that he would definitely not let her father take risks.

If it's just to test the quality of a drug,

He doesn't need to go to great lengths to get her father to rush over from Japan.

Soon, the members of the Ito family, led by Charlie, came to a luxurious suite that had been prepared.

Although not as large as the Presidential Suite, this suite also has three bedrooms and four bathrooms.

Among them, green beauty mud has been put into the bathtubs of two bathrooms.

After Charlie brought the Ito family into the room, he let a few people sit down on the sofa, and then said,

"I have already prepared two bathtubs, and later let Orvel and the housekeeper take Mr. Ito together."

"Take Mr. Tanaka to different bathrooms, and after the two of them lie down in the bathtub,"

"I will give the two of them the medicine."

Chapter 4988

Ito Yuhiko couldn't help but ask, "Mr. Wade, is there anything we need to pay attention to?"

"No." Charlie said with a smile: "A lot of beauty mud has been prepared in the bathtub."

"The two of you just close your eyes and rest when you lie in, and you don't have to worry about the rest."

"Okay!" Ito Yuhiko nodded heavily and said,

"In that case, we won't waste Mr. Wade's time, let's start right now!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "By the way, Mr. Ito,"

"Since today is your birthday, so why don't you make a birthday wish."

"This…" Ito Yuhiko said embarrassedly,

"I was on the plane when I came, and Nanako already asked me to make a wish…

Charlie asked with a smile, " Can I ask you Mr. Ito what wish did you make?"

Old Ito laughed at himself and said, "To be honest, I didn't make a wish at the time,"

"I just walked through the scene casually."

Nanako on the side Hearing this, suddenly said angrily:

“Oduosang! How can you even fool yourself!”

“Do I have one?” Ito Yuhiko smirked: “This kind of wish is just a passing scene!”

“If you want to make a wish for world peace, then you have to ask the Americans whether they agree or not?”

“They fight was all day long, and even if I make a wish, it will never come true…”

Nanako said with tears in her eyes: “Odosan, Aren’t you arrogant…”

“Who would make such an unrealistic wish on his birthday…”

“Can’t you make a wish that is closely related to yourself?”

“For example, good health, happiness, longevity, and so on…”

Ito Yuhiko looked at Nanako and Charlie, and couldn’t help sighing:

“I want to make a wish that you will get married tomorrow, but then you have to ask Mr. Wade if he agrees?”

Ito Yuhiko caught Nanako and Charlie by surprise.

Nanako stood up shyly and ashamed, and stomped her feet angrily:

“Oduosang! You…you…you…”

Ito Takehiko saw her urgent words unable to say anything, he deliberately asked,

“What’s wrong with that? Didn’t you ask me to make a wish?”

“I have just a daughter like you, and of course, I hope you get married sooner rather than later!”

Nanako said angrily, “You can make a wish for me to get married sooner,”

“But why do you mention marrying Mr. Wade?”

Nanako was anxious and blurted out without thinking, “Of course, I want it too…”

As she spoke, she suddenly realized that she had said something wrong,

And hurriedly said again: “No… …Oduosang just wants me to get married sooner,”

“So just make a wish for me to get married sooner, as for who to marry,”

“That’s not something you need to worry about…”

Ito Yuhiko spread his hands and said, “If the basic logic of making a wish is to tell God what you want,”

“Then you must tell God clearly what I want. I want you to marry,”

“But I don’t want you to marry anyone. I hope you can marry someone you love, and also someone I admire,”

“So I have to make it clear to God, I hope you can marry Mr. Wade,”

“Otherwise, in case this old man is blurred, I randomly plug someone else over, won’t I hurt you?”

Nanako was embarrassed with goosebumps all over her body, and had no choice but to say:

“Oduosang, please stop here, stop talking…”

Ito Yuhiko turned to look at Charlie, and he said helplessly:

“Mr. Wade, do you think she is contradicting herself?”

Although Charlie was a little embarrassed, he was not too affected.

He looked at Ito Yuhiko and asked very seriously: “Mr. Ito,”

“If you were asked to make a wish that only concerns yourself, what would you make?”

Ito Yuhiko snorted and said casually, “If it only concerns me, then I definitely hope that I have this wish of having two legs…”

Speaking of which, Ito Yuhiko gave a wry smile and waved his hand:

“Forget it, it’s impossible to achieve…”

Charlie smiled lightly, opened his mouth, and said, “Speak it out.”

“Ah?” Ito Yuhiko asked inexplicably, “Say what?”

Charlie said seriously: “Speak your wish.”

Ito Yuhiko said: “It’s meaningless to say something that is impossible…”

Charlie’s expression became a little serious, and he said slowly:

“Don’t worry about whether it can be achieved or not, say it boldly first,”

“If you dare not say it, how can it be achieved?”